

20 November 2023

Submission via email to naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Ministry for the Environment
WELLINGTON

AOTEAROA CLIMATE ADAPTATION NETWORK SUBMISSION ON PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT – NATURAL HAZARDS – DECISION-MAKING 2023

Tēnā koutou,

The Aotearoa Climate Adaptation Network (ACAN) appreciates and values the constructive relationship it has with Ministry for the Environment (MfE) officials working in the climate adaptation and natural hazards spaces. We welcome the opportunity to make further contributions to the ongoing development of natural hazard risk management national policy.

This submission picks up on feedback from our membership (currently at 255), all of whom are local government professionals working in, and practicing climate adaptation.

We also ask that MfE refers to the ACAN submission to the *Parliamentary Inquiry into Climate Adaptation* as it includes some commentary that is relevant to the *proposed National Policy Statement – Natural Hazards Decision-making* (NPS) (see [Attachment 1](#)).

Adding value

All of the feedback we have received from members is consistent - that the NPS in its current form will not add value to local government decision-making around natural hazards, in fact, the opposite is more likely. Whereas some members suggest tinkering with the content, others are in favour of ‘pulling’ or ‘withdrawing’ the NPS to allow a major rework of its content. Due to time constraints and competing submissions (e.g. the Parliamentary Inquiry into Climate Adaptation), we have been unable to fully poll our members to form an ACAN majority view.

Our position is that the NPS requires substantial further development. We note that this NPS has been proposed as a necessary interim or first step in advance of a more comprehensive national direction up to 2 years away, however we hold significant concerns over unintended consequences if the NPS was to be released in its current format.

We are supportive of the intent to halt risk escalation as soon as possible to avoid maladaptive or perverse development outcomes, and are motivated to continue to work with you to devise an appropriate solution.

We consider the following key areas as focal points for change:

Roles and responsibilities/National direction

The current proposal is for Central Government to prescribe a high-level directive risk-based approach to natural hazard decision-making using a three-tier hierarchy (high/moderate/low) and requiring local government decision-makers to define risk thresholds, risk tolerability parameters and the more detailed elements of the decision-making framework.

We consider that this approach will lead to further ambiguity, inconsistency between jurisdictions, and inefficiency - some of the problems this NPS has purportedly been designed to address. The approach could be considerably streamlined and still successfully act as the intermediary step before a more comprehensive national direction is finalised.

The proposal as it stands has not got the balance right between central government specificity, local government decision-making and the role and requirements of the private sector. As stated in the joint LGNZ/Taituarā submission (which we endorse), too much emphasis is placed on local decision-makers to identify, assess and manage natural hazard risk. This will result in a patchwork of inconsistent natural hazard decisions across the mōtū, a diametrically opposed outcome to that which the NPS is seeking to achieve.

ACAN supports a higher level of central government prescription in the form of a natural hazard risk management framework that includes:

- a detailed decision-making methodology;
- a multi-natural hazard risk assessment methodology;
- a risk evaluation framework that, as well as including definitions of low/moderate/high risk, includes minimum and maximum risk level parameters (per threshold and hazard); and
- opportunities for undertaking fit-for-purpose community and expert engagement.

Effectiveness

MfE's NPS discussion document confirms "*The aim of the proposed NPS is to provide direction to decision-makers on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the RMA*". The three tier hierarchy approach and the requirement to assess tolerance to risk on a case-by-case basis without prescribing a decision framework and risk threshold parameters means that the responsibility to provide these will likely sit with initiators of plan changes, applicants of new developments or under-resourced local governments to quickly fill a gap.

In the majority of cases, the key driver for private plan changes and new development proposals is financial profit. Undertaking natural hazard risk assessments and designing and implementing risk reduction interventions comes with a typically, not insignificant price tag. It is not unreasonable to assume that, in the absence of a prescriptive framework, initiator/developer-led natural hazard risk assessments will be influenced by their impact upon profitability.

ACAN members in RMA decision-making roles can therefore expect to receive a wide range of risk assessment proposals using different methodologies and different tolerability criteria aligned to

initiators/applicants individual tolerances to risk and profit margins. By the NPS failing to provide what weighting should be applied to natural hazard risk, this decision will rest with decision-makers which will make the decisions on risk frameworks, risk assessments, and risk thresholds contestable through the Courts.

These matters could all be avoided, and the effectiveness of the NPS significantly enhanced, if the NPS was much more directive in defining the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development.

Identifying risk

The definition of risk has been muddled by inclusion of 'risk tolerance'. This is too subjective, requires value judgements and inconsistent with best practice in NZ and worldwide. Consideration of risk tolerance should be moved further down the chain, into risk assessment and risk management.

Having nationally set parameters around hazard and consequence would assist; this could be done through standards/guidance.

The NPS should be more explicit in requiring the identification and mapping of high, moderate and low risk areas.

Risk tolerability

A requirement for levels of risk to be determined at the local or regional level, or potentially for every new development, taking into account the risk tolerances of those exposed to the risk and their capability to bear that risk (including costs and indirect risks), is both problematic for RMA decision-makers and places an unreasonable burden on local authority resources. This burden is especially problematic if this NPS will be superseded in two years time.

We suggest that this NPS moves the requirement for tolerability assessments into the more comprehensive national direction and instead rely on assessments of natural hazard risk as the initial test (Policy 2a). This would require redefining high, moderate or low risks (as currently defined). Policy 2b implies, and would require, a comprehensive public engagement programme to delineate risk thresholds, preferences, and tolerability. This would have to be done prior to any planning decision (a new framework) or on a case-by-case basis. This is not practical, nor timely¹.

Risk thresholds are related to loss - 'what damage to the things we value do we want to avoid?'. Total losses from natural hazard events are a combination of direct costs (e.g. insurance loss), indirect costs (e.g. loss of production), and intangible costs (e.g. costs associated with health and wellbeing, environment and culture). An Australian study into measuring environmental losses from natural disasters² identified direct costs are a minor proportion of total costs and that the proportion varies depending on the nature of the hazard. For example, direct costs for bushfires and storms were 35% of total costs whereas direct costs for floods were only 10% of total costs. When determining an applicant's ability to bear the costs of natural hazard risks including indirect risks, calculating the

¹ We support the submission by the Environmental Defence Society in this regard.

² https://knowledge.aidr.org.au/media/7279/ajem_102019-13.pdf

quantum of that cost will not only be a complex and time-consuming exercise, but it will also be highly contentious, especially if a multiplying factor to include indirect and intangible costs is incorporated into the calculation.

This proposed provision also fails to take into account:

- The willingness of initiators/applicants to openly disclose their financial circumstances sufficient for a decision-maker to assess their capability to bear the costs of the risks; and
- How to guarantee effectiveness of this provision over the life of the development.

In our view, the proposal to include consideration of initiator/applicant tolerance to risk and their ability to fund associated costs of risks including cascading risks into the future, should be removed from the NPS.

We would support a structured, tiered approach to risk tolerance in managing risks - but only after more specificity is provided at a national level and some clear bottom lines are established.

Planning timeframe

Uncertainty exists over the planning timeframes over which risk should be assessed. The *Building Act 2004* requires structural elements to last at least 50 years. In contrast, the *New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010* and the *2017 Coastal Hazards and Climate Change: Guidance for Local Government* require assessments over at least 100 years. As the levels of many natural hazard risks are likely to increase over time due to a changing climate³, ACAN supports inclusion of a risk assessment timeframe of at least 100 years to ensure new development remains sustainable in the long-term.

Precautionary approach

ACAN members are very familiar with the limitations associated with modelling natural hazard risk. In many cases there are limited data sets (in some cases none at all) to validate hazard models so assumptions are used to help inform projected outputs, and rational logic is then used to identify credible probabilistic ranges and to forecast predictions. As the consequences of natural hazards pose a threat of serious or fatal injury to people, and serious and/or irreversible adverse effects on the built and natural environments, ACAN supports the inclusion in the NPS of a precautionary approach to the identification and management of natural hazard risks.

Political uncertainty

We wish to record our ongoing support for a government work programme aimed at delivering improved national direction on the management of natural hazard risks. This programme of work is long overdue. Although the proposed NPS has not hit the mark in our eyes, ACAN members are committed to supporting MfE develop a document that will successfully deliver the results necessary for effective management of natural hazard risk moving forward. We would be happy to have a conversation with MfE officials around innovative ways to enable this to occur.

This submission has been approved for release by the ACAN Steering Group comprising:

³ This is largely due to the overwhelming increase in the hazard component of risk as driven by climate change.

9(2)(a)



Nāku iti noa, nā

AOTEAROA CLIMATE ADAPTATION NETWORK

9(2)(a)



Attachment 1 - ACAN submission to Parliamentary Inquiry into Climate Adaptation

31 October 2023

VIA EMAIL

The Environment Select Committee
Parliament Buildings
WELLINGTON

ENVIRONMENT SELECT COMMITTEE INQUIRY INTO CLIMATE ADAPTATION - AOTEAROA CLIMATE ADAPTATION NETWORK SUBMISSION

Tēnā koutou katoa,

The Aotearoa Climate Adaptation Network (ACAN) welcomes the opportunity to participate in the Select Committee's Inquiry into climate adaptation. In preparing this submission, ACAN recognises a changing government is likely to have different perspectives on the content of legislation supporting management of climate change effects. In this regard, we have constrained our submission to core elements of climate adaptation that are applicable to New Zealand policy development irrespective of party bias but note that we wish to contribute further once the new Government has established its climate adaptation work programme.

What is the Aotearoa Climate Adaptation Network?

1. The Aotearoa Climate Adaptation Network (ACAN) is a network of motivated local government professionals involved in developing and/or implementing climate adaptation interventions within New Zealand communities.
2. ACAN was established in 2021 to support and connect New Zealand climate adaptation and resilience professionals to advance innovation and excellence in this new field of practice. Currently, membership consists of 225 members drawn from 55 (70%) local government organisations. As a consequence of its success, there has been strong interest from climate practitioners outside of local government to join. ACAN has responded to this demand by initiating a process to transition to the Aotearoa Society of Adaptation Professionals (ASAP) which provides the opportunity to have an open membership to public and private sector professionals working in the climate adaptation field within Aotearoa New Zealand. When established, ASAP will become NZ's only professional body recognising the diverse disciplines, interests and skills of professionals practising adaptation.
3. ACAN provides opportunities for members and member organisations faced with climate adaptation and resilience challenges to access information and expertise from multiple disciplines to enable efficiencies in adaptation initiatives and optimise investment in their implementation. As well as playing a strong role in capability building, ACAN has actively supported regions affected by natural hazard events through facilitating member secondment. In aggregate, ACAN's influence in planning and delivering climate change adaptation programmes in New Zealand during its short life, has been significant.

4. The value ACAN brings to climate change adaptation policy development and implementation is reflected in the multiple partnering relationships it has established and consolidated with key central and local government agencies, including: the Ministry for the Environment (MfE); the Climate Change Commission; the Earthquake Commission; Local Government New Zealand; and Taituarā.
5. This ACAN submission is informed by members' experiences (good and not so good) and reflects some of the real-life challenges our members have faced in planning, developing, and delivering climate change adaptation interventions.
6. The submission has been prepared by the ACAN Steering Group on behalf of members. It is not, nor should it be considered to be, a submission reflecting the views of any of our members' employing local authorities.

Setting the scene

7. ACAN acknowledges the excellent report from the Expert Working Group⁴ established by the MfE and MfE's own discussion paper - *Community-led retreat and adaptation funding: Issues and options* discussion paper which successfully identify the majority of the key issues associated with managed retreat and funding of climate change-driven risk reduction interventions.

Core issues from practitioners' perspectives

Funding and financing

8. Embedding a sustainable funding framework that embeds funding contribution certainty is a fundamental requirement for successful delivery of climate adaptation interventions. Several examples exist where ACAN members have completed risk assessments identifying high risk locations within communities where managed retreat is the only viable risk reduction solution, but implementation of that solution has not progressed due to a range of uncertainties faced by the respective local authorities, in particular: funding/affordability, financing constraints on local government, fear of litigation, and fear of precedence setting.
9. In establishing a set of funding principles for climate adaptation, ACAN supports the Expert Working Group's funding principles over those developed by Cabinet in 2021 as reported in the Expert Working Group's report (p.17). The philosophical approach by Cabinet to limit the Crown's fiscal exposure when funding climate change adaptation is a singularly unhelpful commencing policy position. If each actor in this space was to mirror the Crown's position, New Zealanders could confidently anticipate adverse climate change effects on their communities continuing at an increasing rate into the future.

⁴ Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat. 2023. *Report of the Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat: A Proposed System for Te Hekenga Rauora/Planned Relocation*. Wellington: Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat.

10. Almost on a daily basis, international news stories of climate-generated disasters reinforce the scale of the investment burden upon communities to retrospectively respond to the consequences of extreme weather events. The recent Auckland Anniversary floods and Cyclone Gabrielle, with a combined Treasury estimated repair cost of \$23.5 billion, are New Zealand’s contribution to global climate disaster statistics for 2023.
11. International climate research⁵, to which New Zealand scientists actively contribute, projects a bleak climate outlook with the frequency and intensity of extreme weather events increasing over time as global air temperatures rise and ice volumes diminish.
12. Tactical and strategic perspectives are both required to be incorporated as key considerations into public policy development and associated funding frameworks in order to successfully manage current and future climate change effects. An holistic approach is therefore a critical principle of a sustainable climate adaptation funding framework.
13. In order to provide strategic certainty, the framework that is developed must endure beyond election cycles. Cross-party support for the framework is therefore both necessary and essential to enable communities to develop enduring long-term climate adaptation plans with confidence. The impacts of climate change are apolitical, New Zealand’s response should reflect this.
14. Currently, policies are largely absent around who should pay what – another cornerstone of a sustainable funding framework. Small events are typically successfully managed at the local level, whether that be by property owners and their insurer or, as the scale of the consequence increases, local and regional councils being added to the mix. For large scale events, central government involvement has been required.
15. Historically, central government innovative responses have been delivered on a case-by-case basis relative to the magnitude of the consequence of the natural hazard event. A better system is required. A system where financial resources for climate adaptation investments are better coordinated across the entire financial system is needed to make future funding frameworks for risk reduction, including buy-out programmes, more efficient and more sustainable.
16. The undeniable reality though, is that central government has a core role to play in funding climate adaptation action. This role needs to be recognised and clearly reflected in the national funding principles that underpin a sustainable climate adaptation funding framework.
17. ACAN members promote proactive pre-event investment in natural hazard risk reduction. The Global Commission on Adaptation use the term ‘triple dividend’ to describe benefits of proactive

⁵ For example, the International Governmental Panel on Climate Change AR6 Synthesis Report, Climate Change 2023.
https://www.ipcc.ch/report/ar6/syr/downloads/report/IPCC_AR6_SYR_FullVolume.pdf

investment in climate adaptation. The first dividend is avoided losses, i.e. the ability of the investment to reduce future losses. The second is positive economic benefits through reducing risk, increasing productivity, and driving innovation through the need for adaptation; the third is social and environmental benefits. Figure 1 below from the Global Commission on Adaptation report *Adapt Now: a global call for community resilience* (2019, p.4)⁶ provides examples of the significant economic benefits of investment in proactive adaptation to natural hazards.

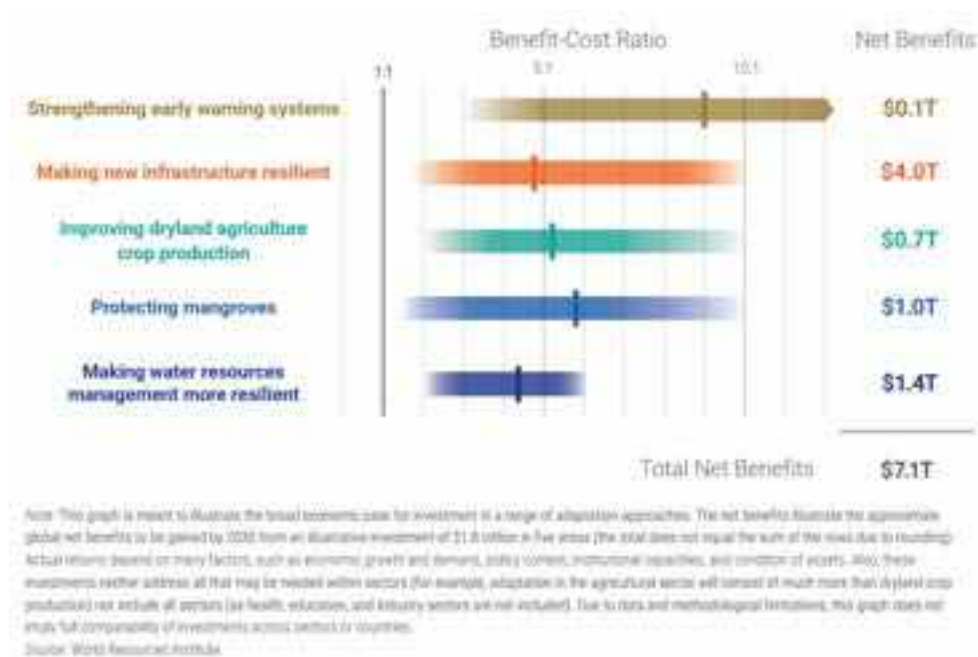


Figure 1: Examples supporting an economic imperative to adapt now.

18. In 2014, the Australian Productivity Commission identified that governments overinvest in post-disaster reconstruction and underinvest in natural hazard risk reduction that limit the scale of the impact of natural disasters in the first place. Consequently, natural disaster costs have become a growing, unfunded liability for governments around the world⁷. into natural disaster funding arrangement
19. International and local experiences confirm that continuing with the historical practice of ad-hoc post-event recovery investment should not remain the model for funding natural hazard risk management in the future.

⁶ <https://gca.org/reports/adapt-now-a-global-call-for-leadership-on-climate-resilience/>

⁷ Australian Government Productivity Commission Inquiry report – national disaster funding arrangements, 20214. - <https://www.pc.gov.au/inquiries/completed/disaster-funding/report>

20. Avoiding hardship, ensuring equity and fairness for current and future generations, and funding sufficient to achieve required outcomes are other funding principles ACAN members strongly support. Conversely, funding principles for climate adaptation should avoid perverse outcomes such as: preservation of wealth, protection of ownership rights, and reward of speculative purchases.

Roles and responsibilities

21. Efficiency and effectiveness are other foundational principles for a national climate change adaptation framework. Examples from Hawkes Bay's (coastal management) and Matatā (managed retreat) highlight the significant inefficiencies generated by the lack of clarity of existing institutional arrangements. In these two examples, who does what; who is responsible for what; and who pays how much; are questions that proved extremely challenging to get traction on. This resulted in long drawn out processes that were human resource intensive and generated unnecessary costs that included litigation and property market movement during a bullish market.
22. Inefficiencies are not constrained to time and cost. Other inefficiencies include the consequential impacts of an event on people which escalate in severity over time. In the Matatā example above, institutional negotiations played out over several years during which the affected community continued to be exposed to a very high life safety risk and the uncertainty of an uncertain future. ACAN members observed the consequential adverse impacts on affected individuals and the collective community which presented in a multitude of ways including impacts on psychosocial wellbeing, relationship breakups, and reduced productivity.
23. Considerable forethought is required to ensure that institutional roles and responsibilities are clearly and appropriately defined, and that underpinning processes do not create barriers to participation by the population that, when required, needs to use them. We ask the Committee to note that, in addition to the contributions to-date to MfE climate change working groups, ACAN members willingly offer to continue to contribute their experiences and competence to the ongoing development and refinement of climate adaptation policy to ensure it is fit for purpose as well as being practically able to be implemented at the local level.
24. Further, it is important to note that some local authorities around New Zealand have made significant progress on adaptation planning with their communities. These authorities should not be disadvantaged through the introduction of central government guidance or required to duplicate work they have already undertaken.

Te Tiriti-based adaptation

25. Councils work hand in hand with iwi, hapū and whanau, and local government in many parts of the motu is already working in partnership on a range of innovative projects to build resilience to climate hazards for tangata whenua communities. ACAN wholeheartedly supports the focus of the adaptation system on upholding Māori rights and values, giving effect to the principles of te Tiriti o Waitangi, and integrating mātauranga Māori into adaptation planning and retreat. Integrating mātauranga Māori into adaptation approaches will enable all New Zealanders to effectively deal with many of the challenges we face in this work. Iwi, hapū and Māori organisations need appropriate funding to ensure they are able to meaningfully participate in adaptation planning and decision-making. Funding mechanisms should also recognise the key roles played by marae in supporting communities before, during and after natural hazard disasters.

National consistency

26. The Expert Working Group report and the MfE discussion paper reinforce the risk management paradigm shift from event response to investing in risk reduction to promote resilience provided in the Sendai Framework for Disaster Risk Reduction (United Nations, 2015)⁸ to which New Zealand is a signatory. ACAN supports a risk management approach to climate adaptation and recommends that this approach be enshrined in primary legislation. Not only does this demonstrate New Zealand's commitment to fulfilling its international obligations, it also promotes national consistency in the way natural hazard risk should be managed within New Zealand.
27. To promote further consistency, a risk assessment framework together with nationally-prescribed levels of risk tolerance should be defined in secondary legislation. Whereas some commentators recommend risk tolerances should be defined by local communities, ACAN members' experiences are that although this has merit for some 'slow burning' hazards such as sea level rise, national oversight is still required to ensure resultant levels remain within a range of nationally-acceptable tolerances that do not denigrate New Zealand's international reputation. If this was not to occur, a patchwork of risk tolerances is likely to result in confusion amongst communities and amongst insurers and banking institutions.
28. In an environment where global insurers are becoming more risk averse in the face of climate uncertainty, and obtaining insurance cover for climate change effects at the local level is looking more problematic, national consistency around levels of risk metrics will promote confidence amongst New Zealanders and their insurers due to a shared understanding of risk and reduced uncertainty. Where life safety is the risk metric, nationally-prescribed levels of risk are even more appropriate. The risk-based natural hazard framework in the Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement⁹ is an example where levels of risk were defined following a process of public

⁸ <https://www.undrr.org/publication/sendai-framework-disaster-risk-reduction-2015-2030>

⁹ <https://www.boprc.govt.nz/your-council/plans-and-policies/policies/regional-policy-statement>

consultation process and local government decision-making. The clarity provided by the framework was instrumental in the Whakatāne District Council's successful delivery of the Awatarariki Voluntary Managed Retreat programme.

29. Alignment is needed across the multiple pieces of legislation related to adaptation planning to reduce confusion and increase consistency. Currently, the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement requires planning out to 100 years, the Local Government Act requires long term plans to think ten years ahead and infrastructure strategies 30 years, and the Building Act requires 50-year future thinking. Improved legislative alignment would reduce confusion, improve planning, improve financial budgeting, provide consistency, and reduce communities' exposure to climate hazards.

Managed retreat

30. ACAN supports an alternative framing to the Ministry for the Environment's term 'Community-led retreat'. In our view 'community-led' infers that communities will always be the decision-makers regarding retreat and will lead the process. While community participation in decision-making is essential to successful adaptation, there will be situations where communities will need to be directed to move away from a hazard to reduce risk-to-life. While noting that 'managed retreat' is a term used internationally to relocate communities away from high natural hazard risk areas, ACAN is open-minded about what an appropriate alternative term for New Zealand might be.
31. Experiences from Christchurch, Matatā, Kaikoura, and more recently Auckland and Hawkes Bay, confirm that a national managed retreat framework, and equally importantly its underpinning systems and processes, must include a principle that recognises the importance of people and community wellbeing. This will necessitate a broadening of the land-use planning approach to incorporate a social policy approach and will produce better overall outcomes. To support the social policy approach, greater emphasis on natural hazard education and preparing people and communities for change will help facilitate individual and community commitment to public buy-out programmes.
32. It is currently very difficult for local authorities to withdraw services such as three waters and roading to a community, even when those assets are located in high hazard areas and have been impacted by a natural hazard event. There has been situations (Christchurch post-Canterbury earthquake sequence) and Matatā (post debris flow) where the costs of continuing to maintain and provide services to one or two properties after a property buy-out programme has been made available, are unaffordable for the wider community. ACAN identifies an opportunity for the new legislation to drive adaptation thinking into asset management decisions and make it easier for local governments to work with communities to withdraw services at risk.

Mandate

33. Embedding climate adaptation within legislation is critical. This ensures that the long-term decision-making required to adapt to the ongoing effects of climate change can be sustained. Some of the impacts of climate change are irreversible and will continue even if we are able to get global GHG emissions under control (e.g. sea level rise). New legislation that embeds local adaptation plans and a nationwide adaptation framework is imperative to provide the certainty for planning, investment, communities, insurers.

Urgency

34. The proposed Spatial Planning Act and the Natural and Built Environment Act have been designed to address management of future natural hazard and climate change risks. The previous New Zealand government considered specific legislation is required to manage existing risk. ACAN members agree.
35. Although some work has been done to quantify the extent and cost of interventions to manage existing climate risks, confidence in what the actual quantum might be is low. One thing that is certain though, is that the scale of adaptation interventions required and their associated costs are large and significant.
36. Members of ACAN are currently developing local adaptation plans with their communities for inclusion in 2024-2034 city, district, and regional Long Term Plans. This work is being done under high levels of political and policy uncertainty. We cannot overstate the importance of the Government investing in climate adaptation policy development as a priority focus and reiterate that ACAN is committed to supporting the Government in this work.

This submission has been approved for release by the ACAN Steering Group comprising:

9(2)(a)



Yours sincerely

AOTEAROA CLIMATE ADAPTATION NETWORK

9(2)(ba)

20th November 2023 – 3.30pm

9(2)(ba)

My submissions on the Nation Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

These resulted in appeals to the Environment Court, one on the extent the coastal hazard zone in Napier City Council's District Plan review processes. As a result of 4 years of preparation and a two-week hearing at the Environment Court – up against NCC & HBRC - the CHZ along a 2km part of the CHZ at Bay View was reduced in width. To the extent the residential subdivisions could proceed and were eventually approved.

At one period one of the properties had 7 coastal hazard lines along it. All determined by coastal scientists and engineers. All with differing calculations.

I have always been supportive of the Westshore Nourishment Scheme – in place since 1987. This protects the coastline from Westshore to Bay View – private property and essential infrastructure. An excellent example of affordable mitigation.

Overall, I support the decision-makers having a more consistent national blue-print to work from on assessing natural hazards as proposed. But their ability to make informed decisions needs to be based on high level science and engineering. In my experience such advice can be deficient. Councils can get very reliant on their particular consultants that often don't have the depth of knowledge one would expect in a particular field - such as coastal hazards.

We have to acknowledge New Zealand has a very challenging geology - on-shore and offshore - and a challenging climate. We do after all live on a long strip of land squeezed on the edge of the Earth's largest ocean – the Pacific Ocean – and the Tasman Sea. We also have some of the most dramatic intersects between two very large tectonic plates grinding together.

Much of New Zealand's urban development is on flood plains. These include most of Napier & Hastings.

These cities are also now constrained (quite rightly) for urban spread over LUC 1 to 3 soils.

My submission points on the proposed NPS-NHD are (in italics below);

“Existing resource consents approved for new development before the enactment date of the NPS. New developments, even if they are not yet built but have a resource consent granted, will be able to go ahead without change if the development has started before the consent lapses”.

I support this. It’s comforting to know. However, at Tangoio Beach north of Napier a fully completed 37 lot residential subdivision with sections already sold, and the construction of a house already underway in February 2023, has had its **resource consent** cancelled by HDC due to minor flooding from Cyclone Gabrielle. Mainly sheet flow down the subdivision road. This land has now been defined as Category 3 and subject to voluntary buyout.

From my site visit shortly after the Cyclone the minimum habitable floor levels adopted by the developer, and their civil engineers, and approved by HDC, performed as designed. This property had not been flooded to an extreme degree as occurred at the Esk Valley and Pakowhai. The Tangoio is going through a process of being abandoned. To me this is an example of post Gabrielle paranoia by local & regional authorities. I sometimes attend HBRC Council meetings, and I hear some Councillors now emphasising that “avoidance” is the best and only approach.

From what I have heard the severe flooding of Esk Valley and Pakowhai was caused by the high rainfall of the Cyclone but the build-up of slash in choke points down rivers (including some bridges) referred to as “beaver” dams. Therefore, the severe flooding was caused by inadequate forest, farm and riverbank management practices, and some flood protection systems being inadequate for such an extreme event. In other words, the mitigation was inadequate for a Cyclone Gabrielle event.

If you looked at the Heretaunga flood plains prior to European development and applied the current avoidance emphasis on the low-lying landscapes most of the currently developed areas would not have been developed. The 1931 Earthquake whilst being a disaster, actually uplifted by 1.6 to 2m with much of this land now forming the largest area of urban, commercial and industrial development in Napier City. In hindsight it was a beneficial natural disaster.

However, over time the flood prone land has been protected by a range of mitigation measures. Thankfully most of the urban areas of Napier & Hastings were not flooded by Cyclone Gabrielle. As they were protected by mitigation works.

But now with sea level rise the uplift of the Earthquake will be effectively reduced over time. For much of Napier’s urban area this will also cause ground water levels to rise to the same extent. So more robust mitigation will be required.

New development activities in scope the proposed NPS-NHD would apply to planning decisions that result in or enable new physical development of buildings or structures. It defines new development to include all new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure.

This includes residential and multi-unit dwellings, papakāinga, marae, educational facilities, health facilities, visitor accommodation, community facilities, commercial and infrastructure developments. The definition does not include the use of land without buildings or structures, for example, for primary production activities or recreation purposes.

My concern with this is the impact of including the following to existing urban areas – if those areas have the highest level of natural hazards.

If low lying areas of Napier are deemed to be at intolerable risk, then such measures would be calamitous over time as all properties would be locked into no further development. This would be a good case of where mitigation is given precedence.

It defines new development to include all new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure.

Question 12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

This is a relevant question. But as submitted above “precautionary” is not just about avoidance. Mitigation measures have to be given similar weight by decision-makers. Provided all this is on excellent science and engineering advice – and the cost is relevant to the protection it provides.

The proposed NPS-NHD will still allow for site-specific and hard-engineering measures, if they are possible or more effective. Site-by-site measures will still be relevant to decisions on resource consents, designations and private plan changes.

I submit that “soft engineering” is included in the above sentence. A great example of that is the Westshore Nourishment Scheme. It is soft engineering solution that essentially replicates the net northerly drift of gravel/sands and sands being discharged by the two large rivers to the south. This natural movement was blocked by the Port of Napier breakwater. Trucking gravel from the south and placed at Westshore simply replicates the natural system.

I support many parts of the NPS-NHD proposals.

However, there are quite a few parts I have concerns about as submitted above and will present at the Hearing.

17 November 2023

National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making
Ministry for the Environment / Manatū mō te Taiao
PO Box 10362,
Wellington 6143
naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making

Introduction

1. 9(2) 9(2)(ba) 9(2) welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback to the Ministry for the Environment / Manatū mō te Taiao (MfE) on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD) and its associated discussion document (Consultation).
2. 9(2) is committed to accelerating progress for all New Zealanders and agrees that improving how decision-makers consider natural hazard risks (NHR) to new developments is an appropriate interim approach, whilst comprehensive natural hazard and adaptation frameworks are developed. However, 9(2) considers that the NPS-NHD needs appropriate guardrails, supported by the use of agreed and verified sources of data, to ensure that decision makers across New Zealand do not develop inconsistent, subjective criteria for the assessment of NHR, leading to slow, haphazard responses and inequitable outcomes for New Zealanders.

Urgent action is needed

3. Urgent cross sector collaboration is needed to resolve the current lack of data and assessment criteria to support decision making. Partnership between local and central government, the financial services and insurance sectors, tangata whenua and other stakeholders is New Zealand's best pathway towards ensuring we are well prepared to manage and mitigate future NHR, leading to equitable and sustainable outcomes for all New Zealanders
4. 9(2) recommends that MfE:
 - a. Establish a regular cross-sector forum with representatives from central and local government, the insurance sector, banks and the wider business and infrastructure sectors, Māori, and other stakeholders to collaborate on developing central and reliable data sources, creating objective and consistent criteria for the assessment of risk across the country and establishing funding and cost sharing solutions.
 - b. Collate data sources, templates and guidance from local government and climate experts focussed on the assessment and mitigation of NHR and determine which common data sets and risk assessments should be relied upon as a standardised model for measuring NHR. This will promote consistent and objective decision-making. In turn this will create efficiencies for insurers, banks and other stakeholder businesses as New Zealanders adapt to climate change.

- c. Develop guidance on how decision makers can collaborate with appropriate stakeholders, based on principles of transparency and consistency, with guidance on how much weight stakeholders' views should have on local authorities' risk assessments. This could be achieved by either amending Policy 7 or the development of another policy in the NPS-NHD.

Reliable, centralised data is critical

2. Critical to the success of the NPS-NHD and a subsequent adaptation framework will be an up-to-date common data source. Without it and clear guidance on how to use it, local authorities across the country could categorise high, medium, and low risk natural hazards inconsistently and subjectively, leading to inequitable outcomes that may disproportionately affect our vulnerable communities.
3. Without centralised data, there could be misalignment as local bodies look to mitigate for their individual risks at different speeds, with different areas of focus. An absence of centralised data may lead some decision makers to take an overly conservative approach, in line with Policy 6 of the NPS-NHD.

Central Government guidance

4. Clear direction from central government is required to guide local bodies as they seek to understand and measure their region's specific risks.
5. While New Zealand's larger councils, such as Auckland and Wellington, have made good progress, local bodies' approaches to NHR could vary depending on the types of hazards commonly experienced in the region, advice from climate experts, strategic priorities, resource availability and investment. Smaller councils will need to develop their own view based on their needs but may be looking to central government for guidance.

Comprehensive National Direction and National Adaptation Framework

6. While 9(2) considers that a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards and a national framework for adaptation should be implemented urgently, we recognise that these will take time to develop and therefore minimising new natural hazard risks to new developments is an appropriate interim step.
(ba)
7. However, any proposed interim approach could create transition risk and uncertainty for property owners while more fulsome national direction is awaited. 9(2) therefore considers that clear principles for identifying, measuring and managing risk need to be established now, as guardrails to the NPS-NHD and to aid the development of a wider adaptation framework.
(ba)
8. Without clear principles, there is a significant risk that decision makers across the country will interpret NHR and respond to natural hazards differently, making inconsistent designations of high risk, increasing the potential of a disorderly retreat.
9. Further, if comprehensive national direction and an adaptation framework is not adopted in quick succession to the NPS-NHD, insurers and banks risk making decisions (using information at hand) that could significantly impact communities, potentially undermining forthcoming comprehensive mitigation strategies for these communities.

Unintended consequences - existing buildings and neighbourhoods

10. While we understand interim steps are needed to ensure new construction does not occur in high risk areas, we are concerned that risk decisions regarding new developments may negatively impact nearby existing buildings and neighbourhoods.
11. There is a risk of unintended consequences in adopting an approach to new developments before the full thinking on broader mitigation and adaptation strategies is completed. If a decision maker designates a new development or an extension to or replacement of an existing building as high risk, this will impact not only those property owners or developers but may have an indirect impact on surrounding neighbourhoods.
12. Insurers incorporate local authority risk designations to assess the level of risk and pricing of insurance cover meaning that cover for the highest risk homes may eventually become prohibitively expensive or may be refused entirely. This could result in falling property values including in surrounding areas or prevent some property owners from being able to sell, refinance or insure their homes.
13. Properties in higher-risk areas will become cheaper to buy and rent, attracting people in vulnerable circumstances who are least able to afford adequate insurance, compounding the financial impact of disasters and exacerbating social inequality.
14. These issues highlight the need for close collaboration between all stakeholders with a view to ensuring the collective achievement of long-term, sustainable solutions for all New Zealanders.

Conclusion

15. 9(2) contributed to and fully supports the submission prepared by Te Rangapū Peke the New Zealand Banking Association (NZBA).
(ba)
16. We welcome the opportunity for further discussions with you on this critical issue.

Yours faithfully,

9(2)(ba)



(ba)

20 November 2023

The Minister for the Environment
The Ministry for the Environment
Wellington



Auckland Council's submission on the proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision-making

Thank you for providing Auckland Council with the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision-making. The Auckland Council group submission is attached.

Fifteen local boards have provided comment, and this is also appended to the council's submission.

The council's submission incorporates comment from the council-controlled organisations: Watercare Services Limited and Auckland Transport.

The Independent Māori Statutory Board has also provided input.

Please contact Christopher Turbott, Plans and Places (christopher.turbott@aucklandcouncil.govt.nz), if you have any questions regarding Auckland Council's submission.

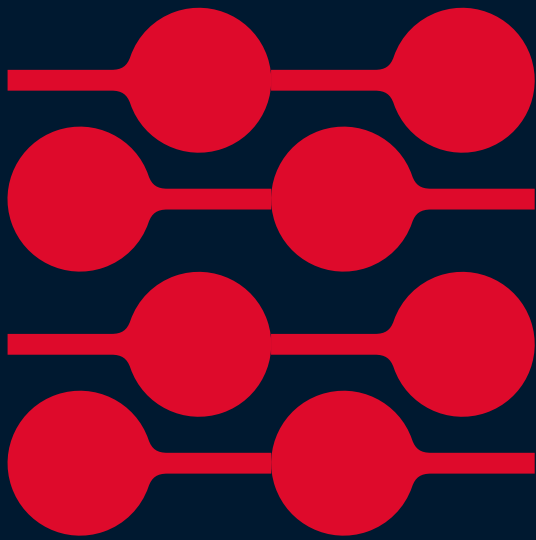
Ngā mihi,

Electronic signatures, names, and positions

Councillor Richard Hills
Chair of the Planning,
Environment and Parks
Committee

Councillor Angela Dalton
Deputy Chair of the Planning,
Environment and Parks
Committee

Member Edward Ashby
Member of the Independent
Māori Statutory Board



Auckland Council Submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision- making

20 November 2023



Mihimihi

Ka mihi ake ai ki ngā here kōrero,
ki ngā pari whakarongo tai,
ki ngā awa tuku kiri o ōna manawhenua,
ōna mana ā-iwi taketake mai, tauiwi atu.
Tāmaki – makau a te rau, mūrau a te tini,
wenerau a te mano.
Kāhore tō rite i te ao.

*I greet the mountains, repository of all that has been said of this place,
there I greet the cliffs that have heard the ebb and flow of the tides of time,
and the rivers that cleansed the forebears of all who came those born of this land and the
newcomers among us all.
Auckland – beloved of hundreds, famed among the multitude, envy of thousands.
You are unique in the world.*

Contents

Mihimihi.....	2
Executive summary	4
Introduction	6
Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland context	6
Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland’s natural hazard risk profile	8
Key submission points.....	12
Support for improved national direction on natural hazards	12
Management of natural hazards requires a holistic, system-wide approach.....	12
Avoid the cost and complexity of a two-stage process for national direction on natural hazards....	12
Consistency with the RMA schema and terminology is important	12
A clear statement of outcomes intended is needed in the objective(s)	14
Risk-based assessment is supported but more clarity is needed.....	14
RMA policy and planning responses need to be proportionate to the characteristics of the natural hazard issue	15
New development in flood risk areas should be avoided in greenfield areas	16
Earthquake, volcanic activity, tornado and wind event natural hazards should be excluded or have hazard specific policy	17
The resource consent processing impact is significant and the NPS-NHD needs to be more focussed if it is to be mainly implemented via resource consents	20
Application to all new development which people congregate in on a regular basis.....	21
Providing for infrastructure in natural hazard decision making	22
Addressing inconsistencies with other statutes	22
Support for a centre of excellence in natural hazard risk management	23
Mana whenua matters	24
Local board views.....	24
Responses to specific questions.....	25
Attachment 1: Local board views	1
Attachment 2: Auckland Council’s responses to the consultation questions.....	23

Executive summary

Auckland Council thanks the Minister for the Environment for the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

The council supports improved national direction on natural hazard decision-making in principle as this is an identified significant policy gap. However, the council has significant concerns about the proposed NPS-NHD in its current form. It also submits that the process for improved national direction should be a one step process rather than the two-step process as currently proposed.

The council's general concern is that the management of natural hazards should be considered as part of a holistic, system-wide approach involving regulatory and non-regulatory interventions. Relying on the Resource Management Act (RMA) alone has significant limitations. Without taking a more holistic, system-wide approach, in its current form, the NPS-NHD is likely to be ineffective at reducing natural hazard risk while at the same time being costly and complex to implement. The council is also concerned that it is too conceptual and contains a lot of undefined thresholds and terms. Policy 5 of the NPS-NHD is of particular concern, as it is too permissive for some hazards like flooding but may be too restrictive for other hazards like volcanic activity.

If the NPS-NHD proceeds, the council requests that it be amended to address the following matters:

- Use only existing established RMA terms and decision-making approaches to effects-based decision making.
- Use a risk-based approach but state what risk assessment methodology is to be used or cross reference to an external document. This methodology should not be limited to risk to life and should include other adverse effects on people and the environment.
- Not require RMA plan rules on natural hazards to be more permissive than they currently are (as is implied in Policy 5).
- Generally apply to the following:
 - buildings where people live.
 - buildings where people congregate in significant numbers.
 - activities which could significantly harm the cultural, natural and physical environment in an event.
 - significant concentrations of economic value.
 - activities that could have significantly adversely affect the natural environment if damaged in an event,
 - lifeline utilities in terms of their lifeline functions.
- Recognise that some types of infrastructure need to be in natural hazard areas to perform their functions.
- Have a more hazard specific policy instead of Policy 5. This includes recognising that some hazard risks such as earthquakes, volcanic activity and tornadoes for example are not very amenable to land use planning methods under the RMA and need to be mitigated by methods available under other statutes. In contrast, hazards like flooding which are localised, are amenable to land use planning for avoidance or mitigation of risk, and a more directive land use policy focussing on avoiding new development in these areas is appropriate.
- Reevaluate whether the NPS-NHD should be expressly targeted at resource consent processing, and if it is, then it needs to be refocussed to:
 - identify what type of consent applications it applies to,

- have hazard specific and directive policy to guide resource consent decision making rather than the more conceptual Policy 5,
- define all thresholds, terms and methods used.
- do not include the terms 'tolerable risk' and 'intolerable risk' and use terms from the RMA avoid, remedy and mitigate hierarchy instead,
- define what the existing s.6 and s.106 RMA term significant natural hazard risk means,
- not include controlled activities but include subdivision.

Introduction

1. Auckland Council thanks the Minister for the Environment for the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).
2. This submission is approved by the Chair and Deputy Chair of the Planning, Environment and Parks Committee and a member of the Independent Māori Statutory Board acting under delegation on behalf of the Planning, Environment and Parks Committee.
3. Fifteen Auckland local boards also provided input into this submission, and their formal feedback is appended.
4. The Independent Māori Statutory Board has also provided input into this submission, as have the following Council-Controlled Organisations: Watercare and Auckland Transport.
5. Mana whenua of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland were invited to provide input to this submission. No responses were received.

Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland context

6. Auckland Council is a unitary authority. It is the largest council in New Zealand in terms of population and it also has the most diverse communities. The Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland region covers a wide range of land uses from dense urban to rural productive land, includes areas with important conservation and recreational values, and encompasses a large coastal marine area.
7. More than 1.7 million people live in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. The 2018 Census data shows that Māori make up 11.5 per cent of the region's total population, which is about a quarter of the total Māori population in Aotearoa New Zealand.
8. Auckland Council acknowledges and works alongside the 19 mana whenua iwi authorities of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. Auckland Council is committed to meeting its responsibilities under Te Tiriti o Waitangi/the Treaty of Waitangi (Te Tiriti / the Treaty) and its broader legal obligations to Māori. The council recognises that these responsibilities are distinct from the Crown's Treaty obligations and fall within a local government Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland context.
9. Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland is unique in having an Independent Māori Statutory Board (IMSB) to assist Auckland Council to make decisions, perform functions and exercise powers. The Schedule of Issues of Significance and The Māori Plan for Tāmaki Makaurau provide a framework for these to be considered. The IMSB also undertakes Te Tiriti o Waitangi audits to assess whether council acts in accordance with its statutory liabilities. The IMSB often provides input and views on Auckland Council's submissions to government.
10. There are 21 local boards in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. Local boards provide governance at the local level within Auckland Council. They enable democratic decision making by, and on behalf of communities within the local board area. Local boards are charged with decision-making on local issues, activities and services, and provide input into regional strategies, policies, plans and decisions. They have an interest in decision making on natural hazard risk.
11. Auckland Council provides a range of services and programmes to the region. Auckland Council has four substantive Council-Controlled Organisations (CCOs):
 - a. Auckland Transport – responsible for the region's transport services (excluding state highways), from roads and footpaths, to cycling, parking and public transport.

- b. Tātaki Auckland Unlimited (TAU) – Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland’s economic and cultural agency committed to making our region a desirable place to live, work, visit, invest and do business.
- c. Eke Panuku Development Auckland – the council-controlled organization that delivers urban regeneration in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland.
- d. Watercare Services Limited – a lifeline utility providing water and wastewater services to 1.7 million people in Auckland.

Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland's natural hazard risk profile

12. Auckland Council's Natural Hazards Risk Management Action Plan (May 2021) outlines the ten natural hazards most likely to impact Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. The following table describes the key natural hazard risks.

AUCKLAND'S NATURAL HAZARDS

1. **Coastal erosion** occurs when soil and rock at the coastline is removed, leading to loss of land. It is a complex process that can be caused by a number of factors including wave energy, high rainfall, changes to sediment availability and land use, or sea-level rise. Coastal erosion occurs differently for beaches and cliffs, and can occur rapidly due to storm events or more gradually over time.
2. **Coastal inundation**, also called coastal flooding, occurs when low-lying coastal areas are flooded by the sea. This is caused by a number of processes including high astronomical tides, low atmospheric pressure (storm surge) and wind direction and strength (which determines wave height). While tides have the largest effect on sea-level, coastal inundation is most likely to occur when high tides and storm surge coincide causing the water level to rise. Climate change induced sea-level rise will exacerbate this process over time.
3. **Earthquakes** are a sudden motion or shaking caused by the abrupt release of accumulated stress along a break in the Earth's crust (fault). Earthquake hazards include strong ground shaking, fault rupture, permanent ground tilt, subsidence or lateral spreading, liquefaction, landslides, rock falls, and tsunami.
4. **Flooding** occurs during or after heavy rainfall, when the drainage capacity of the natural environment or built systems cannot cope. The level and intensity of flooding depends on several factors including rainfall intensity and duration, soil moisture conditions, local river levels, the physical characteristics of catchments, and the existence or lack of flood-prevention measures. A flood becomes dangerous if the water is very deep or travelling very fast, if the flood waters have risen suddenly, or if the water contains large amounts of debris or contamination.
5. **Land instability** includes landslides, subsidence and erosion. In Auckland, land instability is prevalent in the soft soils and weak rock that are common across the region. Landslides can be triggered by heavy rainfall, earthquakes, and human activity such as removal of trees and vegetation, steep roadside cuttings, leaking water pipes or a combination of these.
6. **Severe winds** are caused by the movement of air from high pressure areas to low pressure areas and are generally associated with ex-tropical cyclones and other storm events. Storms are common throughout the world and are categorised according to the wind speed that can be generated.
7. **Tornados** are violently rotating columns of air in contact with the ground. In New Zealand, most tornadoes are associated with bands of thunderstorms embedded in a strong, unstable pre-frontal north-westerly flow. Tornadoes can occur anywhere and will typically last for a few minutes.
8. **Tsunami** are a series of waves, typically created by sudden movement of the ocean floor as the result of earthquakes, underwater landslides and underwater volcanic eruptions. Tsunami can grow in size as they move from deep water to shallow water and cause significant damage when they make landfall.
9. **Uncontrolled wildfires** in rural or urban areas can destroy infrastructure and devastate agricultural resources and the environment. Strong winds, high temperatures, low humidity and seasonal drought can combine with fuels (such as large wooded areas) and topography to produce dangerous fire weather situations. Islands are especially vulnerable because of their isolation and lack of infrastructure.
10. **Volcanic activity** is a significant hazard for Auckland. Auckland's urban area is built directly on the Auckland Volcanic Field (AVF). Although AVF volcanoes are relatively small and their eruptions infrequent, the consequences of a future eruption are particularly severe because of the population density. The field is considered to be active, and future eruptions are more likely to occur in a new, unknown location rather than from any of the existing 53 cones. Auckland could also be affected by ash fall from far-field eruptions (e.g., the central North Island volcanoes).

13. Seven of these natural hazards are affected by climate change: flooding, severe wind, coastal inundation, coastal erosion, land instability, tornado, and wildfire. Many of these are expected to increase in frequency and severity with ongoing climate change.
14. The council has assessed natural hazard risks based on likelihood and consequences in its Natural Hazard Risk Management Action Plan (NHRMAP). Likelihood is assessed in terms of return period (expressed as annual return interval) and probability (expressed as annual exceedance probability). The consequences are assessed using the four well-beings of sustainability defined in the Local Government Act 2002 – social, cultural, economic, and environmental. All risk assessments were based on the best available hazard information at the time (2014-2016). The risk assessments will be updated in the future. The following figure schematically represents natural hazard risk in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland with varying, type, likelihood and consequences of hazards.

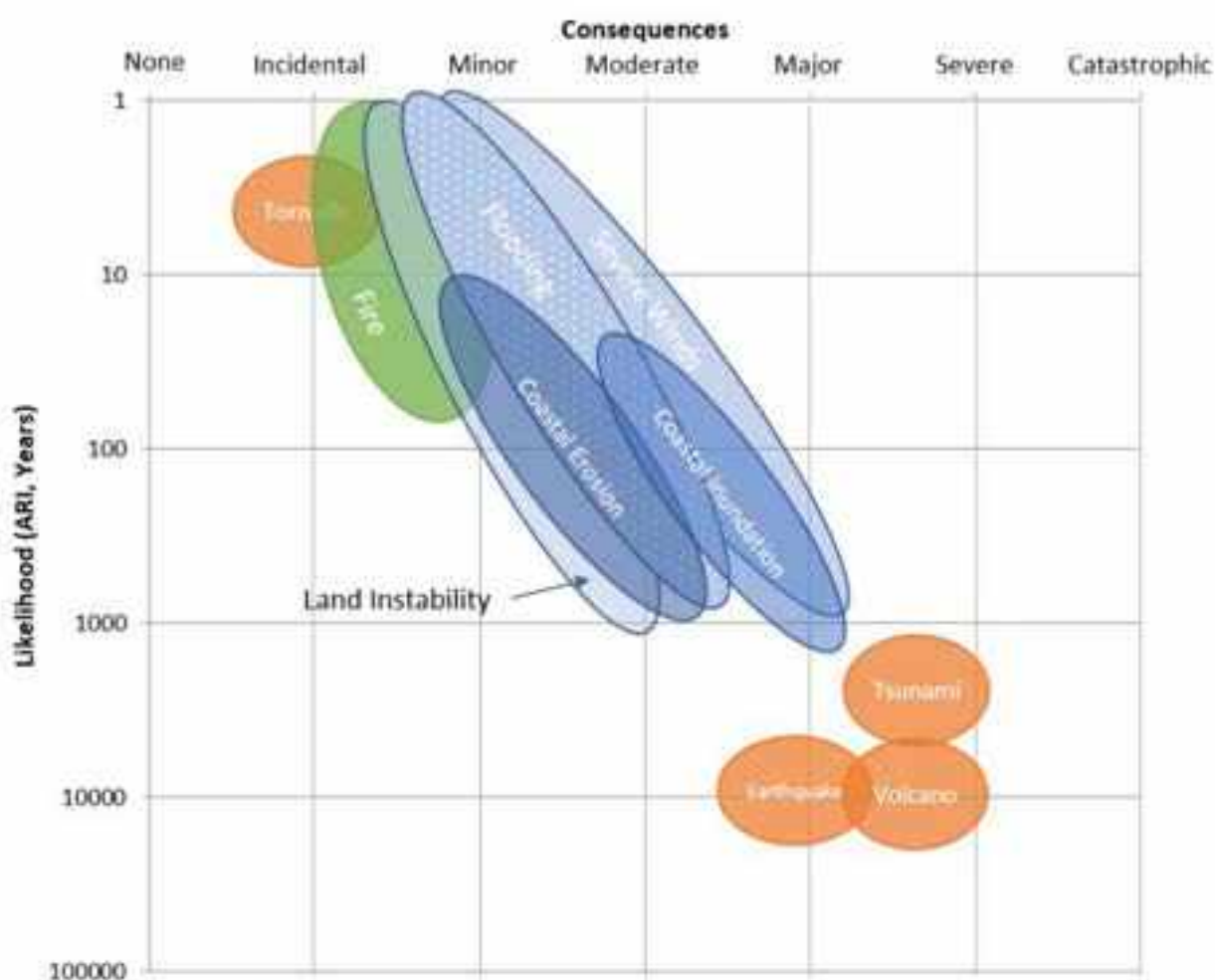


Figure 4.1: Cluster representation of Auckland's natural hazard risks.

15. Some of these natural hazards are extensive and they overlap. Consequently there are few homes or sites in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland that have no natural hazard risk.
16. Note that the Auckland Unitary Plan (AUP) may use different data sources to the NHRMAP and that some data like the extent of floodplains is constantly being updated for use in decision making as new information is available.

17. Auckland's communities manage the natural hazard risk by a variety of methods available under various statutes and market services. These are,
- regulation and permit processes under the Building Act 2004,
 - the AUP rules and resource consent processes under the RMA,
 - hazard monitoring and alert systems,
 - protection works,
 - natural hazard event evacuation and emergency response,
 - buyouts of some properties,
 - insurance.
 - EQC.
18. Different combinations of the above methods are used for different types of natural hazard.
19. Auckland Council has monitored the effectiveness of the AUP natural hazard provisions in giving effect to its natural hazards objectives under section 35 of the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA). The results of that monitoring have been reported¹ and recommendations have been made to improve the AUP management of natural hazards.
20. A plan change project to strengthen the AUP in its ability to manage natural hazard risk, is currently underway and will incorporate the learnings from this evaluation.
21. A variety of other natural hazard research and monitoring programmes is undertaken by Auckland Council. One example is the Auckland Monthly Housing Update which includes dwellings consented within hazard zones. Hazard zones include flood plains, flood prone areas, tsunami evacuation zones, areas of coastal inundation and areas erosion zones only for this monitoring. The October 2023 update indicates that 14% of dwellings consented over the last 12 months to August 2023 were in these hazard areas. This is consistent with current building code requirements and Auckland Unitary Plan rules that allow new development in some of these areas subject to mitigation of risk. However, not all risk is avoided by mitigation, and residual cumulative risk increases.
22. Coastal inundation, coastal erosion and tsunami are subject to the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010 (NZCPS). Development in areas subject to coastal inundation and coastal erosion are directly regulated in the AUP. Development in areas subject to tsunami risk is not directly regulated in the AUP although the coastal inundation rules would incidentally mitigate the risk of small to medium tsunami. Warning and evacuation systems are relied on to mitigate the risk of larger tsunami.
23. In January and February 2023, Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland had unprecedented levels of rainfall during a series of extreme weather events including the Auckland Anniversary Floods and Cyclone Gabrielle. The impacts, predominantly due to flooding and landslides, were devastating and lasting. Some Aucklanders were hit hard, some multiple times, and are suffering ongoing housing and financial hardship, and impacts on their physical and mental wellbeing. An estimated 11,000 habitable floors flooded in the Auckland Anniversary event. Three Aucklanders died due to this event, and two in Cyclone Gabrielle.
24. The joint Government and council property buyout package was approved on 6 October 2023 for approximately 700 Category 3 homes. These are properties affected by the 2023 events where there

¹ <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/plans-projects-policies-reports-bylaws/our-plans-strategies/unitary-plan/Pages/auckland-unitary-plan-monitoring.aspx>

is an intolerable risk to life and where there is no feasible community or property level solution to mitigate the risk sufficiently. Additional properties will be classified as Category 2P or 2C, where there is an intolerable risk to life and a feasible community or property level solution exists.

25. The ongoing impacts of the 2023 events demonstrate that Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland requires strong AUP and other methods to reduce the risks from flooding and land instability natural hazards.

Key submission points

26. The council's main submission points are set out below under subheadings. Responses to the Ministry for the Environment's (MfE) questionnaire are contained in attachment 2.

Support for improved national direction on natural hazards

27. Auckland Council supports in principle improved national direction on RMA natural hazard decision making and the effort in this area by MfE. Nevertheless the council has significant concerns about the content of the proposed NPS-NHD which are addressed below.

Management of natural hazards requires a holistic, system-wide approach

28. The council's general concern is that the management of natural hazards should be considered as part of a holistic, system-wide approach involving regulatory and non-regulatory interventions. Relying on the RMA alone has significant limitations. Without taking a more holistic, system-wide approach, in its current form, the NPS-NHD is likely to be ineffective at reducing natural hazard risk while at the same time being costly and complex to implement.

Avoid the cost and complexity of a two-stage process for national direction on natural hazards

29. The council understands that the proposed NPS-NHD is the first part in a two-stage development of national direction on natural hazard risk. The council is concerned that the two-stage process has potential cost inefficiencies and legislative complexities. This is because the second stage could arrive during the processing of council-initiated plan changes to give effect to the first NPS-NHD stage. The second stage may be substantively different requiring rework and variation or withdrawal of plan changes. This would be costly and cause implementation delays.
30. The council requests that a single stage process be used to provide improved national direction on natural hazards to avoid the costs and complexities of a two-stage process. If the NPS-NHD is to continue (as either a one or two stage process) then the following comments apply.

Consistency with the RMA schema and terminology is important

31. The council's understanding is that the NPS-NHD is intended as a quick response to address a significant national policy gap under the current RMA (which could continue in effect for some time). A holistic, system-wide approach could consider an entirely different framework and terminology, however, if a narrower, RMA focus is pursued, then it is important that the NPS-NHD uses terms and concepts that are part of existing RMA schema and lexicon. The reasons for this are that:
- Any national policy statement needs to guide decision making under the parent RMA as it is now and not seek to anticipate future legislation which will replace the RMA.
 - Use of terms that are not part of accepted RMA practice and terminology could result in increased litigation, delay to plan change preparation, complicate resource consent processing and create uncertainty for development.

32. There needs to be a clear relationship between ‘significant natural hazard risk’ as it used in sections 6(h) and 106 of the RMA and the contents of the NPS-NHD. This is not the case in the proposed NPS-NHD. Inclusion of an interpretation of ‘significant natural hazard risk’ in the NPS-NHD could be appropriate. This should include high natural hazard risk and consideration of whether moderate risk is also significant. The NPS-NHD needs to clarify whether it applies just to significant natural hazard risk only, or to all natural hazard risk levels. We suggest that significant natural hazard risk includes:
- Significant adverse effects of natural hazards that could be avoided, remedied or mitigated.
 - Unacceptable adverse effects of natural hazards that cannot be avoided, remedied or mitigated.
33. Further below in the submission we have suggested that policy 5 is too conceptual and should be replaced by policies on specific natural hazards to be more useful in managing new development in natural hazard risk areas. However, if policy 5 is retained, then it should be amended to reflect a standard RMA approach to avoidance and mitigation of effects. This can be summarised as follows:
- a. High natural hazard risk area = avoid locating new development in the high-risk area.
 - b. Moderate natural hazard risk area = avoid locating new development in the moderate risk area, or if avoidance is not practicable, mitigate or remedy the natural hazard risk.
 - c. Low natural hazard risk area = mitigate or remedy the natural hazard risk.
34. The words ‘reduced to at least a tolerable level’ should not be included in policy 5a because:
- a. It is not part of the existing RMA lexicon or hierarchy of effects management.
 - b. Experience indicates that people overestimate their tolerance to natural hazard risk and assume that the impact of their risk will be socialized and reduced by one or more of the following: insurance, emergency rescue response, publicly funded protection works and property buyouts. Including ‘tolerance’ will be particularly problematic in resource consent processing for new development for this reason.
 - c. If the natural hazard risk was ‘tolerable’, it should not have been classified as high-risk.
 - d. It is better to avoid locating new development in high-risk areas to avoid an increase in cumulative risk.
 - e. ‘Tolerable’ risk may still be a level of risk that is not consistent with the objective of minimizing risk. In other words, policy 5a does not give effect to the proposed objective.
 - f. There is no clear relationship between the accepted RMA practice of ranking effects on a significance scale and the concept of risk tolerance².
 - g. It is generally not practicable to assess risk tolerance via a resource consent process for typical developments.
35. The concepts of risk tolerance (the extent to which risk that is not avoided or mitigated is an acceptable risk) and ‘tolerable’ and ‘intolerable risk’ are more relevant to the problems of existing development at risk, where there may be limited feasible options for risk mitigation. But this NPS-NHD is not addressing the problem of existing development at risk.
36. If the terms ‘tolerable’ and ‘intolerable’ are used in the NPS-NHD, the methods for determining them need to be clearly delineated in Part 3 of the NPS-NHD, to achieve reasonable consistency and to reduce the extent of litigation. Also, in our view determining risk tolerance is better done via a First

² It is not clear how ‘tolerable’ and ‘intolerable’ risk would fit on the adverse effects significance scale on the good practice guidance at <https://www.qualityplanning.org.nz/node/837>.

Schedule RMA council-initiated plan change process rather than through individual resource consent processing or via private plan changes.

37. Also, the use of commas and 'and' in policy 5 has been applied in a way that potentially creates confusion about exemptions in it. This will be problematic for both plan change preparation and resource consent processing.
38. The New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010 (NZCPS) already has a well-prepared RMA based approach to managing coastal hazards. We consider there could be benefits in using a similar approach in the NPS-NHD.
39. Policy under the RMA needs to be proportional to the issue. In this context, we think that the RMA policy response to different natural hazards needs to be more hazard specific than is provided for in Policy 5. This point is addressed in more detail later in our submission.
40. It is important that the NPS-NHD does not force councils to use a more permissive approach to managing natural hazard risk than they already have in their RMA plans. We have given an example below at paragraphs 56-57 where the NPS-NHD Policy 5 would force a more permissive approach for flood risk in greenfield development than the operative AUP rules.

A clear statement of outcomes intended is needed in the objective(s)

41. The proposed objective seeks to minimise natural risk. However, it is not clear whether this means in the context of individual applications for new development via resource consents, or natural hazard risk overall in a local authority area in the long term.
42. Minimise is synonymous to reducing the natural hazard risk to a minimum or a small amount. This is desirable in principle. However, if new development is allowed through a plan change or a resource consent with risk reduced rather than being avoided, then cumulative risk from multiple new developments will still increase overall in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. Further consideration should be given to whether this cumulative increase in risk is an acceptable outcome or not and the objective amended accordingly.
43. We have also noted below in our submission that:
 - a. Policy 5 is not sufficient to minimise risk for either individual resource consents or cumulatively so does not give effect to the proposed objective.
 - b. There are some natural hazards such as volcanic activity and earthquakes where it may not be possible to minimize natural hazard risk at the scale of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland, particularly through RMA land use planning methods.
44. Therefore, a more hazard specific approach to both objectives and policies could be more appropriate.

Risk-based assessment is supported but more clarity is needed

45. The council supports a requirement for a risk-based natural hazard assessment process for natural hazards and has been using one for some time. The standard process for assessing natural hazard risk can be summarised as:
 - a. Map the physical extent of occurrence of the hazard (where possible).

- b. Assess both the likelihood and consequences of the hazard. Consequences include but are not limited to risk to life and can include other adverse effects. This can include defining the point of maximum risk where appropriate.
 - c. Assign risk categories, e.g. high, moderate or low where appropriate and include cumulative hazards where appropriate.
46. It should not reference 'tolerance' as assessing tolerance is part of the subsequent policy response to the risk. Including risk tolerance in the risk level assessment part of the process could be seized on to downplay the risk so that it appears to be lower than it is, particularly in a resource consent processes. Decisions about whether a risk is to be tolerated (rather than avoided or mitigated), should be made after a full understanding of its likelihood and consequences. See also paragraphs 33 to 35.
47. It may not always be possible or appropriate to segregate risk as high, moderate or low. While it can be used for natural hazards like flooding which can be mapped to geographically distinct areas and have risk gradients within those areas, it may be less appropriate for hazards like tornadoes and volcanic activity whose locations or timing are difficult to predict in Auckland. Also, the Building Act 2004 has specific processes for assessing risk in relation to particular hazards that uses different risk levels. Therefore, policy 1 should be amended to only require risk to be characterized as high, moderate or low where that is appropriate to do so, rather than being a universal requirement.
48. The thresholds for high, moderate or low risk need to be clearly defined in the NPS-NHD for consistency and to reduce litigation.

RMA policy and planning responses need to be proportionate to the characteristics of the natural hazard issue

49. The characteristics and risk profile of different natural hazards in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland and other regions varies greatly.
50. Some like flooding, coastal erosion and coastal inundation, occur in discrete locations within a local authority area. These natural hazards are localized in extent with confined risk gradients over land, and are therefore more amenable to avoidance or mitigation through land use planning controls under the RMA (and also the Building Act). For these natural hazards an appropriate new development policy response is to avoid locating new development in high-risk areas to give effect to the purpose of the RMA.
51. Other natural hazards may be much more widespread, for example most of the existing Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland urban area is at risk from the Auckland Volcanic Field (AVF) and there is risk of significant ashfall deposition from the Taupo Volcanic Centre. The AVF is active³ and will erupt again. We can monitor its underground seismicity, but we cannot predict a future eruption location. The consequences of an eruption would be severe. This risk is inherently less amenable to traditional land use planning control under the RMA. Accordingly, there is more reliance on mitigation methods available under other statutes being monitoring and evacuation and emergency response planning.
52. Also hazards vary considerable in their return frequency. Large tsunamis, volcanic activity and earthquakes have high consequences but low likelihood (annual recurrence interval between about 1000 and 10,000 years). Where these hazards are extensive, there is a large opportunity cost in

³ <https://www.geonet.org.nz/about/volcano/aucklandvolcanicfield>

avoiding new development of land subject to these risks that occur infrequently but have high consequences. This needs to be considered under section 5 of the RMA – the purpose of the Act. For these hazards, a mitigation policy approach may be more consistent with the purpose of the Act than a complete avoidance approach.

53. Policy 5 is useful at a high conceptual level but attempts to address too many very different natural hazards within one short policy. Consequently, it does not provide useful guidance for preparing plan changes or processing resource consents in relation to the diversity of natural hazards that exist in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. We suggest that this be reviewed and replaced with a more diverse policy approach that better reflects the characteristics of different natural hazard risks and appropriate land use planning responses for those specific risks. This point is continued further below in this submission with some specific natural hazard examples.
54. Although the RMA includes all natural hazards by definition, consideration should be given to confining the NPS-NHD to those natural hazards that are amenable to management by land use planning under the RMA, and excluding those natural hazards that are predominantly managed by methods under other statutes. As discussed above, natural hazards that are confined to discrete predictable locations are more amenable to management by land use planning.
55. In the paragraphs below, we provide a summary of the way different natural hazards affect Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland, how they are managed now and how we think the NPS-NHD policy should address them. This does not include the coastal hazards which are already subject to the NZCPS.

New development in flood risk areas should be avoided in greenfield areas

56. Flooding is a relatively common occurrence in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland because of its location and topography. A 1:100 year (1% AEP) storm event has been identified in the NHRMAP as having the high risk, as a storm of this magnitude would cause significant damage to property and put people at risk. That analysis predates the 2023 rainfall events and will be reevaluated in the future.
57. The consequences of flooding increase with the magnitude and spatial extent of rainfall events and a 1:100-year (1% AEP) event can affect people and damage property throughout the Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland region. More frequent (e.g 20%AEP) but less severe flooding events can still result in potentially significant economic consequences, usually as the result of property damage, business closures and the temporary loss of infrastructure services, including loss of power.
58. Current AUP policy and rules aim to ensure that development of new greenfield development outside of existing urban areas avoids floodplains. This means that subdivision and development generally needs to identify building platforms that are outside a 1 per cent AEP floodplain.
59. This avoidance approach would no longer be possible under proposed policy 5 of the draft NPS-NHD and the council may have to amend the AUP rules and potentially grant consents for new greenfields housing development inside 1%AEP floodplains to give effect to policy 5. This is because the floodplain would need to be divided into high and moderate risk areas. Development in high-risk areas would need to be allowed provided some form of mitigation was applied to reduce risk to a ‘tolerable’ level. Development in the moderate risk area would also have to be granted consent subject to some form of mitigation.
60. Furthermore, ‘Tolerable’ mitigation is not defined and would be determined through resource consent processes under the NPS-NHD as currently drafted. It may for example include houses built

on piles in the floodplain, or installation of flood warning systems, or demand for the construction and maintenance of flood protection works. These ‘solutions’ may partly reduce risk for individual houses, but come with an ongoing and increasing level of risk that is not avoided. Consequently, cumulative risk increases as new development is authorized in floodplains. It also depends very much on the interpretation of intolerable risk at an individual consenting decision maker level.

61. Also, the council could not make development in high-risk flood areas a prohibited activity (as suggested in the discussion document) because under Policy 5, new development would need to be given the opportunity to apply for tolerable risk mitigation through a discretionary consent process.
62. This is a downgrading of the current AUP policy approach to flooding in greenfield areas. It would result in an increase in lives and property at risk in floodplains because of new development in the floodplains that could otherwise have been avoided. We do not think it is consistent with the purpose of the RMA. It is also inconsistent with the policy approach of the NZCPS to avoid increasing risk from new development in areas affected by coastal hazards. Neither is it consistent with the proposed objective for the NPS-NHD.
63. Given that the AUP enables more housing capacity than is required by the National Policy Statement on Urban Development (NPS-UD)⁴ and there is no shortage of greenfield land in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland, it is not necessary to allow new residential and business development in floodplains to provide for housing and business capacity.
64. We propose that there be a specific policy to the effect of: avoiding new residential and business development in floodplains in greenfield areas. This should apply to all rural land that is being rezoned to urban zones, existing urban zoned but undeveloped greenfield land and consenting of residential, commercial and industrial activities in rural zones. This would provide greater clarity allowing decision makers to decline proposals for new development in floodplains in greenfield areas.
65. There should also be a specific policy on new development and intensification in flood plains in existing developed urban areas. This should not increase risk from flooding in these areas, including upstream and downstream of the site. Intensification should only occur if it can be shown to reduce risk relative to existing development, for example by relocating to safer positions on sites.
66. For the same reason, section 80E of the RMA needs to be amended to allow existing zoning intensity in Intensification Planning Instrument IPI plan changes to be reduced to reflect high hazard risk.
67. Even within lower-risk flood areas, such as minor overland flow paths, there is still a need to regulate development in these areas to maintain safe flood conveyance and mitigate damage to property.

Earthquake, volcanic activity, tornado and wind event natural hazards should be excluded or have hazard specific policy

68. Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland is subject to natural hazard risk from earthquakes, the Auckland Volcanic Field, significant volcanic ashfall from Taupo, tornados and other major wind events. These are all examples of low probability but high consequence natural hazards. They are rated at the high end of the risk scale in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland because the consequences are severe even though the probability is low.

⁴ <https://knowledgeauckland.org.nz/publications/housing-and-business-development-capacity-assessment-for-the-auckland-region-2023-national-policy-statement-on-urban-development-2020-appendices/>

69. The occurrence of these hazards cannot be predicted reliably, and the risk area is widespread. This means that the risk from these hazards cannot be avoided or mitigated by land use planning under the RMA. Consequently, the risk from these hazards is managed by methods under other statutes such as building permits, hazard monitoring and alert systems and emergency evacuation and response systems. The proposed Policy 5 is not an appropriate RMA policy response for these types of natural hazards. This is illustrated with the example of volcanic activity risk below.
70. Volcanic activity is a significant hazard for Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. Auckland is at risk from two types of volcanic activity – eruptions in the AVF and far-field eruptions (e.g. ash fall from the central North Island volcanoes).
71. Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland’s urban area is built directly on the AVF. Although AVF volcanoes are individually relatively small and their eruptions infrequent, the consequences of a future eruption are particularly severe because of the population density. The field is extensive, active, and future eruptions are more likely to occur in a new, unknown location rather than from any of the existing 53 cones. Gaps between eruptions have varied between 50 years and 10,000 years. The rate of volcanism in the AVF has increased since 60,000 years ago, suggesting that the field is still in its infancy and could accelerate further. However, a volcanic eruption in the AVF is likely to have significant consequences, regardless of when or how often it occurs. Because large-scale impacts are likely for any volcanic eruption, the potential rarity of such an event cannot reduce the overall risk which is rated as high risk in the NHRMAP.
72. When and where future eruptions will occur is unknown, other than they are likely to remain within the existing boundary of the field indicated in the figure below. Although it is likely that the changes preceding an eruption would be detected in the day or days before an eruption, warning times may be inadequate for full evacuation. Such an event would lead to significant disruption of normal life, loss of life and damage of property and affect the entire Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland region for a prolonged period. Although not all areas in the region will be directly affected by activity in the volcanic field, the impact will be experienced throughout the region and in neighbouring regions.



Figure 4.7: Representation of the Auckland Volcanic Field Source: Auckland's Hazard Viewer

73. Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland could also be severely affected by an eruption in the central North Island. There are historic ashfall deposits in Auckland from the Taupo Volcanic Centre.
74. The regions of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland, Waikato and Bay of Plenty and other regions are all subject to large scale volcanic activity risk that crosses local authority boundaries. Throughout this wider area, there many urban areas, both large and small, that are at risk from volcanic activity.
75. Volcanic activity risk at this scale is not amenable to land use planning avoidance or mitigation methods under the RMA by local authorities. Auckland Council and partner organisations seeks to mitigate the volcanic hazard risk by a combination of field activity monitoring and evacuation preparedness⁵ However, as indicated above, even with best endeavours, the effectiveness of these systems is uncertain.
76. Even though volcanic activity is rated as a high risk, proposed Policy 5 is not an appropriate RMA planning response. This is because avoiding the risk would require no new development in most of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland and also some adjoining regions. That would not give effect to the purpose of the RMA.

5

<https://www.aucklandemergencymanagement.org.nz/hazards/volcanoes#:~:text=New%20Zealand's%20volcanoe s%20are%20monitored,a%20volcanic%20eruption%20is%20building.>

<https://www.devora.org.nz/about-us/>

77. We request that either:
- a. earthquake, volcanic activity, tornado and wind event natural hazards risk be excluded from the NPS-NHD, or
 - b. that the NPS-NHD include specific policy to the effect that the risk is to be mitigated by methods under other statutes rather than land use planning under the RMA.
78. The NPS-NHD response to flood hazard risk should not be downgraded to provide a one size fits all policy on natural hazards that can also accommodate large scale volcanic activity risk.
79. We also request that the final national direction on natural hazards include specific direction on how the risk from low probability but high consequence events is to be rated.

The resource consent processing impact is significant and the NPS-NHD needs to be more focussed if it is to be mainly implemented via resource consents

80. The draft NPS-NHD is unusual in that it expressly focusses on all resource consent decision making. As drafted it could potentially apply to many resource consent applications, noting that
- natural hazard risk is widespread in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland,
 - Auckland Council processes about twenty thousand resource consent applications per year.
81. Even, with the best intentions, the earliest Auckland Council could notify any plan changes to give effect to the NPS-NHD would be 2025. It could take two to four years after that for the plan changes to become operative and apply to resource consent decision making.
82. Therefore, resource consent preparation and processing would shoulder most of the workload in giving effect to the NPS-NHD for a lengthy time. This additional workload could be considerable.
83. However, the NPS-NHD content is pitched at a very high conceptual level and is not well-suited to detailed, time and resource limited resource consent applications processes.
84. Councils would need to develop administrative policy on consent processes to interpret and apply the NPS-NHD to consent applications. This would need to give effect to the NPS- NHD and would not necessarily be consistent with the current AUP policy and rules. This approach would shift policy development from First Schedule RMA plan development process to policy development through resource consent processing.
85. We suggest the impact of this needs further consideration in terms of the following matters:
- a. The high per cent of resource consents applications that could be affected by the NPS-NHD (Auckland Council received 19,181 resource consent applications in 2022).
 - b. The implications of developing public regulatory policy on natural hazards outside of the RMA First Schedule process for plan changes.
 - c. Potential for litigation.
 - d. How the costs of this are to be allocated or recovered between councils and consent applicants.
 - e. Overlap with Building Act 2004 requirements for some natural hazards.
 - f. Resource consent processing timeframes.
 - g. Specialist availability.
 - h. Lack of definitions for thresholds and terms used in the NPS-NHD.

86. Much of resource management practice is about reconciling competing objectives. For example, the objective of providing ample land for housing and businesses in comparison to the objective of keeping people reasonably safe from natural hazards by not building in hazardous places. Ideally regional policy statements and plan provisions should resolve as much as possible the conflict between RMA objectives. Resource consent processes should only need to reconcile a lesser amount. There is a balance to be struck between how much of this reconciliation is done by the policies and rules in plans and how much is left for resource consent processes to sort out site by site. We consider that the NPS-NHD loads too much of this work on the resource consent processing end of the overall RMA process.
87. If the NPS- NHD is to be applied expressly to individual resource consent decision making it should be refocussed on areas where it would have the most benefit in terms of natural hazard risk reduction and streamlined. It should:
- identify what type of consent applications it applies to,
 - have natural hazard specific and directive policy to guide resource consent decision making rather than the more conceptual proposed Policy 5,
 - define all thresholds, terms and methods used or cross reference to external documents that provides those definitions.
 - do not include the terms ‘tolerable risk’ and ‘intolerable risk’ and use terms from the RMA avoid, remedy and mitigate hierarchy instead,
 - define what the existing s.6 and s.106 RMA term natural hazard risk means,
 - not include controlled activities but include subdivision.
88. Important decisions about the overall form of future development are made at the subdivision stage, and this affects the potential exposure to natural hazard risk.

Application to all new development which people congregate in on a regular basis

89. The draft NPS-NHD introduces the term ‘hazard sensitive development’. This is defined as residential dwellings, papakianga, retirement villages, marae, educational facilities, emergency services, hospitals and other health care facilities, community facilities.
90. New development that is not on this list is exempted under policy 5 from any requirement to avoid the natural hazard or reduce the risk to a tolerable level. Instead there is a requirement to demonstrate need for this location, consider risk and reduce risk to as low as reasonably practicable. This would create an extra set of tests for commercial, industrial and infrastructure activities, which if passed would allow a higher level of risk.
91. We consider that any activities where people regularly congregate for work, or accessing retail and customer services should be considered hazard sensitive development. In other words, hazard sensitive development should at least include retail, office and light industry in addition to the existing list. We also note that people died within transport corridors during the recent events.
92. At the same time there needs to be policy provision to allow councils to exempt types of new development which is not relevant to natural hazard risk. It may not be practicable to list these in the NPS-NHD but the NPS-NHD should provide council’s the discretion to do so.

93. Alternatively, consider not including the term ‘hazard sensitive development’ at all in the NPS-NHD. We note that the NZCPS has not used this term but does include some exemptions for infrastructure. Replicating the NZCPS approach could be considered.
94. A further alternative to consider would be to approach this from the perspective of a policy on what activities could give rise to significant natural hazard risk rather than list land uses as being sensitive or not. This could include:
 - a. buildings where people live.
 - b. buildings where people congregate in significant numbers.
 - c. activities which could significantly harm the cultural, natural and physical environment in an event.
 - d. lifeline utilities.
 - e. significant concentrations of economic value.
95. Councils could determine what land uses this policy would apply to, or not apply to, in the context of the hazard risk assessments for their area.

Providing for infrastructure in natural hazard decision making

96. The NPS-NHD has implications for infrastructure. We address two main points: firstly enabling infrastructure which for various reasons may need to be located in natural hazard areas, and ensuring secondly that the lifeline functions of infrastructure can be maintained or recovered in emergencies.
97. Some infrastructure needs to be located in natural hazard areas. Examples include:
 - a. stormwater infrastructure that may need to be located in a floodplain to serve its flood mitigation function,
 - b. wastewater pipes that need to be at the lowest point in topography which can incidentally include floodplains and coastal inundation areas,
 - c. roads that need to cross flood plains to provide transport connectivity,
 - d. public wharves and boat ramps that incidentally need to be located in coastal hazard areas.
98. So it is important that the NPS-NHD does not create unnecessary additional resource consent processes for infrastructure that needs to be located or maintained in a natural hazard area.
99. Policy 5 goes some way to addressing this, but consideration could be given to more explicit policy.
100. Not all infrastructure has a functional reason for being in natural hazard areas. For example, electricity substations should not normally have a functional reason for being in a flood hazard area, although some have been.
101. At the same time, for new development, there needs to be a process to consider the lifeline functions of new network utilities when new development is planned. These lifeline functions are set out in the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002.
102. Allowing new development in natural hazard areas also has implications for infrastructure provision including stormwater, water, wastewater and roading. The NPS-NHD needs to acknowledge and provide for this, if development in these natural hazard areas is permitted.

Addressing inconsistencies with other statutes

103. We would like to note that there are other statutes that apply or affect the level of risk from natural hazards and there are inconsistencies in approaches. These include the National Policy Statement

on Urban Development 2020 (NPSUD), the Medium Density Residential Standards (MDRS) and intensification planning instruments (IPI) and the Building Act 2004.

104. The NPS-UD, MDRS and IPI serves to require sufficient capacity for housing and business and mandatory intensification. Downzoning to address natural hazard risk is prevented by section 80E of the Act for the IPI plan change. This means that district plans with IPI are not as effective as they should be in resolving conflicts between intensification and natural hazard risk reduction.
105. This problem needs to be addressed with an amendment of section 80E.
106. We request that the interpretation section 1.6 be amended to the effect that where there is a conflict between the NPS-UD and the NPS-NHD, then the NPS-NHD should prevail as has been done for the NZCPS but in reverse.
107. We disagree with '1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments' which requires that the NPS-NHD would not apply to decision making on an intensification planning instrument (IPI) plan change. Auckland council is part way through preparing an IPI in the form of the publicly notified Plan Change 78 (PC 78). As notified, it would enable further intensification in some natural hazard areas which increases natural hazard risk. This problem is not adequately addressed in qualifying matters. If this problem is not addressed, increased natural hazard risk becomes embedded in the AUP and would be difficult to reverse later. Therefore, it is important that decision makers on PC 78 can consider the NPS-NHD.
108. There are long-standing differences between the RMA and the Building Act as to how natural hazard risk is evaluated and the planning horizons used in both acts, For example, the NZCPS uses a 100 year planning horizon but while the Building Act assesses risk for a 1:50 year event. Both acts direct various aspects of natural hazard risk management and is important they use similar rather than dissimilar approaches so that natural hazard risk management has consistent outcomes. This should be considered further.

Support for a centre of excellence in natural hazard risk management

109. The council supports establishing a national centre of excellence for all aspects of natural hazard risk management by councils.
110. Clear and workable technical resources are needed by councils to efficiently deliver policy expectations. Assessing the risk from flooding, as an example, requires not only guidance on the risk assessment criteria, such as the definition of levels of depths or velocities that trigger intolerable risk within vulnerable activities or areas, but also as the development of consistent methodologies and tools such as flood models to identify where these risks exist. Similar issues exist for other types of natural hazards.
111. However, there is no current nation-wide authority responsible for the development and testing of such criteria and tools. While councils across the country are spearheading innovative thinking, day-to-day pressures mean they have little time to work strategically with other councils. Other sources of technical expertise include nation-wide practitioner-led programmes which like councils are not adequately resourced; as well as consultants, academic or research institutions with limited on-the-ground implementation expertise.
112. As every council is facing similar issues and undertaking similar actions, it is inefficient for multiple councils to develop multiple sets of tools, or to approach similar problems in different ways. The

fragmented framework is not only resulting in a lack of understanding in the scale of the flooding across New Zealand, making it difficult to have effective discussions nationally regarding the scale of solutions needed, but also in the duplication of effort as well as suppliers charging public agencies multiple times for the same tools.

113. The establishment of a centre of excellence is essential to address current capacity and capability constraints. Its aim would be to develop, test and maintain standardised risk assessment thresholds, methodologies and criteria, definitions, development codes, models, mitigation cost benefit, and other operational tools that can then be rolled out with councils, supporting councils as they do so. It would enable cost-savings/efficiencies through the sharing of expertise and pooling of funding to develop and update useable operational resources and tools, as well as reduce the litigation during plan change and consenting costs.
114. Such a centre of excellence was brought together under the Department of Prime Minister and Cabinet and Treasury as part of the central government-led recovery programme for Cyclone Gabrielle. To enable what affected parties would be eligible for buy-outs, a working group was established to develop risk criteria, resulting risk Categorisation now being implemented across affected areas.
115. There are numerous options on where such a centre of excellence could be homed, however it is essential wherever it is located that it is well resourced, mandated to deliver technical resource, and works closely with councils to understand the operational barriers in developing and more crucially implementing such technical resources. Auckland Council would welcome discussing how such a centre of excellence could be established and funded.

Mana whenua matters

116. The council supports the general intent behind policy 7 but it should be broadened to all land with tangata whenua associative values and interests as consistent with Part 2 of the RMA.
117. Māori land has its own special legal and Treaty status, and the current wording of Policy 7 is unclear in its intent regarding this land status. As a matter protected under Te Tiriti the decision-makers over Māori land are Māori, and the Crown and Council's role is to support Māori, if requested, on how to manage hazard risk.
118. Many Māori live on land that is not specified land and is subject to hazards in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. Also, many cultural sites of significance to mana whenua are located on other land that is subject to significant natural hazard risk. Therefore, mana whenua have much wider interests in decision making on natural hazards than is currently implied by proposed Policy 7.
119. We suggest removing the application of Policy 7 to just the specified lands, so that it applies more generally to all land. Māori land should either be removed from the policy, or amended to clarify that Māori are the decision-makers over Māori land and council functions are to support Māori in managing hazards.

Local board views

120. Fifteen local boards; have provided comment on the draft NPS -NHD and this comment is included in Attachment 1 for your consideration. The council has considered the local board views in preparing its submission.

Responses to specific questions

121. Auckland Council has provided responses to the questions set out by the Ministry for the Environment in 'He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mōngā Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-Taiao Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.
122. The responses are included in Attachment 2.

Attachment 1: Local board views



LOCAL BOARD SERVICES

E mahi ana mātou i te mahi mō Tāmaki
Makaurau

Council submission on NPS Natural Hazard Decision-making

Local Board Input

November 2023



Contents

Aotea / Great Barrier Local Board	3
Devonport-Takapuna Local Board	4
Henderson-Massey Local Board	5
Hibiscus and Bays Local Board	6
Howick Local Board	7
Kaipātiki Local Board	8
Māngere-Ōtāhuhu Local Board	13
Maungakiekie-Tāmaki Local Board	14
Ōtara-Papatoetoe Local Board	15
Papakura Local Board	16
Puketāpapa Local Board	17
Rodney Local Board	18
Waiheke Local Board	19
Waitematā Local Board	21
Whau Local Board	22

The following local boards opted not to provide feedback on this occasion:

- Albert-Eden Local Board
- Franklin Local Board
- Manurewa Local Board
- Ōrākei Local Board
- Upper Harbour Local Board
- Waitākere Ranges Local Board

Aotea / Great Barrier Local Board

That the Aotea / Great Barrier Local Board:

- a) Provide the following feedback to append to Auckland Council's submission on the draft National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making:
 - i. Support easy-to-understand categorization of hazards for planning and development
 - ii. Support the recommendation for a staged implementation approach of applying to new developments only
 - iii. Note concern around the significant costs involved for research and plan changes to implement a new natural hazard assessment model

Devonport-Takapuna Local Board

Resolution number DT/2023/191

MOVED by Member M Powell, seconded by Chairperson T van Tonder:

That the Devonport-Takapuna Local Board:

- a) support the progression of the NPS-NHD noting the urgent need to direct how decision-makers consider natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the Resource Management Act 1991.
- b) support the requirement of a natural hazard risk assessment that is legislatively applied to council decisions regarding resource consents, plan changes.
- c) do not support permitting resource consents or plan changes in areas where the risk is deemed moderate or high. We do not consider mitigation to be adequate when moderate risk is identified, noting that today's definition of moderate is tomorrow's definition of high.
- d) support the recognition that building new developments like houses, office buildings, shops, roads and schools in areas at high risk from natural hazards increases risk to human life, community wellbeing, property, and infrastructure and may lead to adverse effects on the environment. Due to the rapidly changing weather patterns, areas deemed moderate risk will eventually be included in this assessment. This policy must take a future-generations approach.
- e) note that the metric for measuring 'tolerance to risk' is opaque. It asks planners to consider the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk to help inform an end decision. A developer is likely to be more willing and capable to develop a site and be subject to the risk, than a future occupier who will not have had the chance to consider how willing and capable they are to be subject to the risk, or recover from the effects of a natural hazard. This will particularly be the case when a property is tenanted, as tenants seldom see a property LIM that identifies known hazards.
- f) do not support the enabling of any commercial element in high-risk areas whatsoever.
- g) express concern that there is no crown mandate to address and reduce risk in areas that are already developed.
- h) express concern that building consents approved just prior to the extreme weather events of 2023 are still progressing and being built in areas where natural hazard risk is present and has not been mitigated.
- i) request that a priority list is developed of communities most at risk of natural hazards where retreat is imminent in the next 20 years for transparency to homeowners.
- j) recommend that the National Hazard Assessment Tools be constantly updated to include areas susceptible to hazard risk to enable informed decision making by home buyers and renters.
- k) request that the NPS-NHD policy group collaborate with the Real Estate Institute of New Zealand to make it mandatory for agents to disclose hazard and risk of each property to new buyers.
- l) request that the Crown meets the Council cost of implementing this policy statement.

Henderson-Massey Local Board

The Henderson-Massey Local Board:

- a) acknowledge whānau in the Henderson-Massey Local Board rohe that were affected during the Anniversary Weekend flooding and subsequent Cyclone Gabrielle, and whose daily lives continue to be impacted by these events.
- b) acknowledge that the current RMA system is not delivering adequate outcomes for managing risks from natural hazards.
- c) tono / support the intent of the NPS NHD, as a first step towards a National Direction for Natural Hazard Decision-making.
- d) propose that the NPS NHD includes measures that will minimise the risk of legal challenges that contest decisions made by local authorities.
- e) request further information about any potential financial implications once the NPS NHD is enacted.
- f) suggest that should it be required, central Government financially assist local authorities to update their planning instruments as a part of National Planning Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making, until standardised methodologies for mapping natural hazards and assessing risks to inform land use planning decisions are created as a part of a National Direction.
- g) tono / support The Local Government Official Information and Meetings Amendment Bill to improve natural hazard information in Land Information Memoranda (LIMs).
- h) tono / support Policy 7, (Recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles) and suggests that traditional Māori knowledge systems are acknowledged and considered in risk and tolerance assessments.

Hibiscus and Bays Local Board

Resolution number HB/2023/163

MOVED by Member G Walden, seconded by Deputy Chairperson J Parfitt:

That the Hibiscus and Bays Local Board:

- a) whakarite / provide the following feedback to be appended to the council submission on the draft National Policy Statement Natural Hazard Decision-Making.
 - i. tautoko / support initiatives to provide for better for more detailed planning, and consequently improved use of land impacted by natural hazards
 - ii. tuhi ā-taipitopito / note the cost of implementing this policy, versus the benefits gained are unknown, and this lack of analysis is concerning.

Howick Local Board

That the Howick Local Board provides the following feedback:

- a) Note the related request for feedback on Environment Committee's Inquiry into Climate Adaptation.
- b) Support the suggestion that more action is needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk.
 - a. Continuing to develop land that is at risk from natural hazards only increases the future costs associated with recovery and retreat.
- c) Support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas.
 - a. Leaving this as optional may allow for political pressure to override good decision making and lead to short term outcomes.
- d) Support the proposal that the NPS-NHD focuses on new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure.
 - a. While the use of all land is important, the priority should be on land that will be actively inhabited or supports it (e.g. infrastructure). For example, the impact of risks associated with recreational land is less and can be managed through existing planning frameworks.
- e) Support inclusion of all natural hazards within scope as this will have greater impact on reducing risks and enable decision-makers to consider multiple hazards together.
- f) Suggest that the NPS-NHD takes priority for housing and urban development to ensure that new developments are not creating future costs and risks to human life.
- g) Support the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD: "The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised."
- h) Support requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low to provide transparency and clarity, on the condition that there is sufficient information and technical advice to make a reasonable decision.
- i) Support the adoption of a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk
 - a. recognising that information gaps exist on natural hazards and their associated risks across regions and districts;
 - b. reducing the risk profile of new development may incur an opportunity cost but increasing the risk may incur real costs;
 - c. recognising that the financial, social and environmental cost associated with a less cautious approach will (and has) been borne by the community.

Kaipātiki Local Board

Resolution number KT/2023/193

MOVED by Member E Hannam, seconded by Member J Tupou:

That the Kaipātiki Local Board:

- a) provide feedback to be appended to Auckland Council’s submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.
- b) delegate Members Janet Tupou and Erica Hannam the responsibility of preparing and submitting local board feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making, noting that:
 - i. feedback received by Friday 10 November will be appended to council’s submission;
 - ii. proposed board feedback will be circulated to all members via email for comment and indicative approval prior to it being submitted; and
 - iii. finalised board feedback will be placed on the next available business meeting agenda for noting purposes.

Feedback from Kaipātiki Local Board: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Submitted on behalf of the Kaipātiki Local Board by members Janet Tupou and Erica Hannam.

16th November 2023

The Kaipātiki Local Board welcomes the opportunity to input Auckland Council feedback on the **Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making**, and provides the following feedback:

1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

More action to reduce development in areas facing natural hazard risks is **not required** as Auckland Council has existing authority to ensure a consistent approach regarding the consenting of building work on land subject to natural hazards.

The Resource Management Act 1991 details natural hazard as “any atmospheric or earth or water-related occurrence (including earthquake, tsunami, erosion, volcanic and geothermal activity, landslip, subsidence, sedimentation, wind, drought, fire, or flooding) the action of which adversely affects or may adversely affect human life, property, or other aspects of the environment”.

Section 71 of the Building Act already provides for building on land subject to natural hazards i.e. “A building consent authority must refuse to grant a building consent for construction of a building, or

E mahi ana mātou i te mahi mō Tāmaki Makaurau

major alterations to a building, if—

- (a) the land on which the building work is to be carried out is subject or is likely to be subject to 1 or more natural hazards; or
- (b) the building work is likely to accelerate, worsen, or result in a natural hazard on that land or any other property.”

The Building Code has clear earthquake design requirements.

Auckland Council’s Practice Note AC2229 “Building on land subject to natural hazards” is intended to ensure that there is a consistent approach regarding consenting of building work on land subject to natural hazards in a manner

- that manages Council’s risks,
- ensures that future property owners are advised of the natural hazards affecting the property,
- that development is not unnecessarily restrained, and
- the health and safety of building residents, subject to one or more natural hazards is not unduly compromised.

2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

No. The proposed NPS-NHD outlines;

- possible inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks,
- and possible variations in resource management planning frameworks for considering natural hazard risks.

Auckland Council appears to already have in place a rigorous process for determining whether building work is permitted and note that when a property owner exercises his or her rights to build on land subject to a natural hazard, the Council is protected against civil liability under section 392 of the Building Act 2004 (when it grants a building consent under section 72).

3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

No.

4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHDs requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

The Council should always consider a risk-based approach when considering development applications, which is likely the case under Auckland Council’s current planning requirements. The NPS-NHD may be overreaching, constricting development, creating greater land scarcity, and forcing higher development, building and compliance costs in an already expensive housing market.

5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

As noted previously, the *Resource Management Act 1991* interprets natural hazards as “any atmospheric or earth or water-related occurrence (including earthquake, tsunami, erosion, volcanic and geothermal activity, landslip, subsidence, sedimentation, wind, drought, fire, or flooding) the action of which adversely affects or may adversely affect human life, property, or other aspects of the environment”. Tsunamis are too infrequent and difficult to design against. The Building Code has robust earthquake design requirements; hence, these are not considered natural hazards under the Building Act 2004. Including any potential natural hazard in the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD would be an overreach, as the possibility of tsunamis, earthquakes, and volcanic or geothermal activity occurring in Auckland would likely be too difficult to predict.

6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

As noted in AC2229 “the accepted practice of using the 1% probability of the occurrence (i.e. 1 in 100 years) of a natural hazard is the appropriate methodology to determine if the land is subject to a natural hazard. Similarly, the fact that the Building Code only requires the floor level of a residential building to be above a flood level, equivalent to a storm event with a 2% (1 in 50 year) probability occurring in any given year, does not mean that commercial or properties other than residential properties, are not subject to the provisions of sections 71 to 74 of the Building act 2004).”

7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Section 71 of the Building Act already provides for building on land subject to natural hazards i.e.

“A building consent authority must refuse to grant a building consent for construction of a building, or major alterations to a building, if—

- (a) the land on which the building work is to be carried out is subject or is likely to be subject to 1 or more natural hazards; or
- (b) the building work is likely to accelerate, worsen, or result in a natural hazard on that land or any other property.”

Furthermore,

“In this section and sections 72 to 74, natural hazard means any of the following:

- (a) erosion (including coastal erosion, bank erosion, and sheet erosion)
- (b) falling debris (including soil, rock, snow, and ice)
- (c) subsidence
- (d) inundation (including flooding, overland flow, storm surge, tidal effects, and ponding)
- (e) slippage.”

8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

If the NPS-NHD has precisely the same definitions and provisions as those in AC2229, the RMA and Building Act, then there would be less impact on cost escalations. However, any new policy increases costs, which will likely translate into reduced areas available for development, resulting in higher costs due to the scarcity of development land. Additional costs would also be forced on developers for additional compliance costs and any need to mitigate perceived (and possibly low-risk) hazards. Developer costs are always passed on to the purchaser, meaning higher prices for residential, commercial, and public facilities.

9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

No, as the RMA, Building ACT and Council's internal guidance documents already cover the NPS-NHD objective.

10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Given the proposed categorisation, there doesn't appear to be any clear benefit above what is currently done when Council staff work through the planning process. It is unlikely that categorisation will promote more consistency as individual staff will determine the category, and there will be inconsistencies between staff within councils and between councils and regions. Moreover, developers will incur additional legal and professional costs where they dispute the categorisation, which may also result in Council incurring additional costs (i.e. legal fees).

11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planned decisions?

This process should already be in place within the Council. While known natural hazards can be weighted on the probability (e.g. 1% probability of the occurrence (i.e. 1 in 100 years), other hazards, such as tsunamis and earthquakes, are generally unknown in advance. Assessing the consequences and tolerance of all hazards would delay most development plans.

12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

An over-cautious approach may result in slower timeframes in granting consents, stifle development, add additional costs to development, and require more Council staff to deal with the additional steps necessary in the decision-making process.

- 13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?**

This proposal may not promote better outcomes to the methodology already used by the Council, which is to make commonsense judgements based on the information provided by the developer/landowner and the available information. AC2229 provides examples of design considerations where building with known natural hazard's and examples where notice under section 73 is required.

- 14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?**

Council's should address through zoning provisions the types of developments (hazard sensitive such as residential dwellings, educational facilities, etc) permitted on land and make decisions based on their risk assessment. Directing decision-makers to take specific actions will not improve the Council's current planning permission process.

- 15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?**

The impact of applying this framework will add additional work for Council staff, hence extra time and additional cost to the planning process. Auckland Council's Practice Note AC2229 already provides guidance on design considerations, risks to people and waivers or modifications for known natural hazards (such as flooding, erosion, subsidence and slippage).

Māngere-Ōtāhuhu Local Board

That the Māngere-Ōtāhuhu Local Board:

- a) tautoko / support the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD: “The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised”
- b) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that severe weather events are becoming more frequent due to climate change and consequently Tāmaki Makaurau and Aotearoa is becoming more susceptible to natural hazards and therefore this NPS (National Policy Statement) is necessary and time sensitive
- c) tautoko / support the importance to acknowledge and deliver on Te Tiriti o Waitangi principles of active protection and tino rangatiratanga through this NPS
- d) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that further explanation of the “risk tolerance” criteria should be made available as that will be a crucial element to this NPS, particularly in relation to understanding how the willingness and capability of those affected by the risk is determined
- e) tono / request councils have the final say into the “risk tolerance” of their area, and in particular that local boards are able to feed into this process to provide local insight
- f) tautoko / support requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low to provide transparency and clarity, on the condition that sufficient information and technical advice is provided to make a consistent and reasoned decision
- g) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that there should be no development in areas of high natural hazard risk i.e. flood plains given the severity of risks.

E mahi ana mātou i te mahi mō Tāmaki Makaurau

Maungakiekie-Tāmaki Local Board

The Maungakiekie-Tāmaki Local Board:

- a) tautoko / support central government intentions for comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards to be developed over the next one to two years.
- b) tautoko / support central government regulation that supports local authorities to:
 - i. identify natural hazard risks in a consistent and rigorous way
 - ii. Understand the level of risk tolerance by a community or other party
 - iii. And provide direction on making decisions on land use in hazard prone areas.
- c) tautoko / support the objective of the proposed NPS-Natural Hazard Decision-making: "The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised".
- d) tono / request that flood plain areas are identified more clearly for local communities and that the approach to "100-year flood" situations is reassessed and considered seriously, noting our learnings from the 2023 weather events.
- e) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that costs related to addressing natural hazard risks will be more substantial into the future and central government policy needs to consider how affected communities can be supported.
- f) tautoko / support significant engagement with Māori and iwi in the development of the NPS-Natural Hazard Decision-making to ensure that the approach is appropriate for Māori communities and individuals.
- g) tono / request that Auckland Council is empowered to meet the challenges of growth in a genuine partnership with the Government, with an appropriate say in how central government funding is allocated for local projects.

Ōtara-Papatoetoe Local Board

The Ōtara-Papatoetoe Local Board

- a) tautoko / support the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD: “The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.”
- b) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that severe weather events are becoming more frequent due to climate change and consequently Tāmaki Makaurau and Aotearoa is becoming more susceptible to natural hazards and therefore this NPS (National Policy Statement) is necessary and time sensitive.
- c) tautoko / support the importance to acknowledge and deliver on Te Tiriti o Waitangi principles of active protection and tino rangatiratanga through this NPS
- d) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that further explanation of the “risk tolerance” criteria should be made available as that will be a crucial element to this NPS, particularly in relation to understanding how the willingness and capability of those affected by the risk is determined
- e) tono / request councils have the final say into the “risk tolerance” of their area, and in particular that local boards are able to feed into this process to provide local insight
- f) tautoko /support requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low to provide transparency and clarity, on the condition that sufficient information and technical advice is provided to make a consistent and reasoned decision
- g) tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that there should be no development in areas of high natural hazard risk given the severity of risks

Papakura Local Board

The Papakura Local Board:

- a) provide the following feedback on the draft National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD):
 - i. The board defers to the Governing Body's submission.
 - ii. Although Papakura wasn't impacted by the 2023 storms to a great degree, there is potential to be impacted in the future as development is occurring near flood plain and coastal areas.

Puketāpapa Local Board

Resolution number PKTPP/2023/151

MOVED by Member B Shen, seconded by Deputy Chairperson F Lai:

That the Puketāpapa Local Board:

- a) whakarite / provide the following feedback to be appended to the council submission on the draft National Policy Statement Natural Hazard Decision-Making.
 - i. support the draft National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making.
 - ii. support the need for clearer decision making around natural hazard risk at the resource consent stage.
 - iii. note Mt Roskill is identified as a priority area that was severely affected by flooding during the 2023 floods and this affected recently built houses as well as older houses.
 - iv. note there have been comments from local residents that relatively recent housing have been built in flood prone areas without sufficient mitigation and were flooded during the 2023 flood events.
 - v. note that climate scenarios should be used for assessing the risk levels
 - vi. request that clear guidance from central government should be provided on what climate scenarios should be used for assessing the risk levels
 - vii. request that, at the very least, the levels of the floods that occurred in 2023 is taken into account.
 - viii. note that natural hazards are not only limited to flooding and should include wind-related hazards, geotechnical hazards, heat waves and droughts.

Rodney Local Board

The Rodney Local Board:

- a) support the direction of the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making risk-based approach to natural hazards when making planning decisions relating to new development however believe that the current proposal is too weak and will still allow new developments in areas of high and moderate natural risk and this will put people in harm's way in the future, has financial implications for all New Zealanders and is an inefficient use of resources
- b) express serious concern that under the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making new developments can still occur in areas that have been identified as a high hazard risk, if the level of risk can be reduced to at least a tolerable level
- c) express serious concern that under the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making new developments can still occur in areas f that have been identified as a moderate hazard risk, if the level of risk can be reduced to as low as reasonably practicable
- d) strongly recommend the following changes to the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making are considered:
 - i. that all new development under the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making should be avoided in high and moderate risk areas, even if hazards can be mitigated by engineering solutions, as these interventions can become overwhelmed during extreme events as has been seen in 2023 and need to ensure new developments are climate resilient and residents are not put in harm's way because of poor planning decisions
 - ii. in areas of high natural risk that there is no new housing or commercial development
 - iii. in areas of high natural risk the only new development allowed is infrastructure, landscaping and planting designed to reduce that risk
- e) recommend that resource consents currently held in areas identified as high natural hazard risk, and onsite works have not begun, that the proposal is reassessed and either revoked or redesigned if necessary to avoid resources going into development that might be unliveable within a generation
- f) recommend there be a strong collaboration with the insurance industry on this National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making to ensure that new developments including residential, commercial and industrial are insurable both now and the foreseeable future.

Waiheke Local Board

Summary

The Waiheke Local Board strongly support the adoption of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making. It is a necessary mandate to curb development activities that incur undue risk on behalf of residents, visitors and/or the community.

Consultation Questions

The Waiheke Local Board has selectively responded to some of the consultation questions provided in the discussion document.

1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes

2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

No

3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

No

4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Yes. Adoption of this statement enables local authorities to apply a cumulative effect lens that is otherwise limited within the context of the RMA. Natural hazard risks create potentially enormous costs on communities, not just within the boundaries of a development.

5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes

6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes

8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes

10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Waiheke Local Board supports these designations as they will allow for consenting authorities and applicants to have a shared standardised measure.

11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

As described in **Number 4**, this enables consideration of cumulative effect and protects community.

12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

This encourages decision-makers to value community effect over private preference. The language of the statement must implore decision-makers to progress with **high regard** for potential vulnerabilities to natural hazard risk.

13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Yes, it will empower decision-makers to place restrictions and/or controls on private activities that would otherwise go ahead unchecked.

16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please see previous responses to **Numbers 4, 11, 12 & 15**.

17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

The Waiheke Local Board support widening the definition of high-risk areas.

Decision-makers, applicants and community would benefit from additional specificity of the categories.

Waitematā Local Board

- a) Support the direction of the NPS to minimise risk to people and property.
- b) Urge that it be strengthened, for example replacing “minimised” with “reduced the likelihood of serious damage to insignificant levels with reference to all natural hazard scenarios that can be reasonably anticipated”.
- c) Strongly recommend that this policy statement is refined in collaboration with the insurance and financial sectors to ensure that residential, commercial and industrial development in the future will be insurable in the long-term (at least more than fifty years ahead).
- d) Note that it is local government, insurance companies and to an extent banks that pick up the tab when things go wrong, and local government must be empowered to take a prudent approach and respond to best practice.
- e) Note that companies in the Strand alone have lost millions of dollars of stock through this year’s floods. Commercial losses must be avoided as well as damage to homes. Cars should not be treated as disposable items either that can too readily be written off.
- f) Believe the current proposals in the NPS are too weak and may weaken protections in Auckland.
- g) Believe the framework for addressing risk are too weak, laissez-faire and reactive to ensure the protection of future communities appropriately and effectively.
- h) Strongly recommend that there is no development in areas of high natural hazard risk except for infrastructure, landscaping and planting designed to reduce that risk.
- i) Counsel against investing in any areas of high risk, whatever the circumstances, whether for housing or commercial property.
- j) Recommend, for areas of moderate risk, new development should be avoided unless the risk of serious harm can be reduced to insignificant levels with reference to all natural hazard scenarios that can be reasonably anticipated.
- k) Recommend that where a resource consent is held currently with regard a site vulnerable to natural hazards, but on-site works have not begun, that proposals are reassessed, and revoked and redesigned if necessary to avoid resources going into a development that might well become unliveable within a generation.
- l) Recommend that even where there are existing use rights, any proposal to further develop a site is considered under this policy framework.
- m) Recommend that where a site has existing use rights for commercial use, that any proposals to change the development, and particularly to build residential accommodation is mitigated if of moderate risk and prohibited if there is high risk.
- n) If mitigations are to be part of the strategy, then innovative design solutions must be incentivised as intended by the Building Act. In practice, this means that at least some planners must be trained and utilised to be able to assess innovative design solutions at the same cost and within the same timeframes as “acceptable solutions”.

Whau Local Board

Resolution number WH/2023/139

MOVED by Member W Piper, seconded by Member S Zhu:

That the Whau Local Board:

- a) whakarite / provide the following feedback to be appended to the council submission on the draft National Policy Statement Natural Hazard Decision-Making:
 - i. tuhi ā-taipitopito / note that the work is in its initial stages and broadly support that national direction is developed on natural hazard decision making.
 - ii. tautoko / support the risk-based approach to natural hazard decision-making in local government.
 - iii. tono / request consideration of natural hazard risks in as many urgent consenting decisions as possible.
 - iv. tautoko / support the broad direction of the three guiding principles in the draft National Policy Statement Natural Hazard Decision-Making

Attachment 2: Auckland Council's responses to the consultation questions

Responses to consultation questions in Ministry for the Environment's discussion document: He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mōngā Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-Taiao Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Part 2: Problems to solve

Consultation question	Reasons, or recommendations/suggest amendment
1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?	Yes – support more action. The framework during the development of the AUP resulted in the rules for new development in natural hazard areas in <u>existing</u> urban areas being more permissive, requiring mitigation rather than avoidance of risk. The AUP rules for new development in <u>greenfield</u> areas are more restrictive (at least for flood hazards) requiring an avoid approach which has been more successful in reducing risk. Consent data indicates significant quantities of new development in natural hazard areas. While the risk of this development will be mitigated by conditions of consent, residual risk remains and cumulative risk from natural hazard risk increases. Greater national direction is needed to support more stringent approaches to avoid development in areas subject to natural hazard risk. However, proposed policy 5 has a mitigate rather avoid approach so would require a more permissive approach than some of the existing AUP rules. This could increase, rather than reduce risk. This point is addressed in other parts of the submission.
2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?	Not all natural hazards are the same and can be managed the same way. In particular, some natural hazards, such as flooding and land instability, are different from some other hazards in that actions or inactions on one property can affect the risk elsewhere, e.g. increased flooding downstream. The NPS-NHD needs to acknowledge that different types of natural hazards have different likelihoods, characteristics and consequences and therefore require different management responses. Ambiguous concepts such as risk tolerance should be defined in the NPS. The lack of clear definition or guidance on key terms results in inconsistencies in application and difficulties in implementation. For example, the term 'avoid' can have different interpretations. It should mean avoid the area of risk by locating the development outside a floodplain but is sometimes interpreted to mean floor levels above the flood level which is really mitigation rather than avoidance. There needs to be confirmation of which climate scenario options to use, rather than leaving this to councils to choose. There is a fundamental conflict between the requirements of the NPS-UD to enable growth without significant constraint and the desire to minimise natural hazard risk expressed in the NPS-NHD. This is made worse by section 80E of the RMA which prevents reduction in intensification potential. The NPS-NHD needs to override the NPS-UD where there is a conflict.

Consultation question	Reasons, or recommendations/suggest amendment
3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?	The NPS-NHD only applies to 'new development' only. The large extent of existing development at risk is not addressed. There needs to be national policy on the large areas of existing development that is at risk from natural hazards and has existing use rights. More express policy on lifeline utilities in natural hazard areas should be provided. Time, resource, and process constraints relating to resource consents and plan development: - Plans cannot be changed quickly to keep up with new information and land use is approved on historical information incorporated into plan rules. - Both the plan change process and the resource consent process allow all information to be challenged which adds to the complexity and cost. - lack of specialist resources and competition for those resources. Lack of overall guidance and technical resources (e.g. models), resulting in inconsistent approaches to identifying natural hazards and different approaches for assessing likelihood and consequences across the country. Different councils will develop different approaches with reduced consistency and efficiency. Tension between desire for national consistency and the desire for local communities to determine how they do things and when and control their own futures. The relationship between heritage places and natural hazards has not been addressed. Providing sufficient room for natural places and natural heritage which is also vulnerable to natural hazards. Although these may be out of scope to be addressed as part of the NPS-NHD or comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, the following problems have also been identified that should be looked into: - There are inconsistencies with regards to terms and compatibility with the Building Act e.g. freeboard and planning horizon differences. - Section 80E of RMA prevents reduction of density to manage natural hazard risk as part of the IPI. - Suppliers end up charging multiple times for the same advice. There is a lack of pathways to share knowledge and resources across councils. It is recommended that a centre of excellence in all aspects of natural hazard management be established to address this. - The national planning standards may need a zone that is expressly for natural hazard affected land and is not suitable as open space.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	A risk-based approach is appropriate and is required by both section 6 of the RMA for significant natural hazards and the NZCPS for coastal hazards. Different hazards will require different risk-based assessments, and this is a rapidly evolving area so the NPS-NHD should not be too prescriptive. However, for efficiency and consistency, there is also some need for national guidance on how risk assessment is done for particular hazards.

	For circumstances where risk is split into categories of high, moderate or low for a particular hazard, e.g. flooding, consistent interpretation of the thresholds is desirable. No other alternatives to a risk-based approach were considered in the evaluation.
5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	The RMA definition currently includes most natural hazards so the NPS-NHD should include them unless there is a reason not to. This point is expanded below. Natural hazards like flooding, coastal erosion and instability that are confined to predictable geographic areas can be managed by land use planning under the RMA so should be included, although coastal hazards could be excluded as they are already addressed in the NZCPS in a comprehensive way. Hazards like earthquakes, volcanic activity and tornados are less predictable and although severe, are less manageable with land use planning under the RMA as they are not location specific. Either they should be excluded from the NPS-NHD or the NPS-NHD should include specific policy on them to the effect that they will mainly be managed by methods available under other statutes such as the Building Act or through warning and evacuation systems under other Acts. Proposed policy 5 is not an appropriate RMA response for managing new development subject to these types of natural hazards.
6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?	See comments above.
7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	All development where people are likely to congregate in buildings in large numbers should be included. This includes retail, office and light industrial activities as wells as the listed activities. While the risk to life approach is supported, this needs to be extended to activities that have risks to the environment if damaged by a hazard event. It is not clear how changes to activities in existing buildings are to be considered or not. The definition of 'new development' in Part 1.4 includes the 'extension' of an existing building. It could be interpreted that this would relate specifically to a footprint extension, as opposed to the addition of an upper level, or basement for example. Depending on the particular type of natural hazard, and exactly what is being proposed to be managed, all modifications/alterations may in some cases be a more appropriate determinant of 'new development'. Constructing a basement garage within the existing footprint in an area that is at high risk of flooding could equally be as much of an issue as a deck extension, for example. It is recommended to ensure 'extension' is the appropriate term and encapsulates all the types of works being proposed to be triggered. There needs to be more explicit requirement to consider risk resulting from plan changes and subdivision, which does not involve new physical development at the time but will enable new physical development in the future. An alternative more functional approach than listing land use types would be for the NPS-NHD to define activities sensitive to natural hazards as those requiring natural hazard risk decision making because, for example they are: • are buildings where people congregate • are lifeline utilities • activities that could damage the environment in a natural hazard event.

	This provides council's more flexibility to list those activities that need to be regulated to minimise natural hazard risk while exempting those that don't. Risks during travel need to be assessed, for instance high traffic roads, pedestrians.
8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	It should reduce housing and urban development in high-risk areas. However, due to the exemptions in the policy and lack of risk related definitions, it may not achieve this because development will still be allowed in high and moderate risk areas. It would enable more new development in flood natural hazard risk areas than the current AUP does. The council's housing and business and capacity assessment shows that there is ample operatively zoned capacity to meet future housing and business capacity in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. For natural hazards like flooding or instability that are confined to geographically distinct locations, it is possible to avoid or mitigate the risk without compromising future housing capacity as there is low flood risk land available for development in both brownfield and greenfield areas. However, for volcanic and other extensive natural hazards with high consequences, it would not be literally possible to give effect to the NPS-NHD and at the same time continue to enable new development in many parts of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland. This is because there are few low-risk areas (that are not otherwise constrained). At this level, the NPS-NHD conflicts with the aspirations of Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland to continue to grow in its current location on the AVF.
9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Please refer to our comments in the main submission.
Policy 1 10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?	Pros: - Allows for a more refined approach (provided accurate information is available). - It provides a framework for identifying where risk is greatest to least. - Aids resource prioritisation. - Raises public awareness. - High, moderate, and low is a standard classification. Cons: - It is not clear how this relates to 'significant' risk for natural hazards under the RMA. - The level of risk needs to be determined by relevant experts for decision making, rather than decision makers directly determining risk. - This framework does not necessarily suit all natural hazard types. - The thresholds between high, moderate and low are not determined. - Could allow a large amount of risk if the thresholds are set low, i.e. could increase natural hazard risk relative to the status quo. - No direction or guidance on how terms are to be applied. It is also unclear what happens if a decision-maker's categorisation is challenged. Lack of clear classification guidelines or direction results in high litigation risk. - Could lead to diverse decisions by different decision makers.

	- Given that Auckland is subject to multiple significant natural hazards (and the NPS-NHD includes all natural hazards), some of which are very extensive, most of Auckland could end of with a high to moderate rating which would not necessarily be helpful for decision makers. - It is not clear changes to risk over time from climate change would be incorporated. - It is highly dependent on very accurate assessments of risk which may not always be possible. - Application depends on consistent weighting of likelihood and consequences. - May create a false sense of precision. - Difficulties in keeping statutory plans up-to-date with changing information. - Overemphasis on high-risk areas could result in sub-optimal allocation of resources.
Policy 2 11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	Pros: - Auckland Council already assess natural hazard risk likelihood and consequences. This is set out in the council's Natural Hazards Risk Management Action Plan (NHRMAP). The methodology for this is summarised above in the submission. - Assessing likelihood and consequences helps to provide and evidence-based approach to decision making. - Contributes to community awareness. Cons: - Does not specifically include consideration of multiple interacting hazards. - Inclusion of tolerance in this assessment may not be appropriate. Tolerance is the appetite for risk that is not avoided or mitigated. Assessing tolerance is part of the response to the risk which is a separate policy process after first characterizing the natural hazard risk. Including risk tolerance in the risk level assessment part of the process could be seized on to downplay the risk so that it appears to be lower than it is, particularly as part of the resource consent process. Decisions about whether a risk is to be tolerated (rather than avoided or mitigated) should be made after a full understanding of its likelihood and consequences. - Confusion of RMA terms: avoid, remedy and mitigate with tolerance which is a response to risk rather than a measurement of risk. - The inclusion of 'tolerance' adds a level of subjectivity. People's resilience and tolerance vary and will change with time, particularly as events become more frequent. An example is Christchurch and the views about the tolerability of land occupation within RRZ before and after the Feb 2011 event. In particular, it is not clear who determines what tolerable risk is. Is it assessed as experienced by a consent applicant, hypothetical occupiers of buildings, wider surveys of society, selected interest groups, the most vulnerable or an average person, the interests of insurance companies, or the interests of the decision maker, all of which will be different? - The inclusion of 'tolerance' appears to be at odds with the recently released working group report on community-led managed relocation, which directs the government to set clear thresholds for retreat. The NPS is predicated on the idea of risks being 'intolerable' but if this is subjective then the outcomes will also be varied. It would be easy for a community to suggest that a hazard is tolerable for district plan processes then complain to the councils or entities that it isn't doing enough (hard infrastructure) to manage a risk to them which is subsequently thought of as 'intolerable'. - Given the subjectivity noted above, this is likely to result in a lot of debate between council and other parties. Resource consent applicants (who may not be the owner or occupier) are likely to claim a high level of risk tolerance in order to realise the benefit of development. - The inclusion of 'tolerance' conflicts with the objective of the NPS-NHD.

	- No direction regarding weighting between these considerations – for example, should the assessment of consequences and tolerance be based on a one-off major event or multiple moderate events, or a combination of both? What timeframe is tolerance to be assessed over? - It is complex, expensive and the resources may not always be available. - Can lead to over analysis of relatively low-risk development - Will lead to risk of future demand for compensation for development allowed in high-risk areas.
Policy 3 12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?	Pros: - Encourages conservative, less risky decision making. - Helps to protect people and the environment. - All information about natural hazards is uncertain particularly for those affected by climate change. - A precautionary approach may limit development occurring in places where there could be natural hazards, even if there is uncertainty about this at the time of decision-making. - Helps address multiple interacting hazards. Cons: - May lead to indecision. - It is unclear what is meant by ‘complete and scientifically robust data’ as outlined in Section 3.3.1 the NPS. It is simply not possible for even well-resourced councils, much less smaller councils, to collect robust data for all natural hazard locations at all weather events, especially in a changing climate. Meeting the threshold under Section 3.3.1 therefore is not achievable, meaning other forms of information will be needed. However, the current “hierarchy” of best information under this clause undermines the importance of other sources such as modelling critical in evaluating these risks, as well provision of information to councils by mana whenua/tangata whenua. The clause should therefore be reworded to remove this hierarchy. - The best information may be the most current information even if it is not complete. - There will be difficulties in balancing what is reasonable with what is precautionary. - There may be excessive subjectivity, high costs, delays, overly restrictive control and unintended consequences. - Recommend deleting 3(b) as the tolerability of a hazard is difficult to determine if there is little information about it.
Policy 4 13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	Pros: - Enables natural hazard infrastructure to be assessed in situations where it currently may not be. Cons: - Capturing all resource consents is too broad. Could apply to many consent applications where it is not relevant increasing the consent processing costs unnecessarily. - It should not apply to controlled activities as they cannot be declined. - Does not provide for infrastructure that needs to be located in natural hazard areas. - Could be implied to mean that activities at risk from natural hazards cannot be classified as discretionary, non-complying or prohibited activities. If new development in areas of natural hazard risk is to be avoided, then a category of either discretionary or non-complying activities is required at a minimum.
Policy 5 14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?	Pros: - Creates a more uniform approach to natural hazard risk assessment and management. - Provides for infrastructure exemptions for stormwater, water, wastewater and roading that needs to be located in some natural hazard areas. Note that elsewhere we have recommended a more specific policy approach for infrastructure. Cons:

	• A one size fits all policy like policy 5 is not appropriate for all natural hazards and a more hazard specific policy approach is needed if all natural hazards are included in the NPS-NHD. This policy approach is not appropriate for volcanic activity, earthquake risk, tornadoes and wind events, which may have widespread effects and for which the locations and timing of events cannot be determined in advance and are therefore not amenable to land use planning approaches. • To be useful in consent processing, the NPS needs to be less conceptual, and more focussed and directive, with definitions or methods for all terms and thresholds. • Focus seems to be on where the new development is sited but does not allow consideration of other relevant matters – for example, access to and high use of roads. This could be a key determinant in policy setting as it may be possible to provide adaptable housing development that meet the assessment but still preclude the practicalities of daily life, nor addresses the high risk of loss of life during travel. This is of particular importance given the loss of life in Auckland in the 2023 flood events included within roadways. • The placements of ‘and’ and commas could create interpretative issues. • The lack of a definition of ‘tolerable level of risk’ creates ambiguity as to what risk level will result from the policy in high-risk areas and a lack of a definition of ‘reasonably practical’ create ambiguity as to what risk level will result from the policy in moderate risk areas. • Intolerable risk is usually treated as a high bar (meaning that a lot of risk is tolerated), and just because the risk isn’t intolerable doesn’t mean it won’t result in poor outcomes, especially when considering the cumulative effects of applying this approach everywhere. • Developers may claim they have a functional need to locate in hazard areas. • While the term avoid is included, the qualifier “unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level” will result in the inability for councils to decline consents, as like the current framework, mitigation actions can always be proposed. Unless ‘tolerable level’ can be well defined it should not be included in Policy 5 (a) and Policy 5(a) should only be ... new development is avoided unless; (i) ... • The qualifier in Policy 5(a) also conflicts with the work that natural hazard adaption inquiry is doing on ways to enable local authorities to categorise land as too high risk to develop. • Both high and moderate risk areas don’t seem restrictive enough of development to prevent poor outcomes, unless the intolerable risk definition is set low and at a community strategic level. For example, flood walls and pumping stations could be treated as making a high-risk area now tolerable, thus being moderate risk and fairly open to development. But this misses all sorts of detrimental outcomes in terms of environmental impacts, ongoing maintenance and replacement requirements, risk of failure and residual risk to life etc. • It is also recommended adding in requirements to avoid increasing and creating new flood risks for other existing development within the catchment, as well as recognising that brownfields and greenfield should be treated differently, given the greater opportunities within greenfield to avoid risk and therefore held at a higher standard. In the Auckland region, this will establish a policy baseline less stringent than the AUP, particularly in greenfield areas where development must avoid flood hazards, irrespective of the level of risk. Development in greenfield areas should always be able to be designed to avoid locating built structures within flood hazard areas. Note that most ‘new development’ in Auckland is redevelopment of existing urban areas, so policy should specifically address this. • Consideration is required to ensure that activities that pose a higher risk to the natural environment (but not necessarily life, which appears to be the basis for the hazard sensitive development definition) are appropriately considered and managed. • Moderate risks can still result in significant effects on property, infrastructure and the emotional wellbeing of existing / future communities. Hazard sensitive development, even in moderate natural hazard risk areas, should

	avoid hazards, unless risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level (which would include mitigation). Enabling risk to be reduced “as low as reasonably practicable”, will result in minimal mitigation and poor resilient outcomes. Is promoting mitigation and being ‘fairly supportive of development’ (pg 25 of the Regulatory Impact Statement) in moderate risk areas consistent with a ‘precautionary approach’ or minimising risks as per the objective? • Many new developments (particularly in centres) feature more than one type of use on a site. This can make it difficult to assess risk as a development can include both sensitive and non-sensitive activities. • It is unclear what happens in the situation when an existing but undeveloped property is fully within the high natural hazard risk area and risk cannot be reduced to a tolerable level. Not all of these properties would have been bought out under FOSAL. So how does this fit with reasonable use under s85 of RMA – would compensation be required? • Differentiation between hazard sensitive and other development – given the economic impacts on businesses from last few natural hazard events, need to reconsider whether that distinction is appropriate. In particular, the definition of ‘new hazard-sensitive development’ lists specific types of activities with high numbers of people who occupy or use them. However, it is not clear why these specific activities have been identified as hazard sensitive over and above others such as offices and retail which also have high numbers of people. It is not clear how commercial and industrial development for example, would differ from a community library in terms of having a number of people that could be impacted, and damage to property and economic ramifications such as insurance etc. There should be clear and strong technical reasons why these specific uses have been selected, as this has not been made clear in the discussion document, nor implicit in the NPS-NHD. • Application of policy 5 on a case-by-case basis through land use resource consenting may miss opportunities for avoidance or mitigation at the plan change or subdivision stage. • Cost of litigation around defining terms like ‘intolerable’, ‘tolerable’, and ‘as low as reasonably practical’. • There needs to be provision for councils to exempt specific buildings or activities even in high-risk areas where the risk for that activity or building is low to provide a proportional response and administrative efficiency. • There needs to be specific provisions for infrastructure in natural hazard risk areas. This is explained in more detail in the main body of the submission.
Policy 5 15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	Applying a risk framework has the potential to improve decision making. Policy 5 in its current form is not recommended because of the ambiguity around risk terminology and what tolerable risk means in relation to each type of natural hazard. It is not sufficient to reduce development from occurring in areas of natural hazard risk. It needs to have a stronger focus on avoidance of new development in natural hazard risk areas for those hazards like flooding that are confined to specific locations. It does not encourage proactive planning to avoid new development in high-risk areas as the focus will be on allowing a tolerable risk. It allows mitigation to occur when the best option for some hazards may be to avoid new development in the hazard area. For example, for new greenfield subdivision and development of avoidance of flooding is the best option. For existing urban sites, development should at least require avoidance of floodplains where possible on the site and mitigation to a tolerable level only. The example provided in the discussion document suggests that in some cases new development could be prohibited. However, a prohibited activity status could not be used with Policy 5, as every property must have the opportunity to demonstrate tolerable risk. Policy 5 does not seem to give effect to this intent.

	Auckland Council has proposed using a zoning approach to implement some of the natural hazard qualifying matters as part of its Intensification Planning Instrument. This concept appears to be supported by the NPS-NHD, as pg 6 of the Regulatory Impact Statement suggests that ‘down-zoning’ could be considered to implement the NPS in a separate plan change. However, given the current wording of the NPS-NHD Policy 5, there are concerns that it may undermine how zoning could be used as it still enables development to occur provided mitigation is provided. Furthermore, the example for Policy 5 suggests that a property could comprise of all three risk categories, which then complicates how zoning would be applied in those situations. Zoning in urban areas is mostly applied to property boundaries. The presence of existing development can play a significant impact on how natural hazard risk is assessed and managed under the current RMA framework (due to existing use rights and reasonable use clauses). Redevelopment of existing at-risk developments could result in an improvement from the status quo (e.g. replacement dwelling with higher floor levels than now) or minor increases in risk (e.g. extension of a living room) – it is unclear how this should be factored in when assessing risk and tolerance. At plan change stage or subdivision stage, applicants can argue that they can demonstrate how risk will be managed to a tolerable level later development stage when ‘new development’ is actually proposed. It is unclear how ‘avoid’ can be achieved at plan change or subdivision stage under this framework. Allowing development in moderate risk areas will provide for more housing but with an increase in overall risk. Furthermore, wording of Policy 5(b) could mean that no mitigation is achieved if there’s little reduction to be done, resulting in a poor outcome. An important indirect benefit of a national policy statement on natural hazards will be its ability to elevate the importance of natural hazard risk management in NZ. An indirect unintended consequence of Policy 5 could be to increase the amount of engineered interventions.
Policy 6 16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	Pros. • Provides a framework for determining the determining the most appropriate mitigation measures. • Supporting nature-based solutions which will improve resilience. • The does not exacerbate natural hazard risk in other areas is highly important. This concept should be expressed more generally in the NPS-NHD and not just linked to mitigation. Cons • Does not emphasis that avoidance is better than mitigation and avoidance should be preferred where there is high risk for hazards that are amenable to land use planning. • Applicants usually cannot be required under law to fund works that are for others benefit or to respond to the effects of other development, though they may volunteer that. • Other parties, including councils cannot be forced to fund area-wide works via a resource consent or plan change process. • It is not really clear what area-wide measures are. Furthermore, area-wide measures are not necessarily the best solution. For example, elevating individual floor levels above flood levels may be a better solution than area-wide stops banks, or not, depending on the circumstances (or both may be better still). How has this assumption been determined? • The lack of resources for councils to provide this information to decision-makers is significant barrier. • Councils will need assessment and operational tools such as models and cost benefit frameworks to determine mitigation frameworks.

	• The 'where possible' test could be problematic. • It is not clear what the life of the proposed new development is. Is it 50 years as per the Building Act or 100 years as per the NZCPS or some other figure. New development creates existing use rights that cannot be extinguished without compensation. How is future climate change to be integrated into this? • There will be difficulties in applying this approach to new development within or near existing development at risk. • Would create pressure for council funding or works to protect new development when it may be better to allocate scarce funding to existing development at risk.
17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?	The council supports the intent behind Policy 7, but it should not be limited to just the specified Māori land. Many Māori live on land that is subject to hazards in Tāmaki Makaurau / Auckland (as do many other Aucklanders) that is not specified land. Also, many cultural sites of significance to mana whenua are located on other land that is subject to significant natural hazard risk. Therefore, mana whenua have wider interests in natural hazard decision making, than is currently implied by draft Policy 7. It is recommended to remove the application of Policy 7 to just the specified lands so that it applies more generally.
18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?	Yes, and the council supports this.
19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	No comment. This needs to be addressed to mana whenua.
20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?	The statutory time frame for council-initiated plan changes is as soon as reasonably practicable. Auckland Council could not initiate a plan change before 2025 at the earliest to give effect to the NPS-NHD. It could take between 2 to 5 years after that to become operative depending on the extent of Environment Court appeals (which can be expected). Although the AUP does contain provisions on natural hazards, these would not be consistent with the draft NPS-NHD so all natural hazard provisions would need to be reviewed, including those for natural hazards not currently regulated in the AUP such as earthquake risk. Policy 4.2 does not really reduce the amount of work required as the changes are not minor and under Policy 4.2(2) the council could only prove existing provision compatibility through a hearing process. This is a substantial amount of work and it is possible that the council may need to extend the timeframes or partition the workload into separate plan change projects with specific time frames. Much of the council's plan change resource is currently committed to the NPS-UD plan changes. There are also other NPS that require plan changes. If a faster response is required then consideration could be given to amending section 86B(3) of the RMA to include proposed rules on natural hazards as rules that take immediate legal effect. The practical effect of this is that much of the workload of implementing the NPS-NHD would fall on resource consent processing, private plan change processing and notices of requirement for most of the remainder of the decade. Significant

	case law and policy approaches will probably be developed through these processes rather than through the first Schedule RMA processes for plan changes. For private plan changes, notices of requirement and resource consents, the NPS-NHD is proposed to take effect in early 2024. This is too short a time for councils to prepare for this, particularly when they don't know what the final content of the NPS-NHD will be. For example, resource consent processing decision makers could not completely rely on compliance with current AUP rules and councils would need to develop operational policy on consent processing for natural hazards under the NPS-NHD. This operational policy would need to be informed by specialist advice and could need to traverse much of the work that would go into preparing council-initiated plan changes. Consent applicants also could not rely on compliance with current rules and would need to employ additional planning and specialist expertise to inform the content of their applications. Expertise is in short supply. There are likely to be appeals on decision making. Differences between the requirements of the NPS-NHD and the Building Act 2004 will need to be managed. It is not clear whether the requirements of the NPS-NHD can be met within resource consent processing time frames. It is not clear what percentage of resource consent applications the NPS-NHD would need to be applied to but it could be a significant proportion. It could be more than just those that infringe current AUP natural hazard rules.
21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	• The cost of preparing council-initiated plan changes cannot be determined specifically but could be one to two million dollars. Even for a large council like Auckland Council, this is a significant cost. The council is proposing a plan change on natural hazards to respond s.35 monitoring, so some plan change costs are expected anyway. However the NPS-NHD would require a more wide-ranging review with additional costs. • There would be additional costs for resourcing private plan change, notice of requirement and resource consent processing to give effect to the NPS-NHD. Some but not all of these costs could be passed on to applicants. • Some specialist skills are in short supply and may be difficult to source within the required timeframes. This applies to both council's and applicants. • There are other competing issues for resources including other NPS that need to be implemented.
22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	• The following could be useful: ○ measuring, defining terms such as high, moderate, low and tolerable risk and others, ○ acceptable mitigation methods could be useful ○ appraisal of hazard risk reports ○ AEP levels and planning horizons, climate change scenarios ○ baseline information requirements. • However guidance documents have little to no weight in statutory plan change, notice of requirement or consent processing. Critical terms therefore need to be defined in the NPS. • We support establishing a centre of excellence in all aspects of natural hazard management by councils.

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment

PO Box 10362

Wellington 6143

Aotearoa

Tēnā rā koutou

Bay of Plenty Civil Defence Emergency Management Group submission on National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD)

Thank you for the opportunity to make a submission on the National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD). This submission is provided on behalf of the Bay of Plenty CDEM Group's Member Councils and the CDEM Group Office, Emergency Management Bay of Plenty.

Should any questions arise around the contents of this submission, the group is contactable via email: emergencymanagement@embop.govt.nz

The Bay of Plenty CDEM Group (CDEM Group) was established under section 12 of the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002 (CDEM Act). Members of the CDEM Group are:

- Bay of Plenty Regional Council
- Kawerau District Council
- Ōpōtiki District Council
- Rotorua Lakes Council (legally Rotorua District Council)
- Tauranga City Council
- Western Bay of Plenty District Council
- Whakatāne District Council.

While the Group appreciate that Civil Defence Emergency Management (CDEM) does not have a direct role in the decision making process around new development, generally CDEM deal with the consequences of these decisions and residual risk associated with them. As such this submission speaks to the experiences of the CDEM Group members and the professional emergency managers working for the CDEM Group.

The CDEM Group strongly support the focus on a risk based approach to land use planning for new development and sees the need and desire from decision makers in local authorities for comprehensive national direction on decision making around natural hazard risk and new development.

Problem Definition

The problem definition describes most of the issues with the current system. However, fails to recognise the issues surrounding the lack of national guidance and support in the land use planning space. There needs to be comprehensive national direction that sets out the process local authorities must follow when considering new developments. This needs to be consistent at the national and regional levels and strong enough such that development is avoided where it is not suitable.

Currently, even in the Bay of Plenty, where controls are stronger than the proposed NPS, there is still the ability for developers to circumvent the provisions of the regional policy statement and RMA to develop in areas subject to natural hazard risk. This does not achieve favourable outcomes for communities with some new developments, completed in just the past 10 years, exposed to unacceptable hazard risk. This is unsustainable in the face of climate change and its associated impacts that New Zealand is currently experiencing.

As such it is our opinion that the NPS needs to possess stronger controls to guide local authorities to ensure this doesn't continue to occur.

This sector should not continue to be driven by insurance retreat or government buyouts after an emergency event, it should be driven by sound policy decisions before disasters occur.

Roles and responsibilities

The role of other agencies needs to be elaborated on in the NPS NHD and subsequently included in the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards. A substantial number of the problems arising from the current system are associated with acting independently of other agencies. Planners within councils can act in isolation without being required to consider engagement with other teams in council and wider. For example, as CDEM possesses a role in reduction, it is essential that they are involved in the planning process to ensure that other factors, such as emergency egress and exposure to hazards, are considered early. This proactive approach would prevent planning decisions that have the potential to exacerbate the risk to communities during an emergency.

Risk Based Approach

The CDEM group supports a risk based approach to land use planning for new development. However, the controls for new development in high natural hazard areas are not strong enough to deter development. Under policy 5.a.iii development is still allowed if *"there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development;"*. In some communities there are limited areas that are suitable for development and allowing for development irrespective of the potential implications just because there are no alternatives is not a justifiable



reason to put communities at risk. Developments in these areas should be exclusively restricted to infrastructure or amenities, not housing or facilities such as schools.

This is also true of policy 5.a.iv, “*risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable*” this is not satisfactory. For areas of extremely high natural hazard risk “as low as reasonably possible” may still present inordinate amounts of risk compared to an area deemed low. Classification of risk levels needs to be set by the NPS in more detail, the outlining of high, moderate or low without guidance on risk assessment methodology opens the door for wide and ad hoc approaches to similar issues. A set minimum standard should be implemented to ensure that communities are getting desirable outcomes. There should be a holistic approach to analysing and reducing risk to communities through planning, as proposed by Saunders & Kilvington, (2016). However, this must be done in a thorough and meaningful manner, while it would be easy to set an arbitrary value associated with risk to life there is a risk of not fully understanding the risk to other aspects of the community including economic, cultural and lifeline risks.

It is also essential that the classification of tolerable risk needs to be determined by thorough risk assessments and a wide array of individuals from across councils and community. Putting the onus solely on communities to determine their own risk tolerance could mean that neighbouring communities are exposed to vastly different natural hazard risk. While it is accepted that there are intrinsic differences in risk exposure between some areas, for two communities in the same area this could be seen as preferential or favouring certain communities, exacerbating existing inequalities between communities. It is also likely that recency bias will greatly affect risk tolerance for any given community. As communities more recently affected by an emergency event are likely to be less risk tolerant than a similar one that had not, thus opening the door for subjective difference in risk exposure.

Which hazards should be included.

ALL natural hazards should be included within scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

The only case where it could be argued that certain hazards be removed would be due to the likelihood of their occurrence, such as tsunamis. These hazards have significant impact associated with them but as the consequential events occur incredibly infrequently. However, for tsunamis specifically, as the entire coastline of New Zealand is exposed, there is a risk of building new developments in areas which are to as risk of these and associated coastal hazards.

The only issue that arises when including all hazards in issues associated with land use is the risk values associated with them. If consequence vs likelihood is not appropriately measured there is a possibility of under or overestimating the risk associated with a hazard. Such as for the example of tsunamis above, while the consequences would be catastrophic, the likelihood is very low, thus consistency in approach is vitally important.

Te Mana o te Wai approach to mitigation

The wording of Policy 6 does little to discourage the use of hard engineering structures for mitigation of natural hazard risk. In fact, if absolute reduction risk was the only measure used to determine which mitigation method



was implemented it would likely result in solely engineered solutions. As such the group recommends a similar hierarchy as utilised in the national policy statement for freshwater management, this would encourage developers and councils to explore avoidance and nature-based solutions in the first instance before the consideration of hard solutions or other practices that may result in maladaptation.

References:

Saunders, W. S., & Kilvington, M. (2016). Innovative land use planning for natural hazard risk reduction: A consequence-driven approach from New Zealand. *International journal of disaster risk reduction*, 18, 244-255.



20 November 2023



Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143
Aotearoa

Tēnā rā koutou

Bay of Plenty Regional Council submission on the National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD)

Thank you for the opportunity to comment on the above draft national policy statement in response to recent events resulting from Cyclone Gabrielle.

In response, Bay of Plenty Regional Council (BOPRC) strongly support the development of new national direction on natural hazards management and the focus on a risk-based approach to land-use planning for new development including greenfield sites.

Of note, the urgency for a national policy statement was also supported at a recent hui of the Regional Hazards Risk Management Special Interest Group (SIG), where the costs of recovery and climate resilience were again highlighted. Particularly for the need of effective flood risk management across Aotearoa.

From a wider policy perspective, BORPC acknowledge the tension between directions to enable housing supply and manage natural hazard risk amid concerns to not unduly constrain the supply of housing.

The attached submission outlines the key areas for consideration to improve the effectiveness of the draft NPS-NHD. The key points are as follows:

- **Policy 2(b)** - 'risk tolerance/thresholds' for new development should be set at the national level.
- **Policy 5** - support the identification of risk thresholds, including definitions across the hazards for both:
 - high risk (i.e. intolerable situation – avoid development)
 - low risk (i.e. acceptable situation – promote development with mitigation to achieve low risk outcome).
- **Policy 6** – consider specific policy for not increasing risk off-site of the new development area and a separate specific policy on national direction for mitigation options that moves away from the current practice of building hard engineering structures that are unsustainable and increase risk over time through maladaptation (i.e. stop banks for urban development in floodplains and seawalls for urban development in dynamic coastal environments).
- **Climate Change** – consider specific policy that address climate change requirements for natural hazard planning. This should build on the requirements set in the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement.
- **Decision-making** - an overriding concern is the devolution of risk management to decision makers. This is an onerous requirement and would occur too late in the consenting cycle to

influence proposals and achieve risk management outcomes. Preferably, the NPS would place the onus on applicants and developers to develop best practicable options to manage risk at the *design conception stage* rather than hearing commissioners and local authority planners/consent officers at the *decision-making stage*.

Summary

In response to an increasing number of major flooding events across Aotearoa including Cyclone Gabrielle, BOPRC consider it most appropriate for the NPS-NHD to focus specifically on flooding. In our view, this is a logical way to address both the key issue at hand and to meet the Minister expectations for an NPS to be gazetted by May 2024¹.

Further, as the effectiveness of this policy framework hinges on defining risk thresholds, BOPRC seek, at a minimum, that risk thresholds are defined explicitly for flooding in the NPS.

It is our experience, and that of other local government agencies, that unregulated risk thresholds are prone to perverse outcomes in consenting processes. For this reason, BOPRC do not support risk thresholds being included in a guidance document, which if challenged, will have limited (if any) statutory weight in resource consent decision-making processes.

Next steps

To assist, BOPRC would like to share specific learnings and case studies from implementing the Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement to inform how natural hazard risk can be managed on large development sites and ensure our communities are affordable and resilient to the impacts of natural hazards and climate change.

I understand my staff have made initial contact with your team, however, please do not hesitate to contact me directly should require anything further.

Ngā manaakitanga



Nāku noa,
Nā Namouta Poutasi

General Manager – Strategy and Science
Toi Moana (Bay of Plenty Regional Council)

¹ Risk thresholds and accompanying supporting evidence for all other hazards could then be the focus for a 'stage two' of a more comprehensive national direction and include methods to update district plans (or future equivalents) to manage natural hazard risk redevelopment processes overtime.

Submission from Bay of Plenty Regional Council on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making 2023 ([NPS-NHD](#))

The purpose of this document is to outline the Bay of Plenty Regional Council's key submission points and provide our response to the direct questions provided in the MfE discussion document (refer to the table below for full answers to MfE questions).

We understand MfE considered the Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement (BOP RPS) natural hazard provisions when developing the draft NPS-NHD. Therefore, the key submission points outlined below focus on NPS-NHD policy that are either not totally aligned with or are gaps from the outcomes provided by the BOP RPS.

Bay of Plenty Regional Council:

- 1 Support the national direction for risk-based approach to natural hazard management which aligns with the RPS (refer to BOP RPS Policy NH 1B and 2B).
- 2 Oppose the term *minimised* used to set risk management outcomes in the Objective. Support the standard natural hazard risk management terms of *avoid or mitigate* used in the RPS (refer to BOP RPS Objective 31).
 - *Minimising risk* can be interpreted as accepting a level of risk for new development above a low level, which is like the term *reducing risk as much as practicable*. The *minimise* term does not generally provide for the avoidance outcome in areas where risk cannot be mitigated to acceptable levels.
- 3 Question why the *environment* is included as a consequence type for natural hazard risk in the NPS Objective. Support the other consequence types that are all used in the RPS and can be assessed relatively efficiently (refer to BOP RPS Objective 31).
 - The term *environment* has a broad meaning under the RMA that can be hard to quantify in relation to natural hazard risk. This could lead to challenges with implementation and our preference is to keep the risk assessment process simple. Perhaps a separate policy prioritising natural defences for natural hazard risk avoidance and mitigation would be more efficient to address this issue.
- 4 Propose an additional policy to provide clear national direction on how climate change should be applied to natural hazard risk management. The BOP RPS provides for this in Policy NH 11B.
 - Currently, national direction on how climate change should be applied to hazards only exists for coastal hazards (NZCPS). However, climate change can impact many natural hazards. Therefore, national direction on how climate change should apply to natural hazard risk management more broadly is important, particularly for flooding (pluvial and fluvial).
 - This is needed to ensure up-to-date projections for climate change are taken into account for new development proposals in a consistent manner across Aotearoa.
- 5 Propose a more focussed policy outcome for new urban development, including greenfield situations. The drafted NPS uses a screening level risk management framework that is better suited to classify risk in existing brownfield development (i.e. assessment of risk over large areas at a low scale). The BOP RPS does not apply this screening level risk assessment approach (i.e. High / Moderate / Low outcome) to new development sites. Instead, the BOP RPS Policy NH 4B applies to new development sites which requires a low risk to be achieved on site as a bottom line and that the risk is not increased outside the development site.

- Methods to manage risk differ between reducing risk in existing communities over time (including adaptation planning) vs bottom-line Low risk thresholds or resilience standards for new development areas.
- The High / Moderate / Low framework identified in the NPS-NHD is more appropriate to screen risk at a low scale and manage (reduce) risk in existing communities over time. It also requires detailed modelling, mapping and risk assessment that is expensive and takes time to prepare and share with the community.
- In most cases, managing natural hazard risk for new development requires Low risk thresholds only and the onus is on the applicant to provide the technical information, where it does not currently exist from Councils. We support the concept of avoiding development in High risk areas where the risk thresholds are defined by national direction. High risk areas where new development is not appropriate will most likely need to be identified and mapped by Councils to ensure the policy is implemented efficiently.
- *Avoid* or *mitigate* are suitable risk treatment responses to achieve a Low level of risk to natural hazards. Defining 'Low risk' is the critical criterion for managing new development. If Low risk cannot be achieved for a new development then it should be prohibited.

6 Propose that a clear **risk assessment methodology** and **risk threshold criteria** are developed, in particular the Low risk thresholds to apply to new development sites and the High risk thresholds where development should be avoided (for flooding as a priority and across all hazards in time). The BOP RPS provides for this in Appendix L.

- The issue, as it is understood, is to manage natural hazard risk through land-use planning processes i.e. plan changes (including structure plans) and resource consents.
- For these processes, the key issue is the absence of agreed thresholds which specify the acceptable (bottom-line) levels of Low risk for each hazard and consequence type for a new development (or types of new development). Risk thresholds must consider residual risk, which is particularly important for flood management in areas protected by stop banks where breaches in protection can lead to a risk to life.
- In practical terms (i.e. needed for land-use planning), this means Low risk thresholds need to be set for each hazard for each consequence type (i.e. buildings, people (risk to life and injury), infrastructure/critical utilities and others).
- This needs to be set out in the national document and not contested on an individual resource consent level or district plan change level. Thresholds would ideally be included in the NPS-NHD, but could be in an accompanying NES to this NPS or similar. The key point is that the thresholds need to have statutory weight to avoid them being argued on a case-by-case manner, which is an inefficient approach. Setting risk thresholds for all hazards is a substantive piece of work and should be developed in collaboration with both the local government and industry sectors. We recommend prioritising the development of flooding risk thresholds in stage 1.
- What is Low risk? This is the critical question for all new development in areas susceptible to natural hazards. And what mitigation measures are feasible / acceptable to achieve low risk? For example, we need to stop the status quo approach of engineering maladaptation where new development is "protected" by sea walls and stop banks. This should be avoided because of the negative impact on the environment and in many cases these solutions also have negative impacts on neighbouring properties. There is also often a high residual risk to hard protection options that can increase over time due to climate change effects.

- 7 Propose an additional policy to provide clear national direction on coastal hazards in relation to key risk management cross-over in the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement (Policy 25). The RPS provides for this in BOP RPS Policy NH 5B.
- The NPS-NHD should be consistent with the NZCPS i.e. in areas affected by coastal hazards,
 - In particular, increases in risk resulting from land-use change or redevelopment are avoided.
- 8 From a broader perspective, an underlying concern is the devolution of risk management to decision makers in a national policy statement. We consider this approach will unfairly burden consent officers and hearing panels with the responsibility of undertaking risk assessments without the specialist knowledge or skills. Such an approach could be tenable if more national direction on risk thresholds are clearly provided in the NPS or through an accompanying national environmental standard.

	MfE Discussion Document Question	BOPRC Response
1	<i>Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?</i>	Yes: a) The risk management response of avoidance is seldom used at the decision-making stage and it is common practice to engineer a mitigation response to protect property or enable development in high risk areas. b) Risk to life (i.e. as a separate consequence type) is often not considered at plan making and/or at the decision-making stage, which is a critical consideration of a risk based approach. - Stronger direction on what high or significant risk means is needed to implement national direction efficiently, and also a clear policy response to avoid these areas based on risk (i.e. likelihood and consequence that is intolerable).
2	<i>Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?</i>	Yes: a) Natural hazard risk thresholds / standards are not set nationally. - What does high / intolerable / significant risk mean – i.e. where should we be avoiding development full stop? - What does low / acceptable / tolerable risk mean? Low risk should be achieved for all new development as the level we are willing to accept. This should be set as national thresholds (i.e. likelihood and consequence that is tolerable). Risk thresholds must consider residual risk, which is particularly important for flood management in areas protected by stop banks where breaches in protection can lead to a risk to life. - These are key questions that defines the level of resilience to natural hazards and climate change for all new development. These thresholds / standards should not be left to the decision maker at resource consent stage. We believe setting these thresholds at a community level will be inefficient and lead to inconsistency in risk management across Aotearoa. - Thresholds should be set by experts with input from the owners of the risk (e.g. insurance / council / infrastructure owners) and applied nationally. Property owners often claim to accept a level of risk, but when the disaster happens (often multiple times), they almost always find the risk to be unacceptable and lobby for the government for wider community support. b) The impacts of climate change on natural hazards are not consistently considered across the country. For example, which climate change projection should apply to hazard mapping for each hazard. This is a major issue for all natural hazard plan changes at a local level and needs to be set at a national level for consistent resilience planning across Aotearoa.

		c) Reliance on engineering options to mitigate risk in areas that should be avoided. This practice locks in maladaptation and has poor environmental and social outcomes. For example, the RMA has not prevented seawalls and rock revetments being built to protect private property. This should be avoided because of the negative outcomes on the environment and in many cases neighbouring properties. This situation also increases risk over time as further redevelopment and investment is likely to occur in these “protected” areas that should be identified as High risk.
3	<i>Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?</i>	Yes: a) Climate change, as per above - planning timeframe and suitable projection scenarios or hook to national guidance. b) Clear criteria for areas to avoid development, as per above (what does High risk mean?) – this is clearly an issue that has played out in Aotearoa over many decades, where existing development in High risk areas have been bought out post disaster (e.g. Christchurch red zone, Matatā debris flow, coastal erosion and cliff erosion in Muriwai and many other locations around NZ). Councils did not always know these areas were high risk at the time of development. However, this is no longer an excuse to new development across Aotearoa. c) Clear criteria for thresholds to achieve a Low level of risk, as per above - If these thresholds can't be met as a bottom line, development is declined. The term <i>as far as reasonably practicable</i> or <i>risk minimisation</i> approach does not achieve a community wide level of acceptable risk and is exposing future communities to more buy outs or could result in insurance retreat. d) Not increasing risk offsite from new development is a critical component of natural hazard management, particularly for flooding. This policy item is loosely addressed in draft policy 6 but could be made more explicit.
4	<i>Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?</i>	Yes: a) Risk based management of natural hazards allows for consideration of low likelihood events that have a large consequence and have generally not been considered in land use planning previously (e.g. volcanic activity, active faults and tsunami). b) This approach also provides for the flexibility to consider a range of different consequences that have generally not been considered in land use planning previously. For example, risk to life, risk to critical infrastructure, risk to different social and cultural building types. This allows for different risk thresholds for Low / acceptable risk to be developed for each of these key consequence types.
5	<i>Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?</i>	Yes: a) It is important for all hazards to be considered on a location specific basis as they will vary across regions and development sites.

		b) When scoping further work on risk thresholds and/or implementation guidance, consider focussing on key hazards that are causing the most damage in the first stage (e.g. flooding and maybe coastal hazards, landslides depending on budgets and timeframes). We recognise it will take a significant amount of time and resource to define risk thresholds for all hazards across all relevant consequences. c) Some low likelihood hazards are assumed to have an acceptable level of risk (i.e tsunami). Although not all consequences are considered relevant for all hazards, there may still be some important consequences that should apply to land use planning for new development. - For example, avoidance of schools and critical buildings in tsunami inundation zones (the acceptable likelihood of this risk threshold is an example of the missing national standard for low risk development – should this threshold apply to a 500 year ARI event or a 1000 year ARI event?). - Another example is ensuring all new development has a low risk to life consequence for tsunami. What does low risk to life mean for tsunami? Is it that safe evacuation routes are available for all community members in a worst case event? And if this cannot be achieved, then development should be avoided. The NZCPS applies this exact policy position, but it is clearly not being applied. This draft NPS is the opportunity to address these gaps and ensure action is taken in these significant risk areas. Engagement with the CDEM sector will be important for setting thresholds for all hazards.
6	<i>If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?</i>	No comment.
7	<i>Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?</i>	a) Minor development (e.g. small additions and garages) are generally not efficient to consider and could be excluded. b) Commercial and industrial buildings are worth further consideration for inclusion due to the strong economic and social community values. These types of buildings often allow for more mitigation options than residential building types For example, flood proofing of ground floors is more feasible resulting in less damage because they can be more easily cleaned after an event.
8	<i>What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?</i>	a) Currently, as drafted, it may have a limited impact because without clearer national direction on risk thresholds it is likely to be an inefficient policy tool resulting in inconsistent implementation. b) It is unlikely to have the desired effect of avoiding new development in High risk areas, because applicants will continue to put forward an engineering solution to maximum the use of the development site and argue the risk is acceptable. We also have concerns that Policy 6 will lock in this current practice of prioritising hard engineering solutions because it requires using the most effective mitigation measure. Natural based solutions are unlikely to be the most effective mitigation measure where property owners are unlikely to sacrifice the required space on site to accommodate this approach. We suggest a stronger

		policy approach on requiring natural based solutions and being clearer on what engineering approaches are unacceptable (i.e. rock revetments and seawalls).
9	<i>Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?</i>	a) Oppose the term <u>minimised</u> used to set risk management outcomes in the Objective. Support the standard risk management terms of <u>avoid or mitigate</u> or <u>manage</u> (i.e. meaning either avoid or mitigate). - <u>Minimising risk</u> can be interpreted as accepting a level of risk for new development above a Low level, which is like the term <u>reducing risk as much as practicable</u>. The minimise term does not generally provide for the avoidance outcome in areas where risk cannot be mitigated to acceptable levels. b) Oppose the <u>environment</u> being a required consequence for natural hazard risk in the Objective, unless clear guidance is provided in what environmental outcomes are to be managed. Support the other standard risk consequences that are stated in the Objective. - The term environment has a broad meaning under the RMA that can be hard to quantify in relation to natural hazard risk. This could lead to challenges with implementation and our preference is to keep the risk assessment process simple to implement and the scope is limited to the issues raised. - Consider a separate policy prioritising natural defences for natural hazard risk avoidance and mitigation, which could be more efficient to address this issue.
10	<i>What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?</i>	a) We have a concern with the risk assessment being left to the decision maker stage for the following reasons: - They are unlikely to have the technical skills and experience to implement the policy efficiently and effectively. - Ideally the risk thresholds are set nationally, and applicant applies them to the development proposal and then the decision makers simply assess whether the application meets them, or not. b) Ideally the risk management process should be planning led where the High risk areas are mapped and known prior to development land purchase and design. c) We consider this to be an inefficient response because it means risk thresholds will be set on an individual application scale across each District or City Council. This will require significantly more time and resource than a national set of thresholds that can be applied consistently across the country.
11	<i>What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?</i>	a) As per above. b) And the NPS should be clear on what consequences apply to each hazard for assessment. - For example, does the impact to residential houses need to be assessed for volcanic activity? Or just critical infrastructure and/or risk to life? - Assessing risk to residential houses impacted by volcanic activity will be difficult for ashfall hazard.

12	<i>What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?</i>	a) It is important to understand what precautionary means in practice because natural hazard information is unlikely to exist in many locations. b) This could be unfair and overly restrict development if we aim to avoid new development in High risk locations. We recommend detailed natural hazard mapping is required to apply this policy approach. c) The precautionary approach will have value for triggering the applicant to undertake a risk assessment in areas <u>outside of High risk</u>, where they will be required to detail how Low / acceptable risk will be achieved. For example, use a precautionary approach to identify whether the development site is located in an area susceptible to natural hazards and therefore required a risk management approach.
13	<i>What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?</i>	a) This could be considered too broad an approach if applied to all new development where the trigger for controlled and restricted-discretionary activity is non-hazard related. For example, it would be inefficient to apply to this policy framework to consents triggered by boundary or daylighting rules.
14	<i>What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?</i>	a) In our experience, applicants can often design an engineering mitigation measure to reduce the risk of developing in a High risk area and argue the risk is Low. - Most commonly, this situation occurs where new residential development is proposed on land known / mapped as susceptible to coastal erosion over the next 50 or 100 years. - This outcome is generally accepted if the building is designed to be re-locatable once an erosion trigger distance to the dune toe is met. In our opinion, future landowners will have no intention of re-locating the building when the trigger is met because it is simply uneconomical to walk away from your land. Most landowners would not have the available funds to re-locate a house and purchase another section to place the house on. When the building is threatened by coastal erosion, we believe future landowners are likely to propose a rock revetment or seek compensation from Council for managed retreat (even if the building was designed to be re-locatable). - Both these outcomes (rock revetments and managed retreat) are likely to be intolerable from a community perspective and should be avoided. Therefore, we consider this situation to be an example of a High risk threshold where development should be avoided. b) In summary, clearer policy direction is needed on where new development should be avoided full stop. Exemptions to this avoidance policy will be problematic to apply at the decision maker stage and likely render it ineffective at achieving the Objective and solving the problem statement issues.

15	<i>What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?</i>	a) Further consideration should be given to the implementation stage where the policy applies. The decision-maker stage is at the end of the development process and does not allow for design processes to consider natural hazard mitigation when the development is initially designed – the concern is that policies do not require design related mitigation (layout etc.), which need to be considered from the outset. b) Further, the notion of addressing natural hazard risk at decision-making stage would not require co-design opportunities, and undermines the ability to take into account the treaty principles. c) The Medium risk class is problematic because of the <i>low as reasonably practicable approach</i> which does not set clear national direction. The Medium risk class is also likely to be the dominant risk class for most new development and is currently where most natural hazard risk reduction measures are targeted (e.g. flood risk management of building above an acceptable level). As drafted, the medium risk policy response is unlikely to achieve a consistent level of resilience. d) Applying a risk management framework for new development would be better suited to just two potential outcomes: - requiring Low / acceptable risk to be achieved, and - avoiding High / significant / intolerable risk areas. c) The three levels of risk classification approach is better suited for risk reduction in existing areas of development, where it is applied at a large scale to screen risk. The outcome of this approach is used to identify where risk should be reduced over time and / or where risk reduction interventions are needed immediately due to an intolerable risk to life. d) Not increasing risk offsite of any new development site is an important issue that could be considered as part of this policy, or more clearly stated in a separate policy.
16	<i>What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?</i>	a) As drafted, this policy could result in the status quo continuing, where rock revetments and stop banks continue to be argued as the most efficient mitigation measure. This will result in maladaptation and lock in landowners' moral hazard of private short term gain expecting a long term solution that is publicly funded. This is playing out in many locations across Aotearoa now and is the very situation we should be trying to avoid. b) We suggest the NPS builds on the NZCPS natural hazard provisions relating to natural solutions and avoiding hard protection and provides even clearer national direction on this matter. c) We expect the NPS to provide stronger direction to avoid the tension between individual property rights to use and develop property and the negative social / environment / economic impacts hard mitigation solutions have on the wider community.

		d) Policy 6 could consider a stepped approach to identify and demonstrate the best practicable option (BPO) to manage risk on development sites. This would provide for some flexibility to consider adaptation options on a case-by-case without inappropriately constraining housing supply.
17	<i>Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?</i>	a) Further consideration of Sections 6(e) and (h), 7(a) and s(8) of the RMA would assist.
18	<i>Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?</i>	a) Mātauranga and specific consequences to marae, urupa, any other taonga following consideration of s6(e) matters are important considerations for natural hazard risk assessments.
19	<i>Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?</i>	Please refer to commentary above.
20	<i>Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?</i>	No comment – refer to others without risk-based natural hazards regional policy provisions.
21	<i>What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?</i>	No comment – refer to others without risk-based natural hazards regional policy provisions.
22	<i>What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?</i>	a) The NPS will be difficult for Councils to implement without a defined risk assessment method and clarification of risk thresholds to inform decision making. b) Consideration needs to be given to how this NPS and the next set of national direction work together. In terms of implementing bottom-lines to avoid inappropriate development. We consider risk thresholds are better placed in national statutory documents, which is preferred above non-statutory guidance. Alternatively, the guidance could be referenced in the NPS to provide it some statutory weight.

		c) To be clear, directive policy is preferred above guidance documents which have no statutory weight for decision-making. If the response is to be effective, a robust planning instrument is preferred, such as a National Environmental Standard.

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9ATH-F

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-19 18:57:15

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:

9(2)(a)

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Individual

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:

Northland | Te Tai Tokerau

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Iwi/Hapū, Local government

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

No, individuals who choose to intentionally develop in areas facing natural hazards should bear the associated risks and consequences, but their decisions should not negatively impact others.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

The lack of involvement of tangata whenua. The absence of this not being considered a priority is concerning because their involvement would contribute valuable insights and support the two identified priorities. If their involvement is not a priority for the proposed NPS-NHD, does that imply that their involvement is only deemed necessary in the National Direction for Natural Hazards?

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

What approach do decision makers currently take? What difference would it make to mitigation measures/actions already being undertaken? Or even the decisions themselves?

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

Yes because it is clear and simple. How would you define new physical development outside/inside the scope? It would introduce ambiguity and shift focus away from minimising risk to whether the NPS-NHD applies to a new physical development.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

I feel like there is something missing from the objective. The objective is to minimise risk from natural hazards but the NPS-NHD seems more about new development.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

It would depend on the framework currently being used. Being better informed improves decision making so if this framework better informs decision-makers then I don't see why it wouldn't improve decision-making.

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

No

Please explain your answer here:

Decision-makers are only required to engage and involve tangata whenua early when making decisions on specified Māori land. It would be better, if it included land surrounding specified Māori land.

Policy 7 would appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests if early engagement and involvement of tangata whenua was required when making decisions on new development.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Yes

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Was there any consideration or discussion for the inclusion of catchment or integrated management in the NPS-NHD?

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes, but without publication of Submitter name

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9ATY-Z

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-20 11:34:55

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
BCD Group Ltd

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Not applicable – national organisation

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Business, Industry body

Other: please specify here:

Executive summary

Read the executive summary - HTML format

Part 1: Context

Read the HTML for Part 1: Context

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

S106 of the RMA currently doesn't work because of inconsistent applications and assessments undertaken. It does not consider land use activities, therefore there is a gap in legislation, which the NPS-NHD is looking to fill. It is agreed that more action needs to be taken to reduce development risk, however it is crucial that this is done in a rational manner.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Councils financial constraints needs to be carefully considered. Will the government be providing funding to Councils to help Councils implement changes to their plans and mapping? This is a crucial aspect for this NPS to work as intended. Councils will need to implement accurate mapping and information for developers to achieve what this NPS is trying to achieve. A comprehensive approach will not be achieved on a site by site basis. Councils should be obligated to update mapping with most up to date hazard information.

What is going to be managed by Regional or District Councils? Eg. Who will be responsible for mapping natural hazards? A communal database between Regional and Territorial Authorities needs to be implemented so that most up to date information is available, and cumulative effects can be considered as current assessments are do not often consider cumulative effects and are often subject to old information.

How will natural hazards be assessed holistically? Eg. Currently addressed by Council on a site by site basis. Cumulative effects are currently not being assessed. Is modelling going to be updated once resource consents are approved which may change (but not exacerbate) a hazard. In addition, fault lines can often change depending on seismic events, Councils need to have the funding and resources to ensure all information is the most up to date.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

Natural hazards must be addressed on a regional scale as opposed to site by site. A comprehensive approach will not be achieved if they are to be addressed site by site. Regional and District mapping should be comprehensively updated to outline risk areas.

Suitably qualified person needs to be defined as to who can do these assessments relative to each hazard. The definition of 'Natural Hazard' currently includes a range of hazards for which different experts cannot comment on all these hazards.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Yes, if risk is adequately defined by the MfE, and the hazard areas are appropriately mapped by Councils. Areas of low risk (as defined by Councils mapping) should not need to provide additional hazard assessment and reporting as it has already been determined that risk is acceptable.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

No

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Drought, fires and wind are all something which are not able to be assessed in terms of likelihood, consequence and tolerance at resource consent stage. Drought is something that is needed to be assessed on a larger scale. Rural activities are already required to be provided with adequate reserves for drinking water. Risk from fire is very difficult to measure given it is often through human intervention.

Wind is addressed at building consent stage for which structures are designed accordingly and should not be a resource consent consideration. Buildings are already structurally designed to consider risk from wind, and there is no need to bring this into the resource consent process.

Volcano and Tsunami should be addressed on a regional scale through zoning/Regional Policy Statements/mapping/managed retreat not site by site.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Earthquake, erosion, geothermal activity, landslip, subsidence, sedimentation, or flooding.

These hazards can be effectively mapped out by Councils with accurate risk able to be given to the relative hazards. They can all be assessed on a region wide scale through Council information and mapping, however can be addressed on a site by site basis also.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

No –

Development within identified hazard areas (or areas identified as medium to high) should be within scope, however, for development outside of these hazard areas, this will result in additional compliance requirements which will further increase unnecessary costs and complication to the consenting process. Control and Discretion shall be restricted to areas with identified maps to avoid additional unnecessary compliance. Therefore, having clear and accurate hazard mapping from Councils will be crucial in implementing this National Policy Statement.

As this NPS will only be considered when a resource consent is required, there is an obvious gap between permitted activities (which are not subject to this NPS) and activities requiring resource consent for reasons other than natural hazards. If there is no hazard mapping on a site and the NPS needs to be addressed at resource consent stage, Councils will ask for natural hazards assessment which will result in further unnecessary cost and time to the resource consent process (which the MfE is currently trying to avoid).

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

In combination with the NPS-HPL, it may further restrict potential town and city expansion. The MfE should seriously consider the implications of all recent and new National Policy Statements and the implications for future developable land. This being said, it is agreed that development should only

occur outside of areas where significant hazard risk is identified.

More clarity is also needed for existing vacant sites or the rebuilding of a site which are subject to hazard areas. Currently, there is an expectation that a vacant residential lot has developable rights. How will this be addressed if a site is subject to medium or high risk?

Councils need to implement accurate mapping and information for developers to achieve what this NPS is trying to achieve. A comprehensive approach will not be achieved on a site by site basis. As above, the MfE need to ensure that Councils have adequate funding to accurately map natural hazard areas. Areas outside of natural hazard areas should be prioritized for development without the need to address hazards (other than through s106).

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

Yes. There is a definite need to ensure people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure are protected from risk from natural hazards.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

Pros:

- This will provide a level of certainty as to what can take place within certain areas.
- If implemented correctly, areas of low risk can be prioritized for development

Cons:

- The risk categories need to be clearly defined

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

no comment

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Pros:

Cons:

- Where reliable information is not available, Councils will take a very conservative approach and putting the onus on developers, where this should be led by information provided by Council (eg accurate mapping).
- As noted throughout, Councils need to have adequate funding so that reliable information can be obtained. This will avoid unnecessary site by site assessments.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

Pros:

- Where a hazard is mapped this will allow Council to require adequate risk assessments from applicants to make informed decisions.

Cons:

- Where a hazard is not mapped, it is unnecessary and will result in further compliance to an already very complex resource consent process (which is only getting more and more complex). This is magnified by the fact that any permitted development would not need to address natural hazards (unless mapped), therefore we see there is no logical reason as to why a controlled or restricted discretionary activity outside of a hazard area should need to address hazards.
- This will further slow down the consenting process and add additional cost

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

Pros:

- If clear guidance on 'tolerable' risk and 'low as reasonably practicable' then this will create a holistic approach for Councils to address hazards. However, as evident with the NPS-Highly Productive Land, no clear guidance was provided from the MfE when the NPS was implemented, therefore Councils were each applying the NPS differently. This is still happening to an extent. Given 'tolerable' risk and 'low as reasonably practicable' are open for interpretation,

the MfE must provide detailed guidance on this.

Cons:

- Permitted development rights on a vacant site may be impacted if given a high or moderate risk rating. How will this be managed?

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

Yes, provided 'tolerable' risk and 'low as reasonably practicable' are adequately defined. This is also reliant on other aspects to the NPS being implemented accordingly, eg:

- Accurate and effective mapping from Councils

- The NPS only being applicable when there is a natural hazard mapped on site or medium/high risk identified.

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Area wide measures are obviously preferred, however who is going to pay for this. Government? Councils? Developers? Subdividers/developers are currently required to include any mitigation, however land use is often smaller in scale so area-wide measures are not always possible. As the theme in our other comments, mitigation and implementation should come at a scale greater than site by site.

Pros:

- It will provide clear guidance on what is anticipated.

Cons:

- There is not often a one size fits all solution. If Councils are given recommended mitigation measures, then they will likely stick to these measures and not consider other measures even if they are more appropriate for the site/proposal.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

no comment

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

No comment.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

No Comment.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

The NPS has not given a solid timeframe for when Councils need to update their plans, therefore commenting on this is not possible.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Councils are currently understaffed and underfunded. No timeframe for implementation for Council's has been given in the NPS. As such, Councils may push this out given their current resourcing constraints.

Council updating their information is crucial for this NPS to work as it is intended. The information, direction and resources needs to come from a Governmental level, which will feed into Councils provided the most adequate information.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

- Clear guidance documents need to be produced on how Councils and developers should apply the NPS. This should be issued at the same time as the NPS-NHD to avoid confusion and inaccurate implementation as occurred with the NPS-HPL as no clear guidance was available at the date of implementation.
- Clear consistent mapping on a regional scale needs to be implemented.
- Clear means of compliance depending on risk level associated with a site/development
- Clear definition of what acceptable risk will be

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

No comment

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

n/a



17 November 2023

Beca Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making

This is a submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making ('the NPS') made on behalf of multi-disciplinary practitioners from across Beca's technical and advisory business lines (Beca practitioners).

Beca is a multidisciplinary professional services firm employing more than 4000 professionals engaged in planning, design and the development of infrastructure and built environments across New Zealand, Asia, Australia and the Pacific. Our planning team has prepared or contributed to the development of national policy and strategies, district and regional planning documents, resource consent applications and designations. Additionally, our climate change and geotechnical teams have assisted with numerous projects relating to climate adaptation and natural hazard assessment both in New Zealand and overseas.

This submission sets out our general support for the proposed NPS, and outlines a number of suggested improvements that would, in our view, increase the clarity and usability of the NPS for decision makers.

1.1 Overall position on the National Policy Statement

Beca practitioners broadly support the overall intent of the NPS in directing decision makers to consider climate change and natural hazard risk. Recent events such as the 2022 Auckland floods and Cyclone Gabrielle have highlighted the importance of considering these risks early and incorporating them into our plan making and decision-making processes.

We also support the following aspects of the NPS:

- **Simplicity:** the NPS is concise and simple, making it easy for decision makers to digest.
- **Breadth:** we support the inclusion of *all* hazards within the NPS (as stipulated in Section 1.4.(1)), as well as the direction to consider both individual and compounding hazards (Policy 2(a)).
- **Avoidance of risk:** Policy 5 of the NPS directs decision makers to focus on *avoiding* risks in the first instance before considering other solutions; this is a sensible approach which will prompt decision makers to think carefully about whether risks do indeed need to be managed or can be avoided entirely.
- **Nature based solutions:** We acknowledge that engineered solutions may sometimes be necessary where nature based solutions alone do not suffice, but support the direction to consider nature based solutions over solely engineered solutions in the first instance.
- **Involvement of tangata whenua:** we support the inclusion of Policy 7 which provides for the inclusion of tangata whenua in decision making and the consideration of their values, interests and aspirations. However, we consider this to be a complex issue which may need strengthening in terms of more detailed direction to establish processes with Māori iwi, hapu, or whanau to enable partnership approaches consistent with te Tiriti, including their role in decision-making in relation to sites of cultural significance/Māori owned land.
- **Practicality:** we are supportive of the realistic and practical view that the NPS takes with regards to making decisions; for example, the direction to use the 'best information possible' when making decisions (Section 3.3.). Complete data is not always available when making decisions about hazards, particularly when thinking about future risks, and we consider that decision makers should feel empowered to make



decisions with the best information they have available at the time of consideration rather than having long periods of indecision while waiting for more or better information to become available. We support the inclusion of implementation guidance on ‘best information’ but consider that this could also reference ‘up to date’ in addition to ‘complete and scientifically robust’ given that new data is constantly being collected and decision makers need to be guided to use the most up to date data.

- **Controlled and restricted discretionary activities:** we support the addition of natural hazard risk as a matter of control for controlled and restricted discretionary activities that takes immediate effect (Policy 4); this will enable all resource consent decisions to consider natural hazard risks, without the need for lengthy plan changes.

However, we see some areas where the NPS could be improved to provide more assistance to decision makers and improve the usability and effectiveness of the document. We have grouped our observations into several key themes as summarised below.

1.2 Assessing risk

Our primary concerns with the current framing of the NPS relate to the lack of guidance provided around how risk should be assessed. We consider that the current wording around risk assessment lacks clarity and could result in very different risk assessments and interpretations of risk being applied across the country or even within communities. This is likely to generate a lot of delays in decision making and onerous processes with lengthy debates amongst practitioners.

We note a number of ambiguities in the wording of the NPS; we have listed these below and highlight some of our key concerns around the use of these terms and criteria:

- **‘Tolerable’ levels of risk:** After reading the NPS we consider that the definition of ‘tolerable’ is not clear, nor is there any guidance on whose tolerance should be quantified or what approach to defining tolerance should be used. We note that a 1×10^{-5} life risk criteria (i.e., a 1 in 100,000 chance of a person being killed by a particular hazard per year) is generally adopted as a ‘tolerable’ level of risk in risk assessments across Australia and New Zealand currently (as outlined in the Australian Guidelines for Landslide Risk Management (2007)¹).

We suggest that more national guidance be provided around how to determine what is tolerable, and for whom. This guidance should be provided at a national scale so that a consistent approach can be taken across the country. It should provide a clear definition or set of criteria against which ‘tolerable’ levels of risk can be determined for various hazards. Risk tolerance will vary at an individual level and will also change over time – it is therefore a dynamic concept. In addition, communities and ‘those subject to the risk’ will change over time and there is a need to consider the intergenerational implications of a community at risk and their level of tolerance, versus potential future communities that may have vastly different tolerance levels. The use of risk tolerance in defining risk in the NPS therefore runs the risk of becoming quickly outdated and inappropriate. We suggest that risk tolerance is removed from the determination of natural hazard risk in Policy 2(b) and is kept at the commonly accepted definition of risk as provided in Policy 2 (a).

- Clear guidance in the form of nationally applied standards or a statutory framework should be provided at a national level regarding how to determine risk tolerability as part of decision making on appropriateness of an activity or development. In particular, direction should be provided on how to aggregate ‘tolerance’

¹ <https://landsliderisk.org/resources/guidelines/>

to a community level and what minimum levels of tolerance should be applied across the country (e.g. no increased risk to life, no unacceptable transfer of risk etc).

- **‘Willingness and capability of a community to bear a particular risk’:** We consider this criterion to be very difficult to determine, given communities are not homogenous. Within communities there will be different levels of willingness to bear risks; this was demonstrated clearly in the years following the significant debris flow in Matatā, Whakatane whereby some residents accepted voluntary relocation from the area while others wished to remain in their homes and accept the risk of a second debris flow event occurring, even knowing that it could be a risk to life. It would be near impossible in a scenario like this to determine a single level of willingness to bear risk that encompassed the views of everybody within the community.

It is also important to note that the residents within a community are not the only ones who bear particular risks; for example those residents choosing to remain in their homes in Matatā were accepting a particular level of risk for themselves, but this risk would also extend to emergency responders, community /infrastructure service providers, tradespeople, the public and visitors if another debris flow event occurred and they are legally, morally or ethically obliged to provide assistance. The current wording in Policy 2(b) of the NPS refers to those ‘subject to the risk’ and our view is this is likely to be very difficult to determine given the cascading, compounding and indirect nature of many risks.

We suggest that Policy 2 is broadened so that decision makers are *directed* to consider different levels of risk to different parties, such as risk to those in the existing community, potential risk to future communities, and risk to land and infrastructure.

- **“Individually or in combination”:** Policy 2 directs decision makers to consider the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring *either* individually or in combination. There is no guidance provided on when it would be appropriate to consider a risk in isolation as opposed to in combination with other risks, and this could lead to significant variations in how risks are assessed and quantified. For example, a consent applicant may propose risk management options based on an individual assessment of a hazard, but a council officer may consider the risk should be assessed in combination with other hazards – in such a scenario it is possible each will reach very different conclusions. Again we believe this requires clarity in terms of how compounding risks are to be assessed; we consider that a statutory framework or set of national standards would provide clear national direction on this matter.
- **Absence of climate change:** The NPS is silent on how future risks exacerbated by climate change need to be factored into decision making. There is a significant need to incorporate into policies in the NPS a consideration of how risk may be exacerbated over time as a result of climate change. Without this, the level of risk may be severely underestimated and may result in decisions that increase risk in the long-term. As a minimum we suggest that a consideration of how climate change may alter the risk in the future be included in Policy 2.

In light of the issues outlined above, we feel that the NPS, as currently worded, will not facilitate a consistent approach to risk assessment across the country and is therefore likely to create uncertainty for decision makers. The potential result of this is lengthy and costly processes as decisions are challenged or litigated. Furthermore, the NPS as proposed puts the onus on decision makers / councils to determine levels of risk when assessing consents, designations or plan changes; however not all councils have the same capacity, expertise and/or experience within their teams to competently assess risk in a consistent manner. Risk assessments could therefore vary significantly from council to council depending on who is making the assessment and what they are basing their assessment on.

To address these concerns, we consider that national guidance on risk assessment be provided to ensure that there is a degree of consistency across the country in terms of how risks are assessed. This would reduce / remove challenges on methodology as part of local decision making. Such guidance could include how different types of risks (i.e. floods, landslides etc) should be assessed individually and in combination, as well as bottom lines to help guide assessments of 'tolerable' risk levels.

There is a raft of guidance already in use by practitioners both in New Zealand and overseas in regard to risk assessment; this could be a useful starting point for forming some consistent national standards or framework on assessing local natural hazard and risk assessment. For example, one framework that could be used as a basis for this work includes the Australian Geomechanics Society Guidelines for Landslide Susceptibility, Hazard and Risk Zoning for Land Use Planning² and National Landslide Risk Management Framework for Australia³.

1.3 Implementation and timeframes

1.3.1 Implementation

As currently worded, the NPS will be implemented when making planning decisions about new development; for example during consenting, designations or plan changes. We consider that it would be more impactful for the NPS to be implemented primarily at the plan making stage and not limited to new developments, so that it can set the direction for an entire area with regards to hazard and risk management rather than decisions being made on a more piecemeal consent by consent basis. Policy 6 directs decision makers to take a 'comprehensive, area-wide' approach to risk management and we consider that this holistic view can be more fully applied if decisions about hazards are made earlier in the plan making process.

Assessing risks at the consenting stage could result in future risks being underestimated or only considered as they relate to the consent term. For infrastructure developments, such as waterfront infrastructure that has a design life of 50+ years, a council would (under the current NPS wording) only need to consider likely risks within the 35 year consent period being sought, rather than all potential future risks that could be caused or exacerbated by the development going ahead and as a result of changing risks associated with climate change. As stated above, we consider that including the requirement to consider risk and how they may change as a result of climate change is necessary and more direction in policy provided on considering risks over the life of the project and for natural hazards that may be exacerbated by climate change, at least a 100-year timeframe.

1.3.2 Timeframes

The NPS as currently worded does not provide a time horizon up to or against which risks should be evaluated. We consider it likely that some risks could be missed or underestimated if the NPS does not directly encourage decision makers to take a long-term view and incorporate a consideration of how climate change may change risks over time.

The NZ Coastal Policy Statement guides councils to consider potential effects of climate change over at least a 100-year period. Beca practitioners recommend that Policy 2 of the NPS is amended to also direct consideration of how natural hazard risks may change with climate change over at least a 100-year time

² <https://australiangeomechanics.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/11/LRM2007-a.pdf>

³ <https://australiangeomechanics.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/11/LRM2007-Framework.pdf>

frame. This will provide consistency across these two policy statements and will clearly signal the importance of long term thinking to users of the NPS.

1.4 Hierarchy of management options

Beca practitioners support the principle to avoid, in the first instance, new developments in areas of *high* natural hazard risk. However, the current wording of Policy 5 directs new developments to be avoided “unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level”. As described earlier, there are significant challenges in using ‘tolerable’ risk without definition in relation to natural hazards. We consider that Policy 5 as currently worded does not send a strong enough directive that areas of *high* natural hazard risk should be avoided in most cases.

In our view it is preferable that new development is avoided entirely in areas of high natural hazard risk, with risk management only employed if avoiding the area is not an option (i.e. infrastructure that needs to be located in a particular location – such as ports which need to be located in coastal areas and may not be able to be located away from areas of coastal hazard risk). We would suggest that Policy 5 is reworded to specify this; development should ‘avoid’ high risk natural areas completely in the first instance; and if it is impossible to avoid developing the area, risk management measures must be employed to reduce the level of risk.

1.5 Decisions relating to Māori land

Beca practitioners support the intent of Policy 7 in requiring the values, interests and aspirations of tangata whenua to be considered when making decisions about development on Māori land. However, we consider this to be a complex issue which may need strengthening in terms of more detailed direction to establish processes with Māori iwi, hapu, or whanau to enable partnership approaches consistent with te Tiriti, including their role in decision-making in relation to sites of cultural significance/Māori owned land. This is particularly important considering that a lot of Māori owned land is in low lying, flood prone and/or coastal areas.

Management of coastal hazards relating to Māori land may look different to management of other sites given Māori have strong linkages to whenua and culturally significant sites such as marae, urupa and wahi tapu cannot easily be relocated to other locations. A separate process may need to be set out for considering risk management for culturally significant sites, where avoiding the risk or relocating existing structures may not be possible for cultural reasons. It is critical that tangata whenua are involved in decision making and therefore brought in early, to fully and meaningfully participate in decision making processes relating to Māori land in accordance with the principles of te Tiriti.

As discussed earlier in this submission, we strongly recommend that consideration of natural hazard risk is required at the plan making stage, not left to consenting stage. This is not to say it should not be considered at consent level, however most of the natural hazard risks should be identified and understood at a national, regional, and district level. This would also align with the principles of te Tiriti in providing for tāngata whenua to be involved in longer term planning and decision making in relation to the future of their sites and land.

1.6 Summary

In summary, Beca practitioners are supportive of the overall intent of the NPS. We have a number of concerns relating to the current framing of the NPS, mostly relating to ambiguity and inconsistency in how risk is defined and assessed. We consider that amendments to the NPS to address these ambiguities, and the creation of a national risk assessment framework would result in a more effective and practical NPS which could be applied consistently across the country.

Yours sincerely



Cushla Loomb
Business Director – Climate Resilience

on behalf of Beca Practitioners

Phone Number: 9(2)(a) [redacted]
Email: 9(2)(a) [redacted]

9(2)(ba)

To: Ministry for the Environment,
PO Box 10362,
Wellington 6143

Email: 9(2)(ba)

Name of submitter:

9(2)(ba)

Phone: 9(2)(ba)

1. Introduction

1.1. This submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 (NPSNHD) is prepared on behalf of 9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba) Limited 9(2)(ba) is a part of the wider 9(2)(ba) 9(2)(ba)

1.2. 9(2)(ba) land interests are nationally diverse; and these interests in Otago and (ba) Southland will potentially be affected under the provisions of the proposed NPSNHD.

In particular, 9(2)(ba) owns two separate industrial zoned land holdings; 9(2)(ba) (ba)

1.3. 9(2)(ba) supports the general objective of the proposed NPSNHD to minimise the risks (ba) from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and

infrastructure and to minimise the impact of natural hazards on the ability of the community to quickly recover after events. However, as set out in the submission points below, 9(2) is concerned that the proposed NPSNHD, has the potential to impose greater (ba) restriction on its industrial zoned land holdings than currently exists under the relevant statutory instruments.

2. Submission Points

2.1. Submission Point 1 - Increased uncertainty for development.

2.1.1. 9(2) is concerned that the Policy 1 and Policy 2 of the proposed NPSNHD will (ba) create additional uncertainty for landowners and developers because the proposed NPSNHD does not include specific instructions for determining the level of natural hazard risk, the likelihood or consequences of a natural hazard event or assessing the tolerance of new development to natural hazard risk. Introduction of the proposed NPSNHD without comprehensive guidance will not improve certainty or consistency in natural hazard decision-making. The proposed NPSNHD is not yet supported by any national direction framework, as the National Direction for Natural Hazards that will provide these detailed instructions, will not be available for at least two years.

2.1.2. The regulatory impact statement prepared for the proposed NPSNHD¹ identifies that:

The Natural Hazard Planning Framework is intended to include the following four broad elements:

- standardise mapping and risk assessment methodologies that will inform land use planning decisions in areas of high/ multi-natural hazard risks;
- define risk thresholds by developing and implementing a standardised risk tolerance assessment, to clearly define areas that may be ‘tolerable’/ ‘intolerable’ to natural hazard risks;
- standardise terminology to clearly set out what the terms ‘significant natural hazard risk’ and ‘intolerable natural hazard risk’ mean;

¹ Supplementary Analysis Report: National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making, 2023, p13

- provide a nationally consistent policy approach to land use planning decision making in high/multi-risk areas.

2.1.3. The proposed NPSNHD does not provide this detail for decision makers, landowners, developers or the community. As a consequence, the proposed NPSNHD will create significant uncertainty due to it not being supported by the Natural Hazard Planning Framework.

2.1.4. 9(2) **recommends** that the proposed NPSNHD does not become operative before the National Direction on Natural Hazards has legal effect on the basis that the National Direction on Natural Hazards is required to provide the critical guidance to decision makers.

2.2. Submission Point 2 - Increased uncertainty for development.

2.2.1. 9(2) considers that Policy 3 is not workable. The mandatory requirement for decision makers to adopt a precautionary approach in the proposed NPSNHD may be appropriate where natural hazards risk is identified, and its extent is uncertain or little understood and the risk could be intolerable. However, the inclusion of “unknown” natural hazard risk that “could be intolerable” is completely unworkable. This directs decision makers to address every new development site as a potential location of intolerable risk.

2.2.2. Additionally, as explained in the proposed NPSNHD Discussion document² the approach has been taken to “avoid placing the burden on local authorities to gather new information immediately”. This implies that the burden of natural hazard identification is being transferred to landowners, developers and businesses. 9(2) are strongly opposed to this approach.

2.2.3. 9(2) **recommends** that Policy 3 be amended to remove the mandatory requirement for a precautionary approach and to remove the word “unknown” from Policy 3 part (a).

2.3. Submission Point 3 - Constraints on business.

2.3.1. 9(2) is concerned that Policy 4 will be a serious constraint for business in progressing new development. At a resource consenting level, the requirement

² MfE, Proposed NPSNHD: Discussion document; p21

of Policy 4 that natural hazard risk must be matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity and a matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity will place the burden of identifying and assessing natural hazard risk on business. This is an unnecessary requirement for new development in locations where natural hazards are not present. It unreasonably transfers the responsibility for identifying and assessing natural hazards from regional councils and territorial authorities to businesses.

2.3.2. As expressed in the Proposed NPSNHD Discussion document³: “This policy would ensure that decision-makers consider natural hazard risk where a plan does not currently specify it as a matter of control or discretion.” 9(2) considers that Policy 4 is a very coarse approach to widening the assessment of natural hazards (ba) in the resource consenting process.

2.3.3. 9(2) is particularly concerned in relation to land it holds for industrial (ba) development in Otago and Southland.

2.3.4. Within the Clutha District Plan, flood hazards have been mapped for 9(2)(ba) area. The Industrial Resource Area (Toko Plains) Structure Plan excludes development from those areas at risk and otherwise makes industrial development a permitted activity subject to performance standards.

2.3.5. Multiple hazards have been mapped for the 9(2) area in Southland, some of which impact the 9(2) site. Heavy and light industry is generally permitted (ba) subject to compliance with a concept plan that excludes or limits development in hazard areas. Some elements are controlled activities or restricted discretionary activities for which mandatory additional consideration of natural hazard risk would unnecessarily constrain development and potentially lead to inconsistent outcomes.

2.3.6. 9(2) recommends that Policy 4 be removed from the proposed NPSNHD on the (ba) basis that it will likely impose excessive constraints on business and these constraints (and associated costs) have not been adequately considered.

2.4. Submission Point 3 – Definition.

³ MfE, Proposed National Policy statement for natural hazard Decision-making Discussion Document, 2023, p21

- 2.4.1. Policy 2 (b) in the proposed NPSNHD requires decision makers to consider “tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk”. 9(2) regard this as a very subjective matter to be considered in making planning^(ba) decisions. This is not a matter defined in either the Natural and Built Environment Act 2023 or the Resource Management Act 1991. The lack of specific definition or direction will not improve certainty or consistency for natural hazard decision making for new development.
- 2.4.2. 9(2) **recommends** that “tolerance” as used in the proposed NPSNHD be^(ba) explicitly defined and a detailed framework for consideration of “tolerance” form part of the proposed National Direction on Natural Hazards.

3. Conclusion

- 3.1. 9(2) **recommends** that the proposed NPSNHD does not become operative before (ba) the National Direction on Natural Hazards has legal effect on the basis that the National Direction on Natural Hazards is supposed to provide the critical guidance to decision makers.
- 3.2. 9(2) **recommends** that Policy 3 be amended to remove the mandatory requirement (ba) for a precautionary approach and to remove the word “unknown” from Policy 3 part (a).
- 3.3. 9(2) **recommends** that Policy 4 be removed from the proposed NPSNHD on the (ba) basis that it will likely impose excessive constraints on business and these constraints and associated costs have not been adequately considered.
- 3.4. 9(2) **recommends** that “tolerance” as used in the proposed NPSNHD be explicitly (ba) defined and a detailed framework for consideration of “tolerance” form part of the proposed National Direction on Natural hazard.

Signature:

9(2)(ba)



Date:

15th of November 2023.

Address for Service:

9(2)(ba)



Phone:

E-mail:

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
Wellington

By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Central Hawke's Bay District Council Submission on Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Summary of Submission

1. This is a submission by Central Hawke's Bay District Council (**CHBDC**) on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making (**NPS-NHD**).
2. Central Hawke's Bay District was severely affected by Cyclone Gabrielle and CHBDC is acutely aware of the importance of factoring natural hazard risk into planning decisions. However, having carefully considered the NPS-NHD, CHBDC considers it is not a viable planning mechanism which would assist in decision-making under the Resource Management Act. CHBDC seeks that the NPS be withdrawn.
3. CHBDC supports the joint submission of Taituarā/LGNZ and that of Napier City Council. Its submission has been prepared in conjunction with, and largely mirrors that of, Hastings District Council, however there are some particular issues for CHBDC that are set out in this letter.
4. In the event that the NPS-NHD is not withdrawn, CHBDC considers significant reconsideration and redrafting is required. Any such revised form should be the subject of further public consultation.
5. CHBDC confirms its support for comprehensive national direction on natural hazard planning and would strongly support a future national policy statement which implements this.

NPS-NHD not fit for purpose and should be withdrawn

6. CHBDC supports the reasons given for seeking withdrawal as set out in the submission by Taituarā/LGNZ.
7. CHBDC agrees with the Consultation Document's summary of the 'Problems to Solve', in particular:
 - (a) There is inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks. For instance, CHBDC agrees that it does not have access to reliable forward-looking risk assessments which incorporate climate change impacts.
 - (b) It particularly agrees with the observation in the Consultation Document that councils are subject to financial constraints which makes obtaining risk assessments, particularly on an individual site basis, unaffordable;
 - (c) It agrees that it is problematic that there is no agreed framework for consideration of hazard risk under the RMA, including in relation to how to assess 'tolerability';

- (d) There is a need for tangata whenua, and the wider community, to have input into any judgement calls as to how to manage natural hazards within the district and region.
8. CHBDC agrees that a comprehensive national framework to address these issues is urgently required. However, it does not see the NPS-NHD as a useful 'interim step', but rather a measure which would exacerbate all of the recognised problems addressed above. In particular it:
- (a) Requires councils to make decisions that specifically address natural hazard risk regardless of the absence of reliable information on which to make those decisions;
 - (b) Imposes potentially significant costs on councils in three ways:
 - (i) By effectively requiring risk information to be obtained through modelling and monitoring (see cl 3.3(3); and
 - (ii) By requiring a plan change / variation to give effect to the NPS-NHD to add matters for control and discretion. CHBDC understands this to require a Schedule 1 plan change in accordance with s 55(2B) RMA. CHBDC has only recently issued its decisions on its Proposed District Plan and is in an appeals stage. To require it to do a variation now would place significant financial strain on the Council;
 - (iii) By exposing councils to litigation risk due to the uncertainty and subjectivity inherent in the concepts of 'tolerability' and the fact that decisions will be made on incomplete information, in addition to possible liability risk if a judgement call is made that risk is tolerable and developments are later affected by natural hazards;
 - (c) Requires judgement calls to be made on significant issues such as the 'tolerability' of natural hazard risk on an individual consent basis. Given the acknowledged lack of framework for assessing such nebulous concepts, it is highly problematic to require consent planners to nevertheless make decisions on those matters;
 - (d) Such decisions are particularly vulnerable and inappropriate in the absence of a community-wide engagement process, including with tangata whenua.
9. The NPS-NHD as currently drafted would impose an extraordinary burden on district council resource consent planners who would be required, for virtually every application, to assess whether natural hazard risk was 'tolerable', without any realistic guidance as what this means in practice. This would place additional burden on a small team already operating at capacity.
10. The concept of assessing tolerability based on "*the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk*" is highly problematic, and fails to properly reflect the needs of future generations, whose risk appetite may be quite different from those currently subject to risk.
11. CHBDC agrees with the submission of Taituarā/LGNZ that it is preferable to spend the time now to develop a Natural Hazard Planning Framework and provide robust national direction that is genuinely directive, rather than to progress with the NPS-NHD in its current form.

Amendments required if retained

12. Should a decision be made to proceed with the NPS-NHD, then significant changes are required to make the document workable for local authorities.
13. If the NPS-NHD is retained in some form CHBDC seeks that, as a minimum, it not apply at the resource consent decision making stage. CHBDC's preference would be for there to be a regional mapping exercise to identify high, moderate and low risk areas, which can then be adopted into district plans and applied to resource consents in that way. That is not an ideal outcome and is still problematic, but it would address

some of the issues raised in terms of the inability to address community-scale issues of risk and tolerance at an individual consent stage.

14. In terms of specific drafting issues, CHBDC notes concerns with the following provisions. This is not a complete list such that addressing these would resolve CHBDC's fundamental concern with the NPS-NHD, but are raised for completeness:
- (a) Relationship between definitions and policies – the NPS-NHD proposes to define high, moderate and low hazard risk activities based on tolerability, but then includes policies that anticipate risk being reduced to a tolerable level. This circularity creates confusion that will be difficult to apply in practice and leaves decisions susceptible to challenge;
 - (b) Policy 2:
 - (i) should specify a timeframe over which the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring needs to be assessed.;
 - (ii) Note that the ability to assess likelihood and consequence of a range of natural hazard risks occurring plus their consequences is simply unfeasible for an individual consent application in the absence of better guidance;
 - (iii) Note the earlier comment regarding the inability and inappropriateness of a consent planner assessing the willingness or capacity of the community to bear the risk on an individual consent basis;
 - (c) Policy 4 will require a plan change to ensure all controlled and restricted discretionary activities have natural hazard risk as a matter of control / discretion. This will:
 - (i) Involve significant cost to CHBDC in promulgating a Schedule 1 plan change;
 - (ii) Have questionable effectiveness particularly where controlled activities cannot have consent declined for natural hazard reasons;
 - (d) Policy 5(c) – It is inappropriate to require new development to be “enabled” in areas of low hazard risk, as there may be other constraints, such as highly productive land. It is more appropriate for the policy to specify that in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is “not constrained by this Policy”;
 - (e) Policy 6 – the most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are unlikely to be able to be required on an individual consent basis so the ability to give effect to this policy at a consent level is problematic;

Conclusion

15. As stated, CHBDC recognises the need to address natural hazards from a planning perspective and would support any useful national guidance or strengthening of its ability to ensure planning decisions can appropriately reflect natural hazard risk. Unfortunately, the NPS-NHD would not assist CHBDC in that role and is expected to increase cost, timeframes and uncertainty.

-
16. CHBDC would welcome an opportunity to speak to this submission and to participate in any future planning for a revised NPS or similar guidance.

Yours faithfully

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Asher Davidson', with a large, stylized initial 'A'.

Asher Davidson

9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

15 November 2023

03 941 8999

53 Hereford Street
Christchurch 8013

PO Box 73013
Christchurch 8154

ccc.govt.nz

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362,
Wellington 6143

naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Christchurch City Council submission on the *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023*

Introduction

1. Christchurch City Council (the Council) thanks the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to provide comment on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 (NPS).
2. Planning for hazards is particularly important for our city and region, having regard to Christchurch's experience of the Canterbury earthquake sequence and recovery, fires on the Port Hills, flooding and impacts of storm events, including slips, loss of access and run-off of sediment, logs and slash, particularly on Banks Peninsula.
3. The Council supports the overall direction of the NPS and particularly welcomes the focus on adopting a risk-based and precautionary approach, and avoiding new development in high-risk areas, particularly hazard-sensitive development such as residential activities. We also support the NPS applying to all natural hazards, including fire. We support the requirement that Māori and tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations be recognised and provided for.
4. The Council very strongly opposes the proposed Policy 2(b) relating to the assessment of risk and the required consideration of the tolerance, willingness and capability of people affected to bear such risks. The Council seeks amendments to the NPS on this matter which are included, along with recommended amendments relating to other matters, in the issues covered in more detail below.
5. We recognise that this NPS is an interim measure intended to limit new development in areas of intolerable risk until central government provides more specific national direction on identifying natural hazards and risks and giving directions on land use planning. We urge that priority be given to development of that more specific direction to clearly identify the most appropriate approach, particularly in high-risk areas and where it should be applied consistently throughout New Zealand. The lack of such direction has created significant difficulties and costs for communities as they have had to each, individually, attempt to determine how they should manage those risks and implement that through their district plans and regional policy statements.

Submissions seeking amendments

Determining natural hazard risk (Answer to Discussion document Question 11)

6. In determining the natural hazard risk, the NPS requires consideration of the likelihood and consequences of a natural hazard event, being the traditional method of assessing risk. However, it also requires consideration of the tolerance of the people subject to the risk, including their willingness and capability¹. The difficulty with this approach is that communities do not share a common view of risk, but rather have a spectrum of risk tolerance. Any such level of risk selected as tolerable is therefore likely to be, at best, a middle ground compromise, resulting in some of the community feeling unsafe and/or not having capability to cope with the risk. There may be cost implications of decisions around tolerance, for example, flooding of a community who have previously accepted a higher tolerance to risk, that displaces people and puts significant strain on their wellbeing in a variety of ways.
7. This additional consideration in the assessment of risk, of including consideration of tolerance, willingness and capability to cope, may well make any community discussion of risk awkward and difficult for those who would feel less safe in a hazard event or are less able to cope with it.
8. The tolerance and capability of the existing community to cope may also change over time, particularly as the age structure of the community changes or as events become more frequent. For example, as people age, their ability to cope with hazard events may reduce due to physical or financial limitations, reducing their tolerance to hazard events.
9. The proposed approach of including tolerance and capability to cope in determining risk also seems likely to create confusion for the general public, particularly in respect of high-risk areas. District plans are required to give effect to the NPS by avoiding, for example, new residential development in high hazard risk areas. However, the risk for residential development only needs to be mitigated in moderate hazard risk areas. So the perception of the general public is likely to be that if the District Plan permits residential development, the level of risk in terms of likelihood and consequence, is likely to be moderate at worst. Under the proposed NPS provisions that may not be the case.
10. If a community's tolerance and capability to cope was considered to be sufficiently high at the time the District Plan was prepared, an area that would otherwise be considered to be a high hazard risk area could be deemed to only be a moderate hazard risk area. As such two areas that otherwise have a similarly high level of risk, in terms of likelihood and consequences, would be managed quite differently. One could provide for new residential development and the other not. How would potential residents know that it was only because an assessment concluded that the existing community's tolerance and capability to cope was high that residential development was being permitted in the area? How would they know what level of tolerance and capability to cope they would need to have to be comfortable with the hazard risk in the area?
11. It also seems incongruous that the community tolerance and capability to cope, as determined through some assessment at a previous point in time, should determine the categorisation of the level of risk for future residents. In effect, it presumes that future residents will have the same tolerance and capability to cope as existing residents. That seems unrealistic and is likely to create future issues, such as demands that the Council, and therefore the wider community, provide protection from the natural hazard risks or assist in the relocation of development through funding or other methods.

¹ Policy 2(b).

12. From a practical perspective, until such time as district plans are amended to give effect to the NPS and identify high, medium and low risk areas, it will be difficult enough to establish what level of risk different areas fall into simply on the basis of likelihood and consequences of natural hazard risks. It will be even more difficult to determine tolerance and capability to cope. The most that may be available on this aspect in applications for resource consents and plan changes may be indications from the proponent, and possibly from those making submissions and/or some potential purchasers of residential units, industrial sites, etc., that they are comfortable with the level of risk. Given the NPS-NHD also requires decision-makers to use the best information available, it is assumed that there would be some need for work to understand tolerance such as surveys of the community.
13. The Council considers that these issues are of particular concern in respect of high-risk areas and that high risk areas should be determined under the NPS, based on likelihood and consequences, and definitely not be influenced by a specific community's tolerance, willingness and capability to cope with hazard events. It is noted that there are existing examples of definitions of high-risk areas, such as that for "High hazard areas" in the Canterbury Regional Policy Statement. In terms of the consideration of tolerance and capability in moderate and low risk areas, the issues described above will still apply. The Council therefore does not consider this as an acceptable basis on which to establish decisions regarding hazard risk and seeks that the consideration of tolerance, willingness and capability be removed from Policy 2. Should they remain in Policy 2, even if just for moderate and low risk areas, the Council seeks urgent and specific guidance on how to assess those matters which specifically addresses the difficulties that are described above.
14. Finally, the list of consequences of a natural hazard event occurring that must be considered when determining the natural hazard risk includes the potential "serious" damage to property and infrastructure². However, it is not clear whether this includes consideration of the Council's ability to provide and maintain services in high-risk areas, including roads. While adaptable housing, for example, can manage some of the consequences, providing/maintaining infrastructure services, including roads, may become impractical or disproportionately expensive should a natural hazard event occur. This was the Council's experience following the Canterbury earthquakes, with some residents remaining in the "red zone". Community tolerance may be predicated on others meeting the costs of maintaining or repairing damaged/ stranded infrastructure.
15. There may also be consequences of a natural hazard for people and community's well-being, who may suffer losses, trauma and displacement as was experienced after the Canterbury earthquakes and should be recognised in Policy 2.
16. The Council seeks additions to Policy 2(a) along the lines of the following:
"(a) ... potential loss of life, serious injury, **impact on well-being**, adverse effects on the environment, **and** potential serious damage to property and infrastructure, **and impacts on the provision and maintenance of services and access**; and".

Levels of risk for hazard-sensitive and other activities

17. The NPS directs planning decisions based on the level of risk for hazard-sensitive and other activities in Policy 5. It directs that all new developments are enabled in areas with low natural hazard risk, which is defined as being risk which is "generally acceptable". In moderate risk areas, risk is required to be reduced to as low as reasonably practicable. That is irrespective of whether the activity is hazard-sensitive or not. In high hazard areas new development is to be avoided unless the level of risk is at least reduced to a tolerable level, i.e. moderate or low risk. Alternatively, development is permitted in high-risk areas provided the new activity is not a hazard-sensitive activity, has a functional or operational need to be in the high-risk area, there are no practicable alternative locations, and risks are reduced to as low as reasonably practicable.

² Policy 2(a).

18. The Council considers that hazard-sensitive activities should only be permitted in an area of any risk level if the level of risk is low or will be reduced to low. For non-hazard sensitive activities, a requirement to reduce risks to as low as is reasonably practicable is appropriate, subject to the following comments, as are the other criteria for non-hazard sensitive activities located in high-risk areas.
19. The Council notes that the requirements for development to include mitigation measures that reduce the risk to “as low as reasonably practicable” may result in little or no mitigation being provided, even if the risk is bordering on being intolerable. For example, for some resource consent applications, there may be little or no practicable options for reducing the risk, particularly where the proposal seeks to develop the site to a level close to its capacity. In such situations the “as low as reasonably practicable” direction would not allow the hazard risks to be a reason for declining the proposal, or to require a reduction in the number of units/scale of development in order to reduce the risk. The Council seeks that further consideration be given to amending the policy direction to enable proposals to be declined or modified to enable appropriate mitigation to be required.

Objective – risks from natural hazards minimised (Answer to Discussion document Question 9)

20. The Objective in the NPS seeks that the risks from natural hazards are minimised. This does not reflect the direction in Policy 5 that development be avoided in areas of high natural hazard risk, except in certain circumstances. The Council considers that the objective would more fully cover the direction in the NPS if it indicated that risks “are **avoided or** minimised.”

Relationship with the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement

21. The Council considers that the risk-based approach of the NPS, as recommended to be modified in the Council’s submission, should be incorporated into the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement. The New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement currently contains a strong policy direction to avoid increasing the risks from coastal hazards.³ The risk-based approach proposed in the NPS would allow some increase in risk, e.g. where new development or redevelopment would still keep the level of risk at a low level. There does not appear to be any obvious reason why the same risk-based approach should not apply to coastal hazards.

Best information and decisions not delayed

22. The Council supports the use of the best information available at the time and that decisions should not be delayed due to uncertainty⁴. However, it is concerned that the requirement for decision-makers to take “all practicable steps” to reduce uncertainty⁵ could be interpreted to place an onus on the Council to undertake considerable modelling work and be very costly. This could include modelling of an extensive range of scenarios and assumptions, when a more limited range of modelling, e.g. including sensitivity testing, could provide a reasonable degree of certainty. The Council seeks that “all” be removed from Sub-clause 3.3(2)(b). Also, in respect of resource consent applications and private plan change requests, the onus should be on the applicants to provide a reasonable level of certainty.

³ In particular, Policy 25 a. & b.

⁴ Clause 3.3.

⁵ Sub-clause 3.3(2)(b).

Direction on mitigation measures (Answer to Discussion document Question 16)

23. The Council generally supports the mitigation directions in Policy 6. This includes the preference for nature-based and area-wide solutions for mitigating hazards where possible, noting that such options may often not be possible for resource consents and plan changes involving single or small numbers of sites.
24. However, the direction to use the most effective mitigation measures to reduce the risk “over the life of any proposed new development” needs clarification as to what that “life” is for the various forms of development covered by the NPS. Under the Building Act dwellings usually have a minimum life of 50 years, but may well last and have significant value for twice that time. Subdivisions and the structures in them often “live” for considerably longer. A clear timeframe over which mitigation measures should reduce natural hazard risks is necessary. This is even more so with many natural hazards increasing in intensity and frequency. The Council suggests that a more appropriate approach would be that Policy 6 specify that the mitigation measures should be based on the hazard risks over at least 100 years. This is the approach included in the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement.

Natural hazard risk a matter for consideration in resource consent applications (Answer to Discussion document Question 12)

25. Policy 4 requires that natural hazard risk must be included in the District Plan as a matter of control for consideration in controlled activity applications and a matter of discretion for consideration in restricted discretionary activity applications. It seems unnecessary and inefficient to require consideration of natural hazard risk for resource consent applications in areas that the District Plan does not identify as having high or moderate natural hazard risk (areas of low natural hazard risk being required by the NPS to enable new development). The Council suggests that the policy be amended to apply only to areas of high or moderate natural hazard risk.
26. Alternatively, if this direction is intended to be an interim measure until such time as district plans have given effect to the NPS, the Policy should indicate that.

Application to intensification planning instruments – urban intensification

27. The NPS specifies that in order to minimise disruption and complexity for local authorities implementing the increased urban density requirements of the Act and the National Policy Statement on Urban Development, nothing in the NPS will apply to Councils when preparing intensification planning instruments⁶. The Council supports that in respect of the preparation of intensification planning instruments. However, the Council suggests that it would assist if that provision also stated that decisions on intensification planning instruments should give effect to the NPS to the extent that the notified intensification planning instrument, or submissions on it, give effect to the NPS.

Definitions – new development, new hazard sensitive development, and planning decision

28. The definition of “new development” seems overly complicated and does not appear to clearly cover new buildings on a site that already has buildings or structures on it, but that are not the extension or replacement of existing buildings, e.g. the replacement of an existing house with a number of townhouses. The Council suggests that the definition be simplified to cover all new buildings, structures or infrastructure and any extensions or replacements of existing buildings, structures or infrastructure. But note the following submission point, which seeks further changes to the definition.

⁶ Clause 1.5.

29. The definition of “new development” also does not appear to cover the repurposing of already developed sites, e.g. converting a building currently use for commercial or industrial activities into residential units or for other hazard-sensitive activities, or converting an existing house into 2 or more flats potentially increasing the number of residents. The Council considers that such changes of use need to be captured as “new development”, particularly as the definition of “new hazard-sensitive activities” only applies to “new development”.
30. The definitions of “new development” and “new hazard sensitive development” should clearly apply to subdivisions, as subdivisions create an expectation that the new buildings, structures and activities covered in those definitions will be able to be undertaken on the sites created. This is the approach included in the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement, where the direction specifically applies to subdivision, as well as use and development.
31. The definition of “new hazard sensitive development” includes, amongst other activities, residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages. The Council suggests that it should also specifically include boarding houses, so as to avoid any uncertainty as to whether it is included. The Council also suggests that the definition should also include visitor accommodation, considering the concentrated numbers of people who are likely to be sleeping in relatively unfamiliar surroundings.
32. The definition of “planning decision” should be extended to apply to recommendations by councils to requiring authorities on notices of requirements for designations.

Conclusion

33. The proposed NPS has a strong focus on risk-based management of natural hazard risks and in taking a precautionary approach. Avoiding new development in high-risk areas is critically important for the safety of Christchurch communities and minimising damage to property and infrastructure. The proposed NPS is an important step in providing national direction on how communities should manage those risks and we look forward to more specific direction in the future. But reference to “tolerance” as being relevant to categorising a level of risk is poor policy and should be deleted.

Thank you for the opportunity to provide this submission.

For any clarification on points within this submission please contact 9(2)(a)

Yours faithfully,



Phil Mauger

Mayor of Christchurch

By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz.

20 November 2023

SUBMISSION ON THE PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING 2023

INTRODUCTION

9(2)(ba) on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 (*NPS-NHD*).

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba) has a strong proven performance in planning, developing and operating long-term transport infrastructure assets that serve the people of 9(2)(ba) the South Island and New Zealand.

9(2)(ba) core business is to be a safe and efficient airport operator, providing appropriate facilities and services for airport users and those undertaking associated activities. However, modern airports also represent much broader activity centres than passenger transit and goods movements alone.

9(2)(ba)

(ba)

9
(
2
)
(
b
a
)

I

I

9(2)(ba) 9(2) and economic contributions are significantly larger than aviation activity alone. For example, on-campus activities at 9(2)(ba) include:

- > 9(2)(ba)
- >
- >
- >
- >
- >
- >
- >

9(2) has proven performance in planning, developing and operating transport infrastructure assets that serve New Zealand. Beyond the day-to-day operations of Christchurch Airport, 9(2) continues to embark on new infrastructure projects with a long-term vision and focus to support 9(2) and economic outcomes.

As part of this, 9(2) is assessing the feasibility of building a new sustainable airport at a significant strategic landholding in Central Otago. 9(2) interest in exploring new airport infrastructure is focused on meeting Otago's future air transport capacity and connectivity needs in a location with a limited surrounding population and terrain favourable to airport technical and safety requirements.

9(2) (ba) **FEEDBACK ON THE PROPOSED NPS-NHD**

Part 1 of the Discussion Document that accompanies the NPS-NHD outlines the context, rationale and desired outcome for the proposal, being a nationally consistent framework to support resource management decision-making that minimises natural hazard risks. 9(2) (ba) acknowledges the context behind, and intent for the proposal.

However, 9(2) (ba) has identified discrepancies between the Discussion Document and the text of the proposed NPS-NHD. These discrepancies mean it is unclear to 9(2) (ba) whether the NPS-NHD will operate as envisaged by the Discussion Document. The discrepancies are discussed below.

Nonetheless, 9(2) (ba) notes its in-principle support for:

- Establishing a consistent national direction to guide natural-hazard decision-making, including standardised risk assessment methodologies.
- Recognition (in the objective) of community recovery from natural hazard events. 9(2)(ba) (ba)
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted] National and international network disruptions can affect air traffic over vast distances. This was seen nationally in early 2023 with the unavailability of Auckland Airport, and internationally with significant long-haul diversions in 2011 after volcanic activity in Chile. Natural hazard resilience also forms a key consideration for the 9(2)(ba) (ba) feasibility work currently being undertaken by 9(2) (ba) (ba)
- Recognition of and provision for activities with functional/operational requirements that necessitate exposure to natural hazard risks.
- Allowance for activities to mitigate natural hazard risk rather than an obligation to avoid risk-prone locations entirely.

NPS-NHD implementation before the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards

Page 10 of the Discussion Document indicates that the Ministry for the Environment anticipates:

- Gazettal of the NPS-NHD in early 2024; and
- Release of a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards (*National Direction*) in subsequent years.

The National Direction is described as building on the proposed NPS-NHD to:

“address many of the current issues with identifying, assessing and managing risks from natural hazards under the RMA. Potential content will include:

- *standardised methodologies for mapping natural hazards and assessing risks to inform land use planning decisions*
- *defined risk thresholds, established by developing and implementing a standardised risk tolerance assessment methodology to define areas that may be ‘tolerable’ or ‘intolerable’ to natural hazard risks*

- *standardised terms such as ‘significant natural hazard risk’ and ‘intolerable natural hazard risk’*
- *a nationally consistent policy approach to managing land use activities in areas exposed to natural hazard risks.*

If the National Direction will provide the methodological framework to support the NPS-NHD, ⁹⁽²⁾ questions how decision-makers and the community can interpret and implement the NPS-NHD ^(ba) before the National Direction is released. The Discussion Document suggests the National Direction might be released one to two years after the proposed NPS-NHD is gazetted.

Policies 1, 2, 3 and 5 of the proposed NPS-NHD require decision-making to integrate natural hazard risk level and risk tolerance assessments when determining whether a risk is to be defined as “high” “moderate” or “low”, as follows (emphasis added):

high natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.

low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable.

moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable.

Policy 1: *When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.*

Policy 2: *When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:*

- (a) *first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and*
- (b) *second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.*

Policy 3: *Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:*

- (a) *the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and*
- (b) *the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.*

Policy 5: *Planning decisions must ensure that:*

- (a) *in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:*
 - (i) *the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and*
 - (ii) *there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and*
 - (iii) *there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and*
 - (iv) *risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and*

- (b) *areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and*
- (c) *in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.*

Therefore, the calculation of risk tolerance is fundamental to how the NPS-NHD will operate. Without a risk tolerance assessment methodology, it is unclear:

- How the definitions of “high”, “moderate” or “low” natural hazard risk can be applied; and
- How the Policy 1 requirement to determine natural hazard risk levels can be discharged; and
- Consequently, how policies 3 and 5 can be applied.

The Discussion Document indicates that consent authorities are expected to make best efforts to determine risk levels as they see fit. It states (in relation to Policy 1) that the definitions of low, moderate or high natural hazard risk (emphasis added):

“...provide a transparent, certain and consistent approach to categorising risk. The categories are principle-based rather than highly prescriptive, to provide decision-makers with discretion on how to apply them”.

If, after applying their own methodologies, individual consent authorities determine that natural hazard risk is uncertain/unknown but potentially intolerable, the precautionary approach described at Policy 3 will be engaged. If, under Policy 1, the level of natural hazard risk is determined to be “high”, the Policy 5 requirement to avoid new development or reduce risk to “at least a tolerable level” (as determined by individual consent authorities) will be engaged.

As such, the risk tolerance assessment methodology (which presumably will incorporate a framework for the exercise of the precautionary approach) will significantly influence how the NPS-NHD is interpreted and implemented. Gazetting the NPS-NHD without an underpinning assessment methodology could be problematic and the “certain and consistent approach to categorising risk” anticipated by the Discussion Document may not eventuate. As a result, the “Problems to Solve”, as identified in Part 2 of the Discussion Document will remain unresolved.

Policy 4 controlled and restricted discretionary assessment matters

Policy 4 of the Proposed NPS-NHD requires that:

Policy 4: *Natural hazard risk must be a:*

- (a) *matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity; and*
- (b) *matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity.*

“new development” is defined at NPS-NHD clause 1.4 as follows:

new development *means development:*

- (a) *of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or*
- (a) [sic] *that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.*

The Discussion Documents says “This policy would ensure that decision-makers consider natural hazard risk where a plan does not currently specify it as a matter of control or discretion”. It therefore appears to be intended as a catch-all assessment matter. If so, Policy 4 will superimpose natural hazard risk considerations onto consent applications that have little or no nexus with natural hazard risks.

Policy 4 would require natural hazard risk to be considered in relation to resource consent applications for common controlled and restricted discretionary activities. This would include (for example) applications arising from breaches of permitted activity performance standards like boundary setbacks, building height, fence height, height-to-boundary ratios, external colours materials and reflectivity, vehicle access, parking and manoeuvring, the location and screening of outdoor storage and the display of signs.

9(2) (ba) does not see a resource management basis for natural hazard risk to be included as an assessment matter for all controlled and restricted discretionary applications for new development, and the Discussion Document does not present a detailed rationale for the all-inclusive scope of Policy 4. Based on the information provided, it seems likely to be an unnecessary addition to the resource consent process in many scenarios.

Ambiguity as to implementation and operation

The Discussion Document states (page 25) that (emphasis added):

The proposed NPS-NHD includes an implementation provision outlining that, if a local authority's planning documents already include objectives and policies that are consistent with the NPS-NHD, then the local authority is not required to provide further consideration to the NPS-NHD in planning decisions. The aim of this provision is to minimise disruption and implementation costs for local authorities that already have effective risk-based decision-making approaches for natural hazard management.

The implementation provision in clause 4.2(1) of the NPS-NHD states:

To the extent that policy statements and plans already (at the commencement date) give effect to this National Policy Statement, local authorities are not obliged to make changes to wording or terminology merely for consistency with it.

9(2) (ba) does not observe in clause 4.2(1) (or any other provision), a direction that the proposed NPS-NHD not be integrated into planning decisions. To the contrary, clause 4.1(1) requires:

From the date on which this National Policy Statement comes into force, decisionmakers must have regard to it when making decisions...

And at page 5, the Discussion Document directly contradicts the statement at page 25:

The NPS-NHD would have an immediate effect, because decision-makers would need to have regard to the NPS-NHD when making decisions on resource consents or designations and give effect to the NPS-NHD for any private plan change decisions on and from the commencement date of the NPS-NHD.

These discrepancies raise undesirable ambiguity about how the proposed NPS-NHD is to be implemented and operate.

OTHER OBSERVATIONS

Natural hazards in scope (Question 5)

Question 5 in the Discussion Document is:

Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

The Discussion Document says that the proposed NPS-NHD can either apply to all natural hazards or “be limited to certain natural hazards, such as flooding, coastal erosion, active faults, liquefaction and landslips, because they pose the most widespread risk to life and property and guidance is available on assessing the risks from these hazards”.

Given decision-making needs to be supported by consistent methodological guidance, it may be appropriate to prioritise efficient and effective decision-making by limiting the scope of the NPS-NHD to those natural hazards for which assessment methodologies are available, and for which there is a resource management basis for regulatory intervention.

The NPS-NHD and Discussion Document are silent on the predicted AF8 hazard scenario associated with the Alpine Fault. It is therefore unclear how the NPS-NHD will operate in the context of elevated risk associated with the AF8 scenario. 9(2) (ba) questions if the whole South Island would be subject to an elevated baseline requirements to mitigate risk, or whether the risk level would be differentiated spatially, and how this risk would be operationalised in the NPS-NHD.

Policy 5 – avoidance of new hazard-sensitive development (emergency services)

“new hazard-sensitive development” is defined in the NPS-NHD as follows (highlight added):

new hazard-sensitive development means a new development relating to any of the following:

(a) residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages:

(b) marae:

(c) educational facilities:

(d) emergency services:

(e) hospitals and other health care facilities:

(f) community facilities.

The phrase “relating to” may infer that extensions/alterations are included, but this is not confirmed in the material provided. “Emergency services” is not defined in the Act or the National Planning Standards¹. Defining “Emergency services” therefore falls to district plans.

NPS-NHD Policy 5(a) requires new hazard-sensitive development to be avoided in high-hazard areas unless the natural hazard risk is reduced to a tolerable level as follows:

¹ Albeit the definition of “community facility” in the National Planning Standards includes land and buildings used for ‘safety’.

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

(a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:

(i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and

(ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and

(iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and

(iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and

(b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and

(c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

Depending on how district plans define “emergency services”, the development of, or construction of additions or alterations to existing, emergency service facilities, including those necessary to operate an airport, could be defined as new hazard-sensitive development. If there is a “functional need” or “operational need” for these facilities to locate in an area of high natural hazard risk that cannot be reduced to a tolerable level, Policy 5 would prevent the grant of resource consents for emergency services even if there is a demonstrable need for their presence in the high-risk area.

The foregoing scenario will turn on the method used to assess tolerance to natural hazard risk. This further underlines the critical need for this aspect of the proposal to be resolved.

CONCLUDING REMARKS

9(2) acknowledges the work by the Ministry for the Environment to prepare the draft NPS-NHD.

(ba) However, 9(2) considers that various amendments are necessary to ensure the NPS-NHD is a workable and effective decision-making tool.

9(2) would be happy to discuss its submission with the Ministry for the Environment.

9(2)(ba)



Submission on

National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making

20 November 2023

Introduction

1. This submission is made by Clarus, formerly Firstgas Group. Clarus welcomes the opportunity to comment on the Ministry for Environment (MfE's) Draft National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).
2. Clarus is one of New Zealand's largest energy groups. Whether it's transmission, distribution, supply or storage of energy, the companies within the Clarus group service over half a million homes and businesses of all sizes around New Zealand.
3. Firstgas connects over 300,000 homes and businesses with natural gas through its gas distribution and high-pressure transmission network. This essential infrastructure supports New Zealand's economy, so the group is committed to helping customers maximise value from it.
4. Flexgas provides energy storage services to electricity generators, offering an important source of flexibility to the electricity system and supporting high levels of intermittent wind, hydro and solar generation.
5. Rockgas is New Zealand's largest LPG retail supplier, providing fast and reliable service through a national network of branches and franchises.
6. Firstlight Network is the lines company supplying electricity to the Tairāwhiti and Wairoa region, responsible for keeping the lights on across 12,000 square kilometres of the East Coast.
7. We are also investing in innovative renewable energy solutions such as biomethane and hydrogen, to help New Zealand reach its net zero carbon goals by 2050. Our First Renewables business is leading this work, alongside other options that will bring renewable energy to New Zealand homes, businesses and energy-intensive industries in the future.
8. Clarus supports the intent of the NPS-NHD, inasmuch as it seeks to minimise risks to natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property and infrastructure, and risks to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events.
9. However, it's important to strike a balance between minimizing risks and ensuring the ongoing functionality and safety of existing infrastructure, and allowing for new infrastructure to be constructed in crucial areas to meet forecast demand, particularly in the move towards a low carbon future.

Submission

10. It is our concern that the policy will result in decision-making delays in due to additional complexities introduced to local and regional authorities, and the precautionary approach required to be adopted where risks are uncertain. The subjective element introduced through the ranking of natural hazards and tolerance to risk, poses a risk that different regulatory bodies will interpret this differently, adding complexities and costs where linear utilities cross regional and district boundaries.
11. We also raise concerns on the challenges that may be posed should 'complete and scientifically robust' data not be readily available for decision-makers. This may limit infrastructure development and innovation, and introduce a safety concern in respect of timely maintenance and upgrades to existing infrastructure.



12. We consider that the inclusion of 'infrastructure' within the definition of 'new development' will result in onerous regulatory hurdles that will both delay the maintenance and upgrade of existing infrastructure, and divert resources away from investments in infrastructure development. We consider that network utility providers are best placed to manage the risks of natural hazards upon infrastructure, particularly the maintenance and upgrade of existing infrastructure.
13. The policy imposes strict criteria for new development in areas of high natural hazard risk. While this is designed to minimize risks, it may limit infrastructure development in critical areas, potentially affecting the growth or renewal of infrastructure in regions prone to natural hazards and make it more challenging to undertake repairs or upgrades to existing infrastructure.

Relief sought

14. We seek that infrastructure is excluded from the interpretation of 'new development' under Section 1.4 of Part 1 of the Policy. As stated earlier in this submission, it is our consideration that the infrastructure/network utility providers are best placed to manage the risks of natural hazards to infrastructure.

new development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, ~~or infrastructure~~ on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- (b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, ~~or infrastructure~~.

Conclusion

15. If there is any further opportunity to do so, Clarus wishes to be heard in support of this submission.
16. Clarus is also happy to meet with MfE on an informal basis to discuss its submission and answer any questions that MfE may have.

Submitter details

Submitter

Clarus

Address for service of submitter:

Private Bag 2020, New Plymouth 4312

Telephone // Mobile:

9(2)(a)

Email

Contact Person:



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

Tēnā koutou,

Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

1. Introduction

This submission is from the Clifton to Tangoio Coastal Hazards Strategy Joint Committee (“Joint Committee”), formed by members appointed by the Hawke’s Bay Regional Council, Tamateā Pōkai Whenua (formerly the Heretaunga Tamatea Settlement Trust), Hastings District Council, Mana Ahuriri Trust, Napier City Council and Maungaharuru-Tangitū Trust.

If there is an opportunity to engage with the Ministry for the Environment and/or to speak to our submission, we confirm that we wish to take up that opportunity.

We wish to make the following comments in relation to the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

2. About us

The Joint Committee is formally constituted under the Local Government Act 2002.

Our task is to develop a long-term adaptive plan for coastal hazards for the stretch of Hawke’s Bay coastline between Tangoio in the North, and Clifton in the South (“the Strategy”).

This is the most heavily populated coastal area in the Hawke’s Bay Region, encompassing the city of Napier and the coastal settlements of Clifton, Te Awanga, Haumoana, Clive, Awatoto, Bay View, Whirinaki and Tangoio.

These areas are predominantly low-lying and are exposed to risks from coastal erosion and coastal inundation. Sea level rise will increase these risks over time. Retreat/relocation is likely to be the only viable long-term solution for some communities.

Our project was the first in the country to apply the Dynamic Adaptive Pathways Planning (DAPP) approach recommended in the Ministry for the Environment document *“Coastal hazards and climate change: Guidance for local government”* released in December 2017 (MfE Guidance).

Our work has been profiled by Local Government New Zealand, Ministry for the Environment, Resilience to Nature’s Challenges National Science Challenge, the Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development (OECD) and has been included as a case study in the National Adaptation Plan released in 2022.

Since we began this work in late 2014, we have:

- Commissioned detailed hazards and risk assessments and ground-truthed these with affected communities.
- Developed decision-making processes for determining preferred options for responding to the risks identified.
- Completed cultural values, social impact, coastal ecology and economic assessments.
- Formed two community panels to work collaboratively on understanding risks, identifying and evaluating options for response, and recommending solutions to the Joint Committee.
- Determined and clarified the roles between the Hawke’s Bay Regional Council and territorial authorities for implementing the Strategy.
- Developed draft adaptation thresholds for each community.
- Explored options for funding models and instruments, including a coastal contributory fund which would seek to build up funds overtime to offset the future cost of adaptation and more equitably spread costs across generations.

The key remaining task that we are now focused on and developing is the funding model for implementation – that is, determining the relative contributions to Strategy implementation from rate payers and any other contributors.

3. The Need for National Direction

The Joint Committee has extensive experience working with existing communities who are exposed to natural hazards risks. We know firsthand how challenging and complex these problems are.

As an indication of these complexities, just some of the questions we have attempted to find answers to include:

- What is tolerable risk and how do we define that?
- How does risk tolerance change over time and how do we track that?
- Whose risk tolerance do we take into account or prioritise?
- How do we balance risk mitigation, affordability, and environmental considerations?

- What happens to people, communities and the environment if we do nothing about the increasing risks from natural hazards?
- What happens to our natural environment if we start changing it to increase resilience?
- How do we fairly apportion the costs for risk mitigation projects?
- Through taking action to increase resilience, how do we avoid creating perverse incentives for increased investment and development in at risk locations?
- How do we plan for, fund and implement retreat at a community scale?

The challenges we are grappling with as a Joint Committee have been created by past decisions to approve and/or enable development in locations that are now exposed to high risks from natural hazards. As just one example, following Cyclone Gabrielle, the Future of Severely Affected Land (FOSAL) risk categorisation framework will mean that costs from those past decisions to approve development will be borne by ratepayers and taxpayers.

While past decisions were not made with the benefit of the hazards information available to us today, we are concerned that decisions will continue to be made that will perpetuate this problem for future generations, due to a lack of robust regulatory tools and the litigious nature of decision-making under the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA).

We take the view that as a region, and country, we cannot continue to make decisions that will place people, homes, businesses and infrastructure in areas where the risks from natural hazards are, or are likely to be, significant in the short, medium or longer term.

We further consider that national direction and the provision through legislation of more effective regulatory tools for local government are required to support effective decision-making in this regard.

4. Commentary on Proposed NPS-NHD

As an interim document, we consider that the proposed NPS-NHD does not take a strong enough or precautionary enough approach to managing development areas exposed to natural hazards risks. While we appreciate the urgency with which it needs to be implemented, we advocate for stronger, more effective policy in the National Direction for Natural Hazards that is proposed to follow this interim approach.

While we have been an early adopter of guidance on the DAPP approach, we know that the Environment Court has typically applied little (if any) statutory weight to similar guidance documents. We consider it is imperative that the NPS-NHD's directives are clear to decision-makers in relation to resource consenting.

We further consider there to be merit in developing nationally-defined 'bottom lines' for natural hazards risks, where development controls are required beyond a defined risk threshold. This is a similar approach to that taken by the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management, where bottom lines for water quality are defined and are non-negotiable; above that minimum standard,

local solutions can be developed. This would provide a strong backstop for local government decision-makers and reduce litigation and inconsistent decision-making.

Beyond these high level comments, we do not attempt to comment directly on the tools that are required or the detailed provisions of the proposed NPS-NHD, but we are aware of a number of other parties with close working knowledge of RMA decision-making processes who are preparing submissions to address these matters; we urge the Ministry to engage fully with those submitters to ensure that practical and effective national direction is developed.

5. Conclusions and Recommendations

Our mandate as a Joint Committee is to prepare a strategy for communities in Hawke's Bay already exposed to natural hazards risks.

The purpose of this submission is to provide an insight on the challenges of our work and to offer our strong support for the development of stronger and more effective regulatory tools for local government to effectively manage new development today, so that we can avoid further challenges, expense, and headaches in the future.

Overall, we support the intent of the proposed NPS-NHD and welcome greater controls and a precautionary approach for new development in at-risk locations. We welcome the opportunity to engage directly with the Ministry for the Environment on these matters.

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
8 Willis Street
Wellington 6160

By e-mail: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

SUBMISSION ON BEHALF OF 9(2)(ba) ON THE PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT ON NATURAL HAZARD DECISION MAKING – NPS-NHD

Introduction

1. 9(2)(ba) is an electricity distribution company, and therefore, according to the definition in the Civil Defence and Emergency Management Act, it is a lifeline utility, which operates in the 9(2)(ba). As a company tasked with providing its customers with a safe and reliable service, 9(2)(ba) considers it is best placed to make decisions concerning the location of its infrastructure and risk management in light of natural hazards.
2. It maintains a safe and reliable network guided by existing policies, guidelines, and legislation governing these risks. Some of these include:
 - Electricity Act, 1992 – Definitions and Section 169A
 - Electricity (Safety) Regulations 2010 – Definitions and Section 49
 - Internal protocols for health and safety; and decision-making processes for determining the location of infrastructure.
3. 9(2)(ba) recognises the necessity for robust national guidance to ensure sustainable development and supports the rationale behind the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD). 9(2)(ba) appreciates the opportunity to comment and submit on a proposal, which aims to mitigate risks associated with new developments in areas prone to natural hazards.

4. Furthermore, 9(2)(ba) notes the submissions made by Transpower and the Electrical Networks Aotearoa (ENA). Our general support for their submissions is underscored by details provided in this submission.

Background Information on 9(2)(ba)

5. 9(2)(ba) is an electricity operator under the Electricity Act, a network operator under the Telecommunications Act, and a network utility operator under the Resource Management Act. 9(2)(ba) is a requiring authority in respect of its electricity network.
6. 9(2)(ba)
7. 9(2)(ba) Its network is one of the fastest growing electricity distribution networks in New Zealand, with connection growth in the order of 2-3% per annum. This is largely driven by the residential, commercial and industrial growth of Auckland and its location within the 'golden triangle' of urban growth between Tauranga, Hamilton and Auckland.
8. Electricity is essential infrastructure that enables development to occur. 9(2)(ba) receives power from the national grid at 9(2)(ba) either at 110kV or 33kV then conveys it to nine substations for conversion to either 22kV or 11kV before being distributed via an extensive network of lines, cables, transformers, and other equipment for use by local people, businesses and industry. 9(2)(ba) also has a high criticality fibre network above and below ground to monitor and control the operation of network equipment.
9. 9(2)(ba) accepts distributed generation i.e., solar, wind or other generation that feeds power back into the grid. The company also supplies electric vehicle charging stations in the community and are champions in this regard. Distributed energy uptake has the potential to increase in the future and it is a proposed action in the Infrastructure Consultation Document May 2021 (prepared by the New Zealand Infrastructure Commission) to "enable electricity distribution networks to minimise barriers to the connection and use of large numbers of local generation, storage and demand response facilities (distributed energy resources or DERs)".
10. 9(2)(ba) (ba)
11. 9(2)(ba) core business is to consistently deliver a safe, secure and cost-effective supply of electricity to the end-user. Urbanisation is set to continue in the 9(2)(ba) area because of the NPD-UD, private plan changes, and zoning of substantial areas of land for development in the Auckland Unitary Plan and Waikato District Pan. Therefore, 9(2)(ba) must be able to, secure and develop new substations and line routes in response to demand generated by urban growth, while maintaining, upgrading and replacing existing assets as and where the

need arises. In some cases, infrastructure may be required in high risk areas to maintain supply to existing customers.

12. Legislation which is difficult to interpret or is unduly restrictive causes complexity, delay and ultimately, additional cost for 9(2)(ba) customers. In addition, it poses a significant and unacceptable risk to the efficient operation and development of the network and hence, security of supply for the customers. 9(2)(ba) submission therefore seeks to enable a clear framework for the ongoing installation, operation, maintenance, upgrading and overall development of the electricity distribution network whilst promoting the safe developments sought by the NPS-NHD.

Submission:

Overview:

13. The NPS-NHD defines “new development” as follows:

new development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- (b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or

14. This definition includes “infrastructure” without distinguishing between different types of infrastructure (e.g., roads, stormwater, sewer, water, electricity, and telecommunications). Moreover, it fails to differentiate between types of electrical infrastructure, such as GRID, electricity distribution, and private connections. Consequently, the development, replacement, or extension of electricity distribution infrastructure falls under “new development,” necessitating assessment under the proposed legislation for “planning decisions.”

Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

- (a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:
 - (i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
 - (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and
 - (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and
 - (iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and
- (b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and
- (c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

15. The proposed legislation defines “planning decision” broadly, encompassing resource consents, regional and district plans, designations, and changes to plans. This implies that any new development, including infrastructure installation, requires an assessment against the proposed objectives and policies, specifically Policies 1 and 5. This results in a broad application of the policy.

16. The identified risk levels are not linked with specific activities and fails to recognise that different activities might have different levels of tolerance to different types of hazards. There is no clear link to the risk associated with electricity distribution, and the NPS-NHD should not apply to this type of infrastructure.
17. If the NPS-NHD were enacted in its current format, 9(2) (ba) consider that the NPS-NHD could result in unnecessary or duplicated expert assessments for consenting purposes. This could result in delays as risk assessment would be added to controlled and restricted discretionary activities; and given more attention through discretionary and non-complying decision-making processes. Obtaining the required level of expert input whilst maintaining the current level of service may prove prohibitive due to the cost of expert input and the time taken to obtain assessments and have them processed by local authorities.
18. 9(2) (ba) believes that the suggested criteria for assessing the degree of natural hazard risk in Policy 4 and Policy 5 is subjective and prone to inconsistent interpretation and application. This concern is particularly relevant when the term 'tolerable' is employed. There is uncertainty about whether all local authorities and infrastructure providers will agree on a uniform interpretation or measurement of this concept. It is critical to have consistency of interpretation as this term will be relevant for every categorisation of natural hazard risk under every planning decision. The implication is that certainty is reduced regarding the ability to install infrastructure in high-risk areas, as new developments are to be avoided unless the level of risk is lowered to a tolerable level. There is also potential for uncertainty around an agreed meaning of 'as low as reasonably practicable' for risk assessment for new developments in areas of high and moderate hazard risk.
19. By its nature, electricity distribution infrastructure will generally follow the pattern of residential and associated development. If the placement of new residential and supporting development is carefully managed, then there should be little need to also control the installation of electricity distribution infrastructure as it will generally follow the pattern of new development. In areas where development has already occurred, the infrastructure would be deemed necessary if it were proposed to be installed i.e. with an existing functional or operational need. It is considered adequate to manage new development in this manner.
20. There are workstreams currently in progress; for example, *Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet. 2023: Strengthening the resilience of Aotearoa New Zealand's critical infrastructure system: Discussion Document*, which aims to improve the delivery of resilient critical infrastructure by addressing regulatory matters. More consultation is to follow next year (2024). 9(2) (ba) consider it would be logical to conclude this investigation and consider the findings before enacting National Policy Statements under the RMA that deal with infrastructure resilience.
21. Furthermore, in *Adapt and thrive: Building a climate resilient New Zealand - New Zealand's first national adaptation plan* (published 3 August 2022), it is acknowledged that '*infrastructure asset owners are best placed to manage climate risk*'. When installing or upgrading infrastructure, it is in the interest of 9(2) (ba) to ensure that the installation or upgrade of infrastructure is necessary,

fit for purpose and not subject to undue risk and is assessed through their optionality analysis. This is particularly true for 9(2)(ba) and highly incentivised to locate their assets with careful investment and risk awareness. It would also be important for any policy to be complementary to the future Climate Adaptation Legislation that is proposed. It is expected that that legislation will account for existing development that is not dealt with by the NPS-NHD.

Policy 6: *The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible:*

- (a) *nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and*
- (b) *comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.*

22. 9(2) consider that Policy 6 could result in onerous investment or over-capitalisation as the 'most effective' hazard mitigation. Such a requirement should not apply where there is a functional or operational need for the infrastructure. We suggest that this is changed to the effect that it requires a balanced judgment of factors (or not apply at all to infrastructure).

Summary of Submission Points:

23. The definition of "new development" encompasses infrastructure without providing a detailed classification, and therefore implies that the definition should apply to all types of infrastructure.
24. 9(2) proposes excluding critical infrastructure, such as the national GRID and electricity distribution networks from this definition.
25. The focus of NPS-NHD is on the development of land for uses that do not align with the risk profiles of the electricity distribution industry. Therefore, infrastructure-related development should not be assessed in the same way.
26. 9(2) expresses concerns about the subjectivity and potential for inconsistent interpretation of natural hazard risk policies, especially concerning the term 'tolerable.' 9(2) also raises questions about the uniformity among local authorities and infrastructure providers in defining concepts like 'tolerable' or 'as low as reasonably practicable' in respect of risk assessment.
27. 9(2) advocates that the legislation should first consider the findings of the existing workstreams that are in progress which look to improve resilience before enacting the NPS.
28. 9(2) warns that enacting the NPS-NHD in its current form may lead to unnecessary assessments, additional consenting requirements, and undue delays in decision-making processes; causing delays and making it more costly to erect new infrastructure or maintain essential infrastructure.

29. In terms of hazard mitigation this submission also expresses concerns about Policy 6 potentially causing onerous investment or over-capitalization, as the 'most effective' hazard mitigation. It is suggested not to apply the policy to infrastructure at all.
30. Electricity distribution already necessitates compliance with health and safety protocols specifically tailored to infrastructure, as mandated by the Electricity Act, 1992. Introducing additional legislation not suited for this purpose is unnecessary.
31. 9(2)(ba) want to emphasise the need for an equitable outcome by leaving infrastructure out of the proposed natural hazard decision-making process, especially concerning existing development, to preserve existing land uses and investments.

Request:

32. 9(2)(ba) requests the Ministry for the Environment to consider excluding works related to electricity distribution infrastructure from the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. This can be achieved by clearly defining "infrastructure" and excluding critical infrastructure, such as GRID, electricity distribution and associated telecommunications from this definition.

Please contact 9(2)(ba) if you have any questions.

Yours sincerely,

9(2)(ba)



29 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO BOX 10362
Wellington 6143

Via email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

SUBMISSION ON THE PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION MAKING

Introduction

1. The Dunedin City Council (DCC) welcomes the opportunity to submit on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-making 2023 (NPS) developed by the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) and appreciates the opportunity to provide feedback.
2. The DCC agrees with the broad focus of the NPS and welcomes stronger national direction to minimise the negative impacts of natural hazards on our communities and the natural and built environment. In particular, the DCC supports the risk-based and precautionary approach of the NPS, including its strong direction to avoid new sensitive activities in areas of high natural hazard risk.
3. The DCC notes that the NPS is intended to be a first step as part of developing comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards and notes the linkages between the NPS and the Inquiry into Climate Adaptation, which the DCC also submitted on (1 November 2023). This submission seeks to inform the development of comprehensive national direction as well as the proposed NPS-NHD.
4. This submission outlines the context for the management of natural hazards in Dunedin and provides comments in response to the questions asked in the discussion document accompanying the NPS, as well as recommendations regarding specific aspects of the proposals.

Dunedin context

5. Many areas of Dunedin are vulnerable to natural hazards due to a combination of Dunedin's topography and weather; principally landslides, flooding from rivers and alluvial fans, and coastal inundation from storm surge in low lying areas. Rising groundwater in reclaimed and other low lying land is another source of flooding. Local fault lines also present the risk of damage from earthquakes and liquefaction. Climate change impacts (including sea level rise) will exacerbate the risks posed by natural hazards, with the likelihood of more intense and frequent weather events increasing land instability as well as the severity and duration of flooding.

6. The DCC is responsible for managing land use and subdivision to avoid or mitigate the risks from natural hazards. The Second Generation Dunedin City District Plan (2GP) manages flood, land instability and coastal hazard and alluvial fan risk through policies and rules attached to different overlay zones and mapped areas. The DCC also manages natural hazard risk through Building Act processes such as requiring minimum floor levels and earthquake strengthening.
7. The key 2GP objective for natural hazards is that land use and development is located and designed in such a way that ensures that the risk from natural hazards, and from the potential effects of climate change on natural hazards, is no more than low, in the short to long term. The 2GP risk-based hazard management approach strongly discourages development in high risk areas while providing for development that appropriately mitigates hazard risk in areas at moderate or low risk.

Focus of NPS (questions 1-3)

- *Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?*
- *Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD?*
- *Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?*

8. The DCC agrees that more action is needed to reduce development in areas facing high natural hazard risk, including areas that may not be at high risk now but will become more at risk over time due to climate change. The DCC supports the development of a comprehensive and adaptive framework to assist local authorities in making planning decisions.
9. The DCC agrees that the focus of the NPS-NHD should be on providing a consistent framework for councils for considering and addressing natural hazard risks as well as the relative weight that should be given to natural hazards in plans/plan changes, designations and resource consent decisions. As noted in the discussion document there is also a proposed National Direction for Natural Hazards and that other aspects of the problem definition will require a longer term work programme. The DCC is supportive of this wider work programme.
10. The DCC considers that as well as new development, more guidance is needed on replacement or relocation of existing activities, such as housing, in areas already facing high or moderate risk from natural hazards as well as what types of mitigation should be permitted to reduce risk for existing development. The DCC suggests that the proposed comprehensive National Direction could address this, linking into climate change adaptation initiatives.
11. In relation to climate change, the Discussion Document (p.18) states: "The proposed NPS-NHD adopts the RMA definition of natural hazards, which would mean that all natural hazards are within scope. Considering the effects of climate change on natural hazards is also part of determining the extent of the natural hazard and the risks associated with an event." The DCC considers that, while climate change may be an implicit consideration, the NPS-NHD should refer more explicitly to climate change as it is crucial in understanding future risk.

Scope of NPS (questions 5-7)

- *Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?*
 - *Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?*
12. The DCC considers that all natural hazards should be within the scope of the NPS, but decisions should generally relate to those most likely to occur and where the consequences can be anticipated and planned for. Retaining scope for all natural hazards will mean that there will be flexibility to manage additional hazards under the framework if new information is received that makes planning for them possible and necessary.
13. Some hazards are more difficult to predict, may affect entire territorial areas, and therefore may be more difficult to plan for. For instance, for earthquakes, risk is generally managed through the design of buildings and structures under the Building Act. However, where fault lines can be identified and liquefaction risks are high, avoidance may be an option for some areas, so the DCC considers that it is appropriate that this should be facilitated by the NPS-NHD.
14. The DCC agrees that all new physical development should be within the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD, including development that increases the risk of natural hazards. For instance, in areas which are at high risk from flooding, new buildings, structures or roads may exacerbate the risk for existing activities.

Housing and urban development (Q8)

- *What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development?*
15. The DCC considers that the NPS-NHD should have the effect of preventing hazards-sensitive development establishing in areas of high natural hazard risk except where the risk can be lowered to a tolerable or low level. The 2GP currently manages such development as non-complying, or in some of the highest flood risk areas, as prohibited activities. The DCC notes that it will be important to define in the NPS what a 'tolerable' risk is (including to whom, and how different interests are balanced) and to provide guidance on how cumulative risks should be considered in making decisions about whether to establish hazards-sensitive activities in particular areas.

Risk based approach

Purpose and objective (questions 4 and 9)

- *Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?*
- *Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?*

16. The DCC supports the NPS-NHD directing decision makers to take a risk-based approach. The 2GP already takes this approach in managing natural hazards and this is also promoted in the Otago Regional Policy Statement.
17. In the DCC's view, the proposed objective: *"The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised"* would be better to simply focus on ensuring that risk is managed and clarifying the role of planning processes in reducing risk, not on the ability of communities to 'quickly recover'. The focus of the NPS is on (as identified on page 6 of the discussion document) directing decision-makers to "take a risk-based approach to natural hazards when making planning decisions relating to new development". However, it is also noted that the proposed NPS-NHD is intended as an interim measure while other comprehensive national direction for natural hazards is developed. 'Recovery' or transformation may be better addressed as part of this broader process or the wider resource management reforms, including the proposed climate change adaptation legislation.
18. Further, the DCC submits that the use of 'minimised' should be reconsidered. Under a standard interpretation, minimise means as low as possible. Policy 5 states that planning decisions must ensure that in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is reduced to *at least a tolerable level* (or...*reduced to as low as reasonably practicable*) if it is not a hazards sensitive development. Therefore, as currently drafted there seems to be a misalignment between objective and policy as 'minimise' and 'tolerable' are two different measures.

Determining natural hazard risk (Q10-11)

- *What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?*
- *What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?*

19. The DCC welcomes the NPS providing direction around determining natural hazard risk so that it is applied in a nationally consistent way in making planning decisions. The intent of policies 1 and 2 to categorise natural hazard risk as high, medium or low (Policy 1) after an assessment of risk (as set out in Policy 2) is supported.
20. Policy 2(a) requires the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring, and the consequences of that event, to be considered when determining risk. This approach is used for determining natural hazard risk in Dunedin, with the 2GP combining likelihood (very likely to extremely unlikely) and consequence (minor, moderate, major) to produce a risk assessment of low, medium or high. Likelihood is expressed as an Annual Exceedance Probability (AEP), with the consequences of a natural hazard event occurring being considered in the context of health and safety, costs of damage, and social and economic impacts on the wider community¹. The 2GP uses this assessment to identify areas that are subject to low, moderate or high potential risk (decision made at the district plan

¹ 2GP Section 11.1.2 Guidance on risk

level), while the resource consent process is used to determine the actual risk at a particular location including how the risk may be lowered by any proposed mitigation.

21. Policy 2b of the draft NPS proposes also assessing the tolerance, or willingness, of groups that are subject to a risk, to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost and any indirect risks) as part of the risk assessment. The NPS does not define tolerance directly, although the DCC notes the recent work by the Government towards developing a risk tolerance methodology to fill a 'critical gap' in New Zealand's risk management approaches².
22. The DCC submits that guidance is needed around tolerance to ensure greater understanding and consistency for it to be used in determining natural hazard risk. While it is noted that the discussion document refers to the Policy 2 criteria as being principle-based rather than overly prescriptive and therefore providing local authorities with discretion to "apply them in a way that reflects regional and local circumstances...", the DCC considers that guidance on methodology for assessing risk including tolerance needs to be provided. Without this, it may be difficult to assess risk, particularly at the level of resource consent decision-making. For instance, development on individual sites could be assessed as 'tolerable' in isolation where they may not be at a community-wide level or when taking a longer term view. The DCC would also be concerned with allowing 'tolerance' to form part of a risk assessment in areas that are of high risk (likelihood x consequences) as it may be possible for the risk to be downgraded to 'moderate' because of the tolerance assessment.
23. It is suggested that, given the complexity that including tolerance in risk assessment will introduce, it may be better to rely on Policy 2(a) (likelihood and consequences) to determine risk for the purposes of the proposed NPS-NHD, and to develop robust risk tolerance methodology and guidance as part of the proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards.

Precautionary approach (Q12)

- *What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?*
24. The DCC supports the intent of Policy 3 and agrees that a precautionary approach should be taken where the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown or little understood and could be intolerable.
 25. However, the DCC submits that greater clarity is needed around the use of the precautionary principle given that there are different ways of interpreting this concept. Policy 3 directs that a precautionary approach is taken 'when determining natural hazard risk' but it is unclear whether this encompasses decision making on proposed activities and the *management* of natural hazard risk or how it would be applied at different decision making levels (i.e., plan or resource consent). For instance, the precautionary approach may be used when making decisions on new development, by requiring that activities in areas where there is uncertainty about the risk to take preventative action.

² New Zealand Government and Toka Tū Ake EQC, 2023. Risk Tolerance Methodology.

26. If the decision being made is at the level of a plan change, a precautionary approach to decision making in the coastal environment, where existing natural hazards (erosion, inundation) will be exacerbated by the effects of climate change, could mean ensuring that adequate setbacks and ecological corridors are in place to enable adaptation to future hazard risk and increase overall system resilience. For decisions being made at the level of resource consents, buildings may be required to be relocatable and other conditions may be placed on activities to facilitate adaptive responses, including monitoring requirements.
27. Further guidance would be beneficial in order to help decision makers to implement a precautionary approach in a fair, consistent, and transparent way.

Natural hazard risk as a matter of control/discretion (Question 13)

- *What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?*
28. The DCC supports proposed Policy 4 to include natural hazard risk as a matter of discretion for new development classified as controlled or restricted discretionary activities to ensure decision makers consider natural hazard risk where a plan does not currently specify it.
 29. The DCC notes that for this policy to be effective, it needs to be supported by the suite of other policies in the NPS-NHD to assist decision-makers on the appropriate weight to give to hazard risk in assessing the merits of development proposals.

Direction on planning decisions (Q14-15)

- *What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?*
 - *What is the potential impact of requiring decision makers to apply this framework in their decision-making will it improve decision making?*
30. The DCC supports the intent of Policy 5 in providing a framework for making planning decisions. However, DCC notes with respect to the drafting used, that the level of risk for new development in areas of high risk needs to be 'reduced to at least a tolerable level' whereas for areas of moderate risk, risks need to be reduced to as 'low as reasonably practicable'. This use of language could imply that it is acceptable for a lower bar to be reached in order for development to occur in high risk areas than in moderate risk areas. The DCC suggests that there should be a consistent term used to describe the 'goal state' of lowering risk to an acceptable level for development to occur to avoid this outcome.
 31. DCC is also concerned that, with regard to Policy 5(c), that in areas of 'low' natural hazard risk currently, it may not be appropriate to 'enable' new development as hazard risks are likely to change in future.

32. Requiring decision-makers to apply a clear and consistent framework in their decision making will help ensure that appropriate weight is given to natural hazard risk. It should improve decision making by ensuring that natural hazard risk is included as a matter of control or discretion for any new development and by providing more consistency between different local authorities.

Reducing natural hazard risk through mitigation (Q 16)

- *What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?*
33. The DCC considers that it is useful to provide direction on mitigation measures as in some situations it may be possible to lower the risk to tolerable or acceptable through effective mitigation. The intent of Policy 6 is supported because it emphasizes the need to take a nature-based and comprehensive approach to reducing risk. This is consistent with policy direction on 'managed relocation' and climate change adaptation.
34. However, it is suggested that using alternative wording in the policy may be clearer in achieving comprehensive long term solutions. The use of 'preferred' is not strongly directive and may create some uncertainty for decision makers. A more directive term such as 'prioritised' could instead be used so that there is stronger impetus for decision makers to choose nature-based solutions where possible.
35. The DCC would also like to see guidance provided in order to assist decision-makers evaluate the appropriate hazard mitigation over 'the life of any proposed new development', with different forms of development potentially having different lifespans (i.e., infrastructure versus dwellings or single site versus large subdivision) and therefore different planning timelines may be appropriate. It will also be important to properly consider the impact of both cumulative effects and climate change exacerbating natural hazards over time, when determining whether mitigation measures are appropriate.

Recognising and providing for tangata whenua values, interests and te Tiriti principles (Q 17-19)

- *Does Policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?*
 - *Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?*
 - *Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?*
36. The DCC supports the intent of Policy 7 and the incorporation of Māori knowledge systems such as Mātauraka Māori, pūrākau, waiata and toi Māori, that contain evidence of historical knowledge of land formations and their changes over time, into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments. This approach would align with the proposed te Tiriti-based adaptation system proposed in Community-

led retreat and adaptation funding: Issues and options paper (MfE, 2023), which the DCC has also recently submitted on.

37. Greater clarity with respect to the use of te reo terms would also be useful - for instance, the DCC distinguishes mana whenua from takata whenua. With regard to meeting commitments around te Tiriti settlement requirements, DCC notes that this would require consultation with mana whenua.

Implementation

Timeframes and resourcing (Q20-21)

- *Is the implementation timeframe workable?*
 - *What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?*
 - *What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?*
38. Under section 4.1 Timing, from the date on which the NPS comes into force, decision makers must have regard to it when making decisions on resource consent applications, designations and plan changes, and update plans to give effect to the NPS as soon as reasonably practicable.
39. The implementation timeframe is workable in that it does not require an immediate change to planning documents. However, the DCC notes that the Discussion Document states that “until a local authority makes a plan change, decisions will rely on existing plans including their rules to trigger the need for a consent. Where the consent required is a RD or controlled activity...and there is no natural hazard matter of discretion or matter of control, the NPS will *not* be something to consider in the decision-making process for that consent” [emphasis added]. For this reason, there may be more of an impetus to undertake changes to plans sooner rather than later to manage hazard risk in some areas.
40. Implementation will likely require more staff resourcing (including technical experts) in assessing risk for making plan provisions and in individual applications/decisions.

Guidance and technical assistance (Q22)

41. Firstly, as highlighted above, the DCC suggests that it would be very useful if more definitions are provided for key terms including ‘tolerance’ and that more guidance be provided on an appropriate methodology for assessing risk, including risk tolerance, that is applied consistently across different jurisdictions.
42. Secondly, the DCC notes that the definition of ‘new development’ includes the ‘replacement’ of existing buildings. As replacement would normally be provided for by existing use rights under the RMA, it is suggested that additional clarity is needed over whether this may be intended as a replacement of existing use rights in areas of high risk. It is noted however, that an accompanying

summary document states that the NPS would only apply to existing resource consents and not affect existing use rights.³

43. Some refinement of the other definitions in the draft NPS may also be needed to clarify meaning including inclusions or exclusions, such as what counts as 'hazard-sensitive development'.

Conclusion

44. The DCC looks forward to working with central and local government further on the NPS-NHD and the wider national direction for natural hazard decision-making, and would welcome the opportunity to provide further feedback.

Yours sincerely,

9(2)(a)



³ Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making General summary (MfE, 2023)

9(2)(ba)

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING

1. 9(2)(ba) welcomes the opportunity to provide a submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**NPS NHD**).

9(2)(ba) LIMITED BACKGROUND

2. 9(2)(ba)

SUBMISSION

6. 9(2)(ba) supports the overall direction of the NPS NHD as an appropriate way to provide for development in areas of natural hazard risk, subject to the suggested amendments set out below.
7. In particular, 9(2) supports the consent pathway in Policy 5(a)(i) - (iv) of the NPS NHD for new development (ba) areas of high natural hazard risk. The nature of renewable electricity generation means that it must be located in specific environments due to its characteristics and limitations, which may also be close to natural hazards.
8. For example, both the 9(2)(ba) geothermal developments are located in close proximity to fault lines. For the 9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba) There is no practicable alternative location for geothermal electricity development as it must be located on the geothermal field, notwithstanding the presence of natural hazards. It is appropriate that the consent pathway recognise and provide for these types of activities that have a functional and operational need for the location and no practicable alternative locations.

9. 9(2) also supports Policy 7 which recognises and provides for Māori values, interests and (ba) (ba) when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land. 9(2) has partnered with Māori landowners for the 9(2)(ba) and supports planning provisions which seek to better enable development of Māori land.

AMENDMENTS TO 'NEW DEVELOPMENT'

10. 9(2) submits that the definition of "new development" in the NPS NHD should be amended to refer (ba) the "establishment, operation, maintenance and upgrade (including renewal of consents) of existing buildings, structures, infrastructure and related activities." The definition of 'new development' in the NPS NHD focuses on new buildings, structure or infrastructure, and the extension or replacement of those buildings, structures or infrastructure.
11. As currently worded the NPS NHD would prevent the operation, maintenance and upgrade of existing infrastructure where it is required. This is inconsistent with other national policy statements that seek to provide a pathway for existing specified infrastructure to recognise its significance.
12. 9(2) also submits that the definition of 'new development' include the renewal of resource (ba) consents. A geothermal power station may not need to renew resource consent for its buildings, structures, wells, pipes and other infrastructure over the lifetime of its project, but would need to renew its resource consents to take and discharge the geothermal fluid. It is appropriate that the consent pathway also includes these activities to ensure that they are provided for in the consent pathway for development in areas of high natural hazard risk.

AMENDMENTS TO POLICY 6

13. 9(2) submits that Policy 6 should be amended to allow appropriate mitigation measures to be (ba) (ba) which take into consideration the specific natural hazard risk and locality.
14. This policy should be amended as follows (changes shown as underlined and strikethrough):

Recognise that the appropriate solution to avoid or reduce natural hazard risk will likely be specific to the natural hazard risk and to the locality in which it occurs. The most effective and practicable natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where practicable possible:

(a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and

(b) comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.

15. The reasons for 9(2)(ba) suggested changes are twofold. Firstly, the amendments recognise that the appropriate solution to avoid or reduce natural hazard risk will likely be specific to the natural hazard risk and to the locality in which it occurs.
16. Secondly, these amendments will provide more flexibility in a consent process and the focus on site-specific mitigation and practicality will ensure appropriate measures can be imposed that reflect the nature of the development and the level of risk. Geothermal development in particular is a highly technical and specialist field and the appropriate mitigations to manage the risk of a natural hazard must be tailored to the specific site and the activity. A nature-based or area-wide response may not

always be suitable for the specific natural hazard risk and may require a number of engineering or operational solutions to mitigate.

SUMMARY

17. To summarise, 9(2)(ba)

- (a) Supports the overall approach of the NPS NHD, subject to the below amendments;
- (b) Suggests that the definition of 'new development' be expanded to include the operation, maintenance and upgrade (including the renewal of consents) of existing buildings, structures, infrastructure and related activities; and
- (c) Suggests that Policy 6 is reworded so that it enables appropriate mitigation measures to be adopted in areas of high natural risk which are practicable and take into consideration the specific natural hazard risk and locality.

18. 9(2) thanks the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to provide comments on the proposed changes to the NPS NHD.

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

(ba)

9(2)(ba)

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment | Manatū Mō Te Taiao
8 Willis Street
Wellington 6160
By email to naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

**ENA submission on the Ministry for the Environment's Proposed National Policy Statement for
Natural Hazard Decision-making discussion document.**

To whom it may concern,

Electricity Networks Aotearoa (ENA) appreciates the opportunity to provide a submission to the Ministry for the Environment's Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making discussion document (NPS-NHD).

ENA is the industry membership body that represents the 27 electricity distribution businesses (EDBs, sometimes called lines companies) that take power from the national grid and deliver it to homes and businesses. ENA harnesses the collective expertise of members to promote safe, reliable, and affordable power for our members' customers. ENA is supportive of the Ministry's work to provide direction to decision-makers on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions related to new development under the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA).

In response to the discussion document, ENA proposes that electricity distribution assets (i.e., EDB network assets) should remain outside the scope of the NPS-NHD, as EDBs already have the competency to assess natural hazard risks to their infrastructure. EDBs are experienced and competent owners and operators of critical national infrastructure and are therefore best placed to make informed decisions on the planning of their infrastructure with respect to natural hazard risk. EDBs already have sufficient incentives to site their infrastructure in areas either without significant natural hazard risk or where this risk can be adequately mitigated. However, as the discussion document outlines, it is sometimes necessary to place infrastructure in high-risk areas to maintain services to a community. This is something that EDBs already acknowledge and actively factor into the risk assessments of their networks. ENA has reflected this position in our responses to questions 7, 9, 11 and 12, attached in Appendix A.

Do not hesitate to get in touch with ENA if you'd like to discuss any of the points raised in our submission. Please contact 9(2)(a)) in the first instance.

Yours sincerely,

9(2)(a)



Appendix A – ENA responses to Questions 7, 9, 11, 12

1. Question 7: Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Why or why not?

ENA encourages the Ministry for the Environment to consider that EDB networks should be excluded from the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. EDBs, as critical infrastructure providers, have a well-established capability to evaluate and mitigate the risks to their infrastructure posed by natural hazards. EDBs are already highly incentivised to make well-informed decisions regarding infrastructure placement and risk management as it is in the best interest of their owners and customers to do so. Having EDB network infrastructure within the scope of the NPS-NHD adds little value because of this. At best, a planning authority (PA) will agree with the EDBs' assessment of natural hazard risk, in which case the placement of a particular piece of infrastructure will proceed as under the status quo. At worst, the PA will disagree with the EDBs' assessment of natural hazard risk and prohibit the infrastructure being put in place, contrary to the expert opinion of the EDB. The proposed NPS-NHD could hamper the ability to make timely, cost-effective, and expert-driven decisions. EDBs are best placed to balance the level of natural hazard risk at a particular site against the requirements of the wider network, the service quality and price expectations of their customers, (who are in many cases also the owners of the EDB).

If EDB network assets are included in the NPS-NHD, ENA recommends that this is only done after the Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet (DPMC) workstream has been completed.¹ The outputs from the DPMC resilience workstream and other relevant reviews and inquiries will provide insight into infrastructure investment and risk mitigation.

2. Question 9: Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

In what is most likely a drafting mistake, the proposed objective, “the risks from natural hazards... and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised” aims to lessen the ability of communities to recover from natural hazard events.² On the off chance this is not a simple drafting error, ENA disagrees with this proposed objective. The wording should be changed so that the objective is to enhance the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events.

ENA proposes that EDB infrastructure is not included under the NPS-NHD, however, if it is included the word “minimised” may be problematic. Without a definition of “minimised” in the proposed NPS-NHD or National Planning Standards, a common dictionary definition of ‘minimise’ (“to reduce to the smallest possible amount, extent, or degree”) can be used to interpret the word.³ This is a significant standard to impose, especially considering that in some situations there may be little that can reasonably be done to minimise a natural hazard risk. ‘Managed appropriately’ could be used

¹ [Lifting the resilience of New Zealand’s critical infrastructure | Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet \(DPMC\)](#).

² Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making Discussion Document, 2023, p. 20, [[Proposed-National-Policy-Statement-for-Natural-Hazard-Decision-making-Discussion-document.pdf \(environment.govt.nz\)](#)].

³ Oxford English Dictionary, Sixth Edition, 2007.

as an alternative wording. This allows for recognition that retreat or asset reinforcement are not the only options available to EDBs.

3. Question 11: What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

ENA emphasises that EDB's existing expertise and focus on infrastructure resilience already aligns with the objectives of the NPS-NHD. EDBs are well-versed in assessing natural hazard risk and EDB infrastructure is largely sited to service communities as they develop. Thus, if the PA does not allow development in an area due to natural hazard risk, the practical effect is that there is unlikely to be the need for EDB infrastructure there in any case.

EDBs are committed to ensuring that electricity networks remain resilient and continue to serve communities even in the face of extreme weather events. If EDB infrastructure must remain in the scope of the NPS-NHD, there needs to be some leeway for the PA to consider EDBs requirements for network infrastructure to sometimes be located in a hazardous area. Infrastructure will only knowingly be placed in high natural hazard risk areas if a functional or operational need exists and there is no practicable alternative location. For instance, where a community still exists that must be served (managed retreat has not been initiated) or due to the interconnectedness of electrical infrastructure, assets must traverse through a hazard zone to connect one community to another such as for security of supply.

ENA appreciates the importance of giving certainty to decision-makers on how to address natural hazard risk at different risk levels so that there is a high degree of confidence in planning and use of land. However, EDBs already seek to avoid building of their infrastructure in areas of high natural hazard risk where the level of risk is intolerable. The proposed NPS-NHD enables infrastructure development in areas of high natural hazard risk in limited circumstances, which already aligns with the approach EDBs take to having infrastructure in high hazard risk areas when it is necessary to bring electricity to a community. Directing additional oversight through the NPS-NHD has the potential to introduce unnecessary delays in EDB project implementation despite EDBs already following the relevant parts of Policy 5.

4. Question 12: What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

EDBs, with their focus on infrastructure resilience, already adopt a precautionary approach in their decision-making processes. Their commitment to safeguarding critical infrastructure aligns with the objectives of the NPS-NHD.

Appendix B – ENA Members

Electricity Networks Aotearoa makes this submission along with the support of its members, listed below.

Alpine Energy
Aurora Energy
Buller Electricity
Centralines
Counties Energy
Firstlight Network
Electra
EA Networks
Horizon Energy Distribution
Mainpower NZ
Marlborough Lines
Nelson Electricity
Network Tasman
Network Waitaki
Northpower
Orion New Zealand
Powerco
PowerNet
Scanpower
Top Energy
The Lines Company
Unison Networks
Vector
Waipa Networks
WEL Networks
Wellington Electricity Lines
Westpower

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143



Tēnā koutou,

Environment Canterbury submission on proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-making

Thank you for the opportunity to provide comment to the Ministry for the Environment on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-making. Please find the Canterbury Regional Council (Environment Canterbury) submission attached.

We welcome the opportunity to comment on this proposed national policy statement. We support the development of national legislation to ensure that Natural Hazard Decision Making is managed consistently throughout the country to protect people, property and the environment from natural hazard risk and the associated impacts from mitigation of risk and look forward to working with the government to further improve the proposed national policy statement.

Our submission is reflective of our responsibilities as a regional council and has a specific focus on key issues for local government, such as the impact of the proposed national policy statement on the creation of the Canterbury Regional Policy Statements, regional plans, and the consenting process.

For all enquiries, please contact:
Amanda Thompson – Senior Planner
Email: Amanda.thompson@ecan.govt.nz

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in black ink that reads 'Peter Scott'.

Peter Scott
Chair, Environment Canterbury

Canterbury Regional Council (Environment Canterbury) Submission to the Ministry for the Environment on:

The proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making 2023

1. Canterbury Regional Council (Environment Canterbury) welcomes the opportunity to comment on the proposed national policy statement on Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD) and accompanying discussion document. Environment Canterbury supports the development of national legislation to ensure that Natural Hazard Decision Making is managed consistently throughout the country to protect people, property and the environment from natural hazard risk and the associated impacts from risk reduction.
2. Our responses to the questions posed in the discussion document are captured in Appendix 1.

About Environment Canterbury

3. Environment Canterbury is the regional council for the largest geographical region and second most populous region in New Zealand. The Canterbury region faces numerous natural hazards, including earthquakes, landslips, floods, droughts, storms, tsunamis, erosion, and wildfires. Climate change is expected to worsen these challenges by increasing the frequency and intensity of storms and droughts, as well as causing sea-level rise. Coastal erosion is particularly concerning, as it threatens infrastructure, structures, and assets, and is likely to be exacerbated by climate change.
4. The Canterbury Regional Policy Statement (CRPS) identifies the following issues in relation to natural hazards in the region:
 - a. Risk from natural hazards and the impact of climate change.
 - b. Development subject to natural hazards
 - c. Adverse effects of natural hazard mitigation work
5. The CRPS requires integrated management of, and preparedness for, natural hazards. It requires local authorities and lead agencies to work together in a coordinated and integrated manner. Environment Canterbury also works in close collaboration with the ten territorial authorities in the region via the Canterbury Mayoral Forum and its sub-forums.

Our key submission points are summarised as follows:

6. Environment Canterbury supports the overall purpose of the proposed NPS-NHD to improve the way that natural hazard risk is managed under the RMA and create consistency throughout the country.

Ambiguity in Hazard Categorization

7. The use of subjective terms like "tolerance" makes the classification into high, moderate, or low-risk categories ambiguous. The proposed NPS-NHD requires consultation with a wide range of stakeholders, but with no clear guidance on the priority of different values. Given the diverse values and perspectives of stakeholders, there's a lack of clarity on how to make these determinations objectively.
8. Local authorities already identify and manage natural hazard risk. The proposed NPS-NHD seems only to reflect what councils already do, rather than advancing the management of risk in a more coordinated way. It would be more valuable to provide clear, unambiguous guidance or tools to quantify the level of risk to avoid, and identify what level of risk is suitable for mitigation or avoidance.

Determining "risk":

9. Determining natural hazard 'risk' involves determining the likelihood of an event occurring and the extent of the consequence resulting from the event.
10. The likelihood of a given piece of land being affected by natural hazards can generally be determined prior to land being developed, but the consequences of the hazard depend on the type of development that occurs and the suitability of any associated mitigation measures. It is therefore not possible to define natural hazard risk, without knowledge of the proposed development.
11. For example, a property that is subject to infrequent shallow flooding that has been developed for residential use with no mitigation measures may have a higher flood 'risk' than another property that is subject to frequent flooding of moderate depth, but has been developed for residential use with appropriate flood mitigation measures.
12. Basing planning decisions solely on pre-existing risk is not practical. It would be helpful if the proposed NPS-NHD established a minimum standard for natural hazard risk, and sets mitigation work standards to help development meet this standard. The NPS-NHD should also make it clear when development should be avoided where it is not possible to meet the minimum standard even with mitigation.

Determining "tolerance":

13. To provide consistency and increase efficacy the NPS should specify a minimum standard of natural hazard mitigation that must be achieved, noting that developers, communities, and individuals should be free to achieve a higher standard of mitigation if they wish.

Reasons for this include:

14. It may be very difficult to determine ‘those who are subject to the risk’, especially with respect to a new development where new sections/houses could be purchased by anyone. If new buildings are affected by natural hazards, there will be a broad spectrum of direct and indirect impacts, but ultimately all ratepayers and taxpayers are impacted to some degree.
15. If ‘those who are subject to the risk’ could be identified, it is challenging to reliably determine their tolerance to natural hazards and their ability to bear the associated risk.
16. In cases where ‘those who are subject to the risk’ can be identified and their tolerance to (and ability to) bear the risk can be accurately quantified, this would only represent a snapshot in time. People’s tolerance and resilience to natural hazard events can change over time, and be influenced by external factors. Also, ‘those who are subject to the risk’ now, may not be the same people who are subject to the risk in the future.
17. Many aspects of a building’s durability and safety are managed nationally through the Building Act and Building Code, encompassing minimum standards for fire and electrical safety, alongside some consideration of natural hazards like wind, snow loading, ground shaking and liquefaction. These standards don’t take individual preferences into account, and don’t require local authorities to exercise discretion. This approach recognises that adhering to national standards provides broader societal interests. Establishing minimum standards for natural hazards is a logical extension of the current framework.

Lack of Guidance & Modelling

18. We encourage central government to establish a robust and consistent framework for assessing and determining the risk posed by natural hazards. The absence of a defined framework in the proposed NPS-NHD may complicate the decision-making process by providing national legislation that must be followed without the necessary detail to drive at national consistency. This gap in policy could inadvertently lead to discrepancies in risk assessments regionally as well as across the country.
19. Guidance on how to integrate the risk from natural hazards occurring with the amount of risk that is tolerable, is required in order to ascertain the proposed NPS levels of hazard risk, be it high, moderate, or low. While the consultation document emphasizes a “principle-based” approach, allowing local authorities some discretion for specific hazards and developments, it does not provide a prescriptive methodology on how, in a practice, hazard risk and risk tolerance can be integrated to achieve a single level of risk. Without this, achieving national or even regional consistency for new development becomes challenging.
20. The NPS-NHD should provide a clear hierarchy of priorities for councils to consider when making decisions. The proposed NPS-NHD has a focus on new developments and as such, the following matters require consideration and weighting:

- a. Protection of human life: The safety and wellbeing of the community should be the priority of any national direction looking at managing hazard risk. The precautionary approach provided for in the NPS-NHD indicates this is the key priority, but should this precautionary approach also apply to the other factors?
 - b. Protection of property and infrastructure: While the safety of the community should be the first priority, risk to infrastructure and property is also an important consideration, and can indirectly impact community health in the long term as a result of accessibility of goods and services and economic implications. Regionally significant infrastructure (including Critical Infrastructure) may require special consideration when addressing hazard risk.
 - c. Environmental harm: Natural hazards can have an impact on the environment and alter ecosystems. Hazard mitigation work can also impact the environment which has flow on effects for other values such as natural character and biodiversity. While it's acknowledged that other RMA mechanisms may address these environmental concerns, it's important to ensure these are consistent given the impact to the community that results from environmental damage.
21. The NPS-NHD should explicitly define its hierarchy of priorities to provide clearer guidance to stakeholders, ensuring that new developments are both safe and sustainable. Consideration should also be given to other national direction and the RMA to ensure policies are consistent with each other.
22. There are a number of timeframes over which risk assessments can be undertaken including:
- a. 100 years : providing a long-term perspective crucial for anticipating and mitigating future risks.
 - b. 50 years : Matches the design life of many built assets, ensuring that infrastructure remains resilient throughout its intended operational life.
 - c. 30 years: Coincides with many spatial and infrastructure plans.
23. It would be useful if there was guidance provided to determine the appropriate risk tolerance timeframe both in terms of the size of the event and how far in the future we should plan for to ensure a consistent approach is used.

Evidence Requirement for Risk Identification

24. With varying legislative indications on hazard risk levels, councils face a challenging task. They must provide robust and comprehensive evidence to support any risk level they identify, which puts a strain on resources and delays decision-making processes. National direction could reduce this by providing a clear framework for councils to point to when making regional and district policies and rules, and avoid each region needing to go through the process independently where possible.

Appendix 1

Discussion document consultation questions and responses.

Questions from discussion document	Environment Canterbury response
<i>Natural Hazard Decision-making</i> 1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk? 2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why? 3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?	More action is required to reduce or manage development in areas exposed to natural hazard risks. It is becoming more common for multiple hazards to occur simultaneously which requires a multifaceted response due to the compounding effect it can have. The impacts of natural hazards can disproportionately affect communities, especially marginalised or low socioeconomic groups, and funding is a key consideration. For example, in Canterbury river flooding is a major hazard risk that can disproportionately affects the rural community, these communities have a lower rate base than urban areas but provide nationally important role in the economy. Low socioeconomic communities in Canterbury face heightened vulnerability to the impacts of natural hazards as a result of limited access to resources to enable effective mitigation, these communities also face significant disadvantages in recovering post event. For coastal flooding, Māori communities are also significantly impacted as a result of the location of Māori reserve land and Marae particularly in coastal areas. The NPS-NHD and the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards should address this to achieve adequate funding and support for those communities. Infrastructure resilience is a key concern, and much of the regionally significant and critical infrastructure such as rail lines, power generation is located in areas vulnerable to natural hazard risk.
<i>Purpose of the NPS-NHD</i> 4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	We support a risk-based approach for making decisions in general. A risk-based approach ensures that both the likelihood of a hazard event and its potential consequences are assessed. There are a number of potential issues with the proposed approach without a clear framework and guidance to assess risk, including complexities for implementation, issues with the reliability of data, economic implications for land owners in locations assessed as high risk, difficulties in weighting priorities like safety, social

	implications and economic implications, against the development needs of the community. There is also a significant risk that this approach could exasperate inequality issues if the low income population is more densely populated in high risk locations. There may also be difficulties in maintaining the flexibility to respond to changing conditions resulting from climate change if a rigid risk level is adopted. Determining natural hazard 'risk' involves assessing the likelihood of an event and its potential consequences, which depend on land development and mitigation measures. A minimum standard for risk and mitigation should be established to ensure both current and future stakeholders are adequately protected from such risks. The community can then identify their tolerance levels over and above the minimum standard. Paragraphs 3.3(2)(b) and 3.3(3)(a) of the proposed NPS-NHD present conflicting directives. 3.3(2)(b) mandates that in the absence of complete and scientifically robust data, decision-makers must take all practicable steps to mitigate uncertainty, potentially through monitoring or validation of used models. Conversely, 3.3(3)(a) instructs local authorities not to postpone decisions solely due to uncertainty regarding the information's quality or quantity. Without further guidance it will be difficult to implement these policies.
<i>Natural hazards in scope</i> 5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not? 6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why? 7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Ideally all natural hazards should be included in the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD, this would ensure uniformity in decision making and comprehensive coverage. If some hazards are to be included, an assessment of the anticipated prevalence, level of impact and connected hazards will need to be taken into account. Ideally all development will be included in the NPS-NHD this to ensures fairness, a consistent approach, and the ability to manage risks in an integrated way. Different types of development could be treated in different ways, for example residential development may have a different risk level than uninhabited development. Infrastructure that is required in certain

	locations regardless of the risk level will also need different policies.
<i>Urban impacts</i> 8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	There are large populations in urban areas, so there is potentially more risk for a larger number of people. Urban centres need to be carefully planned and provide for risk reduction and nature based hazard protection. Land will need to be set aside to accommodate this and is likely to require taller buildings. Higher structures might be more susceptible to earthquake damage and so require structural work, potentially escalating construction costs. Restricting further development or upgrades in existing areas could lead to stagnation, undermining the vitality of these communities.
<i>Proposed Objective</i> 9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	We agree with objectives in principle however, we have noted some potential issues: • Lack of specific mechanisms and strategies to achieve the objective. • Adaptation to manage the dynamic nature of natural hazards in particular in relation to climate change. • No clear priority hierarchy for values.
<i>Definitions and risk categories</i> 10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?	Pros • Simple approach. • Prioritises management or avoidance in higher risk areas. • Consistency across the country. • Clear guidance for the community once risk level is set. Cons • Potential for over simplification • Complacency in low risk locations. • Lack of flexibility in responding to changing hazard risk, or lack of certainty for the community if made too flexible to change categories. • Economic impacts from classification • Subjectivity of “tolerance” • Anxiety in the community
<i>Assessing risk</i> 11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence	Pros: • Holistic view of hazard risks. • Decisions grounded in data. • Adaptable to changing conditions.

and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	Cons: • Requires accurate scientific data. • Ambiguity without clear guidance. • Potential for over-complexity. • Resource intensive to run community engagement to determine the community's risk tolerance There are currently differing levels of tolerance in different legislation e.g. building code vs CRPS, which means regional councils must provide robust evidence to support policy requiring a more precautionary approach.
<i>Precautionary approach</i> 12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural?	Pros: • Prioritises safety over uncertainties. • Pragmatic in unpredictable scenarios. • Promotes responsible development. Cons: • May hinder reasonable development. • Reliance on imperfect or inadequate data. • Potential economic setbacks.
<i>Controlled activity status</i> 13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	Controlled activities provide a simple framework in areas where risk is easy to identify quantify and suitable mitigation such as raised floor levels can be installed, however this approach would not work as well in locations where there is more complexity. Discretionary activities offer more flexibility and the ability to assess risk on a consent by consent basis however it increases the complexity and cost of processing consents. Clear guidance and a framework that provides for the current ambiguity would assist with processing these applications.
<i>High Medium or low risk</i> 14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5? 15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	Policy 5 aligns with the current CRPS approach. The CRPS provides direction on managing natural hazard risk, including requirements to: avoid development in high-risk areas where there might be risk to life or significant damage, mitigate the risks from flood hazards where the risk can appropriately managed or avoided, avoiding subdivision and development close to active earthquake faults, and mitigating the effects of liquefaction. In areas not covered by specific policies, the development of land is directed to be avoided where the risk from natural hazards would be unacceptable.

	The guidance states development should be avoided unless one of the exceptions applies. The exceptions include unclear wording such as risk has been reduced to a “tolerable” level. There is no clear guidance to define what that level is. The potential impact of requiring decision makers to apply this framework is the risk of different interpretations, the requirement for specialists or lawyers to assist applicants
<i>Mitigation</i> 16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	Providing guidance on suitable types of mitigation, along with direction on where mitigation is not appropriate and development should be prevented, would be useful in achieving a consistent and fair approach and avoiding further development in areas that are not viable in the long term. This guidance would need to balance the impact this may have on existing communities where further development is limited and could lead to running down and devaluing some areas.
<i>Māori</i> 17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not? 18. Can traditional <i>Māori knowledge systems</i> be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments? 19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	Policy 7 requires councils to engage early with Māori which is in line with the approach the CRC already take. Mātauranga Māori should be incorporated into natural hazard and risk assessment processes. This can enrich assessment methods, providing a holistic approach. Policy 7 of the NPS-NHD aims to address Te Tiriti obligations. Whether this works in practice will depend on a number of factors in the policies implementation e.g. clear guidelines and the capacity of rūnanga to assist with assessments.
<i>Timing</i> 20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not? 21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications	Once the NPS-NHD takes effect, discretionary resource consents will need to consider the NPS-NHD on a consent by consent basis. If the language is ambiguous it will be difficult to process. With the current level of guidance it will be difficult for Rūnanga and councils to effectively determine their

for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	tolerance levels, and there may not be resources available to process those consents in a timely manner.
<i>Guidance</i> 22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	The absence of guidance in determining risk and risk tolerance (and hence low, moderate, high levels of risk – Policies 1 and 2)) has been identified as a clear issue and would need to be addressed. Specifically, we see specific guidance needing to clarify the following: Guidance on how to combine the natural hazard risk with risk tolerance to determine the NPS levels of hazard risk (high, medium, low) • The consultation document describes the criteria as “principle-based” rather than “overly prescriptive” in order to provide local authorities with some discretion for individual hazard type and developments. However, without a more prescriptive methodology on how to combine these two criteria this is not likely to result in any form of national, let alone regional consistency for new development. Guidance on the hierarchy of priorities for determining tolerance. • This NPS is for new development. Therefore, should risk tolerance be related only to consequences/impacts of the hazard to life/injury and damage to property? Adverse effects on the environment (Policy 2(a)) from a natural hazard should be dealt with via other RMA mechanisms. A precautionary approach is being advocated (Policy 3). Therefore, should tolerance to the hazard be based on risk to life, with the other consequences (i.e. property/infrastructure damage) likely to be included, by default within this more precautionary envelope? Guidance on timeframes for determining risk tolerance thresholds. • Risk tolerances for many hazards will change over different timeframes. If we are talking about risk tolerance thresholds for new development, what timeframes should be considered? 100 years (congruent with many climate adaptation plans), 50 years (design life for built assets) or 30 years (spatial and infrastructure plans). Access to national databases and tools, legal clarification on the interpretation of ambiguous words, Advice on nationally available funding and advice on

	conflicts between different national direction would also assist to achieve a consistent approach nationally.

3 November 2023

Environmental Defence Society submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

SUBMITTER DETAILS

FULL NAME: Environmental Defence Society Incorporated
ADDRESS FOR SERVICE: P O Box 91736, Victoria Street West, Auckland 1142
CONTACT: 9(2)(a) [REDACTED] [nz](#)

Introduction

1. Thank you for the opportunity to make a submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**NPSNH**).
2. The Environmental Defence Society (**EDS**) is an independent not-for-profit organisation conducting interdisciplinary policy research and litigation. It was established in 1971 with the purpose of improving environmental outcomes in Aotearoa New Zealand. EDS has a special interest in climate adaptation matters.
3. EDS is supportive of the intent behind the NPSNH. In particular, climate change will exacerbate the risk that natural hazards pose to communities and the natural environment, and there is a need to avoid new development in high-risk areas. Solutions that reduce risks to people and property can also have significant potential to increase the resilience of the natural environment and ecosystems to the impacts of climate induced natural hazards.
4. While EDS considers that there are several positive aspects of the NPSNH, there are also several aspects that we consider need amendment. In summary, these are:
 - a. The scope of the NPS should encompass not just new development, but also the review of existing consent conditions;
 - b. The NPSNH should contain a general policy 'hook' to encourage land use change that reduces risks from natural hazards, similar to that in other national direction;
 - c. There should be no carve out from the NPS for urban intensification instruments;
 - d. The term "high risk" is confusing and should be replaced by the term "significant risk" as used in the RMA;
 - e. The NPSNH should specify a time-horizon of 100 years for risk assessment, aligning with other national direction;
 - f. The concept of tolerance to risk (especially people's willingness to bear risk) should not form part of risk identification, only how authorities respond to that risk;

- g. The precautionary approach should be defined, and should apply wherever risks are uncertain, unknown or little understood (not just where a risk could be intolerable);
- h. The precautionary approach should be required when responding to risk under Policy 5, not just identifying risk under Policy 3;
- i. There should be a clearer direction to local authorities to proactively identify high hazard risk areas;
- j. The NPSNH should specifically refer to national level guidance on identifying risk and tolerability of risk;
- k. The NPSNH should strengthen the direction in Policy 5 to ensure that decisions “must not” allow new development in high hazard areas, rather than require “avoidance”.

5. **Attachment A** is a tracked change version of the NPSNH which incorporates EDS’s recommended amendments.

Positive aspects of the proposed NPSNH

6. EDS supports several aspects of the proposed NPSNH, specifically:

- a. The NPSNH’s application to all “decision-makers” (as defined in the NPSNH) when making “planning decisions”. This means that the obligation to minimise risks from natural hazards applies not just when making plans, but also when determining consent applications and notices of requirement for designation.

However, the definition of “planning decision” does not include review of consent conditions. EDS submits that it should so that risks from natural hazards are considered when resource consents are reviewed.

- b. Objective 2.1, which refers to minimising risk to the “environment” (including the natural environment), not just people.
- c. Policy 4, which deems natural hazard risk to be a matter over which control and discretion is reserved for controlled and restricted discretionary activities respectively.
- d. Policy 6, which directs decision-makers to adopt nature-based solutions to reduce natural hazard risks in new developments “where possible”. “Where possible” is a better approach than “where practicable” and is supported.

Our interpretation of Policy 6 is that ‘hard’ natural hazard mitigation can only be adopted when it is effective *and when nature-based solutions are not possible*. We note that the NPSNH Discussion Document states that Policy 6 “will still allow for site-specific and hard-engineering measures, if they are possible *or* more effective”.¹ Given the clear intent of Policy 6, this appears to be a misstatement. We consider that the Discussion Document should have read “... if they are the most effective and nature-based solutions are not possible.”

- e. Clause 1.6, which states that the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010 (**NZCPS**) prevails over the NPSNH. This is because the NZCPS (see Policy 25) generally² provides a stronger approach to natural hazard risk (where decision-makers must (1) **avoid increasing**

¹ Discussion Document, pg 24

² Although Policy 25(d) of the NZCPS is arguably weaker, in that it only “encourages” infrastructure to be located away from areas of hazard risk where practicable.

the risk of social, environmental and economic harm from coastal hazards, and (2) avoid redevelopment, or change in land use, that would *increase the risk of adverse effects* from coastal hazards). The focus of the NZCPS is thus preventing increases in risk, not just ‘minimising’ risks (Objective 2.1 of NPSNH) and avoiding high risk in certain circumstances (Policy 5 of NPSNH).

Application of the NPSNH

Clause 1.4: New development

1.4 Interpretation

new development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- (a) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.

7. EDS submits that the scope of the NPSNH is too limited, applying only to planning decisions that result in or enable “new development”. Avoiding high risks of natural hazards may also be important when determining the consenting of existing development (even if it does not involve extending or replacing buildings, structures or infrastructure). This will exclude most land uses which generally have indefinite duration,³ but may include some that are, by virtue of consent conditions, not of indefinite duration. It may also encompass the consenting of things like structures in the coastal marine environment (which are, by law, time bound). In some of these cases, the avoidance of high natural hazard risk should be had regard to when consenting.⁴
8. EDS therefore recommends that the definition of “new development” in Clause 1.4 be amended as follows (noting that the RMA definition of “land” includes land covered by water):⁵

new development means ~~development~~:

- (a) development of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- ~~(a)~~ development that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure or
- (c) the consenting of activities involving the presence of buildings, structures or infrastructure on land.

9. Beyond that, we acknowledge that addressing managed relocation requires a quite different (and much more complex) set of tools than can be provided in the NPSNH alone. That is especially so for lawfully established land uses that have not required consent or which have received consent of indefinite duration. Work on this issue needs to proceed at pace.
10. We note that powers (and grounds) to review consent conditions will be stronger under the Natural and Built Environment Act (**NBE Act**). To the extent that the NPSNH is to be melded into the new legislative framework, it will be important for it to also apply to cases where consents

³ Unless consents are reviewed or cancelled, which will be enabled more under the NBE Act than under the RMA where necessary to comply with environmental limits or for climate change adaptation reasons.

⁴ Under s 123 of the RMA, land use consent is indefinite *unless otherwise specified in consent conditions*.

⁵ We note a typographical error in the definition of “new development”, which has two instances of subclause “a”.

are being reviewed / extinguished for climate change adaptation purposes (e.g., managed relocation of buildings and infrastructure) or where land uses are infringing environmental limits. This should form part of a subsequent workstream.

11. Finally, we note that the NZCPS in Policy 25(c) specifically encourages “change in land use, where that would reduce the risk of adverse effects from coastal hazards, including managed retreat by relocation or removal of existing structures or their abandonment in extreme circumstances, and designing for relocatability or recoverability from hazard events”. The NPSNH should echo this wording in a new Policy 8, so it applies to areas outside the coastal environment, even if it would not have the “teeth” to provide fully for managed relocation:

Policy 8: In areas potentially affected by natural hazards over at least the next 100 years, encourage redevelopment, or change in land use, including managed retreat by relocation or removal of existing structures or their abandonment in extreme circumstances, and designing for relocatability or recoverability from hazard events, where that would reduce the risk of adverse effects from natural hazards.

Clause 1.5: Intensification planning instruments

1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments

- (1) In order to minimise disruption and complexity for local authorities, nothing in this National Policy Statement applies to a specified territorial authority (as defined in section 2 of the Act) when it is preparing an intensification planning instrument under section 80F of the Act.

12. EDS does not agree with the exemption set out in Clause 1.5, which excludes application of the NPSNH when specified territorial authorities (tier 1, 2 and 3 councils) are preparing intensification planning instruments under the National Policy Statement on Urban Development (**NPSUD**).
13. Under Clauses 3.31 and 3.32 of the NPSUD, tier 1 authorities are obliged to implement strong intensification policies⁶ unless various “qualifying matters” are established. One qualifying matter (which would justify less intensive development) is where needed to give effect to another national policy statement (**NPS**). Due to the exemption in Clause 1.5 of the NPSNH to intensification planning instruments, the NPSNH cannot be used as a qualifying matter to constrain intensive urban development where natural hazard risks are high.
14. There are other qualifying matters,⁷ including section 6 RMA matters (such as “the management of significant risks from natural hazards”),⁸ but the specific exclusion of the NPSNH which is designed to flesh out that direction seems odd and inconsistent.

⁶ See NPSUD, Policy 3, which enables: “in city centre zones, building heights and density of urban form to realise as much development capacity as possible, to maximise benefits of intensification” and “in metropolitan centre zones, building heights and density of urban form to reflect demand for housing and business use in those locations, and in all cases building heights of at least 6 storeys” and “building heights of at least 6 storeys within at least a walkable catchment” of rapid transit stops, the edge of city centre and metropolitan zones, and “within and adjacent to neighbourhood centre zones, local centre zones, and town centre zones (or equivalent), building heights and densities of urban form commensurate with the level of commercial activity and community services”.

⁷ Including “any other matter that makes higher density development as directed by Policy 3 inappropriate in an area, but only if the requirements of clause 3.33(3) are met”.

⁸ Giving rise to questions as to whether “managing” “significant” risks from natural hazards under s 6 is appreciably different from “avoiding” “high” risks under the NPSNH.

15. There is also potential misalignment and uncertainty about application, given that section 6 of the RMA talks about managing “significant” risks (which *can* be a qualifying matter under the NPSUD and limit intensification), but the NPSNH talks about avoiding “high” risk (which *cannot* be used as a qualifying matter). The difference between significant and high risk is not clear, but in our view the direction in the NPSNH should be treated as providing more detailed guidance on what section 6 qualifying matters *should* be.
16. The Discussion Document states that the exemption is to minimise “disruption and complexity” in the preparation of intensification planning instruments.⁹ This is a weak justification, particularly given recent events in Auckland and elsewhere in the past year,¹⁰ which highlight the need to stop building in high natural hazard risk areas.
17. Overall, the effect of Clause 1.5 is to reduce consideration of the risks of natural hazards in the very areas where natural hazard risks may be most important – where more people are being encouraged to live and work (with associated high investment in infrastructure and property).¹¹
18. We recommend that Clause 1.5 be deleted, and that guidance be provided to tier 1-3 councils about how intensification under the NPSUD is to be aligned with an obligation to avoid areas of high natural hazards. This is urgent, to ensure that new and intensive development does not get directed into such areas (since it will be much harder and much more expensive to undertake managed relocation after the fact).
19. Alternatively, it could be made clear in Clause 1.5 that the NPSNH overrides the NPSUD in the event of conflict, and that development in an area of high natural hazard risk is deemed to be a qualifying matter under the NPSUD. EDS seeks the following amendments:

Preferred option:

~~1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments~~

~~(1) In order to minimise disruption and complexity for local authorities, nothing in this National Policy Statement applies to a specified territorial authority (as defined in section 2 of the Act) when it is preparing an intensification planning instrument under section 80F of the Act.~~

Potential alternative:

(1) New development in an area of high natural hazard risk is deemed to be a qualifying matter under the National Policy Statement on Urban Development, and the provisions of the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making prevail over the provisions of the National Policy Statement on Urban Development if there is a conflict between them.

Issues with identification of risk: Policies 1, 2 and 3

20. Policies 1-3 of the NPSNH are set out below. Essentially, they deal with the *identification* of natural hazard risk.

⁹ Discussion Document, pg 26

¹⁰ It is also unclear, if a different qualifying matter (eg freshwater quality) enables urban intensification to be a controlled or restricted discretionary activity in a plan, whether natural hazards can then be a mandatory matter over which control/discretion is reserved under Policy 4 of the NPSNH.

¹¹ The Discussion Document on the proposed NPSNH states that “decision-makers sometimes attribute less weight to natural hazard risk than to other matters, such as the need for new infrastructure and housing”. The exemption in Clause 1.5 will likely perpetuate this issue.

Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:

(a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and

(b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.

Policy 3: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:

(a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and

(b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.

21. Policy 1 requires decision-makers to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, medium or low (for example, by identifying hazard zones on maps in a district plan or regional policy statement). EDS submits this approach of classifying risks is too vague and not directive enough.

22. The Discussion Document states that the notion of “significant” risk under section 6 of the RMA is unclear, but this is not made any clearer by its replacement with the term “high” risk (even when defined as a risk that is “intolerable”). “Significant” is a term that has an established history of interpretation under the RMA. To replace it with new and vaguely defined terms like “high” is bound to create uncertainty and litigation, and provide little meaningful guidance to councils.

23. The use of “high” risk also raises issues with alignment with other statutory directions. For example, section 106 of the RMA provides that “a consent authority may refuse to grant a subdivision consent, or may grant a subdivision consent subject to conditions, if it considers that ... there is a significant risk from natural hazards”. It is not clear how the terms “high”, “moderate” and “low” relate to the RMA’s concept of “significant”.

EDS submits that the term “high” risk should be replaced with “significant” risk to create greater alignment with the RMA.

24. Furthermore, there is no direction as to the planning horizons involved in assessing high, moderate or low risk under Policy 2 of the NPSNH (only “likelihood” in generic terms). There should be some indication in the NPSNH of the timeframe over which risk should be assessed (for example, long-term). This should be aligned with the NZCPS (at least a 100-year timeframe) and specifically refer to climate change.

Policy 2 should include a specific planning horizon for identifying risk, preferably mirroring the “at least 100 year” horizon in the NZCPS.

25. “Risk” is not defined in the NPSNH (in contrast to the open-ended, narrative definition contained in the NZCPS),¹² but its definition is effectively provided for in Policy 2. EDS is concerned that Policy 2(b) introduces subjective concepts of “tolerance” into determinations of natural hazard risk. This contrasts with the NZCPS, which defines risk (e.g., whether it exists or not) with reference to likelihood and consequence, not people’s willingness to bear it.
26. The risk management process includes two distinct steps:
- a. Risk identification - involving an assessment of the likelihood and consequences of a natural hazard; and
 - b. Risk assessment - involving a decision about how to respond to that risk, and whether taking action is worth it or not.
27. In EDS’s view, planning instruments need to clearly articulate what the degree of risk *is* (the first step above). This process should not be influenced by whether local authorities/consent authorities think that the risk is *tolerable* (the second step above). To introduce the notion of tolerability invites the identification of risk to be politicised or downplayed due to community or sectoral pressures (which has had a chilling effect on council natural hazard identification processes in the past).
28. Every person looking at a council plan should be able to determine where a risk is *actually* high (based on evidence of likelihood and consequence),¹³ irrespective of whether someone has made a judgement about whether that risk is tolerable or not (i.e., a risk worth bearing). Tolerability of risk is important, of course, but that comes into play when determining how the risk is assessed under Policy 5 (what should happen in response).
29. The distinction can be seen in the framework for landslide risk management that was applied at Matatā (see Figure 1 below), which sees a clear distinction made between risk analysis (identification) and assessment (what is done in response).

¹² See Glossary: “Risk is often expressed as a combination of the consequences of an event (including changes in circumstances) and the associated likelihood of occurrence (AS/NZS ISO 31000:2009 Risk management – Principles and guidelines, November 2009)”.

¹³ Or “significant”, to use our recommended language. This might legitimately include mitigation measures, to the extent that they actually reduce the likelihood or consequences of an occurrence, but should not include the tolerability of any risk that remains.

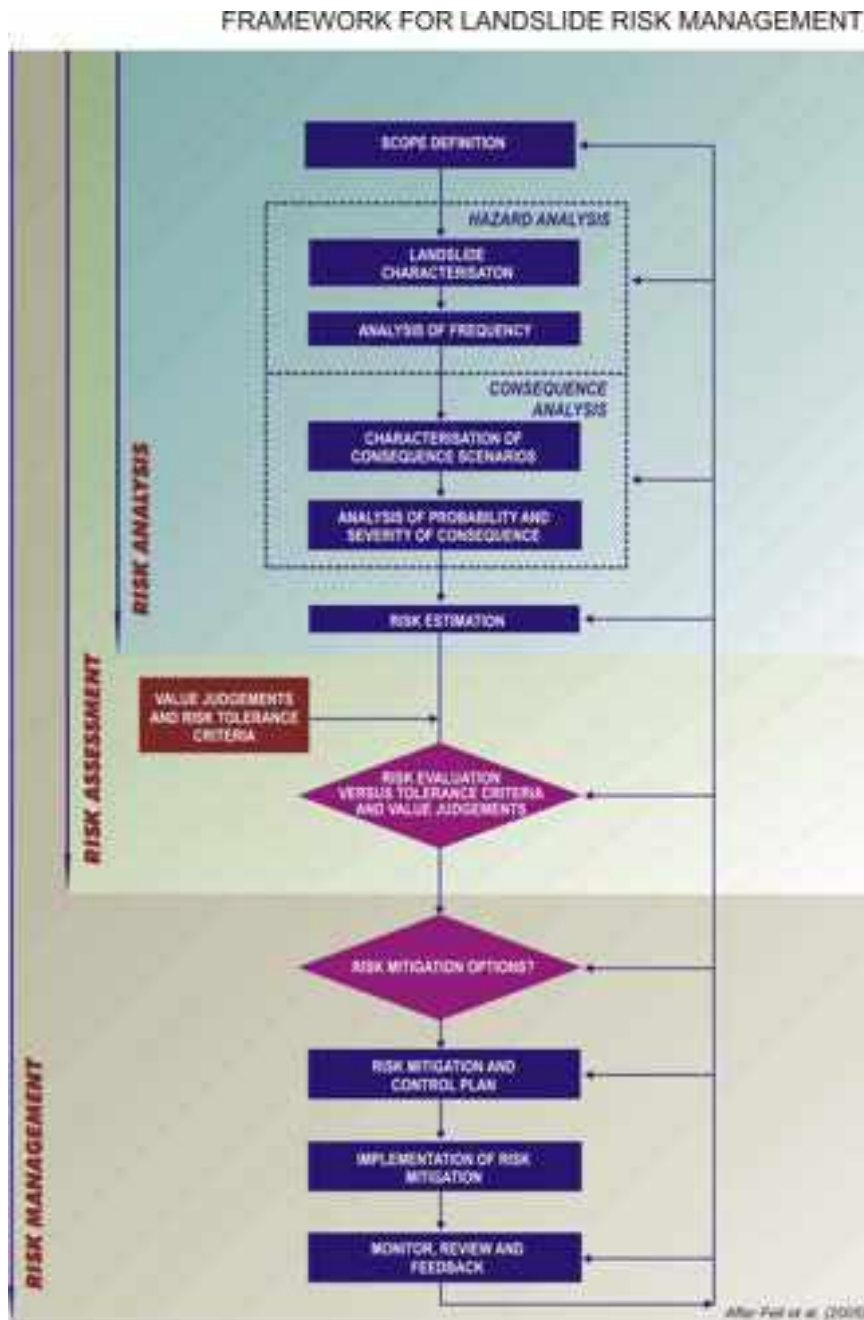


Figure 1. Framework for landslide risk management¹⁴

30. Similarly, we do not think that the “willingness” of those subject to the risk to bear a risk (one aspect of tolerability) should be a factor in determining whether a high risk exists under Policy 2. In addition to the reasoning outlined above, it will also be extremely hard to identify who is “subject to” a risk (a future tenant of a property?) and therefore whether the relevant people are ‘willing’ to bear it or not. This makes it a difficult metric for determining the extent of a risk. In addition, willingness to bear risk can differ significantly between different members of a community and can shift over time.
31. Moreover, the willingness of public authorities (for example the Crown) to bear short-term risk and associated costs of development in a high risk area does not mean the risk itself is mitigated.

¹⁴ Quantitative Landslide and Debris Flow Hazard Assessment: Matatā Escarpment (Report prepared for Whakatāne District Council by Tonkin & Taylor Ltd, November 2013) at 6.

For example, a risk to infrastructure may seem low, until a road is not rebuilt following a major flooding event. Again, willingness to bear risk is relevant to whether the risk is worth taking, not identification of the risk itself.

32. How a risk is classified under Policy 2 has significant legal consequences when it comes to how it is managed under Policy 5. In particular, “new hazard sensitive developments” must be avoided in areas of “high” risk (for example residential houses, hospitals and so forth). This ‘avoidance’ requirement does not apply if an area is “medium” or “low” risk.
33. Thus the clear intent behind Policy 5 – to prevent such things happening – risks being undermined by consideration of whether an unidentified section of the community is ‘willing’ to assume the risk. It may turn a “high” risk into a “moderate” risk, in which case there is no longer a legal obligation to ‘avoid’ sensitive developments like hospitals, houses and schools.
34. Risk identification and risk assessment are also conflated in Policy 3. When identifying risk level, Policy 3 requires a precautionary approach to be taken only if the risk “could be intolerable”. As in Policy 2, this is an inappropriate approach to risk identification. It leaves excessive discretion to local authorities to determine that, factually, a risk is not “high” simply because it is “tolerable” (which might be because other factors are seen to be more important – for example, significant risk might be tolerated if the social or economic benefits of a development were large in the short-term).
35. It also involves circular logic. If a decision-maker thinks a risk is tolerable, then a precautionary approach does not have to be taken when identifying the risk. But how can one assess whether a risk is tolerable, unless one first identifies the nature of the risk (its likelihood and consequence)? And in doing so, how does one know whether to apply a precautionary approach? Only by determining if the risk could be tolerable. And so the circle of logic continues. Precaution therefore needs to be required in determining risk irrespective of whether someone deems it tolerable or not. It should be required whenever there is uncertainty/inadequacy in information.
36. In summary, Policy 2, which is about identifying high, moderate and low risks, should not include an assessment of whether that risk is “tolerable” or whether unidentified persons are “willing” to bear it. That belongs in the risk assessment phase (dealt with under Policy 5). Similarly, tolerability of risk should have no place in triggering a precautionary approach under Policy 3, which should apply whenever there is uncertainty in information. EDS seeks the following amendments:

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:

(a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) over at least the next 100 years; and

(b) the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; ~~and~~

~~(b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.~~

Policy 3: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if ~~:(a)~~ the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; ~~and (b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.~~

37. We also note that the “precautionary approach” referred to in Policy 3 is not defined, leaving uncertainty as to exactly (or even generally) what is required. We recommend inserting a definition that broadly reflects that in the Exclusive Economic Zone and Continental Shelf (Environmental Effects) Act 2012, where there is an obligation to favour caution and environmental protection. In the context of natural hazards it may warrant erring on the side of a higher risk status.

A “precautionary approach” should be defined in the interpretation clause of the NPSNH, building on that contained in the Exclusive Economic Zone and Continental Shelf (Environmental Effects) Act 2012 and directing decision-makers to err on the side of classifying areas as higher risk in the event of uncertainty.

38. In addition to the above, the NPSNH should also:

- a. Refer to relevant non-statutory standards / guidance (or enable such standards / guidance to be considered, which can be updated as technical knowledge advances) when determining the level of natural hazard risk. For example, Policy 24 of the NZCPS directs decision-makers to take into account national guidance and the best available information. This has provided a hook for regularly updated guidance to be developed and taken into account.¹⁵ This will be particularly important if specific standards (in a National Environmental Standard (**NES**)) are not to be promulgated anytime soon.
- b. Include a much stronger connection with national climate change risk assessments prepared under the forthcoming Climate Change Response Act, to which (at minimum) particular regard should be had by regional councils and territorial authorities (as well as consent authorities and requiring authorities more broadly).
- c. Specifically require local authorities to identify and map high (significant) natural hazard areas in plans, which it currently does not do.¹⁶ This may occur as part of a more comprehensive approach to national direction on natural hazards (given resourcing constraints), but it should occur at pace. In that regard, the NZCPS has a more directive approach that could usefully be replicated or echoed in Policy 1 of the NPSNH (or a new policy), in that local authorities must “identify areas ... that are potentially affected by [hazards], giving priority to the identification of areas at high risk of being affected”.

The NPSNH should direct decision-makers to take into account national guidance on the identification of natural hazard risk, and specifically require particular regard to be had to national climate change risk assessments prepared under the Climate Change Response Act. There should be a more directive requirement to identify and map areas of significant (ie high) natural hazard risk.

¹⁵ See Bell R et al, 2017, *Coastal hazards and climate change: Guidance for local government*, Ministry for the Environment, Wellington which replaced the 2008 guidance document and which was itself updated last year with Ministry for the Environment, 2022, *Interim guidance on the use of new sea-level rise projections*, Ministry for the Environment, Wellington

¹⁶ Arguably it is implicit, in that Policy 5 requires avoidance of new development in high hazard areas (which must presumably be identified), but there is no specific direction to identify or map such areas (as there is for most places of national importance under the NBEA).

Policy 5: Responding to risk

39. Policy 5 of the NPSNH is set out below. It is about how decision-makers respond to risks identified under Policies 1 to 3.

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

(a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:

- (i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
- (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and
- (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and
- (iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and

(b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and

(c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

40. As discussed above, tolerability of risk (including willingness to bear it) should not form part of the factual question of whether a risk is high, moderate or low. While it may be a legitimate factor when it comes to how authorities *respond* to such risks under Policy 5, allowing new development to occur in high risk natural hazard areas based on subjective judgements by local authorities about tolerability, or people's actual or perceived willingness to bear that risk, is still concerning.¹⁷ It will be difficult to determine who exactly is bearing a risk (and therefore gets to decide), and this may create questionable social outcomes.

41. For example, a decision that the risk of new development (eg a new house) in a high-risk area¹⁸ is "tolerable" would not necessarily be visible to (for example) future purchasers / occupiers of that property. Even if such choices were made clear (eg conditions in a land use consent clearly stated which risks and costs were to be borne by the consent holder, potentially in conjunction with a bond for any impacts on others), people may in some cases have little choice but to take risks they are uncomfortable with (for example if purchasing a property in a higher risk area is all they can afford). In other words, the "willingness" to bear risk could translate to a concentration of the poorer sections of society in high-risk environments.¹⁹ Such outcomes should not be allowed.

42. In other cases, this kind of social issue may be less significant. For example, the risk of fatalities per annum has been used as a measure of tolerability of risk in the case of the Skyline Gondola in Queenstown. However, risk averse people can simply choose not to engage in such activities. They have greater choice in the matter.

¹⁷ In other words, the question under Policy 5 is whether development is to be avoided/prohibited in identified high risk areas (or, on the flipside, whether a consenting pathway is appropriate where people are willing to assume high risk/associated liability).

¹⁸ Not just risks to health and safety of occupiers, but also risks that the council may phase out supporting infrastructure (eg water pipes, transport connections, or seawalls), and risks of maintaining hazard mitigation requirements on the property itself.

¹⁹ We note that Policy 5 currently talks about allowing development in high-risk areas where risk is reduced to a "tolerable" level. This would seem unlikely to allow large scale, low-income housing development in high-risk areas, but it is unclear whether future residents' (or council's) willingness to bear that risk would be a determinative factor.

43. To address this issue (to the extent it is possible to), EDS submits that Policy 5(a) of the NPSNH (which already refers to tolerability)²⁰ should require that regard be had to guidelines that carefully outline how to assess the tolerability of different forms of risk. This approach would leave open the possibility of refining the specific meaning of tolerability – and therefore what precise forms of new development need to be “avoided” – over time. Such guidance should guard against scenarios in which vulnerable sections of society are effectively compelled to take on high levels of risk without the means to address them.

Require decision-makers in Policy 5(a) to have regard to guidelines on what tolerability means in different scenarios.

44. Further, in EDS’s submission, national direction needs to more clearly state that new development is not to be allowed in high natural hazard areas.²¹ A direction to “avoid” is insufficient.²² It is acknowledged that detailed mapping is still some way off, meaning that this cannot realistically be achieved by using prohibited activity status (via an NES) at the present time (although that should proceed as a matter of urgency).²³ Instead, the wording of Policy 5 should be amended as follows:

(f) in areas of ~~significant~~ ~~high~~ natural hazard risk, new development ~~must not occur~~ ~~is avoided~~...

45. Policy 5 should also be required (under the NPSNH’s implementation provisions) to be directly inserted into all relevant plans under section 55 of the RMA.
46. The precautionary approach also needs to be reconsidered when it comes to Policy 5. As currently worded, precaution is only required when determining whether a risk is high, moderate or low under Policy 3. Reference to a precautionary approach is absent from Policy 5. In other words, if a risk is identified as high under Policy 3, there is then no corresponding obligation in Policies 5 or 6 to take a precautionary approach in determining whether development can proceed (or subject to which conditions).
47. While the direction to “avoid” new development is arguably itself precautionary, new development can still proceed if it meets Policy 5(a)(i) to (iv) and is “tolerable”. When assessing whether a risk is “tolerable”, a precautionary approach is important (especially where the reason a high risk has been identified in the first place is because of uncertainty in information).
48. It should also be made clear that the test currently in Policy 5(b) still applies to Policy 5(a), so that mitigation measures reduce natural hazard risk to new development to as low as reasonably practicable. This makes sure that even a “tolerable” risk in high hazard areas must still be mitigated to as low as reasonably practicable.

²⁰ Although curiously (and unlike Policy 2), this does not explicitly state that tolerability includes the willingness of a community to bear the risk.

²¹ Or, irrespective of the “area” (eg lines on a map), where natural hazard risk is high for a particular activity. The NPSNH is concerned not just with avoiding development in high risk areas, but also with avoiding particular activities (the construction of buildings, structures and infrastructure) where the risk is high irrespective if an area is labelled as “high risk”.

²² While an avoidance policy (as in Policy 5) is strong (as established by the Supreme Court in the *King Salmon* case), it does not completely shut off a consenting pathway. A consent authority is able to have regard to many matters under section 104 of the RMA, including conflicting policies under different instruments. A consenting pathway allowing for new urban development in high hazard areas is especially risky, in that the NPSUD uses the strong language of “bottom lines” for urban development that could vie with an avoidance policy in the NPSNH for pre-eminence.

²³ If there are no clear and specific standards to which a prohibited activity can be linked, an NES may be unworkable. Regulations need to be precise enough for regulated parties to know if they are complying or not.

49. Finally, some “new” development in high hazard areas may actually be a good thing for reducing natural hazard risks and, therefore, be consistent with the policy intent of the NPSNH. For example, open green spaces such as sports fields in urban areas can act as flood mitigation measures (as well as having environmental benefits). These often require associated structures to facilitate their purpose (for example clubrooms, public toilets, exercise equipment). As presently drafted, the NPSNH would seek to avoid new developments of this sort, since there would be a high risk to that infrastructure.²⁴

50. To address the issues with Policy 5 identified above, EDS seeks the following amendments:

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

- (1) in areas of ~~high~~ significant natural hazard risk, new development must not occur ~~is avoided~~ unless:
 - (a) the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level, taking into account relevant national guidance and mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to as low as reasonably practicable; or
 - (b) the purpose of the new development is to minimise the risk of natural hazards: or
 - (c) the following apply:
 - (i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
 - (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of significant ~~high~~ natural hazard risk, and
 - (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and
 - (iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and
- (2) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and
- (3) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled; and.
- (4) a precautionary approach is taken where information is uncertain, unknown or little understood.

Miscellaneous

51. Finally, officials should investigate the potential for the Building Act to allow/require actual construction of buildings in high hazard areas to be restricted/prevented. This interface with the RMA will be important.

Conclusion

52. Overall, EDS supports the policy intent of the NPSNH, but submits that it needs to be amended in the ways discussed above and as reflected in the tracked changes in **Attachment A**.

²⁴ It may not fall foul of Policy 5(a) if it was presumed to be a “tolerable” risk, but it is very uncertain as to how that term is to be interpreted. Infrastructure specifically designed to mitigate natural hazard risk also falls under Policy 6 (even though it is, itself, a form of “new development” technically subject to Policy 5), and a sensible approach would be to exclude it from the application of Policy 5. However, that would not exclude infrastructure like changing rooms, playgrounds and so forth, even though overall such planning choices may be positive in minimising hazard risk.

53. We also note and support the development of a more comprehensive package of national direction on natural hazards, and a new Climate Adaptation Act to address the much broader issues associated with existing development.

Attachment A

Part 1: Preliminary provisions

1.1 Title

- (1) This is the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023.

1.2 Commencement

- (1) This National Policy Statement comes into force on [to come].

1.3 Application

- (1) This National Policy Statement applies only to planning decisions that result in or enable new development.

1.4 Interpretation

- (1) In this National Policy Statement:

Act means the Resource Management Act 1991

commencement date means the date on which this National Policy Statement comes into force, as identified in clause 1.2

decision-maker means any person exercising functions or powers under the Act

high-significant natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable

low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable

moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable

natural hazard has the meaning in the Act and includes, without limitation, natural hazards arising from the effects of climate change

new development means ~~development~~:

- (a) development of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or

(b) development that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure; ~~or~~

~~(a)~~ (c) the consenting of activities involving the presence of buildings, structures or infrastructure on land.

new hazard-sensitive development means a new development relating to any of the following:

- (a) residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages:
- (b) marae:
- (c) educational facilities:
- (d) emergency services:
- (e) hospitals and other health care facilities:

- (f) community facilities.

planning decision means a decision on any of the following:

- (a) a resource consent:
- (b) a regional policy statement or proposed regional policy statement:
- (c) a regional plan or proposed regional plan:
- (d) a district plan or proposed district plan:
- (e) a designation:
- (f) a change to a plan requested under Part 2 of Schedule 1 of the Act.

specified Māori land means land that is any of the following:

- (a) Māori customary land and Māori freehold land (as defined in Te Ture Whenua Māori Act 1993):
- (b) land set apart as a Māori reservation under Part 17 of Te Ture Whenua Māori Act 1993 or its predecessor, the Māori Affairs Act 1953:
- (c) land held by or on behalf of an iwi or a hapū if the land was transferred from the Crown, a Crown body, or a local authority with the intention of returning the land to the holders of mana whenua over the land:
- (d) land vested in the Māori Trustee that is constituted as a Māori reserve by or under the Māori Reserved Land Act 1955, and remains subject to that Act:
- (e) land that forms part of a natural feature that has been declared under an Act to be a legal entity or person (including Te Urewera land within the meaning of section 7 of the Te Urewera Act 2014):
- (f) the maunga listed in section 10 of the Ngā Mana Whenua o Tāmaki Makaurau Collective Redress Act 2014:
- (g) Treaty settlement land, being land held by a post-settlement governance entity (as defined in the Urban Development Act 2020) where the land was transferred or vested and held (including land held in the name of a person such as a tipuna of the claimant group, rather than the entity itself):
 - (i) as part of redress for the settlement of Treaty of Waitangi claims; or
 - (ii) by the exercise of rights under a Treaty settlement Act or Treaty settlement deed.

~~1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments~~

- ~~(1) In order to minimise disruption and complexity for local authorities, nothing in this National Policy Statement applies to a specified territorial authority (as defined in section 2 of the Act) when it is preparing an intensification planning instrument under section 80F of the Act.~~

~~1.6~~1.5 Relationship with New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010

- (1) The provisions of the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement prevail over the provisions of this National Policy Statement if there is a conflict between them.

Part 2: Objective and Policies

2.1 Objective

Objective: The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

2.2 Policies

Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as ~~significant~~^{high}, moderate, or low.

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider the following, taking into account any national level guidance (including risk assessments prepared under the Climate Change Response Act 2002):

(a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) ~~over at least the next 100 years~~; and

~~(a)~~(b) ~~secondly~~, the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; ~~and~~

~~(b) — second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.~~

Policy 3: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach (erring on the side of caution and a higher risk classification) when determining natural hazard risk if:

the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; ~~and~~

~~(c) — the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.~~

Policy 4: Natural hazard risk must be a:

(a) matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity; and

(b) matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity.

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

(1) in areas of ~~significant~~^{high} natural hazard risk, new development ~~is avoided~~ must not occur unless:

(a) the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level ~~or, taking into account relevant national guidance, and mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to as low as reasonably practicable~~; or

(b) the purpose of the new development is to minimise the risk of natural hazards; or

(c) the following apply:

(i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and

- (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of ~~significant~~^{high} natural hazard risk, and
- (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and
- (iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and

(2) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and

(3) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled; and-

(4) a precautionary approach is taken where information is uncertain, unknown or little understood.

Policy 6: The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible:

- (a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and
- (b) comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.

Policy 7: Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations are recognised and provided for, including through early engagement, when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a ~~significant~~^{high} or moderate natural hazard risk.

Policy 8: In areas potentially affected by natural hazards over at least the next 100 years, the following is encouraged: redevelopment, or change in land use, including managed retreat by relocation or removal of existing structures or their abandonment in extreme circumstances, and designing for relocatability or recoverability from hazard events, where that would reduce the risk of adverse effects from natural hazards.

Part 3: Implementation

3.1 Outline of Part

- (1) This Part sets out a non-exhaustive list of things that local authorities must do to give effect to the objective and policies of this National Policy Statement, but nothing in this Part limits the general obligation under the Act to give effect to that objective and those policies.

3.2 Tangata whenua involvement

- (1) Natural hazard risk is a matter that must be discussed with tangata whenua in accordance with existing requirements under the RMA.

3.3 Best information

- (1) In giving effect to this National Policy Statement, decision-makers must use the best information available at the time, which means, if practicable, using complete and scientifically robust data.
- (1) In the absence of complete and scientifically robust data, the best information may include information obtained from modelling, as well as partial data, local knowledge, and information obtained from other sources, but in this case decision-makers must:
 - (a) prefer sources of information that provide the greatest level of certainty; and
 - (b) take all practicable steps to reduce uncertainty (such as through monitoring or the validation of models used).
- (2) A local authority:
 - (a) must not delay making decisions solely because of uncertainty about the quality or quantity of the information available; and
 - (b) if the information is uncertain, must interpret it in the way that will best give effect to this National Policy Statement.

Part 4: Timing

4.1 Timing

- (1) From the date on which this National Policy Statement comes into force, decision-makers must have regard to it when making decisions on:
 - (a) resource consent applications;
 - (b) designations; and
 - (c) a change to a plan requested under Part 2 of Schedule 1 of the Act.
- (2) As soon as reasonably practicable, every local authority must give effect to this National Policy Statement by updating their policy statements and plans.

4.2 Existing policy statements and plans

- (1) To the extent that policy statements and plans already (at the commencement date) give effect to this National Policy Statement, local authorities are not obliged to make changes to wording or terminology merely for consistency with it.
- (2) In case of dispute, the onus is on the local authority to show that, despite the different wording or terminology used, their policy statement or plan does implement this National Policy Statement.
- (3) However, if a local authority chooses to amend an operative policy statement or plan by merely changing wording or terminology for consistency with this National Policy Statement, the amendment is to be treated as the correction of a minor error (and therefore, under clause 20A of Schedule 1 of the Act, the amendment can be made without using a process in that Schedule).

20 November 2023



WELLINGTON

Lambton Centre
Level 4, 117 Lambton Quay
PO Box 715, Wellington 6140
T 0800 327 646

Submission: *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making*

Federated Farmers of New Zealand welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback to the Ministry for the Environment on the *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making* (NPS) consultation document. This letter will focus primarily on the concepts related to natural hazard decision making proposed policies and avoids discussion on resource management legislation, including the potential reforms in this space.

In principle we support a consistent national policy on natural hazard decision making. The need for this national direction has been highlighted in the last twelve months with significant damage done to property during floods in Auckland, Northland, Gisborne, and Hawke's Bay. Auckland Council have calculated that the 2023 floods badly affected 800 homes, resulted in the loss of 5 lives and the cost to the city could reach \$4 billion.¹

Federated Farmers however views it as important that national direction on natural hazards strikes the right balance between avoiding losses for councils and allowing private landowners to continue to manage their own risks. we submit that changes are needed to the national direction to narrow the scope to resource consents that relate to new urban developments.

While we agree in principle to a national direction on natural hazard decision making, we have some concerns around how this might affect the efficiency of the system, such as the resource consent application process. Undoubtedly this will add some bloat and cost to the system making conducting business and starting projects more difficult and time consuming.

The proposed National Policy Statement requires decision-makers, when making planning decisions, to, amongst other things,

- a. Determine the level of natural hazard risk (Policy 1),
- b. The likelihood of the natural hazard occurring and the ability of those subject to the risk to bear the risk of that natural hazard (Policy 2),
- c. Adopt a precautionary approach (Policy 3),
- d. In areas of 'high' natural hazard risk, the new development is avoided (Policy 5),
- e. The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk, including preference for nature-based solutions (Policy 6)

The set of policies included in the NPS will likely increase uncertainty and compliance costs for farmers seeking to invest in new infrastructure on their farm, for example in the resource consenting process. This inhibits the ability of farmers to develop their land in a way that works for them, such as meeting new regulations which may require development of farm infrastructure, pivot quickly to changing market forces, and even build infrastructure required to adapt to a changing climate.

To understand the implications of this policy we consider the following two examples as illustrative:

- a. A developer requests a resource consent for a housing development in an area that, once a natural hazard assessment is undertaken, it is viewed has a high risk of flooding.
- b. A farmer requests a resource consent for a herd home in an area that, once a natural assessment is undertaken, it is viewed has a high risk of flooding.

¹ See update made to the NZX here: <https://www.nzx.com/announcements/415223>

In the first scenario, there is strong rationale for the council to consider the natural hazard risk in granting the resource consent: if the subdivision is built, the council will be responsible for maintaining roads, telecommunications, electricity and water infrastructure. Those that purchase houses in the subdivision will have a reasonable expectation that the council has considered the appropriateness of the development when they purchase homes. Lives are also put at risk in the event of a flood.

In the second scenario, the rationale for council consideration is much less clear. The farmer will need to source their own finance and insurance for the herd home. The farmer will make their own judgements about if it is better to place the herd home on a flat flood plain or a hilly paddock, and if engineered mitigations are preferable to nature-based mitigations. Presumably, if there is a flood, it is the farmer who will foot the bill for any clean up. While there may be some animal welfare concerns in the event of a flood, so long as farmers farm on flood plains, there will always be the occasion where farmers face the occasional need to move stock ahead of flood waters. And finally, if the herd home isn't built, there will also be animal welfare and freshwater implications.

It is also important to consider the farming environment this regulation will be received by. Farmers are fatigued and dissatisfied. This is reflected in numerous farmer confidence surveys showing farmer confidence is now at all-time lows. This highlights the importance that this regulation is not simply seen as another unneeded impingement on farmer property rights.

We are committed to ensuring the support and recovery of our members in an adverse event, this has been a core consideration when drafting this letter. However, we are also acutely aware that regardless of good intent, when new rules and systems are introduced and implemented, they have the potential to lead to impracticality, unintended consequences, and higher costs being incurred by our farmer members who are already in a tough spot.

Federated Farmers recommend the NPS is adjusted to lift the aspects of Policy 2 (relating to the tolerance and the capability of those subject to the risk) up to the section on application.

The Application section, which currently states the NPS applies to all planning decisions that result in or enable development, could then list types of planning decisions that need a natural hazard consideration. For example, subdivision consents.

Many farmers are feeling a loss of control from the numerous national directions that have been brought into effect in recent years. This has also put a heavy workload on local government who must respond to these national directions. While we agree that the intent of the national direction is good, consultation, delivery and implementation has not been strong.

With a change in Government, there may be an opportunity to consider feedback such as ours and release a second draft of this National Direction. Slowing this process down in such a way will empower rural communities and provide a sense of control.

We look forward to engaging with the Ministry for the Environment on the proposed comprehensive national direction for natural hazards.

Yours sincerely,

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read 'S. Faulkner', is positioned above the printed name.

Sandra Faulkner
Federated Farmers of NZ Adverse Events Spokesperson

Joint submission of Taituarā — Local Government Professionals Aotearoa and LGNZ to the Draft NPS on Natural Hazard Decision Making:

November 2023



What is Taituarā?

Taituarā – Local Government Professionals Aotearoa is an incorporated society of nearly 1000 members drawn from local government Chief Executives, senior managers, and council staff with significant policy or operational responsibilities. We are an apolitical organisation. Our contribution lies in our wealth of knowledge of the local government sector and of the technical, practical, and managerial implications of legislation.

Our vision is:

Professional local government management, leading staff and enabling communities to shape their future.

We help local authorities perform their roles and responsibilities as effectively and efficiently as possible. We have an interest in all aspects of the management of local authorities and supporting communities from planning and infrastructure to civil defence and emergency management. We are therefore extremely interested in the effectiveness and implications of the Draft NPS Natural Hazard Decisions for the local government sector.

Ko Tātou LGNZ.

Local Government New Zealand (LGNZ) provides the vision and voice for local democracy in Aotearoa, in pursuit of the most active and inclusive local democracy in the world. We support and advocate for our member councils across New Zealand, ensuring the needs and priorities of their communities are heard at the highest levels of central government. We also promote the good governance of councils and communities, as well as providing business support, advice, and training to our members.

We too are extremely interested in the effectiveness and implications of the Draft NPS Natural Hazard Decisions for the local government sector.

Executive Summary

Taituarā and LGNZ support the intention of a NPS for Natural Hazard Decision Making but recommend the proposed NPS as drafted is withdrawn to

- allow for comprehensive Natural Hazard planning framework to be developed that enables decisions to prevent development in areas of high or intolerable risk, accompanied by the development of comprehensive national direction which gives effect to the framework
- obtain the data needed to implement the comprehensive national direction.

Our comments and some specific recommendations, if MfE chooses to pursue natural hazards direction in stages, are included below.

We also support the submission of the New Zealand Planning Institute (NZPI).

Definition of High Hazard and Assessment of Tolerability

Taituarā and LGNZ strongly support a standardised national framework for natural hazards – and climate change – decision making. Within this framework we would expect to see standardised terminology, mapping and risk assessment methodologies, what risks should be assessed and to what extent – all wellbeing outcomes, definition of risk thresholds, and the establishment of clear processes for determining risk tolerance, underpinned by better information and evidence. We'd also expect to see the issues of funding, capability and capacity addressed.

As the background material states there is currently no agreed approach on how to obtain robust data, and a lack of direction in terms of how to assess and evaluate likelihood or consequence. Unfortunately, our assessment of the Draft NPS is that it doesn't go far enough to assist councils in their decision making as it doesn't provide the detailed direction, national consistency, robustness and certainty the process requires. The definition of risk level should be supported by a standardised national framework.

While we appreciate that development the Natural Hazard Planning Framework would take longer to develop, we think it is preferable to spend the time now to get it right and provide robust national direction that is genuinely directive, rather than to progress with the Draft NPS in its current form.

CIRCULAR DEFINITION

The draft NPS interprets "high natural hazard risk" as "a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable" but policies 1 and 2 ask for an assessment of risk followed by an

assessment of tolerability. We think the consideration of tolerability is a separate exercise. Policies 1 and 2 contradict the interpretation by inferring that an intolerable natural hazard risk can be tolerated.

MITIGATION TO INCREASE TOLERABILITY POLICIES 5 AND 6

Policies 5 and 6 provide for mitigation to be applied to increase hazard tolerability. We think this will result in effects assessments that promote complex engineered solutions over nature based solutions with budget driven applications to change consent conditions almost certain to follow planning approvals.

Policy 6 requires decision makers to adopt the most effective natural hazard solutions and seeks that nature based solutions are preferred where possible over hard engineered solutions, and comprehensive solutions are preferred over site based solutions.

We don't think the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA) effects based regime provides for the assessment of cumulative effects in relation to site specific proposals except to the extent those effects accumulate within the boundaries of the site on which the development is proposed to take place. For that reason we think site specific solutions will prevail over comprehensive solutions with potential for wider and unintended adverse effects.

RECOMMENDATIONS

1. Withdraw the proposed NPS Natural Hazard Decision Making and develop a comprehensive natural hazards planning framework underpinned by the necessary data and information
2. Rewrite the definition of 'high natural hazard risk' and Policies 1 and 2 so they are not circular and contradictory
3. Specify assessment criteria for considering nature based and hard engineered solutions
4. Prefer enduring natural hazard solutions over timebound solutions based on the "life of any proposed new development"
5. Remove references to 'if' or 'where' 'practicable' where other qualifiers are determinative – ie policy 3.3 (1) best information available

Objective

We support the natural hazard decision making objective (included below as drafted) but think the drafting would be clearer if the objective was split into two sentences.

“The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.”

The objective would also benefit from recrafting to refer to ‘probability’ rather than ‘risk’ given that risk is unknown (and cannot be known) while probability relates to the likelihood of a known event occurring.

RECOMMENDATIONS

6. Rewrite the objective as follows:
 - a. ‘Minimise the probability of impacts from natural hazards affecting people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure; and
 - b. Increase the probability that communities will recover quickly after natural hazard events.’
7. Make any necessary changes to wording in direction and definitions

Precautionary Approach

We support the emphasis on a precautionary approach to natural hazard management but are concerned that in a planning system geared toward certainty, the exceptions and decision-making policies limit the practical application of the approach.

While we support the ‘best information’ approach in Part 3.3, we note that it is highly desirable to have better information at the outset.

RECOMMENDATIONS

8. Add a process for applying a ‘precautionary approach’ and reference the evidence base/case law on the application of that process in relation to natural hazard management
9. Explicitly link the precautionary approach required by Policy 3 to the ‘Best Information’ policy 3.3 (3) (b) so that (b) if the information is uncertain, a local authority must apply a precautionary approach to best give effect to this National Policy Statement
10. Greater Crown investment in natural hazard and risk information
11. Require cost benefit analysis (including consideration of future generations) where exceptions for development in natural hazard areas are sought

Risk Assessment Methodologies and Terms

We are concerned that the risk assessment methods and terms for mandatory risk assessment at regional and local level are inconsistent and do not provide a clear decision-making framework for planners making recommendations to decision makers.

PERMITTED ACTIVITIES

We don't think the draft NPS goes far enough to prevent or restrict development in hazard risk areas where development is already identified as a permitted activity or where consent has already been granted.

PROBABILITY / RISK THAT MEANS DEVELOPMENT MUST BE AVOIDED

We anticipate that there will be occasions where no new development will be justified and existing development should be relocated. There is general agreement between councils, insurers and planning practitioners that avoiding development in risky places in the first instance is the best way to ensure good outcomes for all involved including future generations. Policy 5 could be seen to undermine this approach by taking an 'avoid unless' approach to the high hazard risk areas.

In keeping with the PARA framework, the NPS should provide clear direction about when new development must be avoided. This will also have the added benefit of removing the need for planned relocation.

We note that the Spatial Planning Act offered a potential pathway for an initial risk screening for avoiding development in high-risk areas. If spatial planning survives – and we hope it does in one form or another – it offers another tool in the Framework for us to use.

We are aware that the level of detail for natural hazard information varies at different stages in the planning process, becoming more specific as planning proposals become more specific. The detail available to inform spatial plans will be more general than structure plans and plan changes which will be more general than for designations and subdivision consent applications. We think this variation should be recognised in a 'process standard' for risk assessments so that councils and requiring authorities apply the same process at the various stages of their natural hazard assessments.¹ It could be included or referenced in the NPS.

¹ The NZ Flood Risk Standard is an example of the type of process standard we envisage.

APPLICATION TO INTENSIFICATION PLANNING INSTRUMENTS POLICY 1.5 (1)

We are aware the saving provision for intensification planning instruments / plan changes was made at the request of the local government sector to acknowledge how advanced they were with that process. We think the provision will result in increased density of sensitive development in some hazard areas with impacts for individuals, local and central government including insurance impacts, and costs to future generations. It is difficult to see how this provision would achieve the single objective of the direction:

“The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.”

We don't have a solution to offer right now, but we did think about the potential to use the s55 process to deem already permitted (including consented) activities in unmapped areas or areas that have not been assessed for hazard risk, as controlled activities for natural hazard purposes. We recognise the administrative burden on councils, the implications for existing use rights and the legal conundrum this approach would likely create and therefore don't recommend it, but we couldn't think of workable alternatives in time for this submission. Some points for MfE to explore are set out in the recommendations below.

RECOMMENDATIONS

12. Explore the value of the following points as part of a solution –
 - a. All existing permitted activities in areas that are yet to be mapped or assessed for natural hazard risk are deemed controlled activities for natural hazard reasons
 - b. An activity can only be considered a permitted activity if it is carried out in an area or zone for which robust natural hazard assessment and mapping has already been undertaken and the risk is determined to be 'tolerable'
 - c. Where an activity is a 'deemed controlled activity' for natural hazard reasons, an assessment of natural hazard effects must be required
 - d. Existing consents for sensitive development that have not been given effect to must be reviewed for hazard risk
 - e. A policy must be developed to deal with permitted and consented developments in hazard risk areas
 - f. Planning decisions should prohibit development in areas of extreme and increasing risk (or similar term)
 - g. Establish a 'process' standard for natural hazard risk assessment

Greater Emphasis on National Direction RMA s55

We think the draft NPS places too much emphasis on local government decision making processes as the means for managing natural hazards. The requirement for every council to carry out plan changes is less efficient and much more costly than using RMA s55(2) to directly incorporate changes without triggering the need to go through a Schedule 1 process. It would also ensure that plan changes took effect much sooner than waiting for the next practical opportunity to initiate – and complete – a plan change.

To take advantage of the s55 process however, the NPS would need to be more comprehensive than it is currently. However, the extra effort would be worth it to increase certainty for communities and councils – and minimise the costs and impacts of appeals and litigation.

Stronger central government direction would also provide local government with stronger justification to leverage central government funding.

RECOMMENDATIONS

13. Provide stronger national direction with clear data and evidence base
14. Rely on the RMA s 55(2) direct incorporation provisions rather than local government plan change provisions

Tangata Whenua Involvement

We support the requirement to discuss natural hazard risk with tangata whenua in accordance with RMA requirements but think the opportunity to draw from local knowledge and mātauranga Māori as a scientific source of information should be clearly stated.

The document would benefit from acknowledging tangata whenua have long standing intergenerational associations with their rohe and are well placed to provide anecdotal evidence based on their observations and experience, and bring the benefits of mātauranga Māori as science to the decision making process. Engagement with Treaty Partners and local communities should be specific about what 'early' engagement is.

RECOMMENDATIONS

- 15. Make it clear that mātauranga Māori is science based
- 16. Give greater weight to local observational and anecdotal knowledge
- 17. Direct an engagement / partnership process that sends decision makers to Treaty Partners and local communities in the conceptual design phase of a project

Funding Local Government Natural Hazard Management

For local government to adequately plan and budget for natural hazard management, central government must provide funding for local government planning and management processes.

RECOMMENDATIONS

- 18. Establish a central government funding policy for local government natural hazard planning and management
- 19. Provide clear direction that enables local government to leverage central government funding.

**SUBMISSION BY 9(2)(ba) (TRADING AS 9(2)(ba) ON THE PROPOSED
NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION MAKING 2023**

This submission is made on behalf of 9(2)(ba) 9(2)(ba) to the Ministry for the Environment on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHDM).

Submission Statement

9(2)(ba) welcomes and supports the initiatives provided for by and the objectives of the NPS-NHDM. Climate change has had a considerable effect on New Zealand in recent times. However, we take the view that **more work is required before this NPS is implemented to ensure that a blanket approach to natural hazards risks is avoided.** Whilst development should be prevented in areas where risks cannot be mitigated despite various measures being explored, it should be permitted to occur where risks from natural hazards are able to be competently managed such that the use envisaged on the land is able to be reduced to at least a tolerable / managed level.

We set out below our comments on the NPS-NHDM and have also set our answers to the questions posed in the Ministry's Discussion Document.

1. 9(2)(ba) is one of the largest developers of new residential communities in New Zealand, having built and sold thousands of homes over the last five years. 9(2)(ba) delivers residential housing in the Auckland and Canterbury regions and accordingly, it is very familiar with the key natural hazards in each of those locations.
2. 9(2)(ba) is committed to quality urban design centered on creating resilient and enduring communities through the integration of housing, open spaces and community facilities, and the associated social and economic drivers that form successful neighbourhoods and communities.
3. 9(2)(ba) acknowledges that climate change and the storm events of early 2023 have identified the need for a more rigorous approach to natural hazard analysis. We also agree that there needs to be a consistent and transparent approach across New Zealand to managing risks associated with development in and around areas prone to natural hazards, so that decision makers are well supported and guided on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions on new development.
4. However, in assessing those areas where there is a high or medium natural hazard risk, and whether such risk is "tolerable" or "intolerable" (being the terms referred to in the NPS-NHDM) such an assessment should be managed based on a detailed assessment of risk and the technical merit of the appropriate response, remedy and mitigation. By necessity, this needs to consider the context for the site, be evidence based, and be undertaken on a case-by-case basis. From our experience, with good and sound technical engineering solutions,

on a lot of occasions certain risks are able to be well-managed, catered for and mitigated.

5. Our concern is to ensure that a blanket approach is not taken, and that decision makers are still able to take into account the ability for good and sound design to mitigate or minimise risks from natural hazards. We need to ensure that while there is a consistent approach to be taken across the country, the policy still ensures that each development site and locality is considered on its own technical merits.
6. We agree that action is needed now to limit new development in areas where the risk of natural hazards is intolerable and unable to be mitigated – unless a new development can be designed and taken through a thorough and reasoned consenting process to accommodate that risk, so that the risk is no longer intolerable and unmitigated.
7. From an Auckland perspective, and in light of the flood and cyclone events of early 2023, the Auckland Unitary Plan has a clear set of controls on natural hazards, and particularly stormwater management. In our view, these controls have proved effective in that those parts of Auckland developed under the Unitary Plan provisions were those areas not significantly impacted by the early 2023 storm events.
8. The historic approach to managing development in locations potentially exposed to natural hazards does not always result in resilient outcomes. However, modern, quality, and well-planned developments can respond better to the relevant natural hazards, and the urban environment, and they will ensure durable and resilient solutions over the long term.
9. New development should be carefully managed in known hazard areas where people, property or infrastructure would be exposed to significant risk. There are varied and established methods available to manage such risks, and provided those are adopted, development or use of that land should not be precluded. It is not necessary to simply “quarantine” land that is subject to hazards, if an appropriate solution is designed and implemented to mitigate the risks to an acceptable level.
10. A natural hazard constraint, in and of itself, does not automatically indicate a high level of risk of exposure to life or property. While all risk exposure posed by hazards needs to be assessed, the scale and the size of the Auckland region means potential hazard risks cannot practically be assessed everywhere, on a broad-based methodology, all at once.
11. A factual and evidential basis is required, as this risk assessment is generally complex and complicated in nature, involving a large number of variables where only correct actions will give rise to the desired results, and correct actions call for well-considered decisions carried out within an informed and analytical framework. Unless the correct risk assessment, methodology and evidence is followed, the data or information will be too general and incomplete, such that decisions are not completely reliable. **The NPS NHDM should be revised to include clear guidance on the correct risk assessment, methodology and evidence to be followed in all planning decision making.**
12. Nevertheless, in any plan change process or resource consent application, a clear analysis of natural hazards will be expected to validate historic work and to successfully manage and mitigate natural hazards to the prescribed standards. As part of the planning process and decision making, the probabilities of each outcome, the risk being evaluated, and the proposed solutions is to be known.
13. There are different methods which can successfully manage natural hazard risk. For example, with flooding risk, these range from leaving flood prone land undeveloped,

through to different methods to successfully manage and mitigate flood risk, so that the land (or part thereof) is appropriate for development.

14. In any planning decision a full analysis is required, and where there are natural hazard risks, the consent applicant must be required to demonstrate how these will be successfully managed and mitigated. This will need to form part of any planning decision, and is a matter that should be tested through the public submission and hearing process of any planning decision.
15. There is no debate that land developed for residential purposes needs to either avoid or successfully mitigate the effects of natural hazards including flooding and land stability. However, the solution is not solely to remove areas completely where there is “possible” hazard risk. The solution is to ensure that before a development proceeds, it has been robustly tested for vulnerability to natural hazards and can demonstrate that any identified natural hazard risks can be avoided, remedied or mitigated to an acceptable level.
16. The majority of issues that occurred in the January / February 2023 weather events occurred in areas that had been developed a substantial time ago, and in existing urban and suburban areas. It is understood those areas developed under the current Auckland Unitary Plan controls were relatively unimpacted by the storm events.
17. In terms of flood management, there are multiple engineering solutions that work well and have proved successful on land that can be flood prone if not managed. As long as new development is accompanied by appropriately designed and tested engineering solutions, then it is not necessary, nor is it appropriate, to constrain development based on a perception of a flood risk or geotechnical risk. The right approach is to ensure the natural hazard risk is successfully managed to an acceptable level or removed through robust engineering design and investment.
18. Accordingly, there is no basis for the removal of potentially developable land where perceived risk exists. Rather, the appropriate use of land that is subject to flood or other natural hazard risk should be considered on a case by case evidenced basis following detailed analysis of risk. That assessment is appropriately undertaken at the planning decision stage.
19. 9(2) supports and welcomes the objectives of the NPS-NHDM, however, subject to ensuring that the NPS does not result in knee jerk reactions from decision makers when there may be, (ba) through a robust and thorough consenting process, available mitigation measures that could be adopted to ensure that appropriate solutions are implemented and developable land is not abandoned without good and evidential cause.

Yours faithfully,

9(2)(ba)



Answers to the Questions raised in the Discussion Document

- 1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes, but critically this must be done in a consistent manner – refer to our comments above.

- 2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

As per our comments above, another part of the problem is the inconsistent and varied assessment of the various mitigation measures that could be adopted in certain development areas to minimise risks from natural hazards.

- 3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

None other than as noted above.

- 4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Yes, we do agree with a risk-based approach provided that this is done on an evidential and case by case basis so that the risks for a specific development area can be specifically analysed and avoiding the risk of a blanket approach ruling out feasible development in high or medium risk areas where sound engineering and design solutions can manage and minimise those risks.

- 5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, ideally all natural hazards should be in scope albeit with recognition that certain areas will be more prone than others to certain types of natural hazard risks.

- 6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

N/A.

- 7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Arguably yes on the basis that certain development activity in high or medium risks areas could well be viewed as tolerable given the risks can be mitigated, and the nature of the development does not impact in an intolerable way on persons or property.

- 8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

We are concerned that new development land could be unjustifiably sterilised if a kneejerk or blanket approach is taken to natural hazard risk without the correct evidence and without decision makers being required to consider technical design and engineering solutions that can mitigate and minimise certain risks satisfactorily.

- 9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, we support the objective of the NPS-NHD, but as noted above the NPS-NHD should be amended to fully address the issues and concerns raised. It is imperative that the NPS-NHD does this in a very clear manner, such that national policy is consistently interpreted and implemented.

- 10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Such assessments still require the decision makers to apply a level of subjectivity to these categories of risk and a decision maker could elect to err on the side of caution and decline development in high-risk areas without allowing some reasonable consideration of measures that could be taken to minimise the risks.

Equally, we agree that modelling from data we already have from previous weather and other natural events must be the starting point for categorising land but without prejudice to the ability for perceived risks in high-risk areas being reduced to a tolerable level where suitable design and development measures are able to be adopted.

- 11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Refer above.

- 12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

As noted above, if the default position is a precautionary approach there is a concern that a decision maker may subjectively pre-determine that development in certain areas should be prohibited but without taking due account of ways in which the risks can be satisfactorily managed. Which could have major unintended consequences for the economic development, housing choice and affordability for regions.

- 13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Agree with the proposed classifications, subject to our comments above.

- 14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Our concern is that what is "intolerable" or "tolerable" could be assess subjectively. However, if there are clear definitions for these terms this will reduce a risk of inconsistency of interpretation and application.

- 15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Refer above.

- 16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

In most instances mitigation measures for natural hazard risks are very technical in nature and ensuring that the decision maker is able to understand and assess those technical solutions in a reasonable way to the relevant development area will be important.

- 17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

Yes, we believe so.

- 18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

We are not suitably qualified in such systems to be able to comment.

- 19 Does the requirement to implement the Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

We are not suitably qualified on such issues to be able to comment.

- 20 Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

Much will depend on how well known and understood this new NPS will be before it takes legal effect.

- 21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

None. We already manage natural hazard risks across our portfolio of developments so view this as an extension to the work we already do.

- 22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Assistance with understanding at a technical level the benefits that can be derived from certain design and engineering solutions to minimise risks. This will ensure that consent applicants will have an opportunity to provide sound evidence for such solutions through a robust consenting process.



20 November 2023

To: Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362,
Wellington 6143
Sent via email to naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

From: 9(2)(a)

Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for National Hazard Decision-making.

Introduction:

1. The Royal Forest & Bird Protection Society (Forest & Bird) is New Zealand's largest and longest-serving independent conservation organisation. Our mission is to be a voice for nature – on land, in the sea, and in our fresh waters.
2. Forest & Bird's constitutional purpose is to "take all reasonable steps within the power of the Society for the preservation and protection of the indigenous flora and fauna and the natural features of New Zealand."
3. We are a registered charity, with our funding coming primarily from members and supporters; we receive government grants only for specific projects. Our nearly 50 volunteer branches throughout Aotearoa New Zealand work on the ground to restore nature through activities such as running pest control programs, native plant nurseries, field trips, and public talks.

Summary of Answers / General Comments:

4. Key points from our submission are:
 - a) Overall, Forest & Bird supports the policy intent of the NPS-NHD but submit it needs to be amended significantly to have its intended effect.

- b) The NPS-NHD should apply to all development, including development under the NPS-UD. Leaving some development out could enable the creation of future risk and frustrate future managed retreat efforts, and/or efforts to implement nature-based hazard mitigation measures.
- c) An NES is required alongside the NPS-NHD to give councils the immediate ability to consider natural hazard risk in decision-making on controlled and RD development activities, without waiting for plan changes.
- d) Policy 5 needs to be tightened to remove loopholes that could continue to allow development to go ahead in high-risk locations, and that could create significant residual risks (such as enabling intensified development behind a new stopbank, which could fail and have significant consequence during a large/extreme flood, for example).
- e) Direction is needed on the management of residual risk.
- f) We support the incorporation of a precautionary approach to risk classification, but note it would be useful to define this.
- g) We support the incorporation of the part of Policy 6(a) which prioritises nature-based solutions for hazard mitigation, however this should be strengthened to make nature-based solutions the absolute priority in providing natural hazard mitigation. This is consistent with the National Adaptation Plan and the NPS-FM concept of Te Mana o te Wai.
- h) An additional policy (or policies) should be introduced to recognise the value of existing ecosystems (particularly native forests, wetlands, river corridors, sand dunes, tussockland, etc.) in providing natural hazard mitigation to a wide area in their existing form (i.e., as 'in situ' nature-based solutions), and to require water sensitive design. Recognition of existing ecosystems' value in hazard mitigation could be modeled off provisions already operative in the coastal environment through the NZCPS (policies 25-27) and would ensure consistency in management between coastal and 'inland' areas. This could be achieved by adding sub-provisions (d) - (f) to Policy 5, for example:

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

....

(d) in all areas,

(i) the protection, restoration or enhancement of natural defences that protect land uses, or sites of significant biodiversity, cultural or historic heritage or geological value, from natural hazards is provided for, and
(ii) it is recognised that such natural defences include, but are not limited to, native forests, river corridors, floodplains, wetlands, intertidal areas, coastal vegetation, dunes and tussockland, and

(iii) any more than minor adverse effects of development on the ability of those natural defences to continue to mitigate risk, including risk to areas downstream, is avoided, remedied or mitigated, and

(e) use of water-sensitive design, such as through rainwater harvesting devices, green roofs, site landscaping, rain gardens, wetland treatment systems, and low impact stormwater attenuation systems is required, and

(f) redevelopment, or change in land use, where that would reduce the risk of adverse effects from hazards, including managed retreat by relocation or removal of existing structures or their abandonment in extreme circumstances, and designing for relocatability or recoverability from hazard events is encouraged, and

(g) a precautionary approach is taken where information is uncertain, unknown or little understood.

- i) The above amended version of Policy 5 should be required (under the NPS-NHD's implementation provisions) to be directly inserted into all relevant plans under section 55 of the RMA as a matter of priority.
- j) The NPS-NHD (or an associated NES) should require all new development to use water sensitive design principles, regardless of what risk area they fall in. We have provided an example of this in the proposed policy amendment above. This is the norm overseas (some places have much stronger direction, with 'green roofs' required in some places¹ for example). A standalone policy could also be introduced to achieve this.
- k) There is no direction relating to any standard approach to the classification of risk, and the use of the term "high" is inconsistent with the RMA term "significant". Incorporation of risk tolerance into risk assessment also makes assessment too subjective. Direction on how risk should be assessed and over what timeframe is needed so consistent national thresholds or trigger levels for risk tolerance can be defined. Specific reference to risk increasing with climate change should also be made. We note there are international standards on risk assessment that could be used as a model.
- l) The NPS-NHD should specifically refer to climate change and climate change increasing risk.
- m) The NPS-NHD should include a policy directing councils to provide information on risk to communities in a way they can readily access and understand (this would be similar to NPS-FM Policy 14 direction that "Information (including monitoring data) about the state of water bodies and freshwater ecosystems, and the challenges to their health and well-being, is regularly reported on and published.")

¹ <https://www.landscapearchitecture.nz/landscape-architecture-aotearoa/greenroof>

- n) An additional objective should be added to the NPS-NHD recognising climate change and the value of nature to hazard mitigation.

Answers to Consultation Questions:

(Q1) Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

- 5. Yes. More action is needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk.
- 6. Action on this will also provide the co-benefit of helping to discourage development that would encroach into (and adversely impact) important ecosystems or their remnants, particularly where those are prone to natural hazards such as river corridors and floodplains, wetlands, and coastal ecosystems like estuaries and dunes.
- 7. This will also enable the ongoing provision of ecosystem services provided by healthy, well-functioning natural environments to mitigate natural hazard risk (i.e., in-situ nature-based solutions will be able to continue to function, and potential new space for nature-based solutions will be made available through avoidance of development in those spaces).

(Q2) Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Lack of national direction

- 8. The problem definition notes there is currently no national direction to guide decision making. While the introduction of the NPS-NHD would help with addressing this gap, it provides for (1) a delay by needing to be given effect to through plan changes (except for resource consent decisions and designations) and (2) a loophole by not overriding the NPS-UD. In effect, this will mean national direction continues to be limited. The proposed NPS-NHD should apply to areas in the NPS-UD, and an NES should be introduced alongside the NPS to provide decision-makers with immediate scope in decision-making (e.g., to make proposed Policy 4 operative immediately).
- 9. There is also existing direction on managing natural hazard risk in the coastal environment through the NZCPS. The direction is relatively strong (e.g., in Policies 25-27) and should be carried through to the NPS-NHD. However, just carrying this across will still not address the policy gap, as many councils are still yet to give effect to the NZCPS and could take some time to give effect to an NPS-NHD. Again, this is why an NES is urgently needed.

Climate change

10. The problem mentions that severe weather is increasing with climate change. But the proposed NPS-NHD does not include any direction on managing changing risk profiles under climate change. This is a significant gap. Provisions should acknowledge climate change and provide direction on the frequency of reassessment of risk required, for example.

(Q3) Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Alignment with other national direction

11. Consideration should be given to the alignment (or misalignment) of the NPS-NHD with other national direction that includes policies on nature-based solutions and hazard mitigation. This includes the NZCPS (Policies 25-27 in particular), the NPS-FM (Policy 4), the NPS-IB (Policy 4 and Section 3.6), the National Adaptation Plan, the Emissions Reduction Plan, and Te Mana o Te Taiao the Aotearoa NZ Biodiversity Strategy (TMOTT). The NPS-NHD provides an opportunity for consistent and strong direction to mitigate natural hazards while restoring biodiversity and protecting existing mitigation functions of intact ecosystems. This should not be missed.

Ability of existing ecosystems to mitigate natural hazards

12. The problem definition should note the general lack of recognition in regional and local government planning documents of the value of existing ecosystems in providing hazard mitigation (e.g., in situ forests, wetlands, dunes, tussock lands, river corridors and floodplains, etc.), as well as a lack of strong policy to protect these systems. More action is needed to stop development occurring in ways or in places that adversely affect the ability of these natural ecosystems to mitigate risk (including the value they provide in slowing climate change by sequestering carbon – thereby reducing *future* increases in risk as well as helping mitigate the impact of hazards themselves).
13. This recognition is directed through the NZCPS (mainly through Policies 25-27) but is currently missing for ‘inland’ areas (except in part for section 3.6 of the NPS-IB, which is yet to be implemented).
14. We have suggested an amendment to Policy 5 (outlined in our summary above) to recognise the value of existing ecosystems in hazard mitigation, using the wording in the NZCPS as its basis. In our view, it doesn’t make sense to have differing direction on hazard management practices in the coastal environment from those elsewhere (particularly when the value of ‘natural defences’ / nature-based solutions often compounds as you reach the coast, with upstream ‘defences’ – such as wetlands and forests – all contributing to protection from impacts further downstream; and given land use activities are not significantly different).

15. The introduction of an NPS-NHD provides an opportunity

- to extend the existing recognition of ecosystems as ‘natural defences’ from the NZCPS to inland areas,
- to extend the direction of the provision for future managed retreat from the NZCPS
- to reduce any conflicts and confusion between ‘inland’ areas and coastal environment and ensure hazard mitigation policy is easier for people to understand
- to reuse familiar / already established terms in policy, such as ‘natural defences’ (though we note the National Adaptation Plan and TMOTT refer to ‘nature-based solutions’)

16. Recognition of ecosystems as natural defences / in-situ nature-based solutions is critical. For example, development needs to be avoided in wetlands as those wetlands buffer flood flows for areas downstream.² (While it can be argued the NPS-FM and NES-F stop development in wetlands, we note they provide several ways around these restrictions, including through offsetting and compensation). Similarly, development that would remove an area of native forest or vegetation should be avoided, as native vegetation mitigates the impacts of heavy rain for those downstream.³

17. The same principle applies to riverbeds and active floodplains, riparian margins, sand dunes, shrubland, tussockland, and mangrove forests. Development that reduces the extent of a riverbed or active floodplain would reduce the flood capacity of that river.⁴ Even areas of historic wetland (and peat wetland in particular) may be providing natural hazard mitigation through the enhanced soil moisture capacity they have as a remnant of their physical geology, even if above the ground they may no longer ‘appear’ to a layperson to be a wetland. Development of these areas presents not only a risk to the development and community itself (e.g., development in a historic wetland would increasingly be prone to flooding) but also to those communities and ecosystems downstream, who are reliant on the buffering effect of that natural ‘asset’ to minimise the impact of natural hazards such as flooding.

18. It is also critical to recognise that these areas are active in slowing the pace of climate change and lowering the risk of extreme weather events, as many of these ecosystems actively sequester carbon and therefore slow the pace of climate change. If they are destroyed, climate change accelerates.

² This was recognised decades ago by the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment after Cyclone Bola (and probably earlier by many others), who wrote “The draining of wetlands has intensified flooding problems in many areas, as wetlands can “buffer” floodflows.” <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

³ This was also recognised by the PCE in the 1988 report following Cyclone Bola, who wrote “...extensive deforestation... has led to... greatly accelerated, widespread, severe erosion...” and ““...afforestation of the land probably represents the only realistic, economically viable, erosion control option.”

⁴ See for example Brierley et al.’s (2022) ‘Reanimating the strangled rivers of Aotearoa New Zealand’, which notes that through our current approach to river ‘management’ “we may inadvertently be manufacturing future disasters”. <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

19. The NPS-NHD needs to recognise, provide for, and protect the ability of ‘in situ’ nature-based solutions to continue to mitigate natural hazard risk (rather than just prioritising ‘new’ nature-based solutions as per proposed Policy 6(a)).
20. Considerable adaptation costs could be avoided through protection and retention of existing ecosystems because it is much cheaper to simply protect what already exists rather than trying to ‘recreate’ it as a nature-based solution later. For example, “A study by design firm Arup found nature-based infrastructure to be fifty percent more affordable than human-made alternatives, and 28 percent more effective.”⁵ Where those nature-based solutions are in situ (and therefore do not come at a cost – they simply require recognition and protection), they would be even more cost-effective. They also avoid a time lag to adaptation and provide a key tool in early adaptation, noting “Research by the Global Commission on Adaptation found that early adaptation is in countries’ strong economic self-interest, with an overall rate of return on investment in improved resilience showing cost-benefit ratios of as much as 10:1 within ten years for some interventions.”
21. The importance of ‘upstream’ natural ecosystems in natural hazard mitigation (in this case, flood mitigation) was recognised in the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment’s 1988 report following Cyclone Bola,⁶ which included statements such as (bolding added):
- “The draining of wetlands has intensified flooding problems in many areas, as **wetlands can “buffer” floodflows.**”
 - “**...extensive deforestation... has led to... greatly accelerated, widespread, severe erosion...**”
 - “Under pastoral farming regimes, erosion rates are in general, much greater than soil formation rates on this country... **pastoral farming can not be considered a sustainable land use on much of this hill country...**”
 - “**...afforestation of the land probably represents the only realistic, economically viable, erosion control option.**”
 - “This inquiry has concluded that it is time to change policies and practices to the goal of sustainable land use for all the New Zealand land area. **Policies and practices for today should recognise that sustainability of land use applies to both the hill country and flood plains.** The policies should recognise that measures to keep floodwaters away from people are required as well as measures to deal with the consequences of flooding.”
 - “The true social impacts of soil conservation include... mitigation of downstream impacts... e.g. on water quality, flooding [and] retention of the soil resource for future generations... [these] have real value to society...”

⁵ <https://helenclark.foundation/publications-and-medias/sponge-cities/>

⁶ <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

22. In addition to the recognition of in-situ ecosystems and their role in mitigating flood risk, the NPS-NHD needs a stronger emphasis on the use of ‘new’ nature-based solutions to mitigate flood risk (beyond that proposed in Policy 6). This is discussed more below.

Management of Residual Risk

23. Despite the proposed NPS-NHD directing decision-makers to develop in lower risk locations, it still provides loopholes to allow development in high-risk locations (discussed below in response to question 4), potentially creating significant residual risks (also discussed below).

(Q4) Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD’s requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

24. Yes, we support this in principle. Climate change will exacerbate exposure to and risk from natural hazards. This risk will affect both the built and natural environment. Reducing risk to people and property, such as by avoiding development or intensification in high-risk environments is essential. Methods such as avoidance of high-risk areas often provide the potential to increase the protection and therefore resilience of the natural environment and ecosystems to the impacts of climate change.
25. However, we are concerned that the way risk is dealt with through decisions made under the proposed NPS-NHD could result in significant residual risks for communities and frustrate the ability of communities to develop more sustainable nature-based risk-reduction strategies in the future.
26. Our key concerns with how the NPS-NHD approaches risk are:
- the proposed NPS-NHD is vague when it comes to risk assessment – there is no direction on how risk is to be assessed or over what timeframe, and there is inappropriate inclusion of ‘tolerance’ in risk assessment
 - even where high natural hazard risk areas are identified, there are relatively easy pathways to develop in those areas
 - the NPS-NHD does not manage residual risks, which will remain (or be exacerbated) even where hazard protection is provided
 - the proposed pathway for development in the context of the risk-based approach (under Policy 5) could promote the use of site-scale ‘engineered’ management of risk, and frustrate the use of landscape-scale nature-based approaches (preferred under Policy 6)
27. The consultation document notes (p. 17) that councils will undertake risk assessments as part of a “plan change, consent application or designation process” and that “as a result of this assessment, appropriate safeguards will then be put in place or, where appropriate, plan changes and consent applications will be declined.”

28. While it is promising to see sentiment that development in high-risk areas will be declined, the proposed NPS-NHD policies provide a relatively straightforward way for an applicant to provide what might be considered “appropriate safeguards”, such as through proposed Policy 5 which says development should be avoided “unless the risk is reduced to a tolerable level”, which could be achieved through the construction of a stopbank, for example.
29. Similarly, in moderate-risk areas, “mitigation measures” are required, which again could be achieved using stopbanks. This could result in development going ahead, resulting in a community then being developed behind that stopbank who feel they are at low risk of flooding. This was recognised by the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment following Cyclone Bola, who noted (in 1988) “Public perception of river control schemes has been that the schemes offer an absolute standard of flood protection and unwise intensive development behind stopbanks has often been encouraged.”⁷
30. In these cases, while the risk of small/common floods might have been reduced to a “tolerable level”, the risk/consequence of a large flood may have been increased. This was illustrated in Hawke’s Bay in the Pakowhai area, where the convergence of two stopbanks designed to protect the area effectively caused the area to flood to much greater depths than it otherwise would have once water had overwhelmed the stopbanks, resulting in people being evacuated from their rooftops by helicopter and boat. This has also been identified as a risk for Westport.⁸
31. This is a significant “residual risk”, which the NPS-NHD should acknowledge and provide direction on. While this may be addressed through proposed Policy 6 (“...natural hazard mitigation measures [should] not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas...”) it is unclear if and how this applies to these sorts of residual risks.
32. In our view, it is much more sustainable and safer for communities, as well as more enabling of nature-based solutions (and therefore better for the ecology of rivers, floodplains, and wetlands, for example), to keep communities out of harm’s way where possible. This was noted by Brierley et al. (2022)⁹ in their recent paper on river management in Aotearoa, which included the statements “working against nature does not work”, “[we] may inadvertently be manufacturing future disasters”, and “moving out of harm's way saves lives”.
33. With regard to the frustration of the future use of nature-based solutions in the context of a risk-based approach: providing easy pathways through the NPS-NHD to reduce risk to “tolerable levels” and use “mitigation measures” through, for example, the use of stopbanks, could lock-in an engineered ‘solution’ for a prolonged period. In the case of stopbanks and edge protection plantings (such as willows), these could significantly narrow the active floodplain or channel width of a river corridor, with the future ability to shift those stopbanks – and adopt a nature-based approach of

⁷ <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

⁸ <https://www.newsroom.co.nz/holes-found-in-westport-flood-plan>

⁹ <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

‘making room for’ the river¹⁰ – then being extremely difficult (given that development behind those stopbanks often occurs, and land parcels go into private ownership, with landholders then expecting ongoing flood protection and buyouts becoming difficult).

34. While the proposed NPS-NHD Policy 6(a) states a preference for nature-based solutions, it has the caveat that this only applies “where possible”. It is unclear what the test for “where possible” is. Policy 6 also applies a test of “over the life of any new proposed development”. We are concerned that that an engineered solution could be considered the “most effective” mitigation over the ‘life’ of a development, but it would be much more cost-effective and co-beneficial to use a nature-based approach over a longer period. This should be recognised by the NPS-NHD.
35. The NPS-NHD should make nature-based solutions the absolute priority in providing natural hazard mitigation.

(Q5) Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

36. Yes. It makes sense for all hazards to be considered together, particularly given the co-benefits of using nature-based solutions to mitigate natural hazard risk often occur across interconnected hazards – e.g., native forests help protect downstream communities from flooding but are also less fire-prone than exotic forests, thereby reducing fire risk. Co-benefits need to be considered together.
37. However, it may be appropriate for the priority given to certain hazards to be approached differently under the NPS-NHD. For example, earthquake risk is often given a significant priority in our communities given its high consequence, even though frequency of large events is relatively low. But we lack this same elevation and understanding of flood risk – with no standardised approach to managing risk or communicating how to respond to floods for the public. With flooding as our number one hazard, and with climate change increasing flood occurrence, more investment is needed on this front (including investment in conservation and nature-based solutions to mitigate risk).
38. Many hazards perhaps seen by communities as having been ‘low priority’ (flooding, drought, fire) will become higher risk as climate change exacerbates hazard severity and frequency. Including all hazards in the NPS-NHD now will enable New Zealand to be better prepared to deal with new and emerging hazards (e.g., severe drought, sea level rise, freshwater salinization, etc.).

(Q6) If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

39. As above, all hazards should be considered together. Even those that might not at first seem relevant to be considered together, such as earthquakes and flooding, could play out together. This

¹⁰ https://www.forestandbird.org.nz/sites/default/files/2022-11/F%26B_Room-For-Rivers_Report_online_0.pdf

is illustrated by the township of Franz Josef, for example, where an earthquake, landslide, and flood could feasibly occur at the same time. The example of subduction during the Canterbury Earthquake Sequence creating heightened flood risk can also be considered.

(Q7) Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

40. "New development" in the proposed NPS-NHD (as per p. 18 of the discussion document¹¹) includes "all new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure. This includes residential and multi-unit dwellings, papakāinga, marae, educational facilities, health facilities, visitor accommodation, community facilities, commercial and infrastructure developments."
41. However, the proposed NPS-NHD then excludes development under the NPS-UD (section 1.5).
42. This appears to mean councils do not have to consider natural hazard risks as directed by the NPS-NHD for developments under the NPS-UD. While the discussion document notes "most local authorities have applied natural hazard risk as a qualifying matter to their proposed plan changes", we take this to mean not all councils have. It would make sense for the NPS-NHD to direct a consistent approach to NPS-UD development that minimises future risk for communities. I.e., it should apply to all development.
43. Excluding development that involves intensification in existing developed areas does not make sense. Increasing housing density and/or undergoing brownfield development will likely result in a higher population density and additional infrastructure in these areas. If these areas are in high or moderate risk locations, the increased presence of both people and infrastructure will increase exposure to hazards, in-turn increasing hazard risk. Excluding such developments from the NPS-NHD would be contradictory to its objective.
44. Also, development in these NPS-UD areas where they might otherwise be better suited to transition to nature-based solutions or could be candidate locations for managed retreat in future (such as, for example, low-lying areas that are tagged for intensification or development) would exacerbate the ability of communities to implement nature-based solutions in these areas and frustrate future retreat.
45. The NPS-UHD should therefore apply to all new development and should not exclude development under the NPS-UD.

¹¹ <https://environment.govt.nz/assets/publications/RMA/Proposed-National-Policy-Statement-for-Natural-Hazard-Decision-making-Discussion-document.pdf>

(Q8) What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

46. The NPS-NHD *should* provide decision-makers with the ability to better direct appropriate land use while protecting communities from hazards and restoring the natural environment. Keeping development out of high risk zones should facilitate greater attention to the need for water sensitive design, managed retreat, widening/restoring river corridors, and floodplain/wetland restoration, and on the co-benefits that come with these initiatives.
47. However, as noted elsewhere, in our view the proposed NPS-NHD will not achieve this outcome. Significant work is needed to strengthen the direction in the NPS and provide decision-makers with the abilities they need to address natural hazard risk in a changing climate.
48. If developed effectively, the NPS-NHD will help drive a movement toward positioning communities out of harm's way and opening high-risk areas such as river corridors/floodplains, coastal areas, and wetlands (including historic wetlands) for potential nature-based solutions such as wetland restoration and making room for rivers. This will have a positive long-term effect on community and environmental wellbeing and help achieve sustainable management of the environment as per the RMA direction.

(Q9) Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

49. Yes. However, we consider an additional objective similar to that of NZCPS Objective 5 would be appropriate. This would create consistent management of hazards between the coastal environment and inland areas and ensure the value of nature and nature-based solutions in mitigating the impacts of climate change are recognised.
50. We suggest an amendment to include an additional objective:

Objective 2: To ensure that natural hazard risks are managed by:

- taking account of climate change
- locating development away from areas prone to significant risks
- considering responses, including managed retreat, for existing development in this situation; and
- protecting, restoring, and recreating natural defences to natural hazards.

(Q10) What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Pros:

51. Decision makers will be directed to favor development in low-risk locations

Cons:

52. The proposed NPS-NHD is vague when it comes to risk assessment, and inappropriately includes community tolerance in risk assessment.
53. While we support the categorisation of risk, further direction is needed. We recommend looking internationally for examples of this (such as in the UK for flood risk; the Australian Geotech Society's (AGS) landslide risk management (LRM)/risk to life¹²; and ISO 31000 Risk Management) and incorporating thresholds for hazard events (such as a 1% Annual Exceedance Probability flood; or “next 100 years” as per the NZCPS) that risk must be assessed against for various risk levels.
54. While the AGS guideline given as an example above is currently only relevant to LRM, it has established a framework for conducting LRM within a defensible and rigorous set of guidelines and legislative requirements, creating clear guidance both to the regulator and the practitioner. This creates a consistent approach that can be adopted throughout land use planning and consenting around the country. Such a framework (though with a wider scope) should be established in New Zealand to allow a level of consistency and shared understanding and acceptance of risk tolerance.
55. It is essential the community, decision makers, the public sector and insurance companies have a collective understanding of risk, to then inform conversations around what levels of risk are acceptable. Without alignment in the understanding of risk, the management of risk will become fractured, ineffective, and costly – and the public will continue to have an extremely poor understanding of potential risk from natural hazards.
56. The NPS-NHD also doesn't account for residual risk, as discussed above (whereby measures to reduce risk make a risk low, but a residual risk can then have catastrophic consequences, such as occurred in Pakowhai in Hawke's Bay whereby stopbanks provided protection from most floods but then became a significant hazard themselves when overwhelmed). This is a significant gap in the NPS.
57. Despite risk categorisation for planning decisions, it is likely public perception of risk will still be misguided if there is no communication of risk. For example, an area might be inherently high-risk but when protected by a stopbank it might become 'low risk'. The hazard – the river – is still there and could still cause significant damage to the community behind the stopbank (as per Pakowhai, or Puketapu, or Taradale during Cyclone Gabrielle) but the community may not understand the nuance of the residual risk. Again, this was noted by the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment after Cyclone Bola, who said “Public perception of river control schemes has been that the schemes offer an absolute standard of flood protection...”.¹³ If the public do not understand risk, and if risk categorisation varies across the country, this could worsen the impact of future floods, make

¹² <https://cdn.boprc.govt.nz/media/741561/2018-02-13-australian-geomechanics-society-2007-landslide-risk-management-australian-geomechanics-vol-42-no-1-march-2007-complete-version-for-notification-web.pdf>

¹³ <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

recovery more difficult, and frustrate future needs for nature-based interventions (such as making room for rivers) or managed retreat.

58. To this end, we recommend the NPS-NHD include a policy directing councils to provide information on risk to communities in a way they can readily access and understand (this would be similar to NPS-FM Policy 14 direction that “Information (including monitoring data) about the state of water bodies and freshwater ecosystems, and the challenges to their health and well-being, is regularly reported on and published.”)
59. As noted elsewhere, simply categorising risk does not remove the risk. Even though the proposed NPS-NHD directs decision-makers to favour development in lower risk locations, it still provides easy loopholes for decision-makers to allow development – for example where “risk is reduced to a tolerable level”, “there is a functional or operational need for the new development”, “there are no practicable alternatives for the new development”, and “risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable” (Policy 5). These loopholes could very likely result in status quo development, with every applicant or council arguing their way through restrictions based on these ‘pathways’ through the policy. The NPS-NHD should not provide such easy pathways through its direction.

(Q11) What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Pros:

60. Assessing likelihood and consequence will enable better land use decisions, and hopefully empower communities to make more informed decisions. However, as noted elsewhere, some direction should be given as to what sort of likelihood events need to be assessed (e.g., at least 1% AEP events). Attention should also be given to how likelihood and consequence will change over time with climate change, and direction should be given as to how this is to be factored into decision making (such as how often reassessments of risk should be undertaken).
61. Assessing consequence could help deal with residual risks, such as discussed above in relation to Pakowhai during Cyclone Gabrielle in particular. I.e., a council should consider that even though a stopbank exists and has resulted in low likelihood of flooding, the stopbank may have exacerbated the consequence of flooding in an ‘over-design event’, therefore a ‘protected’ area could still be a moderate or high-risk area (e.g., Pakowhai). We note for this to provide useful direction to decision-makers, it needs to be clear how proposed policies 2 and 5 interact to ensure that natural hazard risk is continually being assessed throughout a development proposal process, not just prior to it. E.g., where a developer simply proposes a stopbank to reduce the likelihood of flooding a high-risk area (to pass the requirements of policy 5) the consequence of that stopbank being overtopped should then be assessed, as the stopbank could create residual risk that is then also intolerable.

Cons:

- 62. While it is valuable to assess tolerance to risk to make decisions as a community, **tolerance to risk should not form part of an assessment of risk itself**. Tolerance to risk is something to discuss after the risk itself is assessed.
- 63. The NPS-NHD talks about risk tolerance but there is no clear definition of what ‘tolerable’ or ‘intolerable’ risk is apart from relatively vague references to loss of property and/or potential loss of life. In practice this will likely differ substantially amongst decision-makers and the wider community. While community consultation is valuable, this is not an appropriate way to manage risk.
- 64. Tolerance may be a legitimate factor when it comes to how councils respond to risks. But allowing new development to occur in high-risk natural hazard areas based on subjective judgements about tolerability, or people’s actual or perceived willingness to bear that risk, is concerning – especially when those who are assessing tolerance may not be the ones who then have to actually live with (tolerate) that risk. Over-estimating tolerance could also frustrate opportunities for ecosystem restoration of / retreat from, higher risk locations.

(Q12) What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

- 65. As above, we support the inclusion of taking a precautionary approach.
- 66. Weather, flood, and inundation modelling is inherently uncertain, so using a precautionary approach will maximise the potential to keep people out of harm’s way and enables sustainable (and economically sound) investment.
- 67. A precautionary approach (i.e. erring on not developing higher risk areas) maintains scope for nature-based solutions, such as wetland restoration and making room for rivers, in these areas. This can then have significant economic, cultural, social, and environmental co-benefits.

(Q13) What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Pros:

- 68. As per the above answers, directing councils to ensure natural hazard risk is a matter of discretion through development decisions will ensure councils can make better decisions about land use planning and proactively implement nature-based solutions, making room for rivers, water sensitive

design, urban-greening, and ecological corridors (for example). This has many social, economic, cultural, and environmental co-benefits and will ensure communities are safer from natural hazards.

- 69. It will assist councils in avoiding the frustration of any potential needs for managed retreat from or ecosystem restoration (i.e., development of nature-based solutions) in hazard prone areas, such as floodplains and historic wetlands.
- 70. It aligns with requirements in the act and documents under it (e.g., the NPS-FM, NPS-IB, National Adaptation Plan, TMOTT, etc.) to consider climate change in decision making.
- 71. As noted above, we consider an NES would be useful to give councils immediate discretion to consider natural hazard risk as a matter of control.

(Q14) What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Pros:

- 72. Policy 5 provides scope for decision makers to decline development in high-risk areas. However, the direction is weak and has many loopholes, and it relies on councils making plan changes before they can exercise this discretion.
- 73. Policy 5 provides direction to enable development in low-risk areas, meaning this should be favoured over high-risk areas (noting this must still need to be subject to other tests to ensure adverse effects on the environment are avoided). High-risk areas (steep hillsides, floodplains, historic wetlands, etc) should therefore be more readily available for ecosystem restoration and implementation of nature-based solutions - i.e., native afforestation, wetland restoration, making room for rivers, which then decrease hazard risk in 'downstream' areas, for example.

Cons:

- 74. As discussed above, simply requiring planning decisions to ensure that "risk is reduced to a tolerable level" (6(a)) or that "mitigation measures" are used to reduce risk (6(b)) in high and moderate risk areas could continue to worsen risk exposure for communities, particularly to residual risks, and continue to degrade the environment. For example, a development may be allowed to go ahead in a high or moderate risk area on the basis that it will include the construction of a stopbank to 'protect' it. While this could protect the development from small/moderate floods, it may not protect it from large/extreme floods, which will increasingly be experienced under climate change. These large floods would be less likely than small floods, but the consequence would be much greater. In this way, stopbank construction, enabled by the direction in proposed NPS-NHD, could create a serious residual risk (as well as path dependency).

75. Brierley et al. (2022)¹⁴ provide commentary on this phenomenon:

“this policy framing establishes and perpetuates undue confidence in the totality of flood protection. This, in turn, encourages further development, thereby raising land and property values and initiating an unending cycle that necessitates on-going investment in flood protection at all costs (cf., Donaldson, 2021). Ultimately, all flood defenses have limits, and incentivizing development on naturally vulnerable land serves only to engineer disasters into the future (Tobin, 1995). Eventually, regulating structures will fail or require prohibitively expensive maintenance.”

76. We note (again) the words of the PCE following Cyclone Bola, who wrote (1988):

“Public perception of river control schemes has been that the schemes offer an absolute standard of flood protection and unwise intensive development behind stopbanks has often been encouraged.”¹⁵

77. As currently worded, Policy 5 will create problems for future planners to try and untangle and could continue to result in people being in harm’s way - and miss opportunities to implement nature-based solutions in high-risk areas.

78. Policy 5 needs to be much stronger in directing development away from high-risk areas and should not provide so many loopholes for significant residual risk to be created (and exacerbated). It provides too many pathways around the requirement to avoid development in high-risk areas.

79. The first pathway (at 6(a)), being to reduce risk “to at least a tolerable level”, is problematic in that tolerance is subjective and there it is unclear who decides on tolerance vs. who then has to tolerate the risk.

80. Other ‘pathways’ include (ii) “functional or operational need”, (iii) “no practicable alternative”, and (iv) reducing risk “to as low as reasonably practicable”. These are low tests that will readily be overcome by developers keen to develop high-risk areas – if not at a council level, then through subsequent Environment Court appeals. These policy tests are not sufficiently stringent to avoid development in high-risk locations, and will continue to lead to problematic development that creates path dependency and frustrates future efforts on managed retreat, nature-based solutions, and ecosystem restoration. These loopholes need to be closed or tightened significantly so only very specific types of development can occur.

¹⁴ <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

¹⁵ <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

81. Policy 5 also includes an allowance for development that “is not a new hazard-sensitive development” to occur in high-risk areas (5(a)(i)). We understand this provides for industrial and commercial development, such as ports, farm infrastructure, and other industrial activities. While we appreciate that some development by nature would only ever occur in a high-risk area (such as a port in an area at risk of sea level rise) and would usually be for uninhabited development, we consider this provision inappropriate.
82. Providing for unjustifiable development in these areas through (5(a)(i)) does not keep people out of harm’s way and frustrates the ability for these areas to be zones of retreat, including for ecosystem retreat (such as where an estuary may need to retreat inland to continue to provide habitat for native species).
83. There are many types of development that would be allowed through (5(a)(i)) that are extremely vulnerable to natural hazards and could cause significant harm to the natural environment. For example, many wastewater treatment plants, chemical storage facilities, fertiliser factories, and electricity substations are already located in high-risk locations. This has created serious issues during flooding. For example, during Cyclone Gabrielle in Napier, the Redclyffe substation flooded (cutting off power to most of Napier), the Ravensdown fertiliser factory flooded (polluting water), a large composting yard flooded, and the Awatoto wastewater treatment plant was flooded and bypassed for months. All of these pieces of infrastructure could arguably be consented in their current locations under proposed Policy 5.
84. As proposed, Policy 5 will not ensure future-proofed design-making. Instead, it will continue to allow for problematic placement of infrastructure and create significant future costs. It will also create the potential for significant pollution events, with potentially serious adverse effects.
85. Stronger direction is needed to
- a. deter development of all types of infrastructure in high-risk areas
 - b. Prevent developers simply reducing risk “to as low as reasonably practicable” but then continuing to develop in at-risk areas
 - c. recognise the potential need for those areas to be restored as part of a nature-based hazard mitigation measure or for retreat of ecosystems that need that space.

(Q15) What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

86. As per above answer.

(Q16) What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Pros:

87. Directing a preference for nature-based solutions will ensure that these measures, which are often more cost-effective and have environmental, social, and cultural co-benefits, will be given consideration in the first instance over engineered mitigation measures.
88. Directing a preference for nature-based solutions is consistent with the National Adaptation Plan, the Emissions Reduction Plan, and Te Mana o Te Taiao (Aotearoa NZ Biodiversity Strategy), as well as the purpose of the RMA, the NPS-FM, and NPS-IB.

Cons:

89. While Policy 6(a) states a preference for nature-based solutions, it has the caveat that this only applies “where possible”. It is unclear what the test for “where possible” is. Policy 6 also applies a test of “over the life of any new proposed development”. As noted elsewhere, it could be that an engineered solution is considered the “most effective” mitigation over the life of a development, but it would be much more cost-effective and co-beneficial to use a nature-based approach over a longer period of time. This should be recognised by the NPS-NHD. Policy 6 should be strengthened to make nature-based solutions the absolute priority in providing natural hazard mitigation.
90. Policy 6 states that “...natural hazard mitigation measures [should] not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas...”. It is unclear if and how this applies residual risks (discussed above), where a mitigation measure might remove some small/moderate hazards (such as small floods) but could exacerbate the impact of large/extreme hazards (floods like Cyclone Gabrielle).
91. In our view, it is much more sustainable and safer for communities, as well as more enabling of nature-based solutions (and therefore better for the ecology of rivers and wetlands, for example), to keep communities out of harm’s way where possible. The direction in the NPS-NHD needs to be very clear that a mitigation measure should create significant residual risk, including behind that piece of mitigation itself. This should apply particularly strongly where new mitigation measures are proposed (new stopbanks, for example).
92. Even where mitigation such as stopbanks already exist, going forward a developer should have to use mitigation methods that reduce the inherent risk while not increasing residual risk. For example, if a developer wanted to increase the height of a stopbank to manage risk under Policy 5, this should largely be ruled out as an option as it would make the consequence of that stopbanks being overtopped larger.¹⁶

¹⁶ <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

93. Strong direction should be given that would drive the developer to have to look at ways to reduce risk while maintaining or reducing residual risk, such as creating a wider corridor for the river between the existing stopbanks or using upstream mitigation measures such as native forest planting and wetland creation to hold water upstream. This is internationally accepted as best practice (e.g., see the UK's natural floodplain management^{17,18}).
94. This approach provides the best ecological outcomes and greatest potential for ecosystem restoration. Again, this approach was noted by Brierley et al. as the preference for river management in their recent paper (2022),¹⁹ which included the statements "working against nature does not work", "[we] may inadvertently be manufacturing future disasters", and "moving out of harm's way saves lives".

(Q17) Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

95. We support the intent of Policy 7 and note recognition of Māori rights, values, and interests is consistent with the concept of Te Mana o te Wai and its application to managing rivers and floodplains (and their natural hazard risk), and support that.
96. We note Policy 7 appears significantly limited in scope given it applies only to specified Māori land and we question whether this is sufficient to appropriately provide for Māori rights, values, and interests. We suggest decision-makers listen to Māori to determine whether this is sufficient.

(Q18) Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

97. Yes. Māori/Iwi have a long history of living with nature in Aotearoa, including living with natural hazards such as flooding. There is a significant body of knowledge about where and how rivers flood, for example, that Māori/Iwi hold which will be critical to keeping communities safe in the future, and in restoring our landscapes appropriately (such as restoring wetlands where they were destroyed, etc.).

(Q19) Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

98. We are not placed to respond to this question.

¹⁷ <https://www.gov.uk/government/news/natural-flood-management-part-of-the-nations-flood-resilience>

¹⁸ <https://www.sepa.org.uk/media/163560/sepa-natural-flood-management-handbook1.pdf>

¹⁹ <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

(Q20) Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

99. The discussion document states that “until a local authority makes a plan change, decisions will rely on existing plans including their rules to trigger the need for consent.” This will not be sufficient to ensure future development and communities are kept out of harm’s way, and that sufficient progress can be made on implementing nature-based solutions to help us rapidly adapt to the impacts of climate change (while trying to reverse and slow the biodiversity and climate crises).
100. By way of example, Forest & Bird presented a submission to Hawke’s Bay Regional Council on their long-term plan in 2021, in which we emphasised the significant narrowing of river corridors between stopbanks and the flood risk this had created. We also emphasised the need to adopt nature-based solutions to flood management. Despite this, development in Hawke’s Bay is still being proposed in flood-prone locations.²⁰ Councils need the ability to decline this sort of development immediately, lest it frustrate future planning decisions and create significant risks to communities, while taking up valuable spaces where ecosystems could be restored (or retreat to).
101. Another example is the area of Hawke’s Bay zoned as category 3 for voluntary buyouts following the cyclone that had originally been opposed for development by both local and regional councils. Those councils now face costs of buyouts, despite never wanting that development to go ahead.
102. Ideally, the Policies in the proposed NPS-NHD policies would have immediate effect. To that end, **we suggest that an NES be written to immediately implement proposed Policy 4 in particular.**
103. Policies in the NPS-NHD could also have near-immediate effect by requiring them to be written into regional/district plans under section 55 of the RMA as a matter of priority. This would drive planning decisions towards keeping people out of harm’s way and implementing nature-based solutions (assisting with implementation of the NPS-FM, NPS-IB, NZCPS, National Adaptation Plan, Emissions Reduction Plan, and TMOTT).

(Q21) What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Local / Regional Government

104. Councils will need significant investment support to assist with the implementation of nature-based solutions to help mitigate flood risk, particularly in high-risk locations where development would increasingly be restricted. While some of this could be financed by developers (who would be required to provide mitigation, with a preference for nature-based solutions), councils will also need

²⁰ <https://www.rnz.co.nz/national/programmes/checkpoint/audio/2018878658/planned-hawke-s-bay-development-on-flood-prone-land-dumb-regional-councillor>

to be proactive in initiating managed retreat and ecosystem restoration to mitigate flood risk. This could involve acquiring land in high-risk areas, which would come at a cost, as well as doing things like shifting/rebuilding stopbanks further back from rivers, initiating large-scale native afforestation projects, and restoring wetlands. Central government support will be needed, or alternative financing arrangements.

105. Resources may also be required to assist councils (particularly those smaller councils with smaller rates bases) with flood hazard mapping, LiDAR surveys, and community engagement and education on natural hazard risk, etc. Currently, many flood and risk assessment processes are funded by one-off grants. This is insufficient to manage main natural hazard. We need a coordinated and centrally funded approach to ensure the best outcomes for everyone. We recommend a national approach to flood risk mapping, risk assessment, and flood response be funded by central government.
106. Council functions may also have implications for resourcing. Currently there is a separation of critical functions relating to climate mitigation and adaptation actions between regional councils and territorial authorities (TAs), despite the issues overlapping significantly. For example, regional councils are responsible for management of rivers, river beds, and flood protection – i.e., keeping floodwaters away from communities. But TAs are responsible for the zoning of land for housing – i.e., potentially keeping communities away from floodwaters (but also for enabling development). This separation leads to conflicting decision-making, such as were a TA wants to enable housing intensification in a low-lying area but a regional council wants to avoid flood risks. To help address this issue, council functions should be more integrated, and responsibilities and outcomes should be better aligned. i.e., all decision makers should be working towards the same plan – intensifying ‘safe’ areas for communities and housing, while restoring higher-risk areas for biodiversity (and other) gains or managing them in a way that they can be used for production without compromising environmental health. Council funding should also be more well aligned, so that ratepayers’ investment is not being pulled in different directions and is instead being utilised to achieve a sustainable, well-planned future.

Community

107. We see communities as being engaged in natural hazard decision making in several ways – the most important being
- a. active participation in understanding the need for potential retreat and in making decisions related to it and
 - b. active participation in implementing retreat and nature-based solutions to help adapt to climate change or restore areas following retreat.
108. Communities, including community groups and non-governmental organizations (NGOs), will need substantial financial support to facilitate this. For example, community groups (and local

councils supporting them) will need resource to ensure they have the best information in front of them to understand natural hazard risks, and to enable facilitation of groups that can discuss and decide on potential managed retreat, including developing policies and plans which can be translated into local rules and initiatives.

109. Where retreat occurs and ecosystem restoration replaces the previous land use, or where nature-based solutions form part of managed retreat, community groups may need resources to support that too. For example, many local conservation groups are critical to restoring wetlands and forests, which help slow climate change and provide nature-based solutions to buffer communities from hazards. By earmarking resources to enable community participation in proactively engaging in managed retreat and ecosystem restoration initiatives, both central and local government will empower and engage with communities. This approach may yield additional benefits, such as fostering collaborative relationships and facilitating meaningful consultations, enhancing cultural and social connections, and savings costs, all while enhancing at-place resilience and deepening community understanding of adaptation.

110. A good example of this comes from Auckland Council. Following the events of early 2023, they released a plan called 'Making Space for Water'. This initiative seeks to enable managed retreat, while also enabling nature-based solutions throughout the region. The council has prioritised community-led flood resilience and the establishment of blue-green corridors throughout the region. Making Space for Water creates a living example of engaging with communities to enable nature-based solutions in New Zealand. Programs such as this should be promoted and resourced throughout the country, with significant investment from central government.

(Q22) What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

111. The further development of nationally relevant and available tools, such as the NIWA Drought Forecasting Tool,²¹ the EQC Natural Hazards Portal,²² and National Seismic Hazard Model.²³

112. Development of a national guideline for acceptable risk would also be useful (as noted earlier in this submission).

113. Government should undertake mapping and analysis to show the significant provision of mitigation of hazards by existing natural assets (such as native forests, wetlands, dune, etc.). Currently, councils continue to undervalue these 'in situ' nature-based solutions and they continue to be lost or given very limited protection, despite the requirements of the RMA. Councils need to

²¹ <https://shiny.niwa.co.nz/drought-forecast/>

²² <https://www.naturalhazardsportal.govt.nz/s/>

²³ <https://www.gns.cri.nz/research-projects/national-seismic-hazard-model/>

see the value of these natural assets and have clear justification not to let them be lost - and to restore them (and *require* the restoration of them) during development.

114. Guidance on how to implement nature-based solutions in Aotearoa, including case studies. While such documents exist overseas (e.g., the UK^{24,25}), New Zealand largely lacks this. We need example case studies (which there are many of in Aotearoa now) as well as existing guidance (e.g., Application of Room for the River for NZ Rivers & Streams;²⁶ Sponge Cities: Can they help us survive more intense rainfall?²⁷) to be brought together in a useful resource that councils can use to direct and require better development through their plans.

SUBMISSION ENDS

²⁴ <https://www.gov.uk/government/news/natural-flood-management-part-of-the-nations-flood-resilience>

²⁵ <https://www.sepa.org.uk/media/163560/sepa-natural-flood-management-handbook1.pdf>

²⁶ NZ River Managers Guidelines, <https://www.resilientrivers.nz/files/1691018720694.pdf>

²⁷ <https://helenclark.foundation/publications-and-medias/sponge-cities/>

20 November 2023

Tena koe

Submission to the Ministry of Environment for the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023

Introduction

- Gisborne District Council (GDC) thanks the Ministry of Environment (MfE) for the opportunity to provide a submission for the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023.
- This submission is based upon input from specialist subject matter with experts at Council. At the outset we wish to express our support for national direction on Natural Hazard and the two-step process.
- GDC supports the risk-based approach to the extent that it allows use of land subject to natural hazards in circumstances where the risk can be reduced or avoided however, the drafting of this could be strengthened.

Submission points

- National Policy Statement (NPS) Natural Hazards does not give enough consideration to circumstances where a developer wishes to accept the risk and proceed, and we would like to see more direction around this..
- We believe that the community risk needs to be taken in consideration to adequately address the risk. The current draft NPS will not address the full consequences of understanding future risk to present and future landowners.
- GDC approves of addressing the identification table of high, moderate and low as risk as this informs the community, landowners and developers.
- We support the recognition that some mitigation measures have significant environmental effects, so natural and climate friendly solutions are more desirable.
- Policy 4 implies that a controlled activity is appropriate, and addresses matters of control, however a controlled activity cannot be declined even in 'new development' creating significant increase to the hazard risk.
- This policy does not apply to the Intensification Planning Instruments (IPI of tier one and two local authorities). Future planning should really take into consideration hazard risks to areas where the plan envisages high density zones and people numbers.
- We believe that from the draft NPS, this risk approach that objective and risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure on the abilities of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.



- Seek amendment to the definition of "new development" includes extensions and alterations to existing structures and dwellings and is open to interpretation about proportion and scale of 'new'. Stronger messages about avoiding development on the highest risk land and restricting development on or uses of moderate risk land.
- Whilst we support the general intent of the proposed NPS, it does not doesn't define tolerable/intolerable risk or provide direction on how tolerability is to be assessed. We assume that the intent is that council will adopt an approach similar to that set out in the recently released EQC guidance, whereby risk tolerance thresholds are established independent of individual risk assessments, but that's not explicit in the proposed NPS.
- In Policy 2, including tolerance (b) to a natural hazard event as part of determining risk by decision-makers would mean some subjective assumptions may need to be made in some situations. These subjective assumptions could alter the categorisation of a risk based more on how it may be withstood or managed rather than the actual risk itself as per (a) under the policy. There may be little or no evidence to inform a decision-maker's assumption. When determining hazard risk, the identification of high, moderate, or low should be based on known information about the probability, potential impact and consequences of an event.
- We are not convinced the definitions provide a transparent, certain, and consistent approach to categorising risk. We would need to define risk and tolerability for each hazard and development area. We believe that this terminology is not sufficiently captured and needs to provide strong directive language that removes value judgement which weaken and answer hard questions of planning.
- Supportive of the policy approach on hard engineering structures - these are often costly compared to other options which have impacts on ecosystem functioning and natural processes and can increase development pressure in areas protected by engineered solutions that would need to be maintained long term; and possibly increased to deal with climate change projections.
- We have concerns about the ability to implement Policy 5. A developer or landowner might argue the 'acceptability' of the risk mitigation, and a willingness to accept the risk, but the development may be on-sold or rented to people that are less able to respond or be resilient to natural hazard risk. Enforceability is difficult when the previous owner / developer is no longer locatable or involved. The policy gives little in the way of support where a council acts on behalf of a community that has a limited economic means. The policy approach also implies that the costs of recovery are to be carried by the landowner if they willingly accept the risk - for any land use, the owner and use might change over time, and the willingness to accept the risk may also change.
- Policy 5 in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or GDC would need to define risk and tolerability for each hazard and development area. As pointed out already – tolerability can be subjective and hard to implement.
- Guidance and resourcing required to ensure some consistency of application through trifecta regulatory independent decision makers would need to be appointed in to early 2024. Cost analysis on health and wellbeing, economic and abilities to influence abilities to help reduce climate change – National direction could provide a regional resilience framework for reduced disaster risk to help consistency across decision makers and communities.
- Policy 6 – agree that this could be stronger. It currently states that site-specific or hard-engineering options are allowed if they are more effective – however they may be more effective at reducing risk to life but could have significant environmental effects. There may be cases where nature-based solutions are less effective (e.g., a smaller area is able to be developed) but there are clear benefits over hard engineering e.g., ecosystem services.



Recommendations:

- When outlining and determining natural hazard risk it is important for the consideration of tolerance to natural hazard events, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk such as community, mana whenau, crown, iwi and hapu to bear the risk of natural hazards and the costs including and any indirect risks associated with it.
- Conflating the matter of fact for hazard location and scale, and with the policy response creates difficulties for implementation.
- Adoption of such a policy in our rural community would need to foster our people and take into consideration our unique geographic landscape Policy 2. "tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it."
- From additional research, we understand that other countries that suffer from Natural Hazards, such as Australia, centralised decision-making framework and guidance were implemented to understand data and save lives.
- GDC believes that it is not clear how Māori aspirations and knowledge can be incorporated into risk and tolerability assessments, although the discussion document does say that further guidance will be provided. It again reinforces the issues around defining tolerability.
- However, the supplementary analysis states It also allows Māori to retain final decision-making over ability to develop or not to develop their land.
- We do not wish to be heard in support of our submission; however, we are open to discussions in some of the information contained within our submission and we welcome the opportunity to give feedback.

For further clarification, any queries and further information and discussion on the matters raised in the submission please contact 9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

Nga mihi nui,

9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz



1 Fairway Drive, Avalon
Lower Hutt 5010
PO Box 30368
Lower Hutt 5040
New Zealand
T +64-4-570 1444
F +64-4-570 4600
www.gns.cri.nz

**RE: INSTITUTE OF GEOLOGICAL AND NUCLEAR SCIENCES | TE PŪ AO –
FEEDBACK ON THE PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR
NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING**

1.0 CONTACT DETAILS

Attention: 9(2)(a)
[Redacted]

2.0 SUMMARY

GNS Science welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (pNPS-NHD). We are supportive of the pNPS-NHD as a first step toward comprehensive natural hazard direction, and consider that with the addition of a risk-tolerability framework, acknowledgement that risk changes over time, improved clarity of Policy 5, and direction on utilising existing hazard and risk information it can prove to be a meaningful, implementable first step. We are supportive of the feedback provided by National Institute of Water and Atmospheric Research (NIWA) and the New Zealand Forest Research Institute Limited (SCION).

3.0 CONTEXT

GNS Science is a New Zealand Crown Research Institute and leading provider of Earth, geoscience and isotope research and consultancy services. Through our work we strive to enhance Aotearoa New Zealand's resilience to geological hazards, ensure sustainable management of the environment and effective adaptation to a changing climate; enable Aotearoa New Zealand to transition to a low-carbon future; and provide a deeper understanding of our continent Te Riu-a-Māui/Zealandia. We are leaders in natural hazard and climate and environmental research, with a focus on past and future environmental change, emissions management, disaster risk reduction, and climate adaptation options.

Natural hazards impact people, communities, the environment, and the economy. For many, these impacts have a long tail. The Canterbury Earthquake Sequence claimed the lives of 185 people, cost \$40 billion, and 13 years later elements of Christchurch and Canterbury are still recovering and insurance claims remain unsettled. Cyclone Gabrielle claimed 11 lives, cost \$14.5 billion, and extreme, rare rainfall events are projected to become more severe in the

future. Smaller events also have a cumulative impact, State Highway 1 cost \$1.3 billion to repair following the Kaikoura Earthquake, Cyclone Debbie (2017) cost \$500 million, the Nelson Storm (2022) cost up to \$160 million, and the Matatā Debris Flow event cost \$20 million for property buy-out plus 15 years of investigations and process to reach a decision. Most of these costs are only the direct and quantifiable, indirect and unquantifiable costs go beyond each of these, and are predominantly borne by local communities.

Future natural hazard events are an absolute certainty – potentially the most extreme of these is a Hikurangi Subduction Zone Earthquake scenario (Magnitude 9.1), which has been modelled for the NEMA Catastrophic Planning Programme to result in \$144 billion in losses (not including infrastructure), 22,000 lives lost and 26,000 injuries.

Since at least 2012, we have sought more action and direction from central government to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk via various publications, submissions and feedback. We have undertaken studies that quantify the potential losses of uncontrolled development in natural hazard areas, and the impact of introducing risk reduction measures in reducing these losses. We therefore strongly support the Ministry for the Environment's work programme to improve the management of natural hazard risks under the Resource Management Act 1991.

4.0 RESPONSE TO QUESTIONS

We provide direct responses to the series of questions posed on the pNPS-NHD, appended to this letter as Appendix 1. The below points are considered critical gaps within the pNPS-NHD that must be addressed for the pNPS-NHD to be a meaningful, implementable first step toward a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards:

- We support taking a risk-based approach, but the pNPS-NHD lacks a risk-tolerability framework for applying this approach. The lack of this will result in inconsistent decision-making, increased workload, frustration and litigation. We recommend that a risk-tolerability framework being included in the pNPS-NHD alongside a process, and with support, for local authorities to develop their own risk tolerability frameworks for decision-making;
- The pNPS-NHD contains no consideration of time or acknowledgement that risk is dynamic and will change over time – this is a fundamental risk concept that we recommend is included throughout the pNPS-NHD.
- The opportunity for new development to occur in high-hazard areas remains within the pNPS-NHD – we recommend that the Policy 5 is amended to better reflect the exceptions envisaged, protect natural hazard sensitive development from service outage, introduce risk tolerance thresholds for life safety and property risk, and require quantitative risk assessments for new natural hazard sensitive development that could result in intolerable natural hazard risk.
- Natural hazard and risk information is critical to robust, defensible decision-making. We understand and agree with identified gaps in hazard and risk information. However, information that is available can be utilised for higher level decision-making and identifying where further, more detailed information is required to enable more detailed decision-making. Direction in this regard is required.

5.0 A CONNECTED AOTEAROA NZ HAZARD, CLIMATE CHANGE AND RISK SYSTEM

Climate change consequences are typically expressed through increased frequency and magnitude of natural hazard events and disasters, along with impacts in new locations. Decision-making on new development and intensification of areas already developed needs to be supported by a cohesive connected system of risk analysis and acceptability supporting wider climate change adaptation decision-making and natural hazard risk reduction.

The current hazard, climate change and risk system is spread across mechanisms affecting prosperity and wellbeing (via Treasury) natural hazard and risk focussed resilience (across GNS Science, NIWA, Toku Tū Ake EQC, NEMA, DPMC and others), and land-use planning and climate change adaptation focussed resilience (largely the domain of MfE, HUD, DIA).

GNS Science highlight that Aotearoa NZ does not have other key nationally available and updated natural hazard and risk models beyond the National Seismic Hazard Model (servicing primarily servicing the Building Code and insurance). In terms of geohazards that are core to our programmes, resource is required to support the development and evolution of models to inform decision-making for volcano, landslide and tsunami processes throughout the country – as well as other earthquake consequences such as fault rupture and liquefaction. More widely, the same support for development and evolution of models is required for coastal erosion, coastal inundation, flooding and wildfire. Together these are needed to support multi-hazard comparative decision-making for development and adaptation decisions in the face of a range of future climate and societal scenarios. These models are critical to test the effectiveness of different policy and planning options to find the most effective setting for risk reduction. They must be framed to best-support decisions such as land use planning, adaptation-retreat trade-offs, as well as being informed by social science to develop people-centred products.

GNS Science are actively working across agencies to scope and explore resourcing this full portfolio of models, and would welcome the opportunity to incorporate the needs of the Ministry for the Environment and resource management system in this regard.

6.0 CONCLUDING STATEMENT

Thank you for the opportunity to provide this feedback. We would welcome the opportunity to discuss this feedback and the pNPS-NHD with the Natural Hazard RMA team. To arrange this, please contact Scott Kelly by email at s.kelly@gns.cri.nz.

Yours sincerely



Dr Graham Leonard
Principal Scientist & Natural Hazard and
Risk Theme Leader
Institute of Geological and Nuclear Sciences
Limited



Scott Kelly
Senior Natural Hazards Planner & Planning
and Policy Team Leader
Institute of Geological and Nuclear Sciences
Limited

APPENDIX 1 – RESPONSE TO QUESTIONS

1 **Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?**

Since at least 2012, GNS Science has sought more action and direction from central government to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk via various publications, and submissions and feedback. A 2012 Technical Advisory Group's recommendations on the Resource Management Act 1991 recommended that *"the Government promulgate a NPS or NES on the management of natural hazards."* More action is long overdue.

Examples of why action is needed, have occurred, and will continue to occur into the future. The Auckland Anniversary Flood event and ex-Tropical Cyclone Gabrielle caused \$9 and >\$14.5 billion of losses respectively and resulted in 15 lives lost. The impact of climate change is expected to exacerbate several natural hazards. Bretherton et al. (2023) undertook a series of RiskScape case studies to inform land-use planning. A case study (below) in Orewa, Auckland analysing infill development through to 2120 found that with just 20% of the developable area developed, average annual losses would be in the order of \$35 million per year, a \$20 million increase if no development occurred. It was found that including avoidance zoning or a retreat zone would reduce average annual losses to <\$20 million/year and zero respectively. Under the status-quo policy settings, which would enable 100% of the developable area to be developed by 2120, average annual losses we modelled to be >\$100 million/year.

Clear and explicit direction that development is to be avoided in high hazard areas, areas of high or intolerable risk, areas where risk may become high in the future, and areas where a natural hazard may be present, but its magnitude is uncertain or unknown, is required. This direction needs to be comprehensive, ensuring that successive planning decisions are not contributing to ultimately reaching a 'tipping point' or 'death by a thousand cuts' whereby collective risk is intolerable, despite potentially being individually tolerable. To do this, development, natural hazards and risk are required to be analysed back from their maximum potential. An example of this is present and has manifested in Auckland, whereby infill development has located more people in flood plains, exacerbated the flood hazard, increased the risk, and resulted in negative financial, social and wellbeing consequences. Individually this infill development may present tolerable risk however cumulatively they are likely intolerable.

To enable decision-making such as the above to take place, **up to date natural hazard and risk information and data is critical, and is required at various scales** from national to regional, district, area and site specific.

Currently natural hazard datasets across Aotearoa New Zealand are **in various sporadic locations and states of suitability** for land-use planning decisions. GNS Science is the custodian of several national level datasets, and we undertake analysis and assessment to establish regional, district and site-specific datasets and risk information.

National and regional scale datasets are suitable for Councils to undertake long term planning and future zoning decisions, **regional and district level datasets are typically**

suitable for zoning of land where development could be imminently expected, and site-specific assessments should be required to make development specific decisions. As additional detail is added from national through to site specific, each step addresses uncertainty in the step before it.

To ensure the pNPS-NHD can be implemented GNS Science considers that the Ministry for the Environment has a **responsibility to ensure that local authorities have the appropriate hazard datasets and “Risk Information” (susceptibility, hazard, probability, impact / consequence and uncertainty) available to them.** This starts with a national coverage dataset identifying whether all areas of Aotearoa New Zealand are susceptible, or not, to any and all natural hazards. Regional Councils can then be expected to undertake regional assessment of those areas that are susceptible whether the natural hazard is categorised as high, medium or low, based on likelihood and magnitude. In collaboration with Regional Councils, District Councils utilise that information to determine whether existing or future development scenarios would result in intolerable risk, either now or into the future. Finally, property owners utilise that information to inform site specific assessment and investigate and implement risk reduction measures to reduce and maintain risk to and at a tolerable level now and into the future.

The Parliamentary Commissioner of Environment’s 2022/2023 Annual Report identified that gaps in data, risk information and knowledge about the environment (including the natural and built environment) are impeding better management. We also agree that *“Filling those gaps will require sustained investment by successive governments in high-quality information.”*. Critically, for applying the NPS-NHD, data and tools for multi-hazard risk assessment are required.

GNS Science curates several national scale hazard datasets and models that are directly relevant to applying the proposed NPS-NHD, and which have applications across natural hazards risk management, risk reduction, and climate change adaptation.

The **National Seismic Hazard Model (NSHM)** calculates the likelihood and strength of earthquake shaking across Aotearoa NZ, and contributes to technical standards for engineering design and risk assessment for insurance. The 2002 version of the NSHM informed development of the of the Building Code. In 2020, in light of advancements in science modelling capability and data collection, with funding from MBIE and Toka Tū Ake EQC, we undertook to update the NSHM, which was released in late 2022. The NSHM provides an important case study of the cyclic funding for hazard data and models, with this example going 20 years without investment. The negative impacts of this are that without sustained funding, these models and datasets continue to be relied upon to make critical decisions with financial and social consequences, but progressively become out of date, thereby risking flawed outcomes. Further, without sustained investment, value and a return on the initial investment are not able to be realised.

GNS Science highlight that **Aotearoa NZ does not have other key nationally available and updated natural hazard and risk models beyond the NSHM.** In terms of geohazards that are core to our programmes, additional resource is required to support development and evolution of models to inform decision-making for volcano, landslide and tsunami processes throughout the country – as well as other earthquake consequences such as liquefaction. More widely, the same support for development and evolution of models is required for coastal

erosion, coastal inundation, flooding and wildfire. Together these are what is needed to support multi-hazard comparative decision-making for development and adaptation decisions in the face of a range of future climate and societal scenarios. These models are critical test the effectiveness of different policy and planning options to find the most effective setting for risk reduction.

GNS Science are actively working across agencies to scope and explore resourcing this full portfolio of models, and would welcome the opportunity to incorporate the needs of the Ministry for the Environment and resource management system in this regard.

In addition to the NSHM, GNS Science is also the custodian of a landslide database and the active fault database.

The **landslide database** (<https://data.gns.cri.nz/landslides/>) hosts point location of over 30,000 landslides across Aotearoa NZ, with a further 500,000 datapoints from recent events awaiting quality assurance and control. The Earthquake Induced Landslide and Rainfall Induced Landslide tools are can both be utilised to model landslide probability following or ahead of earthquake and rainfall events. The Landslide Planning Guidance, which sets out how landslide hazard information and risk assessment can and should be applied to land-use planning processes is currently being finalised.

The **active fault database** (<https://data.gns.cri.nz/af/>) contains onshore active faults data for Aotearoa NZ scales of 1:500 to 1:250,000. While the majority of the data is not sufficiently detailed for decision-making, it does provide insight into where further investigation may be needed to better understand active fault hazards, and where mitigation may be required (Bretherton, Morgenstern & Litchfield, 2023). The Active Fault Guidelines (Kerr et al., 2003) seek to guide application of this dataset into land-use planning however, Kelly et al., 2023 found that this guidance requires updating as a priority in light of scientific and engineering advancement.

In addition to the above, Toka Tū Ake EQC are currently funding Tonkin & Taylor to produce a **National Liquefaction Model**, and Auckland Council's landslide database, and NIWA are the custodians / developers of **flooding and coastal inundation datasets and models**.

To be utilised for applying the NPS-NHD, **all of the above hazard models and datasets require tools and expertise to undertake risk assessment**, but also expertise to holistically interpret that information and apply it within resource management frameworks (i.e. Part 2 RMA). The ultimate objective should be the provision of high value, defensible analysis for decision-makers. Several tools are emerging onto the market: e.g. 1. GNS Science, NIWA and Toka Tū Ake EQC's partnership on RiskScape; and 2. Urban Intelligence's Resilience Explorer. Each of these tools have been developed with a similar overarching driver of providing an interpretation of hazard and risk to enable decision maker to make informed decisions. With multiple tools emerging on to the market, we consider that in order for decision-makers to have confidence in these tools, agreed standards for these tools are required. Whereby those developing and marketing the tools are required to demonstrate achievement of these standards.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *Direction to avoid development in high hazard areas, areas of high or intolerable risk, and areas where risk may become high or intolerable in the future is included in the pNPS-NHD, unless:*
 - *Risk can be reduced and maintained at a tolerable level for the development's lifespan.*
- *Development is planned back from the maximum development potential to ensure 'tipping points' or 'death by a thousand cuts' do not occur.*
- *The provisions of the pNPS-NHD prevail over the provisions of the National Policy Statement on Urban Development.*
- *The Ministry for the Environment commission a stocktake of national coverage natural hazard and risk data sets suitable land-use planning applications, gap analysis, prioritisation of data collection, and plan for ensuring this remains up to date.*
- *MfE ensure that, at least, susceptibility natural hazard datasets or risk information are available with national coverage for all natural hazards.*
- *Clear and directive roles and responsibilities for natural hazard data collection, and risk assessment, inclusive of expected applications for that data and assessments are established.*
- *Central government financially assist local authorities to undertake or procure natural hazard data collection, and risk assessment.*
- *MfE collaborate with other government organisations delivering national coverage natural hazard and risk datasets and information to ensure useage is appropriate for land-use planning decision-making.*

References

Bretherton EV, Horspool NA, Syed YI, Miller VL, Paulik R. 2023. RiskScape™ case studies: informing land-use planning through natural hazard and climate change risk modelling. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. 62 p. (GNS Science report; 2023/18). <https://doi.org/10.21420/DDFC-KA58>

TAG. (2012). Report of the Minister for the Environment's Resource Management Act 1991 Principles Technical Advisory Group: Technical Advisory Group. <https://environment.govt.nz/assets/Publications/Files/tag-rma-section6-7.pdf>

Saunders, W.S.A., Beban, J.S., 2012. Putting R(isk) in the RMA: Technical Advisory Group recommendations on the Resource Management Act 1991 and implications for natural hazards planning, GNS Science Miscellaneous Series 48, 57p. https://shop.gns.cri.nz/ms_48-pdf/

Saunders, W.S.A., Kelly, S., Paisley, S. Clarke, L.B. Progress Toward Implementing the Sendai Framework, the Paris Agreement, and the Sustainable Development Goals: Policy from Aotearoa New Zealand. Int J Disaster Risk Sci 11, 190–205 (2020). <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13753-020-00269-8>. <https://link.springer.com/article/10.1007/s13753-020-00269-8>

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

GNS Science would like to highlight two elements within the problem statement that we do not consider the pNPS-NHD appropriately addresses. In its current form, and without addressing the matters, we consider the pNPS-NHD **will result in uncertainty, inefficiency, and litigation**. These are:

- *Aotearoa has no agreed framework for how decision-makers should consider natural hazard risks under the RMA.*
- *Local authority decision-makers are reluctant to make decisions based on the uncertainties of natural hazard information.*

While the pNPS-NHD provides a decision-making framework for the consideration of natural hazards under the RMA, it does not provide the cornerstone requirement of this, that is a **risk tolerability framework** on which those decisions can be made. This matter is further canvassed in response to Question 10.

Natural hazard and risk information, like all scientifically derived information utilised for decision-making, inherently contains an element of uncertainty. However, the presence of **uncertainty should not result in a default decision to provide for or enable development**. Instead, understanding the limitations, scope, uncertainties, and accuracy of the information, and determining what decisions can still be made on that information, and where the above factors require addressing through additional information collection to enable additional informed or more specific decisions to be made.

The **Landslide Guidelines** (de Vilder et al., in prep) provide guidance in this regard. Information is split in to five levels – A. Susceptibility; B. Hazard; C; Semi-quantitative risk; D; Basic quantitative risk; E: Detailed quantitative risk. Level A is suitable for some zoning and consenting decisions or spatial planning applications, but generally utilised to determine where additional analysis is needed. Levels B and C are suitable for all other zoning decisions and most consenting decisions. Levels D and E are recommended where the consequences could be the greatest. Fundamentally, as the detail of the information and specificity of the decision-making increases, the scale decreases, thereby decreasing how onerous that analysis is.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *A risk tolerability framework on which decision making can be based be developed and included in the pNPS-NHD.*
- *Guidance aligning natural hazard information at different scopes, scales and details with various decision-making processes be produced.*

References

de Vilder SJ, Kelly SD, Buxton R, Allan S, Glassey PJ. (jn prep). Landslide planning guidance: reducing landslide risk through land-use planning. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. [XX] p. (GNS Science miscellaneous series; 144).

3 **Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?**

Throughout this feedback GNS Science identify several opportunities to better address the problem statement within the pNPS-NHD. Two critically important element that are not addressed in the pNPS-NHD or proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards:

1. *Legacy planning decisions are not addressed.*
2. *Creation of societal expectation is not addressed.*

While the pNPS-NHD seeks to address new development, **decision-making has already occurred that may give rise to new development**, this could be via zoning decisions or consents that have not yet been implemented. Lawrence, Allan & Clarke (2021) identified this as an issue / challenge for implementing adaptative planning in the coastal environment, and highlight planning and decision-making practices that present this as an issue for natural hazard decision-making.

Decision-making at all levels (from plan making and plan changes to resource consenting) **creates and entrenches societal expectation**, and particularly for land-use planning and new development that that land-use will continue in perpetuity. The Awatarariki Managed Retreat Programme (Matatā, Bay of Plenty) and failure of proposed development of the Seaview Holiday Park (Mokau, Taranaki) both highlight this societal expectation. Society also expects that engineering measure will be implemented (Lawrence, Allan & Clarke, 2021) and insurance companies will continue to insure against natural hazard events. Storey et al (2020) highlights that this will not be the case. Experiences are evident from the Canterbury Earthquake Sequence, where new insurance policies were not available for several years, or 2017 Edgecumbe floods where it was reported (RNZ) that insurance premiums tripled, excesses quadrupled, and flood and slip excesses of \$10,000 applied. These are the result of past land-use planning decision-making.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *Legacy planning decisions be considered as part of the proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, and direction in this regard developed. The Natural and Built Environment Act 2023 contains a mechanism (CI 337(3)) by which a consent can be reviewed due to natural hazard risk. We recommend incorporation of a similar mechanism into the RMA framework. Streamlining the ability for territorial authorities to review existing use right would also assist in this regard.*
- *The role of land-use decision-making in creating and entrenching societal expectation be included in be included in future problem statements.*

References

<https://www.rnz.co.nz/national/programmes/checkpoint/audio/201860050/insurance-premiums-hiked-after-edgecumbe-flood>

Judy Lawrence, Sylvia Allan, Larissa Clarke (2021). Using current legislative settings for managing the transition to a dynamic adaptive planning regime in New Zealand. Wellington: Resilience to Nature's Challenges National Science Challenge - Enabling Coastal Adaptation Programme. <https://resiliencechallenge.nz/wp-content/uploads/Enabling-Coastal-Adaptation-FINAL011121.pdf>

Storey, B., Owen, S., Noy, I. & Zammit, C. (2020). Insurance Retreat: Sea level rise and the withdrawal of residential insurance in Aotearoa New Zealand. Report for the Deep South National Science Challenge, December 2020. <https://deepsouthchallenge.co.nz/wp-content/uploads/2021/01/Insurance-Retreat-December-2020-Final-Report.pdf>

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

GNS Science is strongly supportive of the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement to take a risk-based approach. A risk-based approach enables decision-makers to consider all aspects of how natural hazards impact the environment and can be utilised to incorporate systematic and cascading impacts of natural hazards. A risk-based approach provides far more nuance than limiting consideration to the likelihood of a natural hazard event occur. This level of nuance is critical to making informed and robust decisions, particularly when decisions are ultimately being impacting individual property level development, and each property, new development, and surrounding environment are unique.

Since 2003, and with our involvement in the development of the Active Fault Guidelines, we have advocated for a risk-based approach to land-use planning for natural hazards. This has been reinforced via extensive publications around risk-based planning, supporting the development of the Bay of Plenty RPS framework, development of the Proposed Otago RPS framework, response to the Canterbury Earthquake Sequence and involvement in the Christchurch District Plan development, and development of tsunami and landslide guidance for land-use planning.

However, in order for decision-makers to take a risk-based approach when making decisions, **a framework is required**. This is further discussed in our response to Question 10.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

GNS Science considers that all natural hazards should be in scope for the pNPS-NHD. In the past 15 years, each of the natural hazards listed as part of the definition of Section 2 of the RMA have impacted Aotearoa NZ.

- *The Canterbury and Kaikoura Earthquake Sequences have caused severe damage to the middle and upper parts of the South Island, and lower North Island, causing \$40B and \$2.25B of losses respectively.*
- Future natural hazard events are an absolute certainty – potentially the most extreme of these is a Hikurangi Subduction Zone Earthquake scenario (Magnitude 9.1), which has been modelled for the NEMA Catastrophic Planning

Programme to result in \$144 billion in losses (not including infrastructure), 22,000 lives lost and 26,000 injuries.

- *The March 5, 2021 triple tsunami event resulted in approximately 1.5 million people receiving an emergency alert.*
- *Erosion is causing coastal boundaries to retreat around the country and resulting in sedimentation in heavy rainfall events such as Cyclone Gabrielle.*
- *Volcanic and geothermal activity in Rotorua results in insurance claims per Toka Tū Ake's Natural Hazards Portal and we have not seen a moderate-large eruption in Aotearoa in nearly 30 years but they will happen again.*
- *The Kaikoura Earthquake sequence generated on the order of 30,000 landslide events, requiring between \$1.4b and \$2b of repair to re-open State Highway 1.*
- *The Auckland Anniversary rainfall and Cyclone Gabrielle generated >140,000 landslide events, and combined damages and losses are estimated at up to \$15 billion and growing.*
- *Subsidence and differential settlement resulted in the red-zoning of some 7,400 homes in Christchurch, disrupted Auckland's western train line in 2022.*
- *Long after flood waters subsided, many of those impacted by Cyclone Gabrielle's rainfall were left with immense volumes of sediment, and the Canterbury Earthquake Sequence resulted in 900,000 tonnes of liquefaction material being removed from the greater Christchurch area.*
- *Cyclone Ita required legislative changes to allow for native timber extraction felled by wind.*
- *Drought conditions across the North Island and upper South Island in 2012-2013 are reported to have cost >\$1.3 billion dollars.*
- *Several fires across the country have damaged and condemned homes, namely: Port Hills 2017, Hawke's Bay 2017, and Nelson 2021.*
- *Flooding is identified by land-use planners as the number one natural hazard risk (Clarke et al., in prep). Recently flooding events include Southland 2021, Nelson 2022, Auckland and Cyclone Gabrielle 2023.*

Further, **natural hazards cannot be considered in isolation of one another, or in isolation from climate change.** Whether it is earthquakes also resulting in liquefaction, landslides and subsidence; a storm that results in flooding, sedimentation, landslides, the effect of climate change on occurrence and severity of drought, which in turn affects the absorption capacity of the ground and natural mitigation of flood, and increases landslide susceptibility; or the effect of climate change on occurrence and severity of storm events.

Consideration of multi-, and cascading- hazard and risk is critical (that is the occurrence of multiple hazards at one time or consideration of all hazards and risks with the potential to impact an area, hazards that trigger or result in other hazards) to informed and robust decision-making. To focus on a single natural hazard, such as flooding or earthquake at the expense of any other natural hazards provides the greatest chance of the same consequences of past events being experienced because of other natural hazards in the future.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *Multi-, and cascading- hazard and risk be included in the definition of natural hazard within the pNPS-NHD.*

References

- ECAN (2013). Natural Environment Recovery Programme for Greater Christchurch, Whakaara Taiao. Canterbury Regional Council, Christchurch, NZ.
<https://greaterchristchurch.org.nz/assets/Documents/greaterchristchurch/Plans/nerp-Copy.pdf>
- NIWA (2013). The 2012-13 drought: an assessment and historical perspective. MPI Technical Paper No: 2012/18. Prepared for the Ministry for Primary Industries by NIWA.
<https://niwa.co.nz/sites/niwa.co.nz/files/2013-18-The%202012-13%20drought%20an%20assessment%20and%20historical%20perspective.pdf>

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

GNS Science generally supports all new physical development, as defined in the pNPS-NHD being in scope. New development has the potential to be relied upon, exposed to risk, and expose occupants to that risk for the longest timeframe – up to 100 years in some instances.

With regard to the ‘new hazard-sensitive development’ definition included in the pNPS-NHD, Bretherton et al., 2023 undertook an analysis of regional policy statements, and regional and district plans on the use of ‘sensitive’ or ‘vulnerable’ activities in relation to natural hazards. Of note, which is not included in the pNPS-NHD definition, but included in the majority definitions for natural hazard sensitive activities is ‘visitor accommodation’. While visitor accommodation is used by individual in a transient manner, the societal exposure is near that of a residential dwelling. Due to their importance to economies, as employers, and the potential for cumulative and cascading hazards, industrial areas (e.g. hazardous facilities, landfills, crematoria or all industrial activities) are also sometimes included, and their inclusion should be considered.

The pNPS-NHD does not acknowledge subdivisions consent as a pathway for establishing expectation of new hazard-sensitive development. Therefore **subdivision that potentially creates an expectation of new hazard-sensitive development should be included in the definition of new hazard-sensitive development.**

It is noted, that the definition of ‘*new hazard-sensitive development*’ includes ‘residential dwellings’. This has potential to be interpreted as residential dwellings in the plural, meaning multiple residential dwellings. GNS Science considers new hazard-sensitive development should include residential dwellings in the singular also.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *Visitor accommodation be included in the definition of new hazard-sensitive development, and inclusion of industrial uses be considered.*

- *Subdivision that potentially creates an expectation of new hazard-sensitive development be included in the definition of new hazard-sensitive development.*
- *It be ensured that a singular residential dwelling is in scope of the pNPS-NHD.*

References

Bretherton E.V., Kelly, S.D, Feeney, A., Lawson, R.V. and Tang, X. Lawson, R.V. 2023. Management of sensitive or vulnerable activities in relation to natural hazards in planning documents. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. 68 p. (GNS Science report; 2023/30). doi:10.21420/CZTJ-8B15.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

GNS Science considers that implementation of the pNPS-NHD will **have a positive impact on housing and urban development**. The pNPS-NHD will provide a mechanism by which housing and urban development are more resilient to natural hazards, the flow on effects of this are **increased prosperity, societal security, alleviation of underlying societal vulnerabilities, improved societal wellbeing, and improved national access to insurance**.

In response to Question 1 we highlight the potential impact of natural hazards on housing and urban development in the face of coastal inundation in Orewa. The same report Bretherton et al. (2023) also analysed flood hazard risk along Oakley Creek in Mount Roskill, Auckland. This found that current average annual loss (AAL) to the 1% annual exceedance probability flood event was \$6.25 million, while if risk reduction measures (various freeboard heights linked to AEP) had been implemented, AAL would be reduced to \$0.03 - \$0.12 million. Extrapolating this to the year 2120 with intensification of 20% of land parcels, uncontrolled development produces \$44.02 million in AAL, requiring AEP linked freeboard heights reduces this to \$2.69-3.12 million in AAL. Therefore, GNS Science does not proposit a blanket policy of avoiding development in natural hazard area, but that we make smarter, more informed decisions when developing in these areas. Additional to the above analysis is the cost of implementing those risk reduction measures, and societal and wellbeing cost of not implementing them and being subject to a natural hazard event.

References

Bretherton EV, Horspool NA, Syed YI, Miller VL, Paulik R. 2023. RiskScape™ case studies: informing land-use planning through natural hazard and climate change risk modelling. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. 62 p. (GNS Science report; 2023/18). <https://doi.org/10.21420/DDFC-KA58>

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

GNS Science consider that the proposed objective is **convoluted in attempting to convey the intent of the pNPS-NHD. The proposed objective unnecessarily mixes reduction and recovery aspects of risk management**. The objective(s) would be clearer were they split into two parts, or two objectives. Further, risk is a dynamic concept (see Q11 response), and the

importance of risk changing through time is missed from the proposed objective, as is the timeframe over which risk is sought to be reduced in relation to new development.

We **do support that the objective defines the types of risk** the pNPS-NHD is seeking to minimise – risks to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure. These should form the basis of a risk tolerability framework, which we purport in Question 10.

Resource management, land-use planning, and natural hazard risk management all fundamentally require systems-based thinking (i.e. cumulative and cascading effects, hazards and risks) to ensure that effects are avoided, remedied or mitigated, and objectives achieved. The pNPS-NHD objective does not facilitate or convey this concept, instead focusing on traditional fixed assets and values. That the proposed objective foregoes the opportunity to explicitly include cultural values in considerations is also notable. While potentially not best placed in the objective, as potentially included under people and communities, inclusion of wellbeing, psychological and societal risk should be made within the pNPS-NHD, as impacts on these elements have been shown to be borne long after the physical impacts have been addressed.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *The objective of the pNPS-NHD by split into two objectives or two limbs.*
- *The objective(s) be reconsidered to better reflect the systems that natural hazards have the potential to impact.*
- *The objective be amended as follows:*

Objective 1: ~~The risks from natural hazards~~Natural hazard risk to people, communities, the environment, property, ~~and~~ infrastructure, and the interrelationships and dependencies between these impacts on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

Objective 2: The ability of communities to quickly recover and adapt after natural hazard events is enhanced.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

GNS Science does not consider that decision-makers are well placed to categorise natural hazard risk. Currently information and established practices can categorise natural hazards, and processes are available to categorise natural hazard risk, however the latter is not widely implemented. **Categorisation of ‘natural hazard’ and ‘natural hazard risk’ should be expressly differentiated.** We consider the sensitive activities approaches adopted by several local authorities provides a sound intermediary in the absence of quantifying and categorise risk, but such an approach should not preclude appropriate and require risk assessments.

The pNPS-NHD **in its current format does not provide decision-makers with a framework to categorise natural hazard risk.** By requiring decision-makers to individually categorise natural hazard risk, decision-making will inevitably be inconsistent, and potentially be

inconsistent with the intent of the NPS-NHD. This will introduce uncertainty, inefficiency, and litigation into the resource management system.

To categorise natural hazard risk, by the simplest form (qualitative analysis), **decision-makers require a consistent (i.e. across a region) and established framework or matrix that considers likelihood of natural hazard events and the potential consequences.** The Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement provides one example of such a framework in practice. However, to develop such a framework required extensive community engagement and capability building to understand key concepts. The Proposed Otago Regional Policy Statement is another example, which in lieu of extensive community engagement establishes a framework, and provides a mechanism for territorial authorities to develop their own framework with their communities.

Risk management principles define risk as being either 'acceptable' or 'tolerable'. AS/NZS 31000 2009 and AS ISO 31000 2018 provide the New Zealand and International risk management principles and guidelines. Toka Tū Ake EQC's Risk tolerance methodology utilises these principles to define risk as 'acceptable', 'tolerable' or 'intolerable'. It is noted that MfE have sought to integrate these terms (in part) in the 'Interpretation' section of the NPS-NHD however, in seeking to simplify these terms to 'low', 'moderate' and 'high' GNS Science consider unnecessary convolution has also been introduced by attempting to integrate and align risk management principles with overly plain language. The use of terms like 'low', 'moderate' and 'high' absolves decision-makers and society of the conscious decision and implications of what is acceptable. The distinction between acceptable, tolerable, and intolerable risks should underpin a risk-based approach.

We question the use of 'generally acceptable' in the definition of 'low natural hazard risk', and the entirety of the 'moderate natural hazard risk' definition, and recommend amendment to these below.

GNS Science **support the use of Toka Tū Ake EQC's Risk tolerance methodology** as the basis for considering natural hazard risk across central, regional, and local government agencies.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *A national risk tolerance framework for natural hazard decision-making is developed and included in the pNPS-NHD.*
- *The national risk tolerance framework include a process and mechanism for local authorities to develop their own risk tolerance framework in consultation with their communities.*
- *The interpretation of natural hazard risk be amended as below (de Vilder et al., 2023):*

~~high natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable~~

~~low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable~~

~~moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable~~

intolerable natural hazard risk means risk that is so high it is not taken, regardless of the benefits.

tolerable natural hazard risk means risk within a range that society can live with to secure certain net benefits.

acceptable natural hazard risk means a risk that everyone impacted is prepared to accept.

References

de Vilder SJ, Kelly SD, Buxton R, Allan S, Glassey PJ. (jn prep). Landslide planning guidance: reducing landslide risk through land-use planning. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. [XX] p. (GNS Science miscellaneous series; 144). =

Toka Tū Ake EQC. 2023. Risk Tolerance Methodology. Wellington: Toka Tū Ake EQC. <https://www.eqc.govt.nz/assets/Research/Risk-Tolerance-Methodology-v2.pdf>

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

The assessment of likelihood and consequence are recognised as **fundamental good practice** for assessing natural hazard risk, and undertaking decision-making informed by risk tolerance of those parties affected by that decision-making is good practice decision-making.

However, limiting this to “...a natural hazard event...” per Policy 2 has the potential to result in perverse outcomes, whereby a single natural hazard event / scenario is cherry-picked and all analysis is based upon this single event. Natural hazard events occur on a magnitude-frequency curve where by the magnitude of a natural hazard event increases as frequency decreases. **Good practice land-use planning is conducted across multiple or many scenarios**, as exemplified by the Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement and Proposed Otago Regional Policy Statement, both of which require multiple hazard scenarios to be considered.

Risk is dynamic, and Policy 2 does not reflect this. Risk will change over time as any aspect of the risk equation (risk = likelihood x consequence) changes. The magnitude of natural hazard events, particularly those subject to the effects of climate change, is forecast to increase (i.e. the 1% AEP rainfall event, which gives rise to flooding and land instability), thereby the likelihood of what was previously the 1% AEP rainfall event also increases. Further, where additional investment occurs in areas subject to natural hazards, the consequences (i.e. potential losses) also increase.

Policy 2, as worded, imposes substantial burden on individual decision-making (particularly resource consent) processes to undertake hazard, consequence, risk and risk tolerability assessments, resulting in repetition and duplication of effort. In practice the current drafting of **Policy 2 will result in inefficiencies across the resource management system**. This provides additional exemplar of why a risk tolerance framework for natural hazard decision-making should be developed and included in the pNPS-NHD, and why guidance or direction on natural hazard and risk information is required.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *Explicit requirement to consider multiple natural hazard scenarios be incorporated into Policy 2.*
- *Policy 2 incorporate acknowledgement that risk is dynamic and will change as a result of climate change, and changes to the natural, built, societal, and financial environments, and that risk assessments need to incorporate this.*
- *Guidance or direction on utilising natural hazard and risk information for decision-making be developed and included.*

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

While supportive of requiring a precautionary approach, GNS Science consider that the pNPS-NHD as drafted **is likely to be applied in a subjective manner resulting in inconsistent decision-making, frustration and litigation**. Providing a precautionary approach recognises that there may be uncertainty, unknown or poorly understood effects from decision-making in areas of natural hazard risk. This approach broadly aligns in practice with that in the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement (NZCPS), however the NZCPS contains clearer direction on what outcomes are expected in taking a precautionary approach (Policy 3(2)). It is considered that **the pNPS-NHD would benefit from an equally directive policy(s)**.

As highlighted in our response to other questions, **the pNPS-NHD should take account of risk being dynamic through time**. In taking a precautionary approach, decision-makers should be directed to account for risk being dynamic. We suggest doing so by requiring that a precautionary approach is adopted when *“the natural hazard risk could be intolerable at any time in the next 100 years.”*

It is noted that the RMA s.88 sets a level of information that is required in a resource consent application. There is also a process to request further information to ensure the effects are understood, and where they cannot be, an application is returned / may have to be declined. Policy 3 of the pNPS-NHD has potential to inadvertently encourage poor proposals by applicants relying on Policy 3, therefore more direction is required on the information requirements specifically relating to applications in natural hazard areas.

GNS Science recommends that:

- Alignment between Policy 3 of the pNPS-NHD and NZCPS Policy 3 be improved. Within the structure of the pNPS-NHD this could be achievement through inclusion of an additional policy akin to Policy 3(2) of the NZCPS.
- Direction on the information requirements specifically relating to applications in natural hazard areas be provided.
- That the conjunction between limbs (a) and (b) of Policy 3 of the pNPS-NHD be changed to “or”.
- Policy 3 be amended per the below:

Policy 3: When making planning decisions in areas subject to natural hazards, ~~Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk~~ if:

- (a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; or and
- (b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable at any time in the next 100 years.

Policy 3A: In taking a precautionary approach, decision-makers must ensure:

- (a) Intolerable natural hazard risk is avoided
- (b) Tolerable and acceptable natural hazard risks are maintained
- (c) The ability of communities to recover after a natural hazard event is enhanced

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

It is unusual to have matters of control and discretion set out in a National Policy Statement; this level of detail is more commonly found in National Environmental Standards (NES). While GNS Science are supportive of natural hazard risk being considered as part of any new development, we are cognisant of the administrative burden of enacting this.

The consideration of natural hazard risk in controlled and restricted discretionary applications, while (noting the objectives and policies could also be considered as part of a discretionary or non-complying activity) does provide the opportunity to consider natural hazard risk in all activity instances. However, there is an immense administrative burden of amending every controlled and restricted discretionary rule in planning documents. Further, the current drafting of pNPS-NHD Policy 4 does not set out matters for control or discretion, therefore additional work will be required by local authorities to determine those matters.

Another option to achieve a similar objective would be to **require resource consent for any new development potentially subject to a natural hazard**. Matters of discretion would include the natural hazard risk.

A second option is a NES with prescriptive matters of control and discretion. This is likely a more appropriate and efficient tool to ensure natural hazard risk is considered in controlled and restricted discretionary activities.

GNS Science recommends that:

- Consideration of whether an NES would be a more appropriate tool, reducing the administrative burden of requiring every controlled and restricted discretionary rule in every district and regional plan to be amended.
- Consideration of requiring resource consent for all new development potentially subject to a natural hazard (i.e. via overlays or susceptibility mapping).

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

GNS Science is supportive of the specific actions outlined in Policy 5. It sets a series of benchmarks/indicators relating to natural hazard risk and new development. However, there are several ambiguous elements to the policy that could result in new development in areas it was the pNPS-NHD sought to prevent.

Policy 5(a) creates the potential for subjective arguments to be made about new development in areas high natural hazard risk. While the inclusion of mutually inclusive criterion in Policy 5(a)(i)-(iv) is positive, limbs (ii)-(iv) of the policy are highly subjective, and require additional certainty and direction to ensure that they enable achievement of the objective of pNPS-NHD. We envisage that the primary purpose of limbs (ii)-(iv) is to provide for infrastructure. Therefore, the pNPS-NHD should explicitly state that this is the case (and for any other appropriate activities should they be presented). However, with the inclusion of a carve out, additional clauses are required. This infrastructure should not be servicing hazard-sensitive development where there is no alternative, comparable infrastructure available.

Like Policy 2, **Policy 5, as currently worded, is also a static policy that fails to take account of risk being dynamic through time.** Including that risk must be assessed over a 100-year timeframe, and maintained at a tolerable level over this timeframe would alleviate this.

Policy 5(a) **has the opportunity to draw an absolute line in the sand**, no new development in areas that could be subject to high/intolerable natural hazard risk in the next 100-years, and thereby absolving future generations of the future burdens of those risks.

In addition to the above, we consider that Policy 5(a)(iii) should be supported by a process for determining that there are no practicable alternatives for the new development, which should include a cost-benefit analysis that includes potential costs of natural hazard event. Processes followed for the Best Practicable Option under s70 of the RMA provide useful exemplars. Regarding Policy 5(a)(iii), in addition to “*as low as reasonably practicable*” being subjective, direction is required on the risk that must be reduced (e.g. Annual Individual Fatality Risk (AIFR) and Annual Property Risk/Loss (APR)), to what level this must be reduced to (we propose 1×10^{-5} for each of these), for how long risk must be maintained below that level (we propose in perpetuity over the anticipated lifetime of the new development, and to require those seeking to undertake the development also undertake a quantitative risk assessment. Definitions of AIFR and APR/APL would be required. In this case, AIFR is ‘*The fatality risk of an individual (i.e. probability of death) over one full year of working or living in a given area*’ and APR/APL is ‘*The risk that a property will experience loss/damage over one full year. It can be calculated in terms of the value or net present value of the property*’.

The recommendation made above in relation have flow on effects for Policies 5(b) and (c). In particular, that appropriately scaled and detailed risk assessments are undertaken for determining areas of low/acceptable and moderate/tolerable risk, and that these respective risk levels are maintained in perpetuity of the new development.

It is also noted that Policy 5 of the pNPS-NHD refers to natural hazard risk as if it is already present, before new development takes place. Of critical importance is that the new

development results in natural hazard risk owing to it introducing the potential for consequences. Policy 5 requires amendment to reflect this.

In summary, GNS Science recommends that:

- *Explicitly provide for those activities Policy 5(a)(i)-(iv) are intended to apply to;*
- *Provision of those activities should not apply where they service hazard sensitive activities where there is no equal alternative available.*
- *Include a process for demonstrating there are no practicable alternatives.*
- *Direct what risks, to what level, and for how long risk must be reduced.*
- *Require that those seeking to undertake the new development in high natural hazard areas undertake a quantitative risk assessment.*
- *Policy 5 be amended per the below:*

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

- (a) ~~in areas of high natural hazard risk,~~ new development that results in intolerable natural hazard risk is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level for the lifetime of the new development or:
- (i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development, or servicing natural hazard-sensitive development; and
 - (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and
 - (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development as determined by [process]; and
 - (iv) there is a comparable alternative service that is not subject to the same natural hazard; and
 - (v) average individual fatality risk and annual property risk are reduced to less than 1×10^{-5} for the lifetime of the new development as low as reasonably practicable; and
- (b) ~~in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation~~ new development that results in tolerable natural hazard risk:
- (i) implements risk reduction measures are taken to reduce tolerable natural hazard risk to new development as low much as reasonably practicable; and
 - (ii) natural hazard risk is maintained at a tolerable or acceptable level for the lifetime of the new development; and
- (c) ~~in areas of low natural hazard risk,~~ new development that results in acceptable natural hazard risk is enabled, and maintained at an acceptable level for the lifetime of the new development.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

The pNPS-NHD decision making framework has the potential to improve decision-making and reduce risk. However, decision-making is only as good as the framework enable it to be and the information on which it is based. GNS Science consider that **the framework requires additional direction for decision-makers, and that additional work on information is required.** Our responses to other question highlight this.

To truly determine whether decision-making in relation to natural hazard is improved as a result of the pNPS-NHD a comprehensive monitoring and review framework for relevant decisions is required. We anticipate and expect that this can be included in comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards.

We also highlight the NZPI's feedback (NZPI, 2023) on the inquiry into climate adaptation, and echo their sentiments regarding decision-makers likely requiring support, training, and protection. We consider this not only applies to climate adaptation, but also to natural hazards more widely.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *A monitoring and review framework for natural hazard risk decision-making is included as part of comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards.*
- *Central government support local decision-makers via resource, training and protection.*

References

New Zealand Planning Institute (NZPI), 2023. FEEDBACK ON INQUIRY INTO CLIMATE ADAPTATION.

https://planning.org.nz/Attachment?Action=Download&Attachment_id=1000665

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Mitigation measures, or preferably risk reduction / risk management measures, are critical to be able to reduce risk to a tolerable level, and/or maintain risk at a tolerable or acceptable level. While providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted provides certainty to applicants and decision-makers, analysis is still required to demonstrate that that/those measures achieve the sought level of natural hazard risk, over the lifetime of the new development.

Therefore, **providing direction on the types of measure that should be adopted should be done with caution.** A generic suite of measures for a particular hazard or particular consequence cannot be expected to have the same impact on natural hazard risk, for that natural hazard or consequence in every locale and scale across Aotearoa NZ.

Furthermore, the direction of which measure to adopt in which situations will likely stifle innovation and flexibility to select the best option(s) at the required time(s) (i.e. a Dynamic Adaptive Planning Pathways approach).

GNS Science recommends that:

- *The types of measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk are best placed in guidance documents with a requirement for further analysis and expert recommendation.*

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

It is difficult to ascertain whether Policy 7 appropriately recognises and provides for Māori rights, values and interests. On the surface, the consultation in July through six online hui for all Māori does not seem like meaningful consultation. It is important to engage properly with Māori. Failure to meet a statutory requirement to consult may lead to the secondary legislation being invalidated by the courts. Words like: “engage early” “involve iwi” and “work with” are vague. Engagement should follow an engagement framework as set out by Te Arawhiti – the Office for Māori Crown Relations.

Tino rangatiratanga conveys overlapping notions of self-determination, and stronger notions such as sovereignty, autonomy, self-government, domination, rule, control, power. Central to this notion is the idea of Māori having an ability to decide – i.e., exercise some measure of control – in some relevant domain, with that ability to decide protected in te Tiriti.

To appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests implementation of Policy 7 will need to meet the commitment in its wording of requiring early engagement and involving tangata whenua when making decisions through the already existing resource management processes and acknowledge and deliver on te Tiriti principles of active protection and tino rangatiratanga through Tiriti settlements. This remains to be seen.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Mātauranga Māori places importance on Māori history, knowledge, and language, and to ‘Māori ways of thinking, doing, and acting’. The only way to incorporate Māori knowledge systems is by participation from Māori. To do this, qualitative risk assessments would need to take into consideration Māori Mātauranga when identifying and evaluating risk as Māori know, and live in areas for generations. Māori have local and/or indigenous knowledge and understanding of locally specific challenges and opportunities, which no external expert could derive alone.

Māori conceptualise risk and impact differently to Western systems, therefore their risk tolerance is different. In Western terms, the risk is most often thought of in terms of its implications to lives and livelihoods. Less frequently considered are the cultural implications, which may be as impactful to Indigenous Peoples who do not necessarily separate themselves from non-human communities, including other species, ecosystems and landscape features,

mountains, waterways, rocks, and land. Māori stories, songs, and place names record many generations of experience in Aotearoa NZ. Many stories tell of the impacts from great waves caused by storms, inundation caused by incantations, and land or marine phenomena – known as taniwha – causing death, destruction, and peril for people living near water. Te Reo place names and their meanings can frequently provide clues about the local history, geography, biology, hydrology, and climate. These serve to raise community awareness about the hazard histories of local areas and the range of events that are possible, reconstruct timelines of past hazards to help estimate the return periods of specific hazards events, providing baseline information against which to compare environmental change, thereby informing natural hazard decision-making, preparedness, response, and recovery.

The pNPS-NHD and decision-makers can utilise Māori environmental knowledge by acknowledging these sources of local information and involving the Māori community in framework development and decision-making.

An extensive amount of previous work has taken place, that not only shows incorporation of Māori knowledge systems into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments, but which also can be leveraged for the pNPS-NHD. National Emergency Management Agency (NEMA) launched a six-year science strategy for scientific engagement in emergency management and resilience, drawing on research, Mātauranga Māori and technical expertise. Ongoing work within the Resilience to Nature's Challenges National Science Challenge is developing a set of qualitative/metaphysical data measurement tools—essentially layman's terminology—based on narrative korero (discussions) of values and aspirations, quality of life and well-being. These tools will be used in assessments of a community's understanding of risk as well as its feeling of well-being after an event.

GNS Science recommend that:

- *Ihirangi and National Iwi Chairs Forum are engaged on the incorporation of Māori knowledge systems into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments.*

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

GNS Science does not consider the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provides enough certainty that these obligations will be met. Particularly as the terminology utilised within the pNPS-NHD is vague in its direction. Instead, the pNPS-NHD or comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards should include frameworks for engagement with Māori. Examples of these that could be leverage include those set out by Te Arawhiti, the Office for Māori Crown Relations or the Environmental Protection Agency's Mātauranga framework that assists decision makers to understand, test and probe Mātauranga when it is presented in evidence.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

GNS Science considers that local authorities' existing plans and policy statements are poorly equipped to give effect to the pNPS-NHD. The framework required to implement the pNPS-NHD are only present in a few regions or districts. As such a more directive approach may be needed. In particular, many local authorities sought Central Government direction on "significant risk". GNS Science recommends that Central Government be equally directive with a risk tolerability framework, with a caveat that a local risk tolerability framework that is more onerous may prevail.

A two-part implementation process is standard to National Policy Statements, with regard being given, until the pNPS-NHD can be incorporated into plans. As highlighted earlier, the requirement to add matters to controlled and restricted discretionary rules is a large administrative burden and may not be the most efficient way of applying planning tools. Implementation also needs to be considered in context of wider RMA amendments, and volume of work local government are expected to undertake and currently undertaking. There are limited funds and planners available, these resource restrictions mean it may take some time for councils to be able to update their plans. Based on the implementation patterns of the NPS-ET, and NPS-FM this will likely take several years.

To ensure that new development does not give rise to high / intolerable natural hazard risk from the date the pNPS-NHD comes into force, a more detailed and directive pNPS-NHD is required.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

GNS Science would not be directly implementing the proposed pNPS-NHD however, our expertise and datasets are likely to be required by those implementing it. GNS Science does not have either the science or planning resource to assist all Councils implementing the pNPS-NHD. In many instances, it is likely that those implementing it **will require quantitative risk modelling to inform decision-making. This expertise is currently situated with organisations like GNS Science and NIWA.** GNS Science, NIWA and Toka Tū Ake EQC are actively working to bring the RiskScape tool to market to provide local government and professional services with a peer-reviewed flexible modelling engine for multi-hazard risk analysis that can produce robust and defensible outputs for highest levels of decision-making (Paulik et al, 2023). To assist this guidance for a risk assessment process for natural hazard risk decision-making is required. Other tools are also either coming to market, or being utilised for decision-making purposes by local authorities. It is challenging and resource intensive to peer review, critique and interrogate the outputs of these tools. Development of a series of standards to ensure these tools are fit for purpose would provide decision-makers and local authorities with confidence and certainty that they are receiving robust and defensible outputs.

As set out in our response to Question 1 and our cover letter, GNS Science are actively working across agencies to scope and explore resourcing a full portfolio hazard, climate change and risk models, and would welcome the opportunity to incorporate the needs of the Ministry for the Environment and resource management system in this regard. Ensuring that these are efficient and cost effective in addressing and supporting all elements of decision-making in

relation to hazards, climate change and risk across Aotearoa NZ would ensure maximum value is derived from the investment in these.

We would also like to draw attention to, and support the New Zealand Planning Institute's feedback on the inquiry into climate adaptation (NZPI, 2023), and the clear parallels between NZPI's recommendations on climate adaptation and the pNPS-NHD.

The New Zealand Planning Institute and Toka Tū Ake EQC's partnership to encourage smarter land use decisions by local planners, and provide professional development and training to NZPI members, as well as courses for researchers, will be integral to upskilling planners and scientists to support implementation of the NPS-NHD.

The "RMA making good decisions" course, which all independent commissioners must gain accreditation through, will also likely need to be updated to include a module to give direction to the pNPS-NHD. Some elected representatives undertake this course, however, it is likely that through Local Government New Zealand, councillors are made aware of this new framework when making decisions on plan changes / reviews.

GNS Science recommends that:

- *Guidance for a risk assessment process and standards for tools be developed for natural hazard risk decision-making.*

References

New Zealand Planning Institute (NZPI), 2023. FEEDBACK ON INQUIRY INTO CLIMATE ADAPTATION.

https://planning.org.nz/Attachment?Action=Download&Attachment_id=1000665

Paulik, R., Horspool, N., Woods, R. et al. RiskScope: a flexible multi-hazard risk modelling engine. Nat Hazards 119, 1073–1090 (2023). <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11069-022-05593-4>

<https://letstalk.qldc.govt.nz/45316/widgets/288567/documents/190946>

<https://www.eqc.govt.nz/news/nzpi-partners-with-egc-to-create-better-land-use/>

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Our response to Question 15 includes reference to NZPI's feedback on the inquiry into climate adaptation, and we consider that many aspects of that feedback in relation to technical assistance are relevant here too.

Directly addressing guidance, throughout our responses to these questions, opportunities to improve the pNPS-NHD have been identified. As a minimum, some of these could fall to guidance and include:

- *A risk tolerability framework, and process for local authorities to develop their own risk tolerability framework for natural hazard decision-making.*
- *Guidance on the precautionary approach for natural hazards decision making*

- *Guidance aligning natural hazard information at different scopes, scales and details with various decision-making processes.*
- *Guidance for a risk assessment process and standards on natural hazard risk assessment for decision-making.*
- *A process for demonstrating there are no practicable alternatives (Policy 5)*
- *Update and endorsement of the risk-based planning approach – <https://ndhadeliver.natlib.govt.nz/webarchive/20211128193008/https://www.gns.cri.nz/Home/RBP/Risk-based-planning/A-toolbox> .*
- *Production of new, and endorsement of existing, guidance on planning for natural hazards. Examples of existing guidance requiring endorsement includes that on tsunami and landslide, while new guidance is required for active faults, flooding, and to address multi-hazards (Clarke et al., in prep, and Kelly et al., in prep).*

References

Bretherton, E., Morgenstern, R., Litchfield, N. 2023. Managing active fault surface rupture risk through land use planning: barrier and opportunities. Policy Quarterly. Volume 19 – Issue 4 – November 2023.

de Vilder SJ, Kelly SD, Buxton R, Allan S, Glassey PJ. 2023. Landslide planning guidance: reducing landslide risk through land-use planning. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. [XX] p. (GNS Science miscellaneous series; 144). doi:10.21420/R2X8-FJ49.

Kelly, S.D., Tang, X., Buxton, R. 2023. Review and Stocktake of Planning and Policy Guidance for Natural Hazards. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. (GNS Science report)

Kerr J, Nathan S, Van Dissen RJ, Webb P, Brunsdon D, King AB. 2003. Planning for development of land on or close to active faults: a guideline to assist resource management planners in New Zealand. Lower Hutt (NZ): Institute of Geological & Nuclear Sciences. 71 p. Client Report 2002/124. Prepared for the Ministry for the Environment.

L.B. Clarke., S.D. Kelly, Coomer M., Lawson R.V. (in prep). New Zealand Planning Institute Continuing Professional Development in Natural Hazards and Climate Change: Survey Analysis. Lower Hutt (NZ): GNS Science. Consultancy Report 2021/26.

Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment (PCE), 2023. Annual report for the year ended 30 June 2023. Wellington: Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment.

Submission to the Ministry for the Environment on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023.

Introduction:

9(2)(ba) would like to thank the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to comment on the *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023*.

9(2)(ba)

Within the 9(2)(ba) team, we have the geotechnical, climate change and geospatial necessary skills to provide critical information to councils regarding natural hazards and adaption to climate change. Our strategic spatial team has taken a leading role in modelling natural hazard scenarios particularly those scenarios located within Southland and the Fiordland National Park. As 58% of Southland's land area is held within a conservation estate, the data and information from our team is essential to the wellbeing and health of the region. We provide a crucial link between council's responsibility to manage risks associated with natural hazards and the knowledge necessary to assess those risks. We are therefore providing our own submission to the Ministry on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.

Submission:

We agree that objective of the proposed NPS-NHD should minimise the risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure. We would also agree that the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events should be prioritised.

9(2)(ba) recently evaluated the Sea Level Rise impacts on all of Southlands' coastal communities including Rakiura-Stewart Island and has evaluated 15 of Southland inland communities. Based on this work there is no doubt that the relocation of residents is a critical requirement of risk management and climate adaption. Unfortunately, we believe that there is a very strong mismatch between the objectives of the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards and National Policy Statement for Highly Productive Land (HPL), the latter which in our view doesn't fairly contemplate the Climate Change impacts and possibility that in some cases HPL zoned land will be required to provide safe, lower risk locations particularly for residential housing.

It is 9(2)(ba) view that the functional relationships between the policies needs to be clarified.

Questions	Answers
1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?	• Increase public awareness about the risks associated with developing in hazard-prone areas through educational programs, community workshops, and media campaigns. • Public visibility of risk prone areas needs to be highlighted as soon as possible preferably before the NPS for NH is released. Consents should demonstrate compliance of policies related to development in hazard-prone areas. • Implement strict penalties for violators to deter unauthorized development and ensure accountability. • Enforce strict building codes and standards that consider the specific risks of the area that is subject to development.
2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?	• Lack of public domain spatial data from national agencies that are charged with leading sea level rise planning, vertical land movement and riverine flood modelling. • Currently the major barrier to assessing hazard risk is the lack of guidance on the future modelling of weather events in a climate change setting including secondary flow flood planning through landscapes. • The foundation data sets required to support Climate Change risks are not currently being collected in a granular manner an example being, the scarcity of coastal tidal gauges, so the calculation of sea levels such as Mean High Water Spring must be carried out through interpolations instead of direct local data. • Access to existing data: Historical records are essential to determine occurrence probability, intensity, and more. There are some records that are not publicly available (not even under direct request) limiting the capacity to analyse and assess natural hazards. For example, all the tidal records managed by NIWA are not accessible. • Data digitisation: There are lots of data filed in physical maps or other means. A local example is that river inundation records kept in physical maps not in digital flood height by event data, this lack of spatial data makes it almost impossible to compile and analyse those records, which are required to assess river inundation risk. This particularly important for out of river channel flow. • Critical risk planning data should be routinely digitised and be accessible to support hazard planning.

Questions	Answers
3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?	Defining mapping scale range based on the types and size of development areas. Depending on the availability and quality of the existing data, the creation of new inputs for the final hazard assessment should be considered. E.g., more detailed geology maps (1:25000; 1:10000) may be necessary in some areas.
4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	Yes, decision-makers must make decisions on new development areas based on natural hazard assessments. This approach acknowledges the potential dangers and implications of constructing in high natural hazard areas and aims to mitigate risks through informed decision-making. This is a prudent strategy to ensure the safety and resilience of communities.
5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Yes, because all natural hazards pose risks to human life, property and infrastructure and may have adverse effects on the environment. However, it is true that not all of them apply at the same time in every location. For example, a non-coastal (or lake) town will not be susceptible to tsunami risk, and a 'flat' location will not be susceptible to landslips. Therefore, an analysis of all the existing risks in a specific area of interest should be carried out as the first step, and the NPS-NHD should have all those potential risks in the scope.
6. If not, all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?	All hazards should be considered and discounted as a risk rather than not being considered in the first instance.
7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Yes, if the area to be developed presents natural hazards. The NPS should define clear criteria for determining which areas are considered natural hazard prone. These criteria should be based on comprehensive risk assessments, considering various natural hazards, their potential impacts, and the vulnerability of the affected regions. The information that informs this assessment should be provided as part of standard LIM processes.

Questions	Answers
8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	• It is unreasonable for individual property owners to have access to the underlying information to assess risk. Councils should be encouraged to have all known hazards and future hazard assessments outwardly facing, particularly relating to inundation and sea level rise making all available to all parties that are assessing risks. Having good accurate information available based on National Guidance is desirable as the removal of uncertainty and the provision of good planning information can minimise costs and streamline decision making as well as minimising costs. • Limiting construction in areas where risks outweigh the benefits. • The cost of housing and urban development projects could increase which could impact housing affordability and accessibility for certain segments of the population. This also could lead to less investment. • Defining what areas are fit for development, and what areas will require extra work in risk mitigation. And most importantly, rule out those areas in high risk.
9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Agreed. Risks cannot be eliminated, so we must try our best to minimise them as much as possible.
10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low?	Some pros involved in categorising natural hazard risk would be easy understanding of which areas are at specific risk, allowing policies to be applied to each category, establishment of consistent planning standards across different regions, and ensuring uniformity in decision-making processes. Some cons include the categorization process may be subjective, leading to potential discrepancies in the classification of risk levels, besides, there is a potential for manipulation of risk categories for commercial or political purposes. For instance, this could involve downgrading specific locations from a high to a moderate risk category or subdividing high-risk categories into multiple smaller ones, resulting in the desired location falling into a newly created category that permits development, which would not be possible otherwise.

Questions	Answers
	To avoid this, methodologies to assess each one of the hazards should be clear and understandable, and the classification of risk must be firmly supported by reliable data and robust models
11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	Some of the pros are that decision-makers could have comprehensive risk evaluation to make informed and effective planning decisions. This also helps prioritize mitigation efforts by identifying high-risk areas that require immediate attention. One of the cons is that this type of assessment can be complex and subjective, because it involves the interpretation of various data and the consideration of multiple factors. Another disadvantage is the limitation in data availability and the high amount of time and resources required to develop this assessment.
12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?	Considering the gaps on existing data, it is acceptable to have the precautionary approach, however as a con, there is a concern that there may be a reluctance to seek new data and that risk settings may not reflect the true risk. This approach should be a temporary solution while data is collected and analysed, but the collection of new data should be carried out as soon as practicable, and the categories from policy 1 should be established as soon as the data allows it. In addition, the precautionary approach should include a preliminary backup analysis before implementation. In cases of limited data or a lack of understanding, there may be instances where the three risk categories cannot be established. However, this should not serve as a justification to initiate development in areas still deemed high risk, even if a comprehensive analysis is unavailable. For example, there might be a lack of data to run a river inundation numerical model, which limits our ability to comprehend the dynamics and categorize risk levels. Nevertheless, this should not be used as a rationale for commencing development on floodplains. Moreover, due to the prevailing uncertainty, it is advisable to consider all floodplains as high risk until evidence suggests otherwise.
13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any	This has the advantage of ensuring a consistent and predictable approach to managing risks, thereby enhancing public safety. However, it may also lead to

Questions	Answers
new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	potential limitations on development, resulting in higher costs and time constraints for developers.
14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?	The main pro is that these specific actions help decision makers to be as objective as possible.
15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	It provides a systematic and structured approach for evaluating natural hazard risk, thereby promoting a more consistent and predictable decision-making process. This can enhance the overall management of natural hazard risks, leading to better-informed land-use planning and development decisions.
16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	Some pros include: - Enhanced effectiveness: Clear direction on mitigation measures ensures that decision-makers have a standardized set of effective strategies to choose from, improving the overall effectiveness of risk reduction efforts. - Consistency: Providing specific guidance can lead to more consistent application of mitigation measures across different projects and developments. - Efficiency: Having predetermined mitigation measures can streamline the decision-making process, saving time and resources that would otherwise be spent on evaluating and deliberating various options. Some cons are: - Lack of adaptability: Prescribed mitigation measures may not always be suitable for every situation, potentially leading to the application of suboptimal

Questions	Answers
	strategies that do not adequately address the specific nature of the natural hazard risks in a given area. • Limited innovation: A predetermined set of mitigation measures could discourage the exploration of new and innovative approaches to risk reduction, potentially hindering the development of more effective and efficient strategies. • Inflexibility: Rigidity in the application of specific mitigation measures may not account for the dynamic nature of natural hazards, potentially leading to challenges in addressing emerging or evolving risks that were not initially considered.
17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values, and interests? Why or why not?	Tangata Whenua should be engaged early in the process to gather their insights and opinions on appropriate recognition.
18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?	Traditional Māori knowledge systems can and should be incorporated into natural hazard risk assessments. As with question 17 above, involving tangata whenua early in the process can ensure proper incorporation.
19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	9(2)(ba) acknowledges the rights of tangata whenua to appropriately respond to this question.
20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?	This timeframe allows for adequate discussion and awareness among relevant stakeholders, including local authorities, decision-makers, developers, and the general public.
21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	Some potential resourcing implications to consider. • Access to up-to-date data and information related to natural hazard risks.

Questions	Answers
	• Providing technical support on the NPS-NHD may require a robust infrastructure and dedicated technical support resources. • Collaborating with relevant stakeholders, including local authorities, decision-makers, and developers, to ensure effective implementation and understanding of the policy may require resources for engagement, outreach, and coordination efforts.
22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	Several types of guidance and technical assistance can aid decision-makers in effectively applying the proposed NPS-NHD: • Developing comprehensive guidelines and manuals that provide a step-by-step approach to understanding and implementing the NPS-NHD. • Conducting training and Workshops. • Establishing dedicated technical support teams can address queries, provide clarifications, and offer guidance on the interpretation and application of the NPS-NHD. This support must be a professional with appropriate training related to natural hazards and earth sciences.

Risk planning particularly in the area of climate change, is constantly evolving and 9(2)(ba) believes that there is a strong argument for the adoption of a Dynamic Adaptive Policy Pathways (DAPP) which approach develops a series of actions over time (pathways). It is based on the idea of making decisions as conditions change, before severe damage occurs, and as existing policies and decisions prove no longer fit for purpose.

Current planning processes tend to be locked into a plan, policy, or regulatory setting often for long regulatory periods based on a series of known parameters adopted at the time of creating the plan. As new science, modelling methods and new guidance is provided the information can be quickly outdated with no formal mechanism to adopt new relevant information. In fact, many regulatory bodies view new knowledge as potentially undermining existing plans. For these reasons we urge the Ministry for the Environment to routinely encourage the adoption Dynamic Adaptive Policy Pathways planning to accommodate new science into Hazard Planning.

We thank the Ministry for Primary Industries and the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to present our positions on the *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023*.

9(2)(ba) would be happy to present on these matters should an opportunity arise.

9(2)(ba)



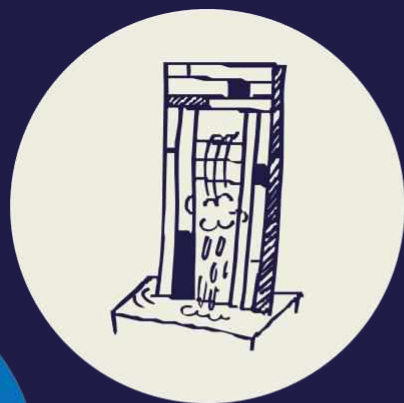
9(2)(ba)



HAMILTON CITY COUNCIL – STAFF SUBMISSION

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making Discussion Document (September 2023)

Ministry for the Environment



16 November 2023



**Hamilton
City Council**
Te kaunihera o Kirikiriroa

Improving the Wellbeing of Hamiltonians

Hamilton City Council is focused on improving the wellbeing of Hamiltonians through delivering to our five priorities of shaping:

- **A city that's easy to live in**
- **A city where our people thrive**
- **A central city where our people love to be**
- **A fun city with lots to do**
- **A green city**

The topic of this staff submission is aligned to all of Hamilton City Council's five priorities.

Council Approval and Reference

This staff submission was approved by Hamilton City Council's Chief Executive on 16 November 2023.

Hamilton City Council Reference D-4939668 - Submission # 751.

Key Messages and Recommendations

1. Hamilton City Council staff support the overall direction, focus areas and proposed actions outlined in the Ministry for the Environment's Discussion Document.
2. We support the proposed NPS as a critical tool to provide upfront checks and consideration of climate change impacts on communities. The nature of climate action involves making decisions now, the results of which will be realised in the future. Proactive and preventative planning will have cumulative benefits for reducing reactive and reparation actions for future decision-making.
3. While we acknowledge the intentions of the NPS-NHD, we would reinforce the importance of defining thresholds in the upcoming National Direction for Natural Hazards, otherwise it would lead to major disagreements and conflicts.
4. A key concern surrounds provision 1.5, where the ambiguity surrounding this clause leaves room for developers to build in hazardous areas while citing intensification documents (e.g., NPS-UD, MDRS). There is a task here of reconciling difference in policy directions so that there is certainty.
5. Other key concerns surround Policy 2 and Policy 5a, where "willingness" or a "tolerable level" cannot be properly defined. The ambiguity surrounding the term may result in legal disputes over evaluating its definition, consuming valuable time and resources.
6. Concerns and relief we seek are summarised as follows.

Provision	Concerns	Relief
1.4	Ambiguity and confusion surrounding the definitions include the following: • The term "decision-maker" remains overly broad. There are other functions or powers under the Act that are not covered. • "New development" is currently limited to physical only. Terms regarding "replacement", structures, and infrastructure are overly broad. • "New hazard-sensitive development" refers to activities and usage rather than actual physical structures. • Including "designation" as part of the definition of "planning decision" is questionable.	Recommendations are summarised as follows: • Amend the definition to "exercising functions or powers under the act in relation to planning decisions" to link to "planning decision" definition. • The criteria should be reevaluated, considering how non-physical activities can introduce new risks or exacerbate pre-existing ones. • Changes in usage are not addressed in the NPS-NHD. The criteria should be reviewed and reconsidered. • Remove the clause due to potential redundancy or refer to "Notice of Requirement" instead.
1.5	The ambiguity surrounding the clause leaves room for developers to build in high-risk areas while citing intensification documents like the NPS-UD.	Review the clause and provide a hierarchy or clarification. If decision-makers need to envisage compromises, there should be clear parameters.

Provision	Concerns	Relief
Part 1	Not making a linkage to the Climate Adaptation Act is a missed opportunity for strengthening climate adaptation efforts.	We recommend MfE establish clearer connections between the NPS-NHD and the future Climate Adaptation Act.
Objective	While we support the overall objective, we would raise the concern that the mandate for minimising the risks on recovery is not clarified. In addition, Policy 5 implies that the Objective should be beyond mere minimisation.	Re-evaluate and enhance policies for minimising risks on the capacity to recover. In addition, we recommend MfE review and revise the Objective.
Policy 2	Ambiguity surrounding terminology such as “serious” and “willingness.” The NPS-NHD does not provide guidance on relevant considerations or thresholds.	While we acknowledge the intentions of the NPS-NHD, we would reinforce the importance of defined thresholds. We also recommend MfE clarify how to measure and raise “willingness”.
Policy 4 and 5	Limiting the NPS-NHD to new development may result in a loophole where communities or developments are built in high-risk areas using old consents.	Consider clauses that allow the NPS-NHD to retroactively apply to consents located in high-risk areas only.
Policy 5(a)	Terminology of “tolerable level” remains ambiguous.	Remove clause or provide further clarification.
Policy 5(ai)	Non-physical development that may introduce or exacerbate existing hazards is not addressed. Switching to a hazard-sensitive activity that does not introduce new development is technically allowed.	As mentioned in 1.4, the definition and criteria of “new development” and “new hazard-sensitive development” needs to be reviewed.
Policy 5(c)	Typically, local authorities would still anticipate risk mitigation in a low-risk area. In addition, the policy is unclear on the implication of “is enabled.”	The upcoming National Direction for Natural Hazards needs to be clear about how each type of hazard should be mapped and categorised for risk.
Policy 6(b)	Current wording in Policy 6(b) implies mutual exclusivity.	There may be site-specific elements that might need to form part of the wider solution.
3.3(3a)	It is not clear what constitutes as a “delay.” The combination of data gaps and haste judgment could result in poor decision-making.	Changing the phrase “must not delay” to “should avoid delaying” allows more leeway for flexibility.

Provision	Concerns	Relief
4.1(1b)	Including “designation” raises similar concerns as previously mentioned in Part 1 (1.4).	Remove the clause due to potential redundancy or refer to “Notice of Requirement” instead.

Introduction

7. Hamilton City Council staff welcome the opportunity to make a submission to the Ministry for the Environment’s (MfE) Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD) Discussion Document (September 2023).
8. Hamilton City Council staff support the overall direction, intent, focus areas and proposed actions outlined in the MfE’s Discussion Document.
9. The current approach where decision-makers consider the consequences of socioeconomics, risk mitigation, and intensification is complicated, time-consuming, and necessitates the expertise across multiple fields.
10. We welcome the creation of the NPS-NHD and its role to introduce a risk-based approach that could bring clarification and streamline the overall procedure.
11. We support a precautionary approach to decision-making relating to information gaps, assessing whether there is a natural hazard risk or where the risk could be intolerable. The approach would avoid placing further strain on the Council to gather new data immediately.
12. We support the potential content that will be included in the upcoming National Direction for Natural Hazards (NDNH) outlined in page 11.
13. We would reinforce that the NPS-NHD must not conflict with the new Local Government Official Information and Meetings Act 1987 (LGOIMA), provisions for Land Information Memorandums (LIMs), and any regulations developed as a result for disclosing natural hazards in LIMs.
14. Hamilton City Council takes a considerable interest in matters regarding resource management reform and has made several submissions in this space in recent years - for example:
 - Hamilton City Council’s 17 February 2023 submission to the Natural and Built Environment Bill – [refer here](#)
 - Hamilton City Council’s 17 February 2023 submission to the Spatial Planning Bill – [refer here](#)
 - Hamilton City Council’s 24 February 2022 submission to Transforming Aotearoa New Zealand’s Resource Management System - Our Future Resource Management System - Materials for Discussion - November 2021 Discussion Document – [refer here](#)
 - Hamilton City Council’s 16 November 2021 submission to the Resource Management (Enabling Housing Supply and Other Matters) Amendment Bill – [refer here](#)
 - Hamilton City Council’s 4 August 2021 submission to the Inquiry on the Parliamentary Paper on the Exposure Draft - Natural and Built Environments Bill – [refer here](#)
 - Hamilton City Council’s 3 August 2021 submission to the Government Policy Statement on Housing and Urban Development (GPS-HUD) - June 2021 Discussion Document – [refer here](#)
 - Hamilton City Council’s 2 July 2021 submission to the New Zealand Infrastructure Commission’s May 2021 Discussion Document Infrastructure for a Better Future Aotearoa New Zealand Infrastructure Strategy – [refer here](#)
15. All submissions made by Hamilton City Council can be accessed [here](#).

Response to Questions in the Discussion Paper

16. **Question 1: Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?**
17. Hamilton City Council staff agree that more action is needed to mitigate natural risks such as flooding and landslides.
18. With recent events regarding how extreme weather is affecting our neighbourhoods and the effects of climate change becoming more severe, the most cost-effective method to mitigate disasters and their impact is to reduce development in high-risk areas while simultaneously improving control for medium and low areas.
19. **Question 2: Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?**
20. The discussion document notes that local governments face financial constraints and obtaining relevant information on natural hazards and risks is expensive. We have raised concerns regarding the split responsibilities of mitigation sitting with Central Government and adaptation sitting with local government previously.
21. We recommend MfE consider funding risk assessments and verification tools to ensure the benefits of the NPS-NHD are realised on the ground.
22. We would reinforce the need for consistency on how to consider natural hazard risks under the RMA. Current thresholds on "significant" remain uncertain and assessing tolerance is an issue that Local Government often struggles to determine.
23. **Question 3: Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?**
24. The discussion document implies that "natural hazard" and "natural hazard risk" are interchangeable terms. Risk is defined as the "likelihood and consequences of a hazard" (CDEM Act 2002, s4); therefore, risk considers the consequences, which may be caused by the hazard. Being in a hazard area does not necessarily translate to being in a risk area.
25. Cumulative impacts are also not discussed in the discussion document. It is unclear whether a piece of land is appropriate for development, for instance, if it is overlapped by several low-risk areas.
26. Hamilton City Council staff would recommend MfE address the matter of raising community awareness. Lack of awareness may result in low tolerance and willingness, causing inaction and maladaptation.
27. We would also reinforce the need for clarity on the definitions of high, moderate, and low risk in the upcoming NDNH.
28. For instance, a 100-year flood model (1% annual exceedance) could be used to define flood hazard locations. The World Bank and Serbia classifies 1.5 metres of depth as a high flood hazard area ([National Disaster Risk Management Plan](#)), while Hamilton City Council combines depth and velocity to determine high, medium, and low ([Operative District Plan 2017, Appendix 11](#)).
29. Another example would be to categorise flood hazard using various return periods. The German Environment Agency (Umweltbundesamt) released a flood hazard map in 2019, where flooded areas with return periods of 10, 100, and 200 years corresponded to high, moderate, and low respectively ([link](#)).
30. Ultimately, we recommend that MfE investigate other cases while considering regional differences. For example, rain intensity is often used by subtropical countries to categorise risk (e.g., 150 mm of rain in 6 hours), while countries more susceptible to flood (e.g., the Netherlands) would impose stricter standards.

31. **Question 4: Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?**
32. Hamilton City Council staff support the proposed risk-based approach for decision-making.
33. Risk-based approaches would be more streamlined compared to an effects-based approach, where decision-makers need to contemplate between socioeconomics, cultural values, and disaster prevention.
34. While obtaining information to determine such risks would be potentially time-consuming, we support a risk-based approach to prevent complexity or potential bias issues.
35. In addition, we recommend that MfE consider a method for merging risks to create a combined-cumulative risk classification.
36. **Question 5: Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?**
37. Hamilton City Council staff support the inclusion of all natural hazards.
38. While hazards like tornadoes would be rather difficult to implement due to rarity of occurrence (the Frankton Tornado in 1948 would be the most notable example) and lack of data, an "all hazards" approach is preferred as it maintains consistency without needing to resort to complex decisions on what hazards should be excluded.
39. Hazards that have been identified as relevant to Hamilton City include floods, earthquakes, severe wind, drought, liquefaction, volcanic ash fall, rural fires, landslides, and erosion.
40. We recommend that MfE consider cascading impacts of climate change and combination hazards. It is important to also consider the transitional risks of climate change as decisions around managed retreat and adaptation are made.
41. **Question 6: If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?**
42. Hamilton City Council staff support an "all hazards" approach as opposed to excluding certain hazards.
43. The most frequent or significant hazards should be included if MfE decides to exclude certain risks due to their complexity and implementation difficulty.
44. Frequent or devastating hazards include flooding, coastal erosion, earthquakes, landslides, and liquefaction.
45. **Question 7: Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?**
46. Hamilton City Council staff oppose including all new physical development due to impracticality.
47. We recommend that MfE recognise that some structures or infrastructures are appropriate in high-risk locations. For example, a slope stability monitoring station would be of little benefit in a low-risk location; we believe stormwater infrastructure should generally be exempt.
48. In addition, we recommend that MfE highlight the importance of strategic infrastructure resilience, especially horizontal infrastructure such as water and roads. Ensuring lifeline infrastructure's resilience to climate change is essential to adequately respond to and recover from natural hazards.
49. We would also raise the concern that activities on non-physical development may introduce or exacerbate existing hazards. For instance, earthworks and vegetation removal may lead to ground instability.
50. Restricting the definition to "physical only" could leave a gap in risk management, resulting in poor planning decisions.

51. **Question 8: What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?**
52. Overall, Hamilton City Council staff expects the NPS-NHD to have a positive impact towards building a secure and sustainable city.
53. By ensuring that all new developments take natural hazards into consideration, the NPS-NHD can lessen the probability that communities and underprivileged people will be exposed to high-risk areas for natural hazards.
54. However, the NPS-NHD could potentially stall New Zealand's overall target for intensification. In the absence of defined thresholds during the interim, projects have been delayed due to concerns of being potentially located in high-risk areas.
55. In addition, the NPS-NHD recommends precautionary approaches while prohibiting data-related delays (3.3). This would imply that, in the event of inadequate or uncertain information, it would be safer to decline any consent altogether.
56. While examples like Japan suggest synergy between intensification and risk management is possible, we recommend that MfE provide the interim phase more flexibility to reduce incompatibilities.
57. **Question 9: Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?**
58. Hamilton City Council staff support the proposed objective as the overall direction aligns with the intentions of the RMA under s31.
59. We would reinforce that providing standardised methodologies and terminologies would contribute towards mitigation on natural hazards, while avoiding general confusion and potential litigation.
60. **Question 10: What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low?**
61. Clear indication of risk level would provide clarification and justification on the rejection of consents or plans, while also deterring the public from relocating to risky areas.
62. A categorised system would allow the decision-makers to prioritise development in low-risk areas while also avoiding high-risk locations.
63. However, the current line between high, moderate, and low risk areas remains ambiguous. The thresholds would require extensive research and clear explanations, otherwise it would lead to major disagreements and conflicts.
64. For example, many authorities or organisations use 100-year flood models to evaluate flood hazards for high, moderate, and low (Question 3).
65. For landslide risks, Japan explicitly states the definitions in regulations ([Order for Enforcement of the Act on Promotion of Sediment Disaster Countermeasures in Sediment Disaster Hazard Areas](#)). The government would establish a buffer zone to identify which regions are high-risk based on whether the location is a debris flow river, landslip area (e.g., a dip slope), or steep slope (gradient over 30 degrees).
66. In addition, terminologies, methodologies, and policies would all likely need to be standardised due to the NPS-NHD's objective of a comprehensive system, which could cause confusion when considering regional differences.
67. We would reinforce the need for defined thresholds in the NDNH, as outlined in p11 of the discussion document.

68. **Question 11: What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?**
69. Based on likelihood consequence and tolerance, decision-makers can prioritise mitigating frequent hazards, while avoid allocating resources to managing rare occurrences.
70. However, balancing the three aspects is potentially problematic. Events like volcanic eruptions and storm surges while rare, can cause devastating impacts, while more frequent hazards like liquefaction can often be mitigated through engineering methods (e.g., soil compaction, jet grouting).
71. **Question 12: What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?**
72. Hamilton City Council staff recognise that a precautionary approach would provide a streamlined and secure option to decision-making.
73. A precautionary decision would ensure future developments are secure from potential disasters while local authorities work to fill in the current data gaps.
74. However, precautionary approaches could potentially hinder development. Given how housing needs have risen rapidly and the demand for intensification is frequently called upon, the conservative methods could potentially conflict with the progressive nature of intensification.
75. It is critical that we develop climate-resilient cities as the effects of climate change increase. Traditional development, where decision-makers weigh socioeconomics and risk management needs to change to adapt to climate change effects while still enabling development to occur.
76. While Hamilton City Council has already taken measures to minimise potential incompatibility between precautionary risk-management and intensification, we recommend MfE clarify which concern will take precedence if such conflicts arise.
77. **Question 13: What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?**
78. Enforcing natural hazard risks for controlled (C) or restricted discretionary (RD) activities will minimise the impact of potential risks.
79. However, the proposed NPS-NHD already includes resource consents as part of the definition for "Planning Decision." All resource consents must ensure taking actions accordingly to the risk level as outlined in Policy 5.
80. Both controlled and restricted discretionary activities require a resource consent, as outlined in the RMA under s87A. This implies under Policy 5, regardless of whether the activity is classified as C or RD, it should always be considered in a plan. Specifying natural hazard risks to be taken into consideration in said activities could potentially be redundant.
81. In addition, the enforcement would add a significant additional assessment to the consenting process on activities that are intended to be anticipated by the District Plan (C/RD).
82. Robust plan-making procedures are preferred as opposed to attaching an overarching assessment to resource consents. For applicants, this would mean a great deal of uncertainty and extra expenses.
83. Furthermore, we would recommend that MfE clarify how to treat the following issues in the upcoming NDNH:
- Plans that use a cascade when a permitted standard is not met e.g., P to C or RD for failing a standard, particularly when that failed standard does not have a link to natural hazards. Some plans will state that the matter of control / discretion in these situations only relates to the effect of not complying to that particular standard (e.g., failing a lighting standard).

- Plans that have given a particular activity a RD status for reasons that have a poor link to natural hazards (e.g., developing ahead of a piece of infrastructure (road)).
84. We would reiterate that implementing the policy in the form of national environmental standards (p21) would be more appropriate, as it would ensure consistency across local authority boundaries, while reducing process costs and delivery delays.
 85. **Question 14: What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?**
 86. Assuming the actions that are required to take and the criteria of each level of risk is clear, decision-makers would have a better idea of what to do when processing plans or consents in said areas; developers would have a clear example of which areas to avoid, what to expect, and what measures should be taken.
 87. However, the definition of “tolerable” outlined in Policy 5(a) remains ambiguous, which could lead to local authorities being forced to evaluate their meaning in court.
 88. We recommend that MfE define the “specific actions” needed and the “tolerable” level that is required or removing the ambiguity surrounding the clause altogether.
 89. **Question 15: What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?**
 90. A risk-based approach would allow clarity and justification for approving or rejecting projects without resorting to cross-examining case studies.
 91. We support the NPS-NHD as a tool to enable Hamilton City Council to achieve the strategic outcomes set out in **Our Climate Future Te Pae Tawhiti o Kirikiriroa** ([refer here](#)). A key outcome of the strategy is that *“Our city is ready for Hamilton’s climate”* and states that *“our understanding of the physical risks will guide our planning decisions and mean that we build the right things in the right place.”*
 92. However, we would question the definition of “commercial” in the discussion document (p22). The discussion document lists ports as an example, while the definition of “infrastructure” already includes ports under s2 of the RMA.
 93. We recommend providing clarification on the distinction between “commercial” and “infrastructure.”
 94. **Question 16: What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?**
 95. Hamilton City Council staff believe that a clear indication of the measures and standards will make it easier for decision-makers to understand what to expect.
 96. However, stating the requirements will compromise a plan’s flexibility and could lead to a project being impossible to complete.
 97. While we recognise and support the need for standardised methods and assessments, we recommend adding clauses for flexibility and regional differences in the upcoming NDNH.
 98. **Question 17: Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values, and interests? Why or why not?**
 99. Hamilton City Council staff believe the policy recognises and provides for Māori rights, values, and interests.
 100. Early engagement would be the best timing to include Māori rights, values, and interests. It is crucial they are directly influencing plans from the beginning, rather than placing it last as an afterthought.

- 101. Question 18: Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?**
- 102.** Hamilton City Council staff recognise that specific Māori knowledge or values can be integrated into the system and improve planning outcomes.
- 103.** For instance, maintaining wetlands, ponds, and ecological corridors would typically boost an area's capacity to hold stormwater runoff, which can be regarded as an application of Taiao from Te Aranga Māori Design Principles.
- 104. Question 19: Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?**
- 105.** Hamilton City Council staff believe there is sufficient certainty.
- 106. Question 20: Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?**
- 107.** Hamilton City Council staff believe the timeframe is optimistic, but workable.
- 108.** We recommend that MfE seek to prevent climate action from being withdrawn or weakened. Whilst there may be a delay in the timeframe, it would be disappointing for the work, funding and research that went behind drafting these documents to go to waste.
- 109. Question 21: What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?**
- 110.** We believe implications would include the following:
- Financial resources: Developing a risk-based framework would require funding for data collection, analysis, and system improvements.
 - Human resources: Creating a hazard map requires skilled personnel. Additional training is also mandatory to build up the expertise.
 - Public engagement: Outreach and community engagement are essential to inform and involve residents. Resources are needed in building community resilience and acceptance.
 - Resources for resource consent decisions (until District Plans are updated): Reviewing information requires both planning staff and specialists. If the NPS-NHD needs to be adopted for resource consent decisions before the District Plan work is completed, there will be additional labour and resource requirements.
- 111. Question 22: What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?**
- 112.** We believe required guidance and assistance include the following:
- Budget allocation for filling in (data) gaps.
 - Accurate and reliable data to determine potential risks.
 - A reasonable timeframe for decision-making when taking a precautionary choice.
 - Standardised phrasing/wording across the nation.
 - Standardised methodologies for mapping.
- 113.** In addition, we recommend that hazard risk area maps are outside of RMA plans i.e., not locked in, embedded, or requiring a Schedule 1 process to add or amend. It is critical that best available information is used as and when it is available.

Part 1: Preliminary Provisions

114. The discussion document has clarified that climate change will exacerbate risks from existing natural hazards, causing increased costs for individuals, businesses, and local and MfE.
115. In addition, the way we design our cities now will impact on the future - we can establish low risk, low-cost living for our communities rather than locking them into hazard-prone areas with high-cost insurances.
116. We are supportive of MfE supporting the implementation of risk-based approach towards planning and resource consenting. Consistent standards and direction will make it easier to assess the options against natural hazards and housing development.
117. The Waikato River and its tributaries' flooding is the principal threat to Hamilton. Our previous Operative District Plan (Plan, 2012) identifies flood hazard areas and has objectives, policies, and rules specific to each area.
118. We have an ongoing programme to assess the impacts of downpour, stormwater runoff, and potential flood effects. In addition, we are drafting Plan Change 14, where we revise our flood mapping and Plan provisions relating to flood risks.
119. Hamilton City Council staff note the intent of the NPS-NHD is to minimise the risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure.
120. Tools and guidance from MfE on standardised methods, thresholds, and terminology would support a quicker implementation and uptake in local government.
121. In 1.4, we have concerns and questions as follows:
 - 1) The definition of a "decision-maker" remains overly broad as there are other functions or powers under the Act that are not covered by the draft.
 - 2) We recommend amending the definition to "exercising functions or powers under the act in relation to planning decisions" to link to "planning decision" definition.
 - 3) The definition of a "new development" is currently limited to physical only, which could lead to a gap in risk management.
 - 4) Activities on non-physical development may introduce or exacerbate existing hazards. For instance, earthworks and vegetation removal may lead to ground instability.
 - 5) The definition of a "replacement" in "new development" also remains ambiguous. For example, whether renewing a road pavement or pipe asset qualifies remains questionable.
 - 6) In addition, the terms regarding structures and infrastructure are overly broad. The policy framework and its implementation should recognise that some structures or infrastructures are appropriate in high-risk areas.
 - 7) We recommend that MfE reconsider the criteria and provide further explanation.
 - 8) We would dispute the criteria of "new hazard-sensitive development" given that the current listings refer to activities and usage rather than actual physical structures. Changes in use, such as switching from a non-hazard sensitive activity to one that is sensitive to hazards, are not addressed by the proposed NPS-NHD.
 - 9) The criteria also excluded sites where people may reside (e.g., hotels, motels, residential care), which are areas where people may congregate during a natural hazard event, creating further consequences if exposed to said event.
 - 10) We recommend reviewing and reconsidering the criteria of a "hazard-sensitive" development.

- 11) Including “designation” as part of the definition of “planning definition” is questionable. Requiring authorities already consider hazards when determining a preferred site. The alternative site assessment is a requirement of that process.
 - 12) The decision ultimately rests with the requiring authority, which may not be able to avoid certain areas (e.g., river-crossing bridge) or may wish to avoid certain areas (e.g., flood protection, stormwater management devices). This consideration of alternative sites is not part of a resource consent process.
 - 13) It is also unclear from the definition of “designation” whether this is intended solely for use in a Notice of Requirement. It is still unclear if the Outline Plan of Works applies to this clause.
 - 14) We recommend removing the clause due to potential redundancy or refer to “Notice of Requirement” instead; alternatively, we seek further clarification from MfE.
- 122.** In 1.5, it states the NPS-NHD will not apply to a specified territorial authority when it is preparing an intensification planning instrument under s80F of the RMA. The ambiguity surrounding the clause leaves room for developers to build in hazardous areas while citing intensification documents (e.g., NPS-UD, MDRS).
- 123.** The absence of hierarchy may encourage developers to intentionally develop in high-risk, improperly managed moderate risk, or cumulative low-risk areas with low land prices (e.g., areas with flood risks often have lowered property values), exposing vulnerable individuals to further environmental impacts.
- 124.** In addition, clarification of the hierarchy or relations between the proposed NPS-NHD and intensification planning instruments (e.g., NPS-UD, MDRS) would also provide helpful guidance or confirmation on processes that have been postponed.
- 125.** While Hamilton City Council has already taken measures in our previous Plan (2012) to include risk management as part of planning, we recommend reviewing the clause and provide clarification or a hierarchy between the proposed NPS-NHD and NPS-UD. There should be clear parameters if decision-makers must contemplate compromises.
- 126.** Page 11 of the discussion document outlines that the NPS-NHD will be transitioned into the National Planning Framework and describes the alignment between the NPS-NHD and the Resource Management Reforms.
- 127.** We recommend that MfE provide clearer linkages between the upcoming Climate Adaptation Act and implementation of the NPS-NHD.
- 128.** We note that incorporating preventative climate action in decision-making is a critical tool to enable long lasting economic and environmental benefits and reduce later adaptation efforts and costs. Not making this linkage and associated benefits clearer is a missed opportunity for strengthening climate adaptation efforts for local government.

Part 2: Objectives and Policies

- 129.** Overall, Hamilton City Council staff support the objective in the proposed NPS-NHD.
- 130.** While we acknowledge the intentions of the proposed NPS-NHD, we would raise the concern that the mandate for minimising the risks on recovery is not clarified.
- 131.** The Emergency Management Bill exhibits a similar flaw in that, despite the Bill not intending to introduce transformational change, the mandate for recovery is not clarified and strengthened.
- 132.** In its current form, the proposed NPS-NHD excludes structures that are already in place or that have received prior approval in favour of new constructions. Clarification on how to minimise risks to recover in said areas remains ambiguous.

- 133.** In addition, a review of the policies indicates that in high-risk areas, the NPS-NHD favours avoidance over minimisation (Policy 5). The language of the Objective appears inconsistent with the suggested policies.
- 134.** We recommend that MfE re-evaluate and enhance policies for minimising risks on the capacity to recover, considering how the Auckland Anniversary Flood caused devastation in built communities. Additionally, we recommend MfE review and revise the objective.
- 135.** Policy 2 contains ambiguous terminology such as “serious” and “willingness.” The current proposed NPS-NHD does not provide guidance on relevant considerations or thresholds.
- 136.** It is implied that decision-makers should consider a community’s tolerance and willingness to a natural hazard event. Inaction and maladaptation against climate action and planning procedures may stem from a lack of awareness in communities, which leads to a lack of willingness.
- 137.** However, guidance on measuring willingness or raising community awareness remains lacking. We recommend that MfE clarify how local governments might accomplish these objectives and provide resources for adapting guidelines to fit specific localities.
- 138.** In addition, we would contest the determination of “willingness” as previous attempts were fraught.
- 139.** Individuals are the first to object to their property as being subject to a natural hazard, given the potential imposition on development rights and property value. Some of these individuals will also, post event (e.g., flood) demand to know why they were allowed to build there in the first place.
- 140.** While the willingness and capability are relevant queries, it should be considered when the community wants a stronger approach than a professionally established baseline. Given the potential indirect impacts consistency, tolerance should be sought at the regional or national level.
- 141.** While we acknowledge the intentions of the NPS-NHD, we would reinforce the importance of defined thresholds in the upcoming NDNH.
- 142.** In Policy 4, we would recommend that MfE clarify how to treat the following issues in the upcoming NDNH:
- Plans that use a cascade when a permitted standard is not met (e.g., P to C or RDA for failing a standard, particularly when that failed standard does not have a link to natural hazards). Some plans will state that the matter of control / discretion in these situations only relates to the effect of not complying to that particular standard (e.g., failing a lighting standard).
 - Plans that have given a particular activity a RD status for reasons that have a poor link to natural hazards (e.g., developing ahead of a piece of infrastructure (road)).
- 143.** Policy 4 and Policy 5 implies the NPS-NHD will only be limited to new developments. The limitation could lead to a loophole where communities or developments are built in high-risk areas using old consents, circumventing the NPS-NHD and any derivative plans or policies that come after.
- 144.** We recommend consideration for adding clauses that allow the NPS-NHD to retroactively apply to consents located in high-risk areas, allowing local authorities to request further information for unfinished projects or built communities; alternatively, we recommend addressing the issue further in the NDNH.
- 145.** In Policy 5a, the terminology of “tolerable level” remains ambiguous. As previously mentioned, attempts on determining “willingness” were fraught.
- 146.** The lack of clarification could lead to local authorities being forced to evaluate their meaning in court, costing precious time and valuable resources.

147. Taking Japan as an example, the Sediment Disaster Prevention Act ([Act on Promotion of Sediment Disaster Countermeasures in Sediment Disaster Hazard Areas](#), an English guide can be found [here](#)) designates areas at high-risk to landslides as Red Zones (Special Restricted Zone).
148. While exemptions were granted in specific circumstances, acquiring permits for projects situated in Red Zones were generally unattainable, leaving no room for tolerance. In the 2011 ([Heisei 23](#)) Policy Review, it is stated only five projects were approved out of 31 received.
149. Given how the policy already lists cases for exemption, we recommend removing the clause to prevent confusion; alternatively, we recommend providing further clarification or standards on a “tolerable level” for high-risk areas in the NDNH.
150. Policy 5(ai) incorporates an activity with physical development. As previously mentioned, the proposed NPS-NHD does not address non-physical development that may introduce or exacerbate existing hazards.
151. In addition, changes in use, such as switching to a hazard-sensitive activity, is not addressed by the proposed NPS-NHD. An office building that has been internally converted to residential use, for instance, may be eligible if no “new development” is introduced.
152. Given that the definitions are the cause of the ambiguity, we would emphasise the need for re-evaluating and clarifying the criteria.
153. We would mention the issue that a low risk still exists in a natural hazard-affected area in Policy 5(c). Local authorities would typically still anticipate risk mitigation in this scenario (e.g., freeboard in areas with shallow flooding) and the policy is unclear on the implication of “is enabled”.
154. We would reinforce the importance of defined thresholds. The upcoming NDNH will need to be clear about how each type of hazard should be mapped and categorised for risk.
155. We support the overall intention of Policy 6. However, we would remind MfE that the current wording in Policy 6(b) implies mutual exclusivity. There may be site-specific elements that might need to form part of the wider solution.

Part 3: Implementation

156. Overall, Hamilton City Council staff support the approach in the proposed NPS-NHD. A precautionary decision would streamline the overall procedure, while we work extensively to fill in data gaps and ensure future developments are secure from potential disasters.
157. In 3.3(2b), the phrase “all practicable steps” is overly broad. Should all steps be taken, the overall procedure would most likely be costly and time-consuming, with little to no actual improvement in certainty or uncertainty.
158. While it is implied the NDNH will provide standardised methodologies, it is unclear who will determine what steps are practicable in the interim phase.
159. In addition, the statement contradicts Policy 3.3(3a), which implies that decision-makers must avoid delays and that uncertainty is accepted as the norm.
160. We recommend that MfE explicitly define the “practicable steps” in the NPS-NHD or amend the policy to reduce ambiguity.
161. In 3.3(3a), the definition of a “delay” remains ambiguous. The combination of precautionary actions, data gaps, and haste judgment could result in poor decision-making, hinderance to development, and potential legal disputes.
162. In addition, it is inconsistent with the purposes of a precautionary approach to refuse consents on the grounds of insufficient information or approve development as if no problems are present.
163. We recommend amending the phrase “must not delay” to “should avoid delaying”, allowing leeway for flexibility and more time to update information.

Part 4: Timing

- 164. Hamilton City Council staff supports the proposed timing.
- 165. We recommend that MfE seek to prevent climate action from being withdrawn or weakened. Whilst there may be a delay in the timeframe, it would be disappointing for the work, funding and research that went behind drafting these documents to go to waste.
- 166. In 4.1(1b), the inclusion of “designations” raises similar concerns as previously mentioned in Part 1 (1.4).
- 167. We recommend removing the clause due to potential redundancy or refer to “Notice of Requirement” instead.
- 168. We support the proposed actions for potential inconsistent terminologies in relation to other policy statements and plans, as outlined in 4.2.

Further Information and Opportunity to Discuss our Submission

- 169. Should the Ministry for the Environment require clarification of the submission from Hamilton City Council staff, or additional information, please contact 9(2)(a) [REDACTED] on 9(2)(a) [REDACTED] or email 9(2)(a) [REDACTED] in the first instance.
- 170. Hamilton City Council representatives would welcome the opportunity to discuss the content of this submission in more detail with the Ministry for the Environment.

Yours faithfully



Lance Vervoort
CHIEF EXECUTIVE

Hamilton City Council
Garden Place, Private Bag 3010, Hamilton

 /HamiltonCityCouncil

 @hamiltoncitycouncil

 07 838 6699

hamilton.govt.nz

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
Wellington

By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Hastings District Council Submission on Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Summary of Submission

1. This is a submission by Hastings District Council (**HDC**) on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making (**NPS-NHD**).
2. Hastings District was severely affected by Cyclone Gabrielle and is acutely the aware of the importance of factoring natural hazard risk into planning decisions. However, having carefully considered the NPS-NHD, HDC considers it is not a viable planning mechanism which would assist in decision-making under the Resource Management Act. HDC seeks that the NPS-NHD be withdrawn.
3. HDC supports the joint submission of Taituarā/LGNZ and those of Napier City Council and Central Hawke's Bay District Council which raise similar issues.
4. In the event that the NPS-NHD is not withdrawn, HDC considers significant reconsideration and redrafting is required. Any such revised form should be the subject of further public consultation.
5. HDC confirms its support for comprehensive national direction on natural hazard planning and would strongly support a future national policy statement which implements this.

NPS-NHD not fit for purpose and should be withdrawn

6. HDC supports the reasons given for seeking withdrawal as set out in the submission by Taituarā/LGNZ.
7. HDC agrees with the MfE Consultation Document's summary of the 'Problems to Solve', in particular:
 - (a) There is inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks. For instance, it agrees that it does not have access to reliable forward-looking risk assessments which incorporate climate change impacts.
 - (b) It particularly agrees with the observation in the Consultation Document that councils are subject to financial constraints which makes obtaining risk assessments, particularly on an individual site basis, unaffordable;
 - (c) It agrees that it is problematic that there is no agreed framework for consideration of hazard risk under the RMA, including in relation to how to assess 'tolerability';
 - (d) There is a need for tangata whenua, and the wider community, to have input into any judgement calls as to how to manage natural hazards within the district and region.

8. HDC agrees that a comprehensive national framework to address these issues is urgently required. However, it does not see the NPS-NHD as a useful 'interim step', but rather a measure which would exacerbate the recognised problems addressed above. In particular, it would:
 - (a) Require councils to make decisions that specifically address natural hazard risk regardless of the absence of reliable information on which to make those decisions;
 - (b) Impose potentially significant costs on councils in three ways:
 - (i) By effectively requiring risk information to be obtained through modelling and monitoring (see cl 3.3(3)); and
 - (ii) By requiring a plan change to give effect to the NPS-NHD to add matters for control and discretion. HDC understands this to require a Schedule 1 plan change in accordance with s 55(2B) RMA;
 - (iii) By exposing councils to litigation risk due to the uncertainty and subjectivity inherent in the concepts of 'tolerability' and the fact that decisions will be made on incomplete information, in addition to possible liability risk if a judgement call is made that risk is tolerable and developments are later affected by natural hazards;
 - (c) Requires judgement calls to be made on significant issues such as the 'tolerability' of natural hazard risk on an individual consent basis. Given the acknowledged lack of framework for assessing such nebulous concepts, it is highly problematic to require consent planners to nevertheless make decisions on those matters;
 - (d) Such decisions are particularly vulnerable and inappropriate in the absence of a community-wide engagement process, including with tangata whenua.
9. The NPS-NHD as currently drafted would impose an extraordinary burden on district council resource consent planners who would be required, for virtually every application, to assess whether natural hazard risk was 'tolerable', without any realistic guidance as to what this means in practice.
10. The concept of assessing tolerability based on "*the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk*" is highly problematic and fails to properly reflect the needs of future generations, whose risk appetite may be quite different from those currently subject to risk.
11. HDC agrees with the submission of Taituarā/LGNZ that it is preferable to spend the time now to develop a Natural Hazard Planning Framework and provide robust national direction that is genuinely directive, rather than to progress with the NPS-NHD in its current form.

Amendments required if retained

12. Should a decision be made to proceed with the NPS-NHD, then significant changes are required to make the document workable for local authorities.
13. If the NPS-NHD is retained in some form HDC seeks that, as a minimum, it not apply at the resource consent decision making stage. HDC's preference would be for there to be a regional mapping exercise to identify high, moderate and low risk areas, which can then be adopted into district plans and applied to resource consents in that way. That is not an ideal outcome and is still problematic, but it would address some of the issues raised in terms of the inability to address community-scale issues of risk and tolerance at an individual consent stage.
14. In terms of specific drafting issues, HDC notes concerns with the following provisions. This is not a complete list such that addressing these would resolve HDC's fundamental concern with the NPS-NHD, but are raised for completeness:

- (a) Relationship between definitions and policies - the NPS-NHD proposes to define high, moderate and low hazard risk activities based on tolerability, but then includes policies that anticipate risk being reduced to a tolerable level. This circularity creates confusion that will be difficult to apply in practice and leaves decisions susceptible to challenge;
- (b) Policy 2:
 - (i) should specify a timeframe over which the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring needs to be assessed.;
 - (ii) Note that the ability to assess likelihood and consequence of a range of natural hazard risks occurring plus their consequences is simply unfeasible for an individual consent application in the absence of better guidance;
 - (iii) Note the earlier comment regarding the inability and inappropriateness of a consent planner assessing the willingness or capacity of the community to bear the risk on an individual consent basis;
- (c) Policy 4 will require a plan change to ensure all controlled and restricted discretionary activities have natural hazard risk as a matter of control / discretion. This will:
 - (i) As discussed above, involve significant cost to HDC in promulgating a Schedule 1 plan change;
 - (ii) Have questionable effectiveness particularly where controlled activities cannot have consent declined for natural hazard reasons;
- (d) Policy 5(c) – It is inappropriate to require new development to be “enabled” in areas of low hazard risk, as there may be other constraints, such as highly productive land. It is more appropriate for the policy to specify that in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is “not constrained by this Policy”;
- (e) Policy 6 – the most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are unlikely to be able to be required on an individual consent basis so the ability to give effect to this policy at a consent level is problematic.

Conclusion

15. As stated, HDC recognises the need to address natural hazards from a planning perspective and would support any useful national guidance or strengthening of its ability to ensure planning decisions can appropriately reflect natural hazard risk. Unfortunately, the NPS-NHD would not assist HDC in that role and is expected to increase cost, timeframes and uncertainty.
16. HDC would welcome an opportunity to speak to this submission and to participate in any future planning for a revised NPS or similar guidance.

Yours faithfully



Asher Davidson
9(2)(a)

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9AT1-R

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-17 10:25:20

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Hauraki District Council

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:
info@hauraki-dc.govt.nz

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Waikato

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Local government

Other: please specify here:

Executive summary

Read the executive summary - HTML format

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Not Answered

Why? Please explain your answer here:

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Not Answered

Why? Please explain your answer here:

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Interpretation of 'new development' - the definition needs clarification, either by including a definition of 'land' or by general rewording.

It is unclear what (a) refers to - land as a property/title/lot etc or land as a specific building footprint on a property/title/lot etc. Could be interpreted that a second dwelling on a property/Title/Lot is not new development.

Reading the consultation document, it appears that 'new development' is supposed to cover 'all new buildings, structures and infrastructure'.

Inclusion of 'on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it' unnecessarily complicates the definition, and makes it unclear and open to different interpretations.

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-17 13:10:40

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Hawkes Bay CDEM Risk Reduction

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Individual

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Hawke's Bay | Te Matau-a-Māui

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Academic or subject matter expert, Local government

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Yes - this is an overdue initiative

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Problem to solve:

- 1) Inconsistent identification and assessment of climate change exacerbating activities and developments
- 2) Lack of accountability for action and inaction by Councils and Councillors
Councillors (and potentially others) could be held to the same level of accountability as Directors are in the Health and Safety at Work Act

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

This is an opportunity to contribute to Aotearoa New Zealand's climate change commitments while reducing natural hazard risks. The exclusion of developments "without buildings or structures" from the NPS-NHD could have the unintended consequence of encouraging such land use, including purposes that exacerbate natural hazard risks, either directly or indirectly, such as golf courses, motor vehicle racing or ski fields.

By including ALL new developments, Councils can ensure a more equitable use of land by applying identical risk/hazard criteria across all developments. They can also ensure that natural hazard risks are not exacerbated meaning that future developments will have less restrictions than otherwise.

This would not mean that no new recreational or other development could occur, just that - as part of the consenting process - developers have to show a zero or negative impact upon carbon-equivalent emissions and other environmental issues that can increase risks (for example, removal of large amounts of water from aquifers in drought prone areas or removal of vegetation that stabilise slopes in landslip areas).

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Risk-based decision making presents a more complete picture facilitating better, and more transparent, decisions

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Excluding some hazards due to their low risk to life and property and/or a lack of guidance prejudices which hazards will pose the highest risks in the future. The current context is highly volatile and 'minor' risks may become major in the future. That we lack guidance is a sure sign that we don't understand the risks sufficiently.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

NA

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

Yes. See my comments in Q3

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

There seems to be a presumption that intensification increases risk (presumably by increasing exposure). This is not always the case. For example, in low density urban areas, all properties are vulnerable to flood risks whereas in high density areas, just the lower floors are. In addition, exposure is much higher in low density areas (more land is developed) than in high density.

High density areas can - not always - be more amenable to response and recovery activities due to efficiencies of those activities being concentrated in a few areas rather than having to cover a lot of territory.

Finally, it is easier and cheaper to incorporate protection and adaptation measures in high density areas.

It is essential that the NPS-NHD be clear that risk reduction is not necessarily synonymous with development or intensification reduction and that sometimes the opposite is true.

On a different issue, there may be unintended consequences from the NPS-NHD (see my answer to Q3) if land is deemed as having too high a risk for residential development but acceptable for commercial or recreational activities IF those activities create or exacerbate risks.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

The wording may need to be revised: A reader, unfamiliar with that last Oxford comma, could conclude that the objective is to minimise the ability of communities to quickly recover. Clearer wording could avoid any potential confusion.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

It is not apparent how the "definitions provide a transparent, certain and consistent approach to categorising risk". The foundation of the definition of risk is subjective, the NPS-NHD will be judged on whether it is a more effective tool for decision-making than the current approach. A risk-based approach would suggest that the least vulnerable areas should be the most expensive to build in. Similarly, if a weighted-average is used, how will weighting be assigned?

There are many methodologies that can be used to assess risk such as the Director's Guideline for Civil Defence Emergency Management Groups [DGL 23/22] that, while still containing some subjectivity, at least has the benefit of requiring a record of multiple factors that led to the definition.

For Councils, even something as simple as a PESTLE analysis would provide transparency.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

Directing decision-makers is one thing, ensuring decision-makers have, or have access to, the expertise and facts to accurately assess those factors is another. And are the decision-makers the best people to make decisions (see Hood, C. & Jones, D.K.C. (1996). Accident And Design: Contemporary Debates On Risk Management. London: Routledge)?

There is the risk that this approach will 'freeze' assessments in time. In the rapidly changing context that we live in, including methodologies such as Dynamic Adaptive Pathways are needed. At the very least, guidance needs to be given as to the time frames to be assessed (e.g. 10 years, 50 years, 100 years) for specific types of decisions. This should include guidance on what to do when the risk at different times is substantively different. Should some form of discounting be employed? Should the highest risk be used or the lowest?

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

This is generally a beneficial approach. That said, there has been a lot of research and discussion on the pros and cons of using a precautionary approach to planning (especially around what discount rates to use). Rather than try and summarise decades of research here, it's perhaps best to simply say that it would be prudent to ensure decision makers are well versed in the nuances of this approach before making decisions.

An alternative would be to use a confidence-tiered cost-benefit approach that incorporates uncertainty and aligns 'tolerance' with national standards based on indirect and direct, immediate and future, economic costs, social costs, quality of life years, value of life, etc.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

One issue is that Councils, and public institutions in general, are inherently risk adverse. Requiring these groups to make decisions will inevitably lead to conservative decisions that overlook potential positive opportunities in favour of avoiding negative outcomes.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Essential

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Yes, but care must be taken when incorporating knowledge (as opposed to knowledge systems).

Māori knowledge, like a lot of 'Western' knowledge of natural hazards, is based on past experience. A nonstationarity world means that simple

extrapolation of historical records is no longer sufficient.

19 Does the requirement to implement the Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

Māori knowledge

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making 2023

Submitter details: Hopper Developments Limited

Contact person: 9(2)(a)

Email: 9(2)(a)

Hopper Developments Limited (Hoppers) is a distinguished family-owned company with over 70 years of expertise in property development. Hoppers' commitment is to deliver exceptional property and lifestyle options, guided by a set of core principles. These principles encompass meticulous planning, innovative approaches, and a dedicated focus on preserving and enhancing the natural environment. The result is a portfolio of quality developments characterised by high amenity value and excellent lifestyle attributes.

Among Hoppers notable projects are Whitianga Waterways, Pauanui Waterways, and Marsden Cove. These developments exemplify Hoppers integrated approach to land development, featuring waterway canal designs alongside residential properties and associated marine facilities.

Hoppers wish to provide the following general feedback on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making 2023 (NPS-NHD).

1.0 Interpretation

- 1.1 The proposed interpretation of "new development" within the NPS-NHD encompasses new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on currently undeveloped land, as well as the extension or replacement of existing developments. However, further clarification is crucial to determine whether previously consented "new development" that has not yet been built falls within the scope of this framework. A specific concern arises regarding the inclusion of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure outlined in operative structure plans, such as the Whitianga Waterways in the Thames-Coromandel District Plan. These plans undergo a rigorous planning process, prompting the need to ascertain whether they are categorised as "new development" under this framework.
- 1.2 Our position asserts that such instances should not fall under this classification, given that natural hazard risks are already integral components of most local planning documents. The exclusion of these from the definition of "new development" is paramount to avoid discouraging property and subdivision developers. The incorporation of already consented but not yet built developments has the potential to make costs prohibitive for both sellers (such as

developers) and buyers. This situation could further exacerbate the existing strain on the availability and affordability in the housing market.

2.0 Policy 1

- 2.1 The proposed NPS-NHD establishes a hierarchy of hazard risks, categorised as low, moderate, and high in Policy 1. However, the absence of comprehensive definitions for terms such as "low risk," "intolerable," or "generally acceptable," as employed in defining high, moderate, and low hazard risks, raises a significant concern. This lack of clarity is further compounded by the absence of practical guidance or a standardised risk methodology for delineating these thresholds.
- 2.2 This ambiguity is poised to result in inconsistent decision-making regarding new developments, posing a significant concern for property and subdivision developers. The reliance on individual Councils without clear directives on how sites are to be assessed for natural hazard risk leaves a void in the decision-making process. This uncertainty creates delays and costs to provide housing. Addressing this issue is crucial to instill confidence in the development process and ensure a more standardised, transparent, and reliable approach to assessing natural hazard risks.

3.0 Policy 2 and 3

- 3.1 Policy 2 and 3 in the proposed NPS-NHD appear to limit the capacity for adaptation in future development. Acknowledging the inherent uncertainties in sea-level rise guidance projections, there is a need for this document to underscore flexibility and the developers' ability to adjust. A more robust emphasis on adaptability will ensure that the framework not only addresses current challenges but also remains responsive to evolving conditions and emerging insights in the future.

4.0 Policy 1, 2, and 3

- 4.1 The current draft of the NPS allows local authorities to make individual decisions on assessing the level, likelihood, and tolerance of natural hazard risks. A recommended amendment suggests establishing a comprehensive framework in the policies, providing a standardised approach for all local authorities. This ensures developers receive clearer guidelines, prevents concentration in areas with seemingly easier approval, and avoids leaving other regions lagging behind in development.

5.0 Policy 6

- 5.1 Policy 6 of the NPS-NHD underscores the effectiveness of mitigation measures in reducing natural hazard risks. Emphasising this, accommodation of strategies should be recognised as an

effective means to further reduce these risks. Accommodation solutions have demonstrated notable success in adapting to the potential harm and disruption caused by coastal hazards. Developers hold the potential to integrate pivotal elements of accommodation, including the utilisation of materials engineered to better withstand natural hazards, such as those resistant to water and/or less susceptible to erosion effects. Additionally, the adaptative approach of elevating buildings, structures, and infrastructure offers over a period of time provides a practical avenue for raising vulnerable components above certain natural hazards arising from the effects of climate change (e.g. floods and inundation).

6.0 Other matters

- 6.1 Hoppers advocates for a more streamlined and effective decision-making process. It is recommended that an independent entity be involved in place of individual councils, which may lack the policy staff and/or necessary expertise to implement. This approach ensures a more informed and impartial assessment, contributing to a robust and consistent decision-making framework for the benefit of all stakeholders.
- 6.2 Ensuring the accuracy of information held by local and regional authorities is crucial. Inaccurate or outdated data can adversely affect decision-making, potentially resulting in suboptimal consequences for developers, communities, and the environment. Collaboration with pertinent experts is necessary to address this issue and ensure that decision-making processes use accurate, up-to-date information. This increases the credibility of the proposed NPS-NHD and, more broadly, the efficacy of planning and development initiatives.

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023

6 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10368
Wellington 6143

E: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā koe,

Horowhenua District Council submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023.

Horowhenua District Council thank you for the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making. Please find attached the Horowhenua District Council's submission.

Should you have any queries regarding the content of this submission please contact the Strategic Planning Team directly on 06 366 0999 or email via StrategicPlanning@horowhenuadistrictcouncil.com.

Ngā mihi maioha,

Monique Davidson
Chief Executive

Submission from Horowhenua District Council on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Introduction

Horowhenua District Council appreciate the opportunity to make a submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.

Horowhenua, like much of Aotearoa New Zealand, have faced the pressure of natural hazards and recognise the importance of increasing community resilience to natural hazards and climate change. The tolerance to cope with and respond to the impacts of natural hazards and climate change varies across communities, so having a single approach to managing this is helpful.

While HDC appreciate the work undertaken to date, we seek more direction on how planning decisions should appropriately respond to hazard risk and support to implement should this NPS-NHD be finalised and gazetted.

HDC welcome the opportunity to discuss any of our comments further.

Questions

- 1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes, more action and investment are needed to prevent development from occurring in locations, or in a manner, that is exposed to inappropriate risk from natural hazards. Horowhenua, as with the rest of Aotearoa New Zealand, is experiencing more frequent and more extreme weather events. These include, but are not limited to, storms, heavy rainfall, flooding, high winds and tornadoes, resulting in significant damage to property and infrastructure. Such events impact on community wellbeing and pose a risk to human life. The community's ability to respond, including its ability to respond to the economic costs of recovery, is impacted each time an event occurs.

National direction on this topic will assist Councils by providing a clearer mandate to make planning decisions that either mitigate the risks of natural hazards when development occurs, or prevent development in hazard prone areas where suitable mitigation does not occur. However, the biggest challenge for HDC is resourcing (information, expertise and funding) to understand hazard risk and mitigation options.

- 2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD?

HDC agree with the matters covered in the problem definition, but also note the risks (legal, reputational and more) associated with releasing new hazard information and/or acting on new hazard information. Identifying hazard prone areas, particularly areas with existing residential development, can impact both property values and people's sense of safety in their homes. As such, it is important that assessments are robust and supported by evidence. Greater direction on the methodology of hazard assessments, as well as direction on the expertise of those able to carry out such assessment may assist with this.

Further direction on how to engage with communities and mana whenua about hazards and the level of risk they are prepared to tolerate is required.

- 3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

The relationship of this NPS-NHD to the NPS Urban Development (NPS-UD) and the NPS Highly Productive Land (NPS-HPL) has not been clearly set out. It is likely that the NPS-NHD will limit land available for development. The NPS-HPL also limits the land available for urban development. On the other hand, the NPS-UD requires Councils to

provide sufficient zoned and serviced land to meet development demands. While all valid policy drivers, there are obvious tensions between these different policy documents. Direction on how to reconcile conflict between these documents would aid implementation.

HDC consider that public education about natural hazard risk is important. Communities can be unaware of hazard risk, especially future hazard risk, leading to prioritising today's problems over improving future resilience.

HDC question whether the Ministry has investigated the impact of unconsented works (for example vegetation clearance, earthworks, stream works, increasing impervious coverage on their site without addressing stormwater) that may worsen hazard risk and any methods to manage this.

HDC consider that an issue that needs addressing is the technical ability and expertise of decision makers needed to make decisions about hazard risk.

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Adapting and responding to natural hazards and climate change are significant challenges for Councils and communities to navigate. Given the potential impact on people, property, and the environment and the relative uncertainties that presently exist, HDC consider a risk-based approach to be appropriate. HDC support the policy intent, being to better protect communities from harm.

However, a key component of the NPS-NHD as currently drafted is the assessment of tolerability. The NPS-NHD does not provide sufficient direction on how to assess tolerability, including but not limited to how to account for the extent to which tolerability varies across communities and how tolerability can change over time. If this is not addressed the NPS-NHD runs the risk of being largely ineffective.

HDC also seek that the NPS-NHD provide clear guidance on how to undertake assessments and implement a risk-based approach, for example:

- What should be included in assessments
- Suitable data sources and detail
- Define terminology and how it should be used

5 Should all-natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

HDC agree that all-natural hazards should be included in the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD, as defined in the RMA 1991, particularly as one event might trigger multiple hazards simultaneously. Horowhenua is uniquely located between the Tararua Ranges and Pacific Ocean leaving us subject to weather events, tsunamis, landslips, flooding and many more.

However, an all-encompassing approach will add to the complexity and cost of implementing the NPS-NHD. The extent of legislative change being faced by Councils, along with the financial costs of recovering from recent hazard events, is unlikely to be affordable for ratepayers without support from central government. The NPS-NHD could also provide guidance on how to prioritise focus on certain hazards – for example, whether priority should be given to hazards that will have the most significant impact, those that happen most frequently and/or those that happen without warning.

6 If not all-natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included?

All natural hazards need to be considered.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?
Why or why not?

The inclusion of all new physical development in the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD will place capacity-related challenges on territorial authorities, who are already juggling implementing other national direction and facing

uncertainties about wider reform. As such, it is important that the extent of hazard assessment required is proportionate to the nature and scale of development as well as the level of risk.

- 8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development?

It will likely make housing more expensive to deliver in the short term due to the potential to limit land supply, the cost and time involved with undertaking assessments and implementing any recommendations from these assessments. However, improving resilience to natural hazards will likely have a positive effect in the long term.

- 9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

The wide-ranging scope of the objective makes this hard to interpret and implement. HDC consider the objective would be enhanced if it focused on managing hazards (including the 4 R's of reduction, readiness, response and recovery) rather than on minimising hazards.

- 10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

High natural hazard risk areas where a natural hazard risk is intolerable.

Moderate natural hazard risk areas where the level of risk exceeds the low-risk category, but the risk is not intolerable.

Low natural hazard risk the natural hazard risk is generally acceptable.

The positives of this approach include that it enables a proportionate response across Aotearoa New Zealand. The policy creates a consistent framework for Councils to implement (subject to our later comments about terminology).

The cons of this approach could include that resources and action are directed to areas of known high risk with less attention given to areas with limited information. Alternatively, it could create a situation where areas that cannot be classified as low risk are seen as too risky to be developed. These cons may be addressed if the NPS-NHD provides clear guidance on categorising risk levels and appropriate mitigation.

- 11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

The pros of this approach are:

- Allows for a qualitative assessment taking into account local knowledge, mātauranga Māori and community resilience.
- It allows for a proportionate response taking into account impact, likelihood and uncertainty.

The cons of this approach are:

- The difficulty in assessing tolerability (see earlier comments on tolerability).
- The length of time needed to embed new practice regarding determining tolerability with the community, Tangata Whenua and Mana Whenua.

HDC seek further clarity on policies 1 and 2 and their intended outcome. What weight should be given to the community's tolerance/willingness to accept risk compared to the potential severity of the hazard especially given the community's willingness to accept risk is likely to change after a hazard risk has become a hazard event. This point relates to our earlier submission points about assessing tolerability.

- 12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

The pros of this approach are:

- Provides decision makers with the ability to put risk first when making decisions with uncertain information, which is likely to reduce harm.

- Setting this approach in national direction supports local authorities to take this approach. This is helpful when such decisions may be contentious.
- This approach gives local authorities time to gather new information while resulting in immediate improvements to risk based decision making.

The cons of this approach are:

- There is potential for this approach to place too much focus on risk and insufficient focus on the benefits of development discouraging development that may actually have been safe and appropriate. This could result in development being shifted to areas that are suboptimal from other resource management perspectives (e.g. protecting highly productive land or contributing to well-functioning urban environments).
- A precautionary approach can at times favour tried and tested methods for managing risk which could discourage innovation. It could result in an over cautious approach which could impact relationships between Councils and property owners/developers.

HDC seek that the NPS-NHD provide further guidance on what this looks like in practice due to the subjective nature of making such determinations.

- 13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

The pros of this approach are:

- This approach would improve national consistency.

The cons of this approach are:

- This approach could increase consenting and compliance costs and complexity.
- The consistency benefits would rely on a clear framework for decision makers.

- 14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

The pros of this approach are:

- The approach would effectively manage the risk of natural hazards where there is sufficient information to determine what category a proposal falls into.

The cons of this approach are:

- It relies on Councils having the resources to determine risk category.

The NPS-NHD defines high natural hazard risk as being areas where a natural hazard risk is intolerable. However, policy 5(a) suggests that high natural hazard risk can be reduced to a tolerable level. This is unclear. HDC seek guidance and better clarity on what high natural hazard risk means particularly in relation to policy 5.

- 15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making?

The NPS-NHD will likely improve decision making if local authorities are sufficiently supported with information, resource and guidance. A major barrier to improved hazard management is insufficient resource which an NPS-NHD alone will not address. Implementing this NPS-NHD will be costly and time consuming particularly given the extent of other national direction that needs to be given effect to and the uncertainties about transition.

- 16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Policy 6 encourages nature based solutions which can lead to less disruptive environmental outcomes. However, its preference for this over hard engineering may not be appropriate in all instances when taking into account overall costs and benefits. HDC recommend that this be acknowledged in the policy.

HDC request more guidance on nature based solutions, specifically acceptable solutions for widespread hazards such as flooding.

Comprehensive area-wide mitigation measures will take additional resource and be costly to local authorities to implement. It is important that implementation timeframes align with Councils' Long Term Planning cycles (alongside appropriate financial support from central government) otherwise it is likely that more development will proceed with site specific solutions only.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Policy 7 does not recognise mātauranga Māori as a scientific source of information. This is a missed opportunity. HDC seek recognition of mātauranga Māori as a legitimate source of information within the NPS-NHD.

HDC support early engagement with Tangata Whenua and Mana Whenua in RMA processes.

HDC recognise that Māori land is disproportionately affected by natural hazards and climate change, and seek that this NPS-NHD supports Māori to develop their land according to their aspirations and knowledge of the land. HDC recommend that the government fund mitigation methods to minimise the impact of this NPS-NHD on Māori land.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Yes. As per our response to question 17, HDC seek that the NPS-NHD better recognise this. HDC also request that Iwi and Hapū are sufficiently resourced to input into this.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS-NHD?

The Ministry for the Environment need to speak with Iwi, Hapū and Māori about this, but HDC seek them to be enabled to fully participate.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Effective implementation will rely on access to information and expertise as well as clear guidance from central government. 28 days is unlikely to be sufficient to build that capacity.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

HDC is very concerned about its ability to implement this NPS-NHD alongside all other government direction. The issue this NPS-NHD is trying to address is not just a policy problem. If this NPS-NHD is not supported by significant resourcing (e.g. funding, resourcing, information, and implementation guidance) it will be almost impossible for Councils to implement it effectively and in a consistent way.

While we support the intent of the NPS-NHD being to reduce hazard related harm and increase community resilience, we are not convinced that the NPS-NHD in its current form achieves this. Its success will depend on clear implementation guidance, improved policy clarity and support to transition.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

While HDC appreciate the work undertaken to date, we seek more direction on how planning decisions should appropriately respond to hazard risk and support to implement should this NPS-NHD be finalised and gazetted.

HDC seek further direction on how to engage with communities and mana whenua about hazards and the level of risk they are prepared to tolerate is required.

HDC question whether the Ministry has investigated the impact of unconsented works (for example vegetation clearance, earthworks, stream works, increasing impervious coverage on their site without addressing stormwater) that may worsen hazard risk and any methods to manage this.

HDC consider that an issue that needs addressing is the technical ability and expertise of decision makers needed to make decisions about hazard risk.

HDC seek that the NPS-NHD provide clear guidance on how to undertake assessments and implement a risk-based approach, for example:

- What should be included in assessments,
- Suitable data sources and detail,
- Define terminology and how it should be used.

HDC seek further clarity on policies 1 and 2 and their intended outcome. What weight should be given to the community's tolerance/willingness to accept risk compared to the potential severity of the hazard especially given the community's willingness to accept risk is likely to change after a hazard risk has become a hazard event. This point relates to our earlier submission points about assessing tolerability.

HDC seek that the NPS-NHD provide further guidance on what a precautionary approach looks like in practice due to the subjective nature of making such determinations.

HDC request more guidance on nature based solutions, specifically acceptable solutions for widespread hazards such as flooding.

Comprehensive area-wide mitigation measures will take additional resource and be costly to local authorities to implement. It is important that implementation timeframes align with Councils' Long Term Planning cycles (alongside appropriate financial support from central government) otherwise it is likely that more development will proceed with site specific solutions only.

HDC recognise that Māori land is disproportionately affected by natural hazards and climate change, and seek that this NPS-NHD supports Māori to develop their land according to their aspirations and knowledge of the land. HDC recommend that the government fund mitigation methods to minimise the impact of this NPS-NHD on Māori land.

HDC recommend that informative and comprehensive guidance be distributed to support Councils to implement the NPS-NHD, as per above comments. The NPS-NHD as currently drafted is very light on guidance to ensure a consistent approach and implementation. We seek more information on the 'how to' effectively implement this NPS-NHD, as opposed to current direction that focuses on the 'why'.

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9ATB-9

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-15 16:13:55

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Horticulture New Zealand

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Not applicable – national organisation

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Industry body

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

The NPS-NHD and legislation that comes out of the Inquiry into community-led retreat and adaptation funding will make strides toward reducing development in areas facing natural hazard risk. More detailed information on risk should be publicised, so that communities can make informed decisions for themselves on where to live.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

No specific comments.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

There is an existing imbalance in planning for natural hazards in urban and rural areas. For instance, the Community-led retreat and adaptation funding: Issues and options paper had just one question out of 43 with reference to primary production. The NPS-NHD should direct natural hazard planning for urban and rural areas while recognising the different risk profiles between activities in the two categories of zones. HortNZ strongly recommends that new natural hazard decision-making policies are evaluated from a rural lens, as well as an urban one, to make sure that risk accounting is appropriate for a wide range of activities. Applying urban risk accounting to rural land uses would result in unnecessarily restricting our food production. Should an unbalanced risk accounting system force retreat from highly productive land used for food production, fruit and vegetable supply will fall, which is a risk to our national food security. Much of our most fertile soils are located on flood plains. Primary production should not be forced to retreat from highly productive land, and natural hazard protection infrastructure should not diminish the productivity of versatile soils. New Zealand's highly productive alluvial terraces are an intergenerational asset that have taken thousands of years to develop. This land is the most suitable for low emissions, high-value primary production. The NPS-HPL recognises this land should be protected for land-based primary production. This should include protection from urban sprawl, protection from sediment deposition through upstream catchment management, and flood protection. Weighing priorities for risk mitigation on highly productive land is playing out in real time in the aftermath of Cyclone Gabrielle. Large parts of Pākōwhai, a major horticultural area in Hawke's Bay, have been classified Category 3 – high risk. Residential activities are no longer considered appropriate in this zone due to the flood hazard. This means that residential or mixed-use properties are eligible for voluntary buy-out by the Hastings District Council.

Other activities, including horticulture, can continue, although it is still unclear how associated facilities like staff rooms on orchards are being considered. National guidance could assist with this dilemma. This example shows how primary production activities can continue while residential activities retreat.

Figure 2 (a), Left: Hastings District Council land categorisation for Pakowhai; Figure 2 (b), Right: Land cover map of the same area. Light yellow: short-rotation cropland, orange: orchards, vineyards or other perennial crops [This figure is in the pdf submission uploaded]

Horticulture is a lower risk activity because people do not sleep at these businesses, so they are more alert to emergencies than they are at home. Proactively using the land for primary production also ensures that it is looked after and spares Council the cost of maintaining it.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

We support a risk-calculation as outlined under our response to Policy 2 below.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Natural hazard planning should be integrated, so that land users are made equally aware of all risks to their activities.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

No specific comments.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

No. Horticultural structures like frost fans and ancillary activities to horticulture like packhouses should not be in scope of the pNPS-NHD. If this distinction is not made, horticulture will be unable to establish in high-risk areas under the strong avoid clause in Policy 5 (a). The ability for horticulture to remain on risky land was recognised by the Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat in their report for the Inquiry into community-led retreat and climate adaptation.

The regulatory impact statement for the pNPS-NHD states that, "Given the focus of the NPS is on new physical developments such as buildings and structures, the NPS would not apply to new on-land pastoral, agricultural, horticultural, forestry activities, or open space recreational activities (such as new parks and playgrounds). However, buildings and residential dwellings associated with these activities are in scope." If this is the case, it needs to be made explicit that horticultural structures are not accidentally captured to ensure that highly productive land (which is often in flood-prone areas) can still be used for primary production.

Horticultural uses are an appropriate land-use at the end of a community retreat process to protect our supply of fresh fruits and vegetables. Protecting this land to enable the supply of fresh fruit and vegetables may be appropriate. Highly productive land is a limited resource that should be utilised and protected for primary production where possible. Horticulture is a lower risk activity because people do not sleep at these businesses, so they are more alert to emergencies than they are at home. Proactively using the land for primary production also ensures that it is looked after and spares Council the cost of maintaining it. The level of flood protection required to support the ongoing use of highly productive land for primary production will be less than would be required if the land was being used for residential activities.

Furthermore, the structures and ancillary buildings for horticulture have a shorter design life than other buildings. Housing may be built to last a century. Once housing is built on a piece of land, it is very rare for the land use to change. Structures that support fruit and vegetable crops like crop support structures (e.g., trellises, frames for bird nets and hail covers, artificial wind shelters) are non-habitable and have a design-life closer to 15 years. See images of these structures in Appendix B.

It would be a perverse outcome if climate adaptive growing systems, meant to protect our food supply from adverse weather, were unable to establish on risk-prone land due to this regulation. As such, greenhouses and other indoor growing systems should be excluded from these rules.

This policy should focus on development that has a high risk of damage to other activities, which will not include horticultural activities.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

The pNPS-NHD will gradually push housing and urban development out of riskier areas. Relocated housing should not be established on highly productive land, which is a limited resource protected by the NPS-HPL.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

We agree with the intent, but the sentence structure is a little confusing. The following phrasing would be clearer.

Objective: Risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, infrastructure, and the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

The objective should also recognise the economic, social and environmental trade-offs of minimising risk. It will never be possible or viable with available resources to mitigate all risk. Deciding how much risk to mitigate and where will require trade-offs.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

This approach is consistent with regional planning processes. The Proposed Otago Regional Policy Statement has five levels of risk (almost certain, likely, possible, unlikely, rare). The Waikato Regional Policy Statement has three levels of risk, and the Proposed Waikato District Plan has two levels.

The pro of this approach is that regional and district councils will have some flexibility to determine their local tolerance to risk and what fits into each of these categories.

The con is that local authorities may determine that nationally significant issues – like the production of fresh fruits and vegetables for domestic consumption – fall within a high-risk category.

The Council's incentive is to reduce risk for themselves, not necessarily to protect resources for the good of the rest of the country. Some places like the Specified Vegetable Growing Areas in Horowhenua and Pukekohe provide vegetables for much of the country, and our national food security would be threatened if councils don't take particular care to support those areas. As such, the natural hazards policy framework should provide for public goods like healthy domestic food production.

This approach starts with explicitly excluding non-habitable structures for primary production from the definition of "new development" and by amending Policy 5 to be clear that horticulture is not captured.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

We support this methodology. Existing risk approaches incorporate the likelihood of event and the magnitude of effects as a function of vulnerability. These calculations are illustrated below.

Risk = likelihood x consequences

Consequences are made up of the magnitude of the hazard event (Table 3) and the vulnerability of the activities or structures at-risk (Table 4 on following page). For instance, housing is more vulnerable because when people are sleeping at home, they will be less quick to react to a disaster. In the same vein, an orchard would be less vulnerable because people do not sleep there.

[Associated tables can be found in submission pdf]

Risk assessments should be carried out by technical experts given the calculations and degree of expert judgement involved. Scientific knowledge is needed to determine the likelihood and magnitude piece of the risk calculation. The vulnerability piece, however, will require public input. Communities have varying tolerances for different consequences on different activities, and consequences will be different for non-habitable structures and buildings. Individual primary sector businesses may have a higher tolerance for risk and should be allowed to continue working in a high-risk area so long as they do not expect compensation from the government after a disaster. An amendment to this effect is suggested under Policy 5.

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

The risk with a precautionary approach is that food production will be mistakenly impacted. Reducing available land for food production would reduce available supply, increasing prices of fruits and vegetables for consumers and contributing to a rising cost of living. It should be explicit that horticulture is an acceptable land use in high-risk areas, so that this is not a concern.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

This is an inequitable approach because the reasons why activities are controlled or restricted discretionary typically has nothing to do with natural hazard risk. For instance, vegetable growing might be a controlled activity because growers are irrigators, but another primary industry might not be controlled. Requiring just the horticultural activity to reduce natural hazard risk places an undue cost on that business simply because they were the ones who needed a resource consent for an unrelated reason.

Instead, we should take a full-catchment approach to natural hazard management where upstream activities are managed such that they do not increase the risk on downstream activities, often low-emissions food production, through sediment and debris flows.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

The supply of fresh fruits and vegetables may be adversely affected by this policy. Fertile soils often coincide with flood plains. Strategic planning is needed to provide for the productive use of this land to contribute to food security. Horticultural structures and buildings are essential to growing fruits and vegetables. These structures are non-habitable. See Appendix B for images. Horticultural structures should be excluded from the definition of new development or Policy 5 should be amended to exclude them from this decision-making framework, as follows:

Planning decisions must ensure that:

- a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:
 - i. the development supports primary sector business, and the risk is deemed tolerable by the business without compensation; or
 - ii. the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
 - iii. there is a functional and operational need...

HortNZ supports that this policy differentiates "hazard-sensitive" developments and other types of development which may have a need to locate in an area of high natural hazard risk.

There is concern that if horticultural production buildings like packhouses or greenhouses were subject to the functional and operational need test, it would impose an undue burden and cost. According to legal advice HortNZ commissioned for our submission on potential amendments to the National Policy Statement for Highly Productive Land, "Whether a development or use of land is considered a functional or operational need will require an assessment on the facts of each individual scenario." This will add significant consenting cost to these activities and leaves open the potential that each territorial authority could interpret the functional or operational need differently. These activities are clearly a part of primary production and should be treated as such.

Natural hazard risk mitigations should prioritise human health and wellbeing. We propose a new policy which establishes the following tiered approach to prioritise interests for mitigations:

1. Risk to human life
2. Risk to human life-supporting activities such as food production and human drinking water supplies
3. Risk to property and other commercial activities

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

See Q. 14

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

No specific comments.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

No specific comments.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

No specific comments.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

No specific comments.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

No specific comments.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

No specific comments.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Guidance should clarify the differences between how this framework applies to urban and rural activities.

Guidance should also be released to provide consistency in the meaning of tolerable risk, which is presumably mitigated risk. This guidance should clarify how residual risk after mitigation is treated differently than unmitigated risk. For instance, after buildings are earthquake strengthened, their residual risk decreases to a tolerable level, and planning rules do not insist that inhabitants retreat from the fault zone. The same approach should be taken to flood risk, with retreat being the absolute last resort.

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

23.11.15_HortNZ FINAL Submission on NPS-NHD.pdf was uploaded

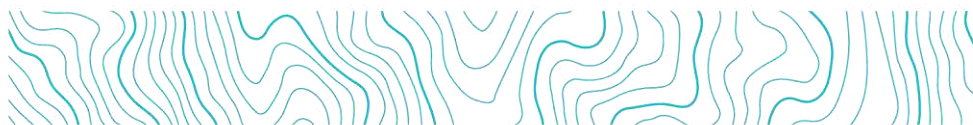
Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:



17 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment

Hutt City Council Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

This is a submission by Hutt City Council on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

This submission was approved by the Hutt City District Plan Review Committee on 16 November 20223 (Minute No. DPRC 23504).

The full table of submission points at attached. A summary of the submission points is provided below.

Summary of Submission Points

Hutt City Council supports the intent of the proposed NPS-NHD, but suggests changes to improve the implementation of the proposed provisions.

The overall intent of the proposed NPS-NHD to provide a consistent and rigorous approach to planning decision-making on natural hazards is supported.

The following submission points are considered to support the aims of the proposed NPS-NHD, and would improve the implementation of the proposed provisions.

- The proposed NPS-NHD does not include subdivision, which represents a loophole where subdivision could potentially occur in hazard areas and set an expectation that future development can occur in these areas. The proposed NPS should be updated to include subdivision as this is currently missing from the policy framework.
- The proposed NPS-NHD requires councils to identify high hazard risk areas. Mapping risk is very complex, and most councils have mapped hazard areas rather than risk areas. For example, the Hutt City Draft District Plan maps include fault hazard, tsunami hazard, coastal hazard and flood hazard areas.

- The policy framework in the proposed NPS-NHD should be changed from requiring risk areas to be identified, to requiring councils to map the relevant hazards in their district, and then to identify which of the hazards represent high, moderate or low risk. This approach would still achieve the outcomes sought by the proposed NPS.
- The proposed NPS includes the concept of community tolerance to a natural hazard event. This is a subjective and unsound approach that should be removed from the policy. For example, some people may have a very high tolerance for a range of reasons and others may be extremely risk adverse. Furthermore, communities change and evolve over time and as a result, the likely risk tolerances will also change.
- Changes to the wording of the proposed objective and policies are suggested in order to:
 - Provide clarity in relation to the different outcomes that are anticipated for the high, moderate and low hazard areas.
 - Provide stronger direction to avoid development in high hazard areas.
 - Address a potential disconnect where the risks need to be reduced further in moderate hazard areas than they do in high hazard areas.
 - Provide for on-site mitigation measures in low hazard areas that can be used to mitigate the risks and enable development e.g. minimum floor levels.

Please contact 9(2)(a) if you require any further information:

9(2)(a)



9(2)(a)



Hutt City Council submission points on the draft National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD)

Provision	Rationale	Suggested wording
General	The proposed NPS-NHD does not include subdivision. It is concentrated on new buildings. However, this has the impact of creating a significant loophole where subdivision can potentially occur in hazard areas, particularly if they are a Controlled Activity, but then new buildings may be restricted from being constructed on the new allotments.	Include subdivision into the new policy wording. See the suggestions below.
General	The proposed NPS-NHD requires councils to identify high hazard risk areas. Most councils have not mapped risk, rather they have mapped hazards. Mapping risk is very complex and would require many councils who have undertaken recent plan changes to redo all their mapping to great expense. As such, it is suggested that the policy framework changes from requiring risk areas to be identified, to requiring councils to identified hazards as	Change the requirement for mapping hazard risk to mapping hazard areas.

	being either high, moderate or low.	
Definition of New Development	The definition of new development has a loophole, where it does not capture new buildings on land that already contains structures. The definition is also very broad and captures all new buildings. Some buildings and structures, such as fencing and accessory buildings may be appropriate within hazard overlays. As such, it is proposed to make the definition of New Development clearer by ensuring that new buildings and structures are those that are either used for habitable purposes or places of employment.	new development means development: (a) of new buildings, structures <u>used for habitable purposes or as places of employment</u>, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or ~~(a)~~ (b) that is the extension, <u>construction of additional</u> or replacement of existing buildings <u>that are used for habitable purposes or as places of employment</u>, structures, or infrastructure.
Objective	The current objective wording allows for the same outcomes to be achieved for high, moderate and low hazard areas. This is contrary to intent of the proposed NPS-NHD. It is suggested the objective is broken into two.	Objective ~~The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.~~

		<u>Objective 1</u> <u>Subdivision, use and new development in high hazard areas reduces or does not increase the risks from natural hazards to people, property and infrastructure.</u> <u>Objective 2</u> <u>Subdivision, use and new development in low to moderate hazard areas minimises risks from natural hazards to people, property and infrastructure.</u>
Policy 1 and 2	There is the opportunity to combine these two policies into a single policy that sets the matters that need to be considered when determining hazard risk. The concept of tolerance should also be removed from the policy. This is because communities tolerance towards a natural hazard event is extremely subjective. Some people may have a very high tolerance for a	<u>Policy 1</u> ~~When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.~~ <u>Policy 2-1</u> ~~When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:~~ <u>When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to rank natural hazards as high,</u>

	range of reasons and others may be extremely risk adverse. Furthermore, communities change and evolve over time and as a result, the likely risk tolerances will also change.	<u>moderate, or low and determine what activities are appropriate within each natural hazard. This is undertaken by considering:</u> (a) ~~first~~, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and; (b) the consequences of from the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure, and; (c) <u>The operational or functional need for the activity to be located in a hazard area.</u> ~~(b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including~~

		its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.
Policy 3	This policy currently only requires the precautionary approach to be undertaken when the natural hazard risk could be intolerable. However, the precautionary approach should apply to all natural hazard information, and it is suggested that the policy is amended to reflect this.	Policy 3 ~~Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:~~ ~~(a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and~~ ~~(b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.~~ <u>When assessing the risks from natural hazards for subdivision, use and new developments, decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach if the hazards and risks are uncertain, unknown, or little understood.</u>
Policy 4	The policy needs to be updated to include subdivision as this is currently missing from the policy framework. There also needs to be an implementation pathway for councils to add 'risks from natural hazards' as	Policy 4 <u>Risks from natural hazards</u> risk must be a: (a) <u>a matter of control</u> for any <u>subdivision, use or new development</u> that is a controlled activity; and

	either a matter of control or discretion. We suggest that this can be undertaken in a similar matter as the approach for removing car parking from the District Plans as directed by the National Policy Statement for Urban Development. The NPS-NH would need to provide a timeframe for this to occur, and direct that this could be undertaken by councils without the need for a Schedule 1 plan change.	(b) <u>a</u> matter of discretion for any <u>subdivision, use or</u> new development that is a restricted discretionary activity.
Policy 5	There are a number of issues with Policy 5. The current wording allows for development in high hazard areas. High hazard areas are where there is a clear threat to property and life from natural hazard events. Allowing for further development in these areas is against best practice and would result in potential significant increase in risks to life and property. The policy framework should not allow for development in high hazard areas. The policy also has a disconnect where the risks	Policy 5 In ~~areas of~~ high natural hazard <u>areas</u> risk, <u>subdivision, use or</u> new development is avoided unless: ~~the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:~~ ~~(i) the new~~ development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the <u>subdivision, use or</u> new development to be located in <u>a</u> the

	in high hazard areas need to only be reduced to a tolerable level, but in moderate hazard areas they need to be reduced as far as practicable. This means that the risks need to be reduced further in moderate hazard areas than they do in high hazard areas. Low natural hazard areas have historical included areas such as inundation. Within these areas, development may be possible, but often it needs to be designed to address the natural hazard (such as minimum floor levels). It is recommended that a planning response is still required for low hazard areas, and it is only for very low or no natural hazard areas that subdivision, use and new development is enabled without the need for a planning response.	~~area of high natural hazard area risk;~~ and (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the <u>subdivision, use or new</u> development; and (iv) The existing risk is reduced or not increased; ~~to as low as reasonably practicable;~~ and (b) in ~~areas of low to moderate natural hazard areas risk,~~ mitigation measures are <u>implemented to minimise the risk taken to reduce natural hazard risk to subdivision, use and new development as low as reasonably practicable;</u> and (c) in ~~areas of no or very low natural hazard areas risk,~~ <u>subdivision, use or new</u> development is enabled.

Policy 6	The current wording of the policy excludes on-site mitigation measures, which are some of the more common measures used to address natural hazard risks. On-site measures that are commonly used includes: • Minimum floor levels for new buildings • Having buildings that can be relocated • Use of stormwater detention and storage on site.	Policy 6 The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce <u>the risks from</u> natural hazards ~~risk~~ over the life of any proposed <u>subdivision, use or</u> new development provided that: (a) the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate <u>the risks from</u> natural hazards ~~risks~~ in other areas; ~~and where possible:~~ ~~(a)~~ (b) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions. ~~and~~ ~~(b)~~ for large scale development, comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.

9(2)(ba)

to the

Ministry for the Environment

on the

**Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural
Hazard Decision Making**

13 November 2023

9(2)(ba)

1. Introduction

1.1 This submission is a response by 9(2)(ba) (9(2) we) to the Ministry for the Environment on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (proposed NPS or NPS-NHD). (ba)

1.2 9(2)(ba)

1.3 In this submission we have provided both general and specific observations on the NPS and, where relevant, recommendations for its improvement. We have not answered the specific questions in the Discussion Document that accompanies the proposed NPS.

1.4 We would welcome the opportunity to discussion our submission with the Ministry.

1.5 9(2)(ba)
(ba)
)
(ba
)
(ba
)
(ba
)

9(2)(ba)

2. General Comments

- 2.1 In August 2022 9(2) (ba) called for stronger national guidance to control development in flood-prone locations as part of a three-step plan to reduce the impact of flooding (recognised by the Ministry in the Discussion Document).
- 2.2 We did this because we could see poor development decisions being made in flood-prone locations and were mindful of the private and public costs arising from needing to recover from flooding, from the loss of financial support should the risk of flooding become too great in a particular location, and in time from the process of physically retreating from the risk.
- 2.3 What we had in mind was narrow and targeted, nationally consistent, and providing a bottom-line approach to avoiding new development or the intensification of existing development in high flood risk locations. This would have four important features:
- A minimum standard for undertaking future flood studies to support land-use planning and provide a robust and defensible information base on which to make decisions.
 - A benchmark for when sensitive development should be considered a *Prohibited Activity* under s.87A of the *Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA)*. This would ensure nationally consistent decisions and provide certainty for decision-makers and property owners.
 - It would have 'immediate' effect through the combined application of section 55(2), 55(2A) and 55(D) of the RMA.
 - It would apply to all regional, unitary, district and city councils.
- 2.4 The proposed NPS takes a different approach in three ways: it does not require changes to the information base on which decisions are made; it provides a process for each council to determine their own benchmark(s) for use in decision making; and it only applies to a subset of councils.
- 2.5 The proposed NPS has several critical shortcomings (outlined in more detail below) that include:
- Not applying to councils that are subject to intensification requirements under existing policy.
 - Not applying immediately.
 - Conflating assessments of *risk* and *tolerance*.
 - Incomplete considerations of *risk* and *tolerance*.
 - The novel use of the precautionary principle.
 - The limited translation of assessments of risk and tolerance into different classes of activity.

9(2)(ba)

- 2.6 We are mindful that the proposed NPS does not of itself address some long-standing issues with how decision-makers take account of natural hazards risks, including:
- Improving the consistency and quality of natural hazard information available to decision-makers.
 - Addressing capacity, capability and funding differences across local authorities in relation to understanding and assessing natural hazard risk.
 - Reducing the liability concerns of decision-makers.
 - Increasing the consistency of planning and consenting decisions nationally in relation to natural hazard risk.
- 2.7 We are also mindful that the proposed NPS is an interim measure while a more substantial set of national guidance is developed within the *National Planning Framework* required by the *Natural and Built Environment Act 2023*. Also, that the incoming government has committed to repealing the *Natural and Built Environment Act 2023* and companion *Spatial Planning Act 2023* (in favour of developing their own reform of the RMA). This will likely put a stop to work on the *National Planning Framework* in its current form and may also have consequences for the proposed NPS. If the proposed-NPS does survive the change in government, it could become permanent guidance, entrenching its shortcomings.
- 2.8 Overall, when we consider these shortcomings, our recommendations and the political risk surrounding this work, we are not confident that the proposed NPS will have a materially positive impact on natural hazard decision making. But we are also reluctant to recommend that it is not progressed. National guidance on the management of natural hazard risk is a longstanding gap that must be urgently closed if we are to address the problem of poor development decision in high-risk locations. Accordingly, we provide recommendations in the following section that would seek to amend the proposed NPS to more specifically and strongly avoid new development occurring in areas exposed to unacceptable levels of natural hazard risk.

3. Specific comments

- 3.1 In this section we make several observations about the proposed NPS, its shortcomings and the unintended impacts it might have on decision making. As noted above, we also recommend changes that could be made to address these matters should the proposed NPS be progressed in its current form.

Application to intensification instruments

- 3.2 Section 1.5 says that the NPS-NHD does not apply territorial authorities that are required by section 80F of the RMA to adhere to the intensification requirements of Medium Density Residential Standards (MDRS) and the National Policy Statement on Urban Development (NPS-UD).

9(2)(ba)

- 3.3 In practice this means that the requirements of the proposed NPS will not apply to our 15 largest and fastest growing centres. Over the past 3 years these locations accounted for more than 80% of new dwelling consents.
- 3.4 We understand that this exemption has been provided to minimise disruption and complexity, given the process the relevant councils are going through to make the necessary plan changes to give effect to the NPS-UD. The Discussion Document says that "*most* local authorities have applied natural hazard risk as a qualifying matter" and that "intensification would be *limited*" in areas subject to natural hazards. However that also means that in some locations natural hazard risk has not been considered, and intensification will occur unfettered. This is not good enough and will have potentially expensive consequences over time.
- 3.5 The proposal to exempt these 15 territorial authorities implies that our need for housing in these locations is such that we are willing to impose upon some future homeowners a level of natural hazard risk that we find intolerable elsewhere in the country. This raises a question as to how many of these homes might suffer significant damage during a natural disaster and/or might need to be bought out by taxpayers/ratepayers as part of a managed retreat process. This will raise the future economic and social costs of natural disasters.
- 3.6 The RMA, through s.77I(b), allows National Policy Statements to be a 'qualifying matter' in applying medium density residential standards to relevant residential zones and therefore able to reduce the level of intensification required by the MDRS.
- 3.7 **We recommend that section 1.5 of the proposed NPS is deleted.**

Immediate implementation

- 3.8 It is essential that the proposed NPS has immediate effect so that it can influence decision making in the short-term.
- 3.9 We note that the Discussion Document states that the NPS-NHD would have immediate effect. We expect that this would be through the combined application of section 55(2), 55(2A) and 55(2D) of the RMA. We also note that this is only possible if "a national policy statement directs so".
- 3.10 Section 4.1 of the proposed NPS states that, from the date it comes into force, decision-makers must have regard to it when making decisions on resource consent applications, designations, and changes to a plan request under Part 2 of Schedule 1. Also, that every local authority must give effect to the NPS-NHD by updating their policy statements and plans as soon as reasonably practicable.
- 3.11 It is not clear to us that the wording in the proposed NPS meets the requirements of Section 55 of the RMA for the NPS-NHD to have immediate effect.
- 3.12 **We recommend that the proposed NPS clearly states that its objectives and policies are given 'immediate effect' through the relevant provisions of section 55 of the Resource Management Act.**

Assessing natural hazard risks

- 3.13 The categorisation of risk (as required by Policy 1) is typically based on a combined assessment of the likelihood of the risk occurring and the impacts or consequences that could arise when it occurs (reflected in Policy 2(a)), with a matrix of different levels of likelihood and consequences used to identify an overall risk rating, e.g., high, medium, low.
- 3.14 Policy 2(b) adds to this traditional approach by requiring decision-makers to consider tolerance to the risk, i.e., the willingness and ability of those who are subject to the risk to bear its consequences. It is right to require a consideration of tolerance in determining what actions should be taken in response to a risk. In this case, whether development should be avoided, or additional risk mitigation measures should be taken.
- 3.15 However, the way tolerance is included within the proposed NPS is problematic in three ways:
- First, the proposed NPS uses term 'risk assessment' to cover both the assessment of risk and the assessment of tolerance. This is a confusing and inaccurate way to describe the combined assessments. Just as we would not call the assessment of both need and affordability an assessment of need, we should not call an assessment of both risk and tolerance an assessment of risk.
 - Second, the proposed NPS uses term 'high risk', for example, to describe a risk for which there is no tolerance. This is a confusing and inaccurate way to describe what could be a high risk for which we have no tolerance and a low risk for which we have no tolerance, but not a high risk for which we have high tolerance.
 - Third, the proposed NPS uses the terms 'high risk', 'medium risk' and 'low risk' to determine what action should be taken by the decision maker (i.e., avoid, reduce and accept respectively). It would be much simpler and less confusing to use these terms as the basis for the outcomes of the risk and tolerance assessment, namely 'risks to be avoided', 'risks to be reduced' and 'acceptable risks'.
- 3.16 It would be much clearer and more accurate if the NPS referred to risk assessments, tolerance assessments and risks that should be avoided, reduced or accepted.
- 3.17 **We recommend that Policy 1 be updated to require decision-makers to undertake separate assessments of risk and tolerance to determine which risks should be avoided, reduced or accepted.**
- 3.18 **We further recommend that Policy 2 is split into two new policies. The first should describe what decision-makers are to consider when undertaking a risk assessment. The second should describe what decision-makers are to consider when undertaking a tolerance assessment.**

9(2)(ba)

- 3.19 In addition, we also recommend that terms *high natural hazard risk*, *moderate natural hazard risk*, and *low natural hazard risk* are replaced with new terms that reflect the actions required following a risk assessment and tolerance assessment (refer bullet below paragraph 3.15 above), and that consequential changes are made to the wording to Policy 5 to incorporate these different terms.

Assessing the likelihood and consequences of natural hazard risks

- 3.20 Policy 2(a) requires decision-makers to consider the likelihood and consequences of a natural hazard when undertaking a risk assessment. This is good but misses three important concepts in any quality consideration of risk:
- It implies only one likelihood-consequence combination, when multiple combinations should be considered, from the likely but low consequence to the rare and high consequence. Understanding how risks can grow in severity under different likelihoods or return periods (e.g., 1:50, 1:100, 1:200 and 1:500 for flood¹) is key to understanding their materiality, and subsequently, the tolerance for them. For example, the 1:50 flood scenario might involve water around a home but below floor level (resulting in minimal damage to the home/s), whereas the 1:200 might involve water 1m above floor level and thereby result in significant damage.
 - It implies an assessment of current risk and not of how the risk might change over time due to our warming climate. It is important to consider how risks will evolve and in doing so to consider several climate scenarios and the impacts they might have on the risk over the medium and long term.
 - It allows for risks to be considered in isolation when it is only through assessing all the material risks that might affect a location (e.g., flood, liquefaction etc.), and considering their compounding and cascading impacts, that decision-makers will get a comprehensive view of the risk.
- 3.21 We recommend that Policy 2(a) is updated to require an assessment of risk to include consideration of multiple return periods, changes in the risk over time, and all material risks where that information is available.

Assessing tolerance to risks

- 3.22 Policy 2(b) requires decision-makers to consider the willingness and ability of those exposed to a risk to bear its consequences. This is good but misses some important ideas that are important to any consideration of tolerance:
- It does not include the extent to which people are aware of the risk or understand the likelihoods or consequences of it occurring.
 - It implies but does not specify consideration of:

¹ A 1:500 flood means a flood of that size or greater has a 0.2% chance (or 1 in 500 chance) of occurring in a given year.

- Level of community preparedness.
 - Ability for core social services to continue/ recover.
 - Ability for core economic activity to continue/ recover.
 - Ability for core ecosystem service to continue/ recover.
 - Willingness to lose cultural heritage.
 - Level of community resources to apply to recovery.
- 3.23 We are mindful that in considering these matters decision-makers may not have access to information to make these determinations.
- 3.24 We recommend that that Policy 2(b) is updated to provide more guidance on the types of factors to be included in an assessment of risk tolerance.**

Precautionary approach

- 3.25 Policy 3 requires decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach when assessing and therefore categorising the natural hazard risk if the information on the risk is uncertain or incomplete and there could be no tolerance for the consequences of the risk.
- 3.26 We note that, as written, this clause only requires precaution when the information that supports an assessment of risk *and* the information that would support and assessment of tolerance is incomplete. It does not require precaution when the information that supports an assessment of risk is incomplete but not the information that would support and assessment of tolerance, or vice versa. We would have thought that these two later scenarios would also require a degree of precaution.
- 3.27 We recommend that Policy 3 is reviewed to better reflect the range of scenarios when precaution is needed.**
- 3.28 We are mindful the principle of precaution typically only applies to the response to a risk and not the assessment of the risk itself, i.e., when faced with an uncertain level of risk the decision maker should err on the side of acting as if the risk were greater than might be the case, not assessing the risk as being greater. The Ministry should confirm that applying the idea of precaution to the risk assessment (and presumably the tolerance assessment) itself is not so novel that it creates confusion, disagreement and legal challenge.

Natural hazards as a matter of control and discretion

- 3.29 Policy 4 states that natural hazard risk must be a matter of control for any new development that is a *controlled activity* and a matter of discretion for any new development that is a *restricted discretionary activity*.

9(2)(ba)

- 3.30 This is not a complete articulation of how the assessment of risk and tolerance should translate into the different classes of activity, as it does not state that the presence of natural hazards should be a reason for making that activity controlled or restricted discretionary in the first place. For completeness, to ensure unacceptable levels of natural hazard risk are avoided we expect to see:
- New sensitive development in a location with natural hazard risk that should be avoided must be a prohibited activity.
 - New sensitive development in a location with a natural hazard risk that should be reduced must be a controlled or restricted discretionary activity.
 - New sensitive development in a location with a natural hazard risk that can be accepted must be a permitted activity.
- 3.31 We note that at the bottom of page 21 of the Discussion Document it states, "The Minister is also considering whether it would be more appropriate to implement the intended policy in the form of national environmental standards." This is an approach we have contemplated and would support as we envisage it would enable clearer lines to be drawn on what specific measurable levels of risk are acceptable and to apply them immediately regardless of the activity classification under the RMA.
- 3.32 **We recommend Policy 4 is updated to require the outcome of a risk and tolerance assessment to determine the class of activity.**

13 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Dear Natural Hazard Team,

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Thank you for the opportunity to make this submission. Te Kāhui Inihua o Aotearoa The Insurance Council of New Zealand (ICNZ) represents general insurers that insure about 95 percent of the Aotearoa New Zealand general insurance market, including well over a trillion dollars' worth of New Zealand property and liabilities. ICNZ members provide insurance products ranging from those usually purchased by individuals (such as home and contents insurance, travel insurance, motor vehicle insurance) to those purchased by small businesses and larger organisations (such as product and public liability insurance, professional indemnity insurance, cyber insurance, commercial property, and directors and officers insurance).

We start with some overarching comments and then address each question in the submission document. We have not answered all questions as we believe some are better answered by others with the more appropriate expertise and knowledge.

Overarching Comments

New Zealand is highly vulnerable to the impacts of natural hazards having suffered loss of life, significant social and economic disruption and many billions of dollars worth of damage from earthquakes and extreme weather events in recent years. Lloyd's have estimated New Zealand to be one of the riskiest countries as measured by the expected economic loss from natural hazards in any year as a percentage of GDP.

Yet, there is no national direction to guide decision-making on development proposals or to require risk assessments for natural hazards. The current Resource Management Act (RMA), which has failed to prevent development in high risk locations, will remain operative for several years. In the face of climate change impacts, which will see more extreme and severe weather, there is a need to stop development in areas of intolerable risk and to reduce risks as far as reasonably practicable in areas of moderate risk. Preventing future disasters brings many obvious social, economic, cultural and environmental benefits. The need for a National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-making (NPS-NHD) is made more urgent by the shortcomings of the RMA, which results in natural hazards being identified and managed in a variable and inconsistent way, and the need to reduce the risk of future disaster.

Most new development in New Zealand in the next few years will result from densification of currently developed areas. Under this proposal, this type of development would be excluded from the NPS-NHD. We would like to see densification of currently developed areas included.

Commentary on Context Section

On page 8 of the consultation document reference is given to sources of information of natural hazard risks and impacts in New Zealand which are incorrect, underestimate the loss or are incomplete in their assessment. For example, NZIER is quoted as estimating that between 2009-2019 there were 5 major earthquakes, 35 weather events, 28 flood events and two wildfires that have cumulatively cost over \$37 billion. ICNZ data for the Canterbury earthquake series (2010-12) shows that private insured losses alone were over \$23 billion and EQC's losses over \$11.5 billion. Economic losses are estimated to be at least \$8 billion over and above these costs. Economic losses from the 2016 Kaikōura earthquake are estimated to be more than \$4 billion.

Reference is also made to Toka Tū Ake EQC's (EQC) claims data for weather-related events. It should be noted that EQC does not cover damage to residential and commercial property for flood, but only land damage. It does not cover any other weather-related losses. Consequentially, EQC's data only provides a partial picture of weather-related damage at this time. We would suggest that the Ministry contact ICNZ to supplement its view of the impact of natural hazards. We note that the consultation document makes reference to the Reserve Bank of New Zealand's (RBNZ) estimates of insured losses from this year's extreme weather events. The RBNZ sources its information from ICNZ.

On page 9, we are pleased to see acknowledgement of ICNZ's 2014 request to review natural hazard regulations under the RMA to introduce changes that would require local authorities to decline consent applications where long-term data shows that the risk from natural hazards will increase. It is pleasing to see the development of an NPS on natural hazards as a step toward achieving this outcome.

We also support the development of an NPS as consistent with the National Adaptation Plan and share concerns raised about the RMA which results in natural hazards being identified and managed in a variable and inconsistent way. We note features of the Spatial Planning Act 2023 and Natural and Built Environment Act 2023 are intended to address these problems, but changes of that type are some years away.

We note on pages 11-12 the Ministry is working with the EQC on a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards. While that is to be commended, we would urge the Ministry to work closely with the private insurance and reinsurance sector given its detailed knowledge and experience of natural hazard impacts, including weather-related events, on residential and commercial property. It should be noted that the private sector insurers have already developed robust methodologies for mapping natural hazards and assessing risk to inform underwriting decisions.

We recognise the RMA will remain the operative legislation for some time, so we support an NPS on natural hazard decision-making having effect over the RMA until there is certainty over the future of resource management.

We support the Parliamentary Inquiry into community-led retreat and adaptation funding and will be submitting to the Environment Committee. It is essential that while an NPS contributes to better risk management with respect to new development, adaptation for existing properties, including retreat options, are addressed too.

We also commend the other streams of work in progress and note how important it will be to ensure all these streams of work are joined up to deliver a consistent and comprehensive approach to natural hazard risk reduction:

- The Treasury and Ministry for the Environment's programme to address the Future of Severely Affected Locations (FOSAL).
- The Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment (MBIE) guidance on the natural hazard-related provisions of the Building Act 2004.
- The Local Government Official Information and Meetings Amendment Act 2023 to improve natural hazard information in Land Information Memoranda (LIMs).

Consultation Questions

1. *Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?*

We agree with the problems identified on page 14 that lead to inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazard risk and the absence of an agreed framework for how decision-makers should consider natural hazard risk under the RMA. There is no clear national direction for decision-makers on natural hazards which is needed.

Over and above these problems, the prospect of more frequent and severe weather-related events due to climate change over the coming decades makes it essential for a long view to be taken to identify and assess natural hazard risks such as flooding, landslips, sea-level rise and wildfires. Future risks must be incorporated into the decision-making framework and that is not carried out consistently today.

If New Zealand does not improve the way in which it avoids and controls natural hazard risks, it is inevitable that the frequency and severity of climate change events will lead to higher levels of economic loss as well as traumatic impacts on individuals and communities.

2. *Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?*

We believe the problem definition captures the key matters an NPS-NHD should address. To avoid any doubt, consideration of natural hazard risk should be comprehensive and consider secondary hazards, such as, landslide following inundation, debris flow following flood or fire risk under dry, high wind conditions in the vicinity of electrical power lines.

3. *Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?*

In addition to the problems identified we would like to see more weight given to the potential for development to increase or exacerbate natural hazard risk.

When considering whether to approve development or not, the risk tolerance assessment should be based on the expected risk level once development is complete. For instance, development in a greenfield area may cause an increase to flood risk depending on the design and supporting infrastructure in place.

Also, further clarity of the expectations around the long view decision-makers need to consider would be helpful. Houses, for instance, are expected to have lives of at least 50 years and beyond, so new development must consider these long timeframes.

4. *Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?*

Yes, we support a risk-based approach to new development in natural hazard areas. For further clarity, under the NPS-NHD "new development" should include densification of existing developments. Densification may turn a moderate risk into a high risk or a tolerable risk into an intolerable risk if it is not properly managed. However, we note that that this approach could see the trading off of outcomes, so development occurs in areas that one day may require responses like managed retreat. We should be stopping development in areas where that is a likely outcome.

With respect to Figure 2 on page 16, we are concerned about the lack of clarity that attaches to the statement that "alignment of a planning decision with the NPS-NHD will be a factor in the overall decision-making process for that planning decision." This suggests poor planning decisions could still be made in areas of moderate or high natural hazard risk because alignment with the NPS-NHD is just one factor among many others to consider. Wording such as "alignment of a planning decision with the NPS-NHD must be a primary consideration in the overall decision-making process" would stress the importance to be placed on risk management. We would also expect the identification of intolerable risk would be the singular factor to consider with respect to planning decisions. If alignment with the NPS-NHD is just one factor to consider, this could be interpreted in a way that dilutes consideration of the natural hazard risks. Greater clarity of what is intended would assist and may address concerns that the NPS-NHD's intent could be subverted.

5. *Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?*

Yes, all natural hazards, including secondary hazards, should be in scope. Unless an all-hazards approach is taken, there is a real risk that other intolerable risks are missed in an assessment with dire consequences. For example, if floods were in scope but landslips were out of scope, development could occur on hillsides or at the foot of hillsides where there is vulnerability to landslips during periods of high inundation causing floods. Also, with respect to the impact of sea-level rise over time, this may exacerbate flood risk in coastal areas where development may take place. It is also important to consider how events can cascade and cause wider harm.

In some locations, new natural hazards may emerge. To exclude some hazards because they do not register as being as impactful today as others may create problems. For instance, more severe wind conditions are also predicted as a result of climate change. Recently winds in excess of 200 kph were recorded in Wellington. New Zealand's structures are not built to meet cyclonic wind conditions and yet in some areas of the country increased exposure to such conditions should be considered.

Each part of the country is exposed to a greater or lesser extent to natural hazards. Selecting some and excluding others will likely result in some areas not being required to undertake a risk assessment of hazards that are of most relevance in some regions, but not in others.

6. *If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?*

We believe all natural hazards need to be included.

Earthquake, tsunami and volcanic eruption have the potential to be the most damaging natural hazards with catastrophic effects. Geothermal hazards are specific to certain regions and should be included as these are known to create sink holes and emit gases and steam that pose a risk to life and property.

7. *Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?*

We strongly support the need to include all residential development within the scope. This type of property is occupied more or less continually and 24 hours a day, so there is elevated risk to life and safety in high-risk areas. Residential property is most likely to be the most valuable asset for people and unless risks to these properties are comprehensively assessed over the long-term, it may result in future challenges in obtaining insurance. This would have consequential implications for mortgagees, mortgagors and the value of residential property.

Commercial property development should be considered in scope though commercial use may still be permitted on a case-by-case basis reflecting the level of risk.

8. *What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?*

Ideally, the NPS-NHD would result in new housing and urban development occurring in areas where risks are well managed to low levels. This will help support access to insurance and provide protection to people and their property. Building in high-risk areas has resulted in devastating suffering and caused trauma, disruption to life and financial loss (even with insurance). The NPS-NHD will go some way to help avoid that loss where it is applied. For this reason, we would oppose development under the Medium Density Residential Standards (MDRS) being exempt from the NPS-NHD as this would lead to inconsistency and poor risk management outcomes. Many thousands of houses could be constructed under the MDRS in risky areas placing more people and property in harm's way. The purpose of the NPS-NHD as outlined in the problem definition would be defeated by exempting areas subject to urban densification under the NPS-NHD.

Further, on the availability and affordability of insurance it is also in New Zealand's best interest to manage the overall risk profile of all development, such that insurers maintain access to reinsurance on good terms. We know at a broad level that nationally consistent risk assessment and risk-based decision-making contributes to reinsurers' confidence in New Zealand.

9. *Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?*

Our agreement is qualified as we question whether minimising risk as an objective will give local authorities sufficient incentive and clarity that they need. It is important to consider all natural hazards and the many ways in which they can impact people, property and the environment. Not all risks can be eliminated, so the inclusion of the ability to recover from impacts is also critical.

10. *What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?*

An advantage of having a simple three tier risk assessment is its simplicity which makes it reasonably easy to understand at a high level by all those with an interest in new developments.

A disadvantage in having three, simple broad categorisations is that not all elements of a planned development will necessarily fit neatly into one category rather than another. There are gradations of risk and when considered across the full range of natural hazard risks and their impact on people, property, infrastructure and the environment there will inevitably be proposed developments that contain low, medium and high risk areas. This could complicate the decision-making process.,

It is also not clear what 'low risk' and 'intolerable risk' mean. This may make decision-making more challenging given the principles-based approach being taken and the discretion available to decision-makers. Discretion could lead to inconsistent decision-making and variable outcomes. This problem though could be addressed with the development of a more robust framework and standardised methodologies for assessing risk and defining risk thresholds.

11. *What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?*

It is not possible to manage risks unless they are understood, so direction is required. Risks cannot be understood unless the likelihood or probability of a natural hazard event is estimated as well as the impact or consequence of that event occurring. These two elements, frequency and severity of risk, are fundamental to the way in which insurers calculate and price risk. It is critical that decision-makers understand the consequences of their decisions and the likelihood of them occurring as it will inform what will be required to reduce risk to tolerable levels.

There are no disadvantages to requiring decision-makers to make this kind of assessment. It is worth noting that understanding of risk and knowledge continues to evolve so assessments can change over time. Decision-makers may though be challenged by their own capacity and/or capability in being able to make those assessments.

In our view, it should be a requirement of publicly funded science institutions that they make available without cost information that they hold on natural hazards to support decision-makers. Open access on this basis supports evidence based decision-making and consistency of decisions.

12. *What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?*

We support taking a precautionary approach where information gaps exist that leave the risk assessment uncertain. The advantage of a precautionary approach is one of no-regrets should a disastrous natural hazard event occur. In our view, it is better to be cautious than cavalier when dealing with natural hazards that may present a risk to people and property.

We understand that a precautionary approach applies to the mitigation of the risk and not the risk assessment itself. This may create a problem for local authorities as was seen when

the Kāpiti Coast District Council assessed sea-level rise risk on a precautionary basis which ultimately resulted in withdrawing that assessment.

Related to that is the point that local authorities face potential civil litigation from landowners if they take a precautionary approach in areas that have not experienced major weather events in the living memory of most residents and where such action impacts property values or insurance premiums. It will therefore be important that a precautionary approach remains evidence-based.

13. *What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?*

Controlled activities are designed to minimise risk. It is logical therefore that natural hazard risks management is a matter of control for new development. Our understanding is that the NPS-NHD is intended to apply to all new development. It is not clear to us why natural hazard risk assessment should be discretionary under any circumstances. We believe that in considering any application for a discretionary activity, decision-makers must still be guided by the objectives contained within the NPS-NHD. To do otherwise and make assessment of natural hazard risk discretionary with respect to restricted discretionary activity creates inconsistency and could potentially lead to the kind of poor outcomes the NPS-NHD is seeking to avoid.

14. *What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?*

We support requiring planning decisions to ensure specific actions are taken to reduce natural hazard risk. Unless this occurs, there will be no clear guidance on the management of natural hazard risks which will likely detract from confidence in planning development. The example given on page 23 demonstrates how individuals become aware of the natural hazard risks to their property they wish to develop and how specific actions can lead to avoiding and controlling for the risks. We believe it is important that the differing levels of risk are well understood and the simple, three tier approach supports this. If this leads to restricting development that might otherwise take place, then we regard this not as a disadvantage but an improvement to managing natural hazard risks.

15. *What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?*

We believe applying this framework will improve decision-making. Although it may be argued that applying this framework may add costs and time to decision-making processes, this must be countered by studies that show that investing a dollar in risk reduction avoids at least five dollars in future costs after disaster strikes. Applying this approach around New Zealand will result in a more resilient building stock and fewer adverse consequences due to the impact of natural hazards on people and property.

16. *What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?*

We can only see benefits from providing interim direction through the NPS-NHD to decision-makers to adopt the most effective natural hazard mitigation measures to reduce natural hazard risk. Direction though should not limit innovation or the use of new solutions where

these are equally or more effective. These directions cover both area-wide mitigations, nature-based solutions and limited duration consents. Giving preference to nature-based solutions and comprehensive area-wide solutions make sense. Where nature-based solutions are feasible, they are more likely to be less costly and more sustainable both in terms of greenhouse gas emissions reduction, supporting bio-diversity and management of natural hazard risks. However, it is noteworthy that nature-based solutions are more applicable to climate-related risks such as flooding rather than to geophysical risks like earthquakes. A preference for area-wide mitigation is sensible as it will ensure risk reduction applies to larger areas where people and property are located. We see no disadvantages to this approach.

17. *Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?*

We believe this answer is best answered by those more knowledgeable in Māori rights, values and interests.

18. *Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?*

Although we see all relevant knowledge systems should be incorporated into risk assessments, we believe this answer is best answered by those more knowledgeable in Māori rights, values and interests.

19. *Does the requirement to implement the Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?*

We believe this answer is best answered by those more knowledgeable in Māori rights, values and interests.

20. *Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?*

We believe this answer is best answered by local authorities who understand the time constraints they operate under.

21. *What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?*

No impact.

22. *What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?*

We believe this answer is best answered by those for whom the Government plans to prepare guidance. We would though expect decision-makers to have available to them the most up-to-date scientific data on risks together with risk modelling tools that provide insights into the impacts of certain natural hazards and their annual exceedance probability.

Please reach out directly if you would like further clarification of points in this submission.

Yours sincerely,

9(2)(a)



Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9AMJ-A

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-07 20:41:41

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Individual

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:
9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Individual

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Auckland | Tāmaki Makaurau

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Other

Other: please specify here:
Retired

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Provided the people who are performing this task are well trained, well informed and competent AND and at least one of the team MUST physically visit the site and take pictures. This role cannot be delegated to contractors.
The processes and results needs to be audited regularly to check that they are consistent not only with the particular council but across the country in similar physical environments.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Natural hazards include fire and the probability of fire even in urban areas is increasing.
Also the risk of stronger winds is increasing in some areas

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

There are some "risks" with low probability like volcanic eruptions which cannot be realistically assessed or the possible affected areas defined.
Kiwis have spent a huge amount of money reinforcing buildings to ameliorate earth quake risk that have gone far beyond the levels of sensibility.
I think that what might be regarded as a "realistic risk" and the probability of it happening is going to be an issue for many councils for which you will need to provide data and guidance.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

I would say "absolutely all" but in my experience there have been as many over enthusiastic government servants going beyond common sense as they are those who though going to check out the site wasn't required.

We cannot legislate out these issues but I caution against too liberal a hand otherwise we finish up with lots more expensive, third parties providing services as in the like of Health and Safety.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development?Why?

Please write your answer here:

The main impact will be a requirement for even more urban intensification in appropriate locations. In most regions these have long been discussed and identified.

A consequence of this will be more developers wanting to move further away from city centres. The developers will need to be charged the full cost of providing and servicing all the infrastructure to the new locations and AND all and any development work should be assessed on the FULL carbon footprint of the development. It may well be cheaper to redevelop closer to town.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

No

Please explain your answer here:

....and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised. I think the last word should be "manageable". To minimise could mean all sorts of expensive knee jerk requirements and conditions. The project owner should be able to present a case (with costings) for managing an issue on a property and the property made unsaleable until the proposal is satisfactorily completed.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

Pros - appear simple and straight forward to administer and communicate

Cons - the boarder lines between the categories. How can they be made "sharp" to help planners reduce the chance of litigation

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

Pros - If each of these different concepts/criteria are able to be clearly communicated it should be reasonably straight forward. Much of the assessment could be done initially by AI if there is good data available.

Cons - if planners have to have to identify each of these separately in reporting then offers more opportunity for litigation.

Makes it more difficult if a site has multiple risks and or hazards. The overall assessment will be based on the highest and most likely risk or hazard

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Pros - Its sensible

Cons - Caution is a very difficult thing to specify and make consistent. Caution the a risk or event could happen when: the next 10, 10 50 years? We have NO idea what is going to happen to climate in the future or how fast. If the assessment is "too" cautious then the supply of "safe" sites will be considerably reduced leading to there not being enough land for accommodation or business

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

Rather as per answer to Q8. More developers wanting to move further away from city centres.

My solution to this would be requiring developers to be charged the full cost of providing and servicing all the infrastructure to the new locations.

I believe all and any development work should be assessed on the FULL carbon footprint of the development. The cost would not need to be paid up front but would be a special rate on the development over say 50 years. It should be an incentive to redevelop closer to town.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

If all the worlds ice sheets and glaciers melt in the next 50 years or sooner experts tell us that sea levels could rise by 80m.

What risks are intolerable? You build somewhere and no one will insure you unless the building is on 2m high piles and not located in an area where a river will be full of forestry slash.

This is going to be very tricky to implement consistently across like locations within a council region let alone across the country. A database of decisions made will be essential as will assistance from AI

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

Yes it will improve the decision making provided there are sufficient, appropriately trained resources in every council and each council has the necessary up to date data they need for these assessments.

Councils will need to be funded for this work so central government either needs to pay for it or provide local councils the means to generate the extra income required.

The need for this approach needs to be effectively communicated to the populace.

there needs to be an effective, realistic strategy developed as to how this will be done and unfortunately this will need to be done by central government with significant input from local government.

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Pro - sensible that decision makers can make suggestions as to what could be done differently to ameliorate the risks/hazards. Yes nature based solutions should always take priority if practicable.

As previously mentioned all hard engineering solutions should be evaluated/compared and costed by their carbon footprint and compared with the soft engineering solutions.

Cons - many of the mitigations activities come under the auspices/control of the decision makers ie. local councils eg catchment management, regional roads and other infrastructure. Will there be issues if there are too many powerful CCCs in supercities (say Auckland) who don't want to cooperate with council planning for any reasons.

Continuously breaking up the control of organisations that will increasingly need to work more closely together and share and shrinking pot of resources is not a great idea but I guess that's politics and greed.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

Depending on the flavour of government in charge at the time the proposals might work and might not. I can't see how this can be avoided until the "Kiwiana" comes together as one.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Absolutely. Their knowledge can make a valuable contribution and should not be ignored.

If it makes Māori feel good for us to use their names and approaches most of which are known have been used by pakeha in the past then I'm OK with that provided we're all agreed what an approach/method does and does not include and there are no ownership issues.

We should find a different word to "co-governance" to enable tangata whenua to make contributions and decisions and receive recognition for that.

19 Does the requirement to implement the Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

No as per answer to question 17.

Politicians can and will overrule NPS's whenever they want.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

If the NPS gets cross government both political and resource support then maybe.

The new government has indicated to us they are happy to keep "kicking the climate change mitigation can down the road". I can't say I'm optimistic but it's worth a try.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Massive. Most decision making organisations won't have the resources or the data they need. There will need to be major recruitment and training as there will be a shortage of younger people with the necessary skills.

Central government needs to implement a program to gather the data necessary for these teams to do their work effectively in a timely manner and to

develop AI algorithms to help them.

Could I suggest that developing an operating plan to develop decision-making teams comprising the widest range of age groups and skills could help. A strategy to develop agile teams to by-pass the politics and stuffiness of "old Boy" networks may speed up the process.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Education and training,

How to assess what data they need to realistically make these decisions, what's the quality of the data they already have, what's missing and how can they get it and by when.

How government is going to communicate these new "constraints" to the general public in a way that doesn't put Decision makers in the line of fire for litigation and the "last man standing" for damages.

Ensure all decision making bodies have capable legal teams and have good relationships with insurance companies who already live and breath risk.

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

How to fill in your form. Indicates I have not entered my details. But I have. This is very misleading.

I've put effort into this response and now I don't know what you Amy or may not have received.

Very unsatisfactory.

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes, but without publication of Submitter name

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

Classificat



Phone: +64 9 377 5570
Email: office@infrastructure.org.nz

Infrastructure New Zealand's submission on the Ministry for the Environment's proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision Making discussion document

1. Introduction

- 1.1 Infrastructure New Zealand (INZ) welcomes this opportunity to submit on the Ministry for the Environment's discussion document on its proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazards Decision Making (NPS-NHD).
- 1.2 INZ is New Zealand's membership organisation for the infrastructure sector. We promote best practice in national infrastructure development through research, advocacy, and public and private sector collaboration. Our members come from diverse sectors across New Zealand and include infrastructure service providers, investors, and operators.
- 1.3 While INZ has submitted as the peak infrastructure sector organisation, our members may make their own submissions raising those issues specific to their areas of interest or expertise.
- 1.4 In the below, we have given our views on a selection of the questions included in the discussion document and as relevant to our position.

2 Question 1: Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

INZ response:

2.1 Yes, this is evidently an issue. At present, local government risk identification and management is variable across the country. Climate change related weather events and other natural hazards are increasing in intensity and frequency, and threatening critical infrastructure, communities, and businesses. Risk identification, mitigation and management is a critical pillar of resilience.

2.12.2 The reality that Lloyds of London has identified New Zealand as the 2nd most hazardous country in the world after Bangladesh should be reason to pause and reconsider our approach to risk.

Formatted: Font: 14 pt, Font color: Black, Pattern: Clear (White)

Formatted: Indent: Left: 2.54 cm, No bullets or numbering

Classificat



2.22.3 The ~~recent~~ North Island weather events [earlier this year](#) have highlighted the implications of land-use planning that has allowed for significant development in areas prone to flooding and other impacts.

2.32.4 It is our view that there is a lack of national guidance for risk assessment, a lack of data stewardship, and inadequate guidance on trade-offs that will need to be made between risk mitigation and adaptation [measures](#), and other council priorities. Coastal hazards adaptation guidelines for local councils from the Ministry for the Environment have been a helpful start but are not enough. Standards and guidelines will need to be wider ranging and supported by powers to hold local councils accountable to them, as well as adequate resourcing for them to be met.

2.42.5 INZ welcomes progress towards coordinating and standardising the way that risk is identified and assessed across New Zealand. We are encouraged that the NPS is being developed despite uncertainty concerning the future of the Spatial Planning Act and relevant National Planning Framework (NPF) provisions, and given the lengthy implementation timeline ahead of the NPF being fully operational.

2.52.6 We also support the phased approach taken to address the urgent need for guidance while more comprehensive national direction is developed.

2.62.7 It is our view that a combination of consistent and clear guidance from central government, and properly enabled local authorities is the right approach to ensuring that New Zealand understanding the increasing risks of natural hazards and disasters.

3. Question 3: Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

INZ response:

3.1 There is inadequate focus in the discussion document on lifting capability and capacity at the local government level to deliver improved risk identification, mitigation and management.



Infrastructure
New Zealand

3.2 At the heart of the problem definition that has predicated the proposed NPS is the view that local government risk assessment and decision making is variable in quality across the country.

3.3 The discussion document identifies that at present, there is no agreed approach on what constitutes acceptably robust data, and data collection on hazards for councils is expensive.

3.4 If practice is to improve, local government will have to lift its capability and capacity to assess and mitigate risk, and should be adequately funded to do so.

3.43.5 A centre of excellence to coordinate and act as a repository for risk assessment and response may be helpful. This would be led by the Ministry for the Environment.

3.6 The consequences of inaction on lifting capability include that Policy 3 leads to an unnecessary restriction of economic activity, infrastructure provision for communities and housing availability on the basis of an overly precautionary approach because of inadequate data.

3.5 The consequences of inaction on lifting capability include that Policy 3 Or the lack of policy certainty leads to an unnecessary restriction of economic activity, infrastructure provision for communities and housing availability on the basis of an overly precautionary approach because of inadequate data.

3.63.7 Local government is responsible for about half of all infrastructure spend, despite New Zealand's tax system being one of the most centralised in the OECD. Any imposition of greater responsibility to the council level will need to be met with adequate funding and financing tools, to avoid 'unfunded mandates' being handed down to councils with inadequate resource.

4. Question 5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

INZ response:

4.1 considers that all natural hazards should be in scope. Natural hazards are often interlinked and should be considered as together when assessing their impacts on

Formatted: Font: 14 pt, Bold



infrastructure and communities.

- 4.2 There is, however, a need to balance this whole for system approach with the need to reduce consenting costs and timeframes. At present, consenting costs make up an average of 5.5% of costs for infrastructure projects. For smaller projects, consent can subsume some 16% of project cost.

5. Question 9: Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

INZ response:

- 5.1 We agree with the objective of the proposed NPS but note that at present the framework objective of Part 9 of the National Planning Framework [and](#) the stated objective in this NPS are inconsistent.

- 5.2 This should be resolved, with a preference for the objective of the NPS-NHD.

6. Question 22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

INZ response:

- 6.1 We recommend that guidance on risk thresholds is developed alongside the NPS to aid local councils to assess tolerance levels in their communities.
- 6.2 INZ supports the development of defined risk thresholds in the development of national direction that builds on the NPS. However, we believe these should be brought forward, to give further guidance to councils.
- 6.3 At present, “tolerable” and “intolerable” risk are not defined, rendering Policy 5 less useful than it would otherwise be.
- 6.4 While we acknowledge the inclusion of the description of tolerance in clause 2.2 (b) of the proposed NPS, further guidance as to likely tolerability of a given impact with an opportunity for councils to build on these with locally contextualised knowledge and tolerance assessments would be valuable.

7. Other Considerations



7.1 Consistency with drafted National Planning Framework

- 7.1.1 Clarity around the hierarchy of national policy statements ahead of the planned transition to the national planning framework – or equivalent – is needed.
- 7.1.2 It is encouraging to see a clear hierarchy between the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010 and the NPS-NHD outlined in the proposed NPS. We note that this is consistent with the resolution of Parts 3 and 9 in the drafted National Planning Framework.
- 7.1.3 We also note that the second NPF, which will inform Natural and Built Environment plans, could include a process for Regional Planning Committees to assess the risks of natural hazards and identify at-risk areas where development may need to be restricted or managed in a way that reduces the risks. This direction will need to be consistent with the NPS.
- 7.1.4 Additionally, it is likely that opportunities to support Nature Based Solutions and the protection, restoration and maintenance of the natural environment will require consideration by regional planning committees. At present, the proposed NPS (policy 6) identifies that nature-based solutions should be preferred over hard-engineering solutions.
- 7.1.5 A clear approach is needed. Whilst we strongly support the use of nature-based solutions, we recommend that the NPS acknowledge other considerations which might mean that a hard-engineering solution would be preferable. Requiring identification of opportunities to support nature-based solutions (where appropriate) is preferred to the direction currently included in the draft NPS.
- 7.1.6 We also note that outside of the development of the NPF, there is a substantial amount of work underway or already published in this area, being led by agencies right across government. Coordinating this will be critical to ensuring that councils, infrastructure providers, communities, businesses, Māori and others affected by the changes can protect themselves and their assets while continuing to contribute to positive social, economic and environmental outcomes.

8. Conclusion

Classificat



Infrastructure
New Zealand

8.1 INZ thanks the Ministry for the Environment for this opportunity to submit and looks forward to continuing to engage with the development of the NPS and future national direction on natural hazard decision making.

Yours sincerely,

9(2)(a)

A large grey rectangular box redacting the signature and name of the sender.

Classificat

17/11/2023

Ministry for the Environment,
PO Box 10362, Wellington 6143.

Submitted at naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

9(2)(ba) **Submission to MfE on the Proposed National Policy Statement on
Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS NHD).**

9(2)(ba)

We are a voluntary-membership, not-for-profit organisation whose mission 9(2)(ba) for local and international consumers and to sustain the wellbeing of communities.

As an organisation we actively take a technical leadership role in promoting 9(2)(ba) and carry out a range of training and education activities associated with freshwater management. We have trained hundreds of people in 9(2)(ba) to improve water use efficiency (lowering consumption) and better manage environmental effects (improved soil moisture and surface water management).

9(2)(ba) share many of the same goals as other New Zealanders:

- Reduce their environmental footprints and see improvements in the health of the natural environment,
- Contribute to the wellbeing of their communities, and
- Provide for a resilient future for New Zealand in the face of climate change.

9(2)(ba) **General Submission Principles**

Along with others in our sector 9(2)(ba) is awaiting the conclusion of negotiations to discern the shape of the coalition that will lead the country forward as the 54th government comes in to office. During this interregnum, our organization is aware the pause in parliamentary business does not prevent a commitment to participating in the policy-making process.

With a set of regulatory and legislative policies earmarked for change, some of which were initiated under the previous government or their ministry officials, 9(2)(ba) recognizes the continuing momentum within government systems, even during caretaker arrangements, and the expectations of active participation placed on primary sectors.

In line with the guidance from the Office of the Clerk of Parliament, which preserves past submissions and allows for new ones, 9(2)(ba) is making this submission within the stated deadline of 20 November to

ensure its voice is heard and its concerns are considered as the new Parliament forms and potentially reinstates old items of business.

9(2)(ba) primary focus in this submission revolves around natural hazards directly linked to climate change, freshwater management, and the security of the food production supply chain. These issues are intricately connected to safeguarding the nation's agricultural sector and its ability to ensure food supply chain resilience.

While these natural hazards associated with climate change are paramount to our concerns, it is recognized that other geological hazards (such as earthquakes and volcanoes) fall beyond the scope of our submission. The expertise and commentary on these geological hazards are better suited to those who specialize in that field.

By narrowing our focus, we aim to offer a more targeted and effective contribution to the discussion surrounding climate change adaptation and its implications for the productive sectors of New Zealand.

We are available for further consultation on these issues, so please do not hesitate to reach out.

Please, direct any inquiries to:

9(2)(ba)
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]

Submission Points

Support in principle.

Recognizing the diverse natural hazards faced by New Zealand, 9(2)(ba) voices its support for the Ministry for the Environment's (MfE) efforts to address the decision making processes related to natural hazards through improved local government planning processes. In this context 9(2)(ba) define local government as District Councils, City Councils, Regional Councils or Unitary Authorities.

9(2)(ba) emphasizes the direct impact on the primary sector from natural hazards such as landslides and floods to droughts resulting from extreme weather events. Climate change further exacerbates the severity and frequency of these hazards.

Despite recent reforms to the Resource Management Act (RMA), the resource management system falls short of achieving optimal outcomes in natural hazard risk management. It fails to strike an acceptable balance between essential land use for food and fibre production and the imperative to protect communities and sensitive environments.

In light of recent weather events prompting emergency legislative responses and the subsequent recognition of the long-term vulnerability to natural hazard risks, there is a pressing need for a strategic overhaul in our approach to managing these risks.

Concerns in approach.

Despite the support in principle, 9(2)(ba) has certain concerns regarding MfE's approach, as outlined in its NPS-NHD discussion documents.

While District Councils predominantly focus on urban infrastructure, many heavily depend on the primary industries within their rating base and spatial planning jurisdictions. Unfortunately, the NPS-NHD discussion

documents, continuing a trend from the MfE's previous approach under the Labour government, make no mention of the critical role and risks faced by the primary sector.

The NPS-NHD is likely to also influence decisions by Regional Councils and Unitary Authorities regarding resource management consents tied to natural hazards.

Consequently, 9(2)(ba) calls for a broader approach to consideration of these issues to avoid adding further uncertainty to already complex planning frameworks.

Particular concern arises from the timing of the NPS-NHD proposal, predating the decision on RMA reforms in August 2023 and running in parallel to the "managed retreat" consultation, posing a risk of prioritizing hasty actions ahead of foundational strategic decisions, the epitome of putting the cart before the horse.

The introduction of the Natural and Built Environment Act, Spatial Planning Act, and a draft National Planning Framework added another layer of complexity. The proposed Climate Change Adaptation Bill, if passed, will further alter the landscape for resource management and land use and community led responses to hazards.

The NPS-NHD consultation documents suggests a well-considered Natural Planning Framework may take one to two years to establish. While the NPS-NHD is seen by MfE as a rapid response, 9(2)(ba) questions the acceptability of such haste, fearing that limited consultation may lead to the establishment of yet another policy directive without proper strategic consideration of community interests.

Moreover, the proposed Climate Change Adaptation Bill, informed by a weakly developed approach to Managed Retreat, lacks a comprehensive consideration of the planned relocation of activities facing natural hazards. 9(2)(ba) advocates for broader engagement with the primary sector, echoing the requirements under the existing NPS Freshwater.

A disconcerting pattern emerges in MfE's approach, with an excessively narrow focus on lives and residences, neglecting the broader, longer-term strategic framework encompassing food supply chains, land productivity, access to freshwater for food production, and the resilience of rural enterprises and communities. To address this, 9(2)(ba) emphasizes the necessity of adopting a multicriteria decision-making framework that factors in a broader range of considerations.

Alternative approaches recommended.

Shifting attention to existing methods in New Zealand and internationally, 9(2)(ba) acknowledges variable practices and concerning gaps in risk assessments and local adaptation planning by councils.

To enhance the approach, 9(2)(ba) recommends a coordinated stance, drawing from internationally accepted risk planning standards such as Australia's recently introduced all-hazards legislation and the well-established ISO 31000 Risk Management Guidelines that were tested and used in NZ's Climate Change Risk Assessment in 2020.

Proposing better alignment of New Zealand's risk assessment and adaptation planning with these standards, 9(2)(ba) underscores the need for a comprehensive and effective approach to address the nation's climate change challenges.

Further, 9(2)(ba) advises MfE to collaborate more extensively with other government bodies, including the Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet, the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment, and the Ministry for Primary Industries, who are already considering the risks of natural hazards and climate change.

9(2)(ba) believes that preparing for a more resilient New Zealand will be achieved through better coordination across government departments, to effectively navigate the complexities of natural hazard decision-making.

Therefore, 9(2)(ba) strongly recommends a temporary pause in the ongoing consultation process to facilitate a more coherent alignment with existing legislative changes and the policy considerations of other government departments. Emphasizing the importance of establishing strategic visions, accompanied by well-informed policies supported by enabling legislation and functional regulations, 9(2)(ba) contends that hasty interim planning instruments are not only inefficient but also pose unnecessary costs and confusion for decision-makers and the communities they impact.

The adoption of robust policies is contingent on a more deliberate and collaborative approach to defining and solving the problems, ensuring improved community uptake. Following a flawed policy development process can prove quite ineffective, necessitating subsequent clean-up efforts using guidance material to address gaps in legislative and regulatory design.

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9AMQ-H

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-10 17:23:40

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:

9(2)(a)

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Individual

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:

Marlborough | Te Taihū-o-te-waka

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Academic or subject matter expert, Iwi/Hapū

Other: please specify here:

Executive summary

Read the executive summary - HTML format

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Yes, I argue the development is the Hazard, not the inherent natural processes.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Clearly state the difference between a 'Natural event' - the underlying processes - and a 'Hazard' social framing of an event. Explained below:

In the context of risk theory and climate change, an event refers to an occurrence of a phenomenon, whether it's a natural phenomenon like flooding or an earthquake or a human-induced event, such as climate change or flooding due to river modification 4,5,6,7. These events emerge as manifestations of the Earth's dynamic systems and cycles, following their course, sometimes influenced by human activities 6,8,9. Events like a volcano eruption or a wildfire outbreak are fundamentally rooted in the physical and geological processes that govern our planet. While events are not inherently connected to human interests or judgments, human actions can sometimes contribute to or exacerbate these events 6,8,9. Thus, an event, in the context of te taiao and climate change, can be defined as “a distinct happening or phenomenon resulting from the Earth's intrinsic processes which may be exacerbated by human activities”.

On the other hand, a hazard is the social framing of an event that highlights the potential of said event to impact human values or interests 3,5,6,9,10,11. Unlike an event, a hazard is intrinsically tied to human values 5,6,8,10,11. In the case of a flooding 'event', a hazard arises when the conditions are recognised as potentially harming human values, for example, communities, properties, and infrastructure. The conditions determining when an event is considered a hazard are often based on human systems' capacity, such as drainage systems, stopbanks, or building strength 5,6,8. For example, a flood event that does not topple a river's banks would not likely be considered a hazard, but an event that does topple the banks would be 5,6,8. Thus, a hazard can be defined as “the characterisation of an event based on the perception that it holds the potential to affect human values or interests”.

In summary, the key distinction between an event and a hazard is that an event is a natural occurrence, like a flood, disconnected from human values. On the other hand, a hazard is an event that is perceived or recognised to have the potential to impact human values. Thus, hazards are always associated

with 'events', but events are not always associated with hazards 3.

1. Abbott A. From Causes to Events: Notes on Narrative Positivism. *Sociological methods & research* 1992; 20: 428-455. DOI: 10.1177/0049124192020004002.
2. AghaKouchak A, Chiang F, Huning LS, et al. Climate Extremes and Compound Hazards in a Warming World. *Annual review of earth and planetary sciences* 2020; 48: 519-548. DOI: 10.1146/annurev-earth-071719-055228.
3. Aven T. The risk concept—historical and recent development trends. *Reliability engineering & system safety* 2012; 99: 33-44. DOI: 10.1016/j.ress.2011.11.006.
4. Aven T and Renn O. On risk defined as an event where the outcome is uncertain. *Journal of risk research* 2009; 12: 1-11. DOI: 10.1080/13669870802488883.
5. Aven T, Renn O and Rosa EA. On the ontological status of the concept of risk. *Safety science* 2011; 49: 1074-1079. DOI: 10.1016/j.ssci.2011.04.015.
6. Chavas J-P and ebrary I. *Risk analysis in theory and practice*. Amsterdam;San Diego, Calif;Boston,: Elsevier/Butterworth Heinemann, 2004.
7. Rosa EA. Metatheoretical foundations for post-normal risk. *Journal of risk research* 1998; 1: 15-44. DOI: 10.1080/136698798377303.
8. Wisner B. *At risk: natural hazards, people's vulnerability, and disasters*. 2nd ed. New York, NY: Routledge, 2004.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

You definition of 'natural hazard' contradicts Tikanga and Te Ao Māori, as explained below:

Matepā, the Māori concept for 'hazards,' epitomises the holistic perspective on life's adversities 1. It underscores the profound interconnectedness of events and their associated hazards, emphasising that event occurrences are not isolated incidents but integral aspects of the human experience. In this context, sickness, death, or defeat extend beyond personal misfortunes; they are disturbances in the larger narrative of existence intricately connected to the world around us.

When considering natural events and hazards, Matepā serves as a beacon for the spirit of kotahitanga, or unity and togetherness 2,3,4. This concept underscores individuals' collective responsibility and interdependence within a community and their shared relationship with the environment 2,3. Matepā emphasises that communities are not isolated entities but are intricately interconnected with each other and the environment. In this light, the Te Ao Māori perspective places great value on the shared responsibility of caring for the environment and ensuring the well-being of all community members 2,3,4,5.

When natural events unfold, whether they align with the rhythms of the environment or result from human disruptions, the response is rooted in the strength of the community as a whole 6,7,8. In times of adversity, individuals come together, guided by the principles of kotahitanga, to protect and support one another 2,6,7,8. This interdependence extends beyond mere survival; it signifies the focus on working in harmony with the environment and each other, creating a mutually beneficial relationship 2,8. The environment's health directly influences the community's well-being, and this synergy forms the foundation of Māori hazard response 2,8,9.

Within the framework of Te Ao Māori, interpreting Tūrarū, or 'risk,' necessitates embracing a holistic outlook that considers the broader context in which events and hazards unfold 8,9,10,11. A key distinction lies in whether events align with the natural rhythms of the environment. Like river floods, those that transpire as part of these natural rhythms are typically not categorised as Matepā or hazards 8,9,10. Instead, they are perceived as integral components of the environmental balance, intrinsic to life's ongoing ebb and flow. These events, guided by the natural order, are seen as part of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao and its interconnectedness with human existence 8,9,10.

Conversely, events resulting from disruptions caused by human activities, such as landslides in areas transformed by deforestation or changes in land use, are regarded as Matepā (hazards) or utu – acts of revenge from Atua 8,9,10,12. Furthermore, in this scenario, the process of clearing the land would also be considered a hazard. In this circumstance, the natural order has been challenged, leading to disharmony between humans and the environment. This perspective underscores the importance of recognising the relationship between events, the environment, and human actions while emphasising the need to preserve and restore the equilibrium of nature 8,9,10,12.

Furthermore, when a natural event occurs that is not considered Matepā, but there is a potential for harm due to human disregard for natural rhythms (e.g. a flood in a township built on a floodplain), the Matepā often falls on human actions and infrastructure, reflecting the consequences of disrupting the natural rhythm and balance that Te Ao Māori holds in high regard 8,9,10,12. In other words, where events occur naturally, and humans have challenged the natural rhythms, human infrastructure itself becomes the hazard or Matepā 8,9,10,12. In this case, the disruption (e.g., development on a floodplain) of natural rhythms challenges the interconnectedness between te taiao and human habitation, whereby the development manifests as a hazard. The development, in this case, is the 'hazard' as the development exposes people to events associated with the area. This interconnectedness emphasises the significance of acknowledging and respecting the intricate interplay between the environment, the communities, and their actions within this holistic worldview. It also underscores the need for a more profound understanding of the repercussions when human actions disrupt the natural order.

Within Te Ao Māori, the perspective on climate change-induced events is nuanced, particularly in distinguishing between natural occurrences and the exacerbation of these events due to human activities. While Te Ao Māori understands natural events, like storms or altered weather patterns, as integral components of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao, the Matepā (hazards) emerge when human actions intensify or disrupt these natural phenomena.

In the case of climate change, the hazards are not the events themselves, such as storms or floods, but rather the processes driven by human-induced climate change that exacerbate and escalate these natural occurrences. For instance, in a township built on a floodplain, when a flood transpires due to climate change-induced alterations in precipitation patterns, the Matepā falls not on the flood but on the human processes that have caused this and the infrastructure affected. In essence, we understand the functions of nature, e.g., flooding in a floodplain, and the potential consequences of our actions, e.g., infrastructure damage from flooding or global warming due to the burning of fossil fuels, so why should we blame the inherent nature of te taiao?

Thus, it is not the inherent rhythms of te taiao that are hazards; our actions (i.e., burning fossil fuels causing climate change) and physical expressions (i.e., infrastructure) are the matepā. This emphasises the consequences of human actions that disturb the natural balance and rhythm of te taiao.

This distinction underscores the ongoing dialogue within Te Ao Māori, highlighting the need to navigate the delicate equilibrium between recognising the intrinsic patterns of te taiao and understanding the impact of human activities on these patterns. It reinforces the idea that while natural events are part of the perpetual rhythm, the intervention of human-induced processes creates hazards.

Te Ao Māori embodies a proactive stance towards adversity, actively championing measures that mitigate potential hazards and allow te taiao to function in its natural, harmonious state 8,13,14. It fundamentally acknowledges the principle of responsible environmental stewardship as a vital component in safeguarding against Matepā. This paradigm shift mirrors the preparedness of a fortified village, ever vigilant and ready to defend against external threats, compelling both individuals and communities to take proactive measures in readiness for life's inevitable challenges. The concept further extends to the notion that collective strength is paramount when navigating adversities 8,13.

In a world marked by uncertainties, events and 'perceived' hazards, the Te Ao Māori concept of Matepā offers a profound and comprehensive framework for understanding and responding to life's challenges. It encourages a broader perspective on adversity, acknowledging the interconnectedness of all elements and the interplay between individual vulnerabilities and the environment. Preparedness, resilience, and communal support emerge as indispensable tools for navigating the hazards of existence; by embracing the wisdom of the concept 'Matepā', individuals and communities are prompted to fortify themselves against life's inevitable storms and nurture and safeguard the environment that sustains us.

I urge you to take the Te Ao Māori perspective into account.

1. Moorfield J. Te Aka, <https://maoridictionary.co.nz/> (2023).
2. Kawharu IH. KOTAHITANGA: VISIONS OF UNITY. Journal of the Polynesian Society 1992; 101: 221-240.
3. Denzin NK, Lincoln YS and Smith LT. Handbook of critical and indigenous methodologies. Los Angeles: Sage, 2008.
4. Smith LT. Decolonizing methodologies: research and indigenous peoples. Third ed. London: Zed Books, 2021.
5. Hikuroa D. Mātauranga Māori-the ūkaipō of knowledge in New Zealand. Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand 2017; 47: 5-10. DOI: 10.1080/03036758.2016.1252407.
6. Kingsbury J. Taking taniwha seriously. Asian Journal of Philosophy 2022; 1. DOI: 10.1007/s44204-022-00052-0.
7. King DN, & Goff, J. Māori environmental knowledge in natural hazards management and mitigation. 2006.
8. King DNT, Goff J and Skipper A. Māori environmental knowledge and natural hazards in Aotearoa-New Zealand. Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand 2007; 37: 59-73. DOI: 10.1080/03014220709510536.
9. Watene K. Valuing nature: Māori philosophy and the capability approach. Oxford development studies 2016; 44: 287-296. DOI: 10.1080/13600818.2015.1124077.
10. Mead SM. Tikanga Māori: living by Māori values. Revis ed. Wellington, Aotearoa, New Zealand: Huia Publishers, 2016.
11. Dick J. Listening to the kaitiaki : consequences of the loss of abundance and biodiversity of coastal ecosystems in Aotearoa New Zealand. MAI journal 2012; 1: 117-130.
12. Salmond A. Tears of Rangī: Experiments Across Worlds. Auckland: Auckland University Press, 2017.
13. Lambert S and Mark-Shadbolt M. Indigenous knowledges of forest and biodiversity management: How the 'watchfulness' of Maori complements and contributes to disaster risk reduction. AlterNative : an international journal of indigenous peoples 2021; 17: 368-377. DOI: 10.1177/11771801211038760.
14. King DN and Goff JR. Benefitting from differences in knowledge, practice and belief: Māori oral traditions and natural hazards science. Natural hazards and earth system sciences 2010; 10: 1927-1940. DOI: 10.5194/nhess-10-1927-2010.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Should bar the development of event-prone areas. Otherwise we are just making ourselves more of a hazard.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

No

Please explain your answer here:

Should read:

The risks from natural events to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural events, are minimised through appropriate and sustainable development.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

Reduces out burden in the future.

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Will ensure development is future-proofed

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

No

Please explain your answer here:

No, because 'Natural Hazards' hazards have been frame in a way the goes completely against Tikanga, Mātauranga and Te Ao Māori. You need to investigate Te Ao Māori perceptions of natural events and hazards. I outline this below:

Events:

Clearly state the difference between a 'Natural event' - the underlying processes - and a 'Hazard' social framing of an event. Explained below:

In the context of risk theory and climate change, an event refers to an occurrence of a phenomenon, whether it's a natural phenomenon like flooding or an earthquake or a human-induced event, such as climate change or flooding due to river modification 4,5,6,7. These events emerge as manifestations of the Earth's dynamic systems and cycles, following their course, sometimes influenced by human activities 6,8,9. Events like a volcano eruption or a wildfire outbreak are fundamentally rooted in the physical and geological processes that govern our planet. While events are not inherently connected to human interests or judgments, human actions can sometimes contribute to or exacerbate these events 6,8,9. Thus, an event, in the context of te taiao

and climate change, can be defined as “a distinct happening or phenomenon resulting from the Earth's intrinsic processes which may be exacerbated by human activities”.

On the other hand, a hazard is the social framing of an event that highlights the potential of said event to impact human values or interests 3,5,6,9,10,11. Unlike an event, a hazard is intrinsically tied to human values 5,6,8,10,11. In the case of a flooding ‘event’, a hazard arises when the conditions are recognised as potentially harming human values, for example, communities, properties, and infrastructure. The conditions determining when an event is considered a hazard are often based on human systems’ capacity, such as drainage systems, stopbanks, or building strength 5,6,8. For example, a flood event that does not topple a river’s banks would not likely be considered a hazard, but an event that does topple the banks would be 5,6,8. Thus, a hazard can be defined as “the characterisation of an event based on the perception that it holds the potential to affect human values or interests”.

In summary, the key distinction between an event and a hazard is that an event is a natural occurrence, like a flood, disconnected from human values. On the other hand, a hazard is an event that is perceived or recognised to have the potential to impact human values. Thus, hazards are always associated with ‘events’, but events are not always associated with hazards 3.

1. Abbott A. From Causes to Events: Notes on Narrative Positivism. *Sociological methods & research* 1992; 20: 428-455. DOI: 10.1177/0049124192020004002.
2. AghaKouchak A, Chiang F, Huning LS, et al. Climate Extremes and Compound Hazards in a Warming World. *Annual review of earth and planetary sciences* 2020; 48: 519-548. DOI: 10.1146/annurev-earth-071719-055228.
3. Aven T. The risk concept—historical and recent development trends. *Reliability engineering & system safety* 2012; 99: 33-44. DOI: 10.1016/j.res.2011.11.006.
4. Aven T and Renn O. On risk defined as an event where the outcome is uncertain. *Journal of risk research* 2009; 12: 1-11. DOI: 10.1080/13669870802488883.
5. Aven T, Renn O and Rosa EA. On the ontological status of the concept of risk. *Safety science* 2011; 49: 1074-1079. DOI: 10.1016/j.ssci.2011.04.015.
6. Chavas J-P and ebrary I. *Risk analysis in theory and practice*. Amsterdam;San Diego, Calif;Boston;: Elsevier/Butterworth Heinemann, 2004.
7. Rosa EA. Metatheoretical foundations for post-normal risk. *Journal of risk research* 1998; 1: 15-44. DOI: 10.1080/136698798377303.
8. Wisner B. *At risk: natural hazards, people's vulnerability, and disasters*. 2nd ed. New York, NY: Routledge, 2004.

Hazards/Matepā

Matepā, the Māori concept for 'hazards,' epitomises the holistic perspective on life's adversities 1. It underscores the profound interconnectedness of events and their associated hazards, emphasising that event occurrences are not isolated incidents but integral aspects of the human experience. In this context, sickness, death, or defeat extend beyond personal misfortunes; they are disturbances in the larger narrative of existence intricately connected to the world around us.

When considering natural events and hazards, Matepā serves as a beacon for the spirit of kotahitanga, or unity and togetherness 2,3,4. This concept underscores individuals' collective responsibility and interdependence within a community and their shared relationship with the environment 2,3. Matepā emphasises that communities are not isolated entities but are intricately interconnected with each other and the environment. In this light, the Te Ao Māori perspective places great value on the shared responsibility of caring for the environment and ensuring the well-being of all community members 2,3,4,5.

When natural events unfold, whether they align with the rhythms of the environment or result from human disruptions, the response is rooted in the strength of the community as a whole 6,7,8. In times of adversity, individuals come together, guided by the principles of kotahitanga, to protect and support one another 2,6,7,8. This interdependence extends beyond mere survival; it signifies the focus on working in harmony with the environment and each other, creating a mutually beneficial relationship 2,8. The environment's health directly influences the community's well-being, and this synergy forms the foundation of Māori hazard response 2,8,9.

Within the framework of Te Ao Māori, interpreting Tūraru, or 'risk,' necessitates embracing a holistic outlook that considers the broader context in which events and hazards unfold 8,9,10,11. A key distinction lies in whether events align with the natural rhythms of the environment. Like river floods, those that transpire as part of these natural rhythms are typically not categorised as Matepā or hazards 8,9,10. Instead, they are perceived as integral components of the environmental balance, intrinsic to life's ongoing ebb and flow. These events, guided by the natural order, are seen as part of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao and its interconnectedness with human existence 8,9,10.

Conversely, events resulting from disruptions caused by human activities, such as landslides in areas transformed by deforestation or changes in land use, are regarded as Matepā (hazards) or utu – acts of revenge from Atua 8,9,10,12. Furthermore, in this scenario, the process of clearing the land would also be considered a hazard. In this circumstance, the natural order has been challenged, leading to disharmony between humans and the environment. This perspective underscores the importance of recognising the relationship between events, the environment, and human actions while emphasising the need to preserve and restore the equilibrium of nature 8,9,10,12.

Furthermore, when a natural event occurs that is not considered Matepā, but there is a potential for harm due to human disregard for natural rhythms (e.g. a flood in a township built on a floodplain), the Matepā often falls on human actions and infrastructure, reflecting the consequences of disrupting the natural rhythm and balance that Te Ao Māori holds in high regard 8,9,10,12. In other words, where events occur naturally, and humans have challenged the natural rhythms, human infrastructure itself becomes the hazard or Matepā 8,9,10,12. In this case, the disruption (e.g., development on a floodplain) of natural rhythms challenges the interconnectedness between te taiao and human habitation, whereby the development manifests as a hazard. The development, in this case, is the 'hazard' as the development exposes people to events associated with the area. This interconnectedness emphasises the significance of acknowledging and respecting the intricate interplay between the environment, the communities, and their actions within this holistic worldview. It also underscores the need for a more profound understanding of the repercussions when human actions disrupt the natural order.

Within Te Ao Māori, the perspective on climate change-induced events is nuanced, particularly in distinguishing between natural occurrences and the

exacerbation of these events due to human activities. While Te Ao Māori understands natural events, like storms or altered weather patterns, as integral components of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao, the Matepā (hazards) emerge when human actions intensify or disrupt these natural phenomena.

In the case of climate change, the hazards are not the events themselves, such as storms or floods, but rather the processes driven by human-induced climate change that exacerbate and escalate these natural occurrences. For instance, in a township built on a floodplain, when a flood transpires due to climate change-induced alterations in precipitation patterns, the Matepā falls not on the flood but on the human processes that have caused this and the infrastructure affected. In essence, we understand the functions of nature, e.g., flooding in a floodplain, and the potential consequences of our actions, e.g., infrastructure damage from flooding or global warming due to the burning of fossil fuels, so why should we blame the inherent nature of te taiao? Thus, it is not the inherent rhythms of te taiao that are hazards; our actions (i.e., burning fossil fuels causing climate change) and physical expressions (i.e., infrastructure) are the matepā. This emphasises the consequences of human actions that disturb the natural balance and rhythm of te taiao.

This distinction underscores the ongoing dialogue within Te Ao Māori, highlighting the need to navigate the delicate equilibrium between recognising the intrinsic patterns of te taiao and understanding the impact of human activities on these patterns. It reinforces the idea that while natural events are part of the perpetual rhythm, the intervention of human-induced processes creates hazards.

Te Ao Māori embodies a proactive stance towards adversity, actively championing measures that mitigate potential hazards and allow te taiao to function in its natural, harmonious state 8,13,14. It fundamentally acknowledges the principle of responsible environmental stewardship as a vital component in safeguarding against Matepā. This paradigm shift mirrors the preparedness of a fortified village, ever vigilant and ready to defend against external threats, compelling both individuals and communities to take proactive measures in readiness for life's inevitable challenges. The concept further extends to the notion that collective strength is paramount when navigating adversities 8,13.

In a world marked by uncertainties, events and 'perceived' hazards, the Te Ao Māori concept of Matepā offers a profound and comprehensive framework for understanding and responding to life's challenges. It encourages a broader perspective on adversity, acknowledging the interconnectedness of all elements and the interplay between individual vulnerabilities and the environment. Preparedness, resilience, and communal support emerge as indispensable tools for navigating the hazards of existence; by embracing the wisdom of the concept 'Matepā', individuals and communities are prompted to fortify themselves against life's inevitable storms and nurture and safeguard the environment that sustains us.

I urge you to take the Te Ao Māori perspective into account.

1. Moorfield J. Te Aka, <https://maoridictionary.co.nz/> (2023).
2. Kawharu IH. KOTAHITANGA: VISIONS OF UNITY. *Journal of the Polynesian Society* 1992; 101: 221-240.
3. Denzin NK, Lincoln YS and Smith LT. *Handbook of critical and indigenous methodologies*. Los Angeles: Sage, 2008.
4. Smith LT. *Decolonizing methodologies: research and indigenous peoples*. Third ed. London: Zed Books, 2021.
5. Hikuroa D. Mātauranga Māori-the ūkaipō of knowledge in New Zealand. *Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 2017; 47: 5-10. DOI: 10.1080/03036758.2016.1252407.
6. Kingsbury J. Taking taniwha seriously. *Asian Journal of Philosophy* 2022; 1. DOI: 10.1007/s44204-022-00052-0.
7. King DN, & Goff, J. Māori environmental knowledge in natural hazards management and mitigation. 2006.
8. King DNT, Goff J and Skipper A. Māori environmental knowledge and natural hazards in Aotearoa-New Zealand. *Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 2007; 37: 59-73. DOI: 10.1080/03014220709510536.
9. Watene K. Valuing nature: Māori philosophy and the capability approach. *Oxford development studies* 2016; 44: 287-296. DOI: 10.1080/13600818.2015.1124077.
10. Mead SM. *Tikanga Māori: living by Māori values*. Revis ed. Wellington, Aotearoa, New Zealand: Huia Publishers, 2016.
11. Dick J. Listening to the kaitiaki : consequences of the loss of abundance and biodiversity of coastal ecosystems in Aotearoa New Zealand. *MAI journal* 2012; 1: 117-130.
12. Salmond A. *Tears of Rangī: Experiments Across Worlds*. Auckland: Auckland University Press, 2017.
13. Lambert S and Mark-Shadbolt M. Indigenous knowledges of forest and biodiversity management: How the 'watchfulness' of Maori complements and contributes to disaster risk reduction. *AlterNative : an international journal of indigenous peoples* 2021; 17: 368-377. DOI: 10.1177/11771801211038760.
14. King DN and Goff JR. Benefitting from differences in knowledge, practice and belief: Māori oral traditions and natural hazards science. *Natural hazards and earth system sciences* 2010; 10: 1927-1940. DOI: 10.5194/nhess-10-1927-2010.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Yes if you read the following:

Events:

Clearly state the difference between a 'Natural event' - the underlying processes - and a 'Hazard' social framing of an event. Explained below:

In the context of risk theory and climate change, an event refers to an occurrence of a phenomenon, whether it's a natural phenomenon like flooding or an earthquake or a human-induced event, such as climate change or flooding due to river modification 4,5,6,7. These events emerge as manifestations of the Earth's dynamic systems and cycles, following their course, sometimes influenced by human activities 6,8,9. Events like a volcano eruption or a wildfire outbreak are fundamentally rooted in the physical and geological processes that govern our planet. While events are not inherently connected to human interests or judgments, human actions can sometimes contribute to or exacerbate these events 6,8,9. Thus, an event, in the context of te taiao and climate change, can be defined as "a distinct happening or phenomenon resulting from the Earth's intrinsic processes which may be exacerbated by human activities".

On the other hand, a hazard is the social framing of an event that highlights the potential of said event to impact human values or interests 3,5,6,9,10,11.

Unlike an event, a hazard is intrinsically tied to human values 5,6,8,10,11. In the case of a flooding 'event', a hazard arises when the conditions are recognised as potentially harming human values, for example, communities, properties, and infrastructure. The conditions determining when an event is considered a hazard are often based on human systems' capacity, such as drainage systems, stopbanks, or building strength 5,6,8. For example, a flood event that does not topple a river's banks would not likely be considered a hazard, but an event that does topple the banks would be 5,6,8. Thus, a hazard can be defined as "the characterisation of an event based on the perception that it holds the potential to affect human values or interests".

In summary, the key distinction between an event and a hazard is that an event is a natural occurrence, like a flood, disconnected from human values. On the other hand, a hazard is an event that is perceived or recognised to have the potential to impact human values. Thus, hazards are always associated with 'events', but events are not always associated with hazards 3.

1. Abbott A. From Causes to Events: Notes on Narrative Positivism. *Sociological methods & research* 1992; 20: 428-455. DOI: 10.1177/0049124192020004002.
2. AghaKouchak A, Chiang F, Huning LS, et al. Climate Extremes and Compound Hazards in a Warming World. *Annual review of earth and planetary sciences* 2020; 48: 519-548. DOI: 10.1146/annurev-earth-071719-055228.
3. Aven T. The risk concept—historical and recent development trends. *Reliability engineering & system safety* 2012; 99: 33-44. DOI: 10.1016/j.ress.2011.11.006.
4. Aven T and Renn O. On risk defined as an event where the outcome is uncertain. *Journal of risk research* 2009; 12: 1-11. DOI: 10.1080/13669870802488883.
5. Aven T, Renn O and Rosa EA. On the ontological status of the concept of risk. *Safety science* 2011; 49: 1074-1079. DOI: 10.1016/j.ssci.2011.04.015.
6. Chavas J-P and ebrary I. *Risk analysis in theory and practice*. Amsterdam;San Diego, Calif;Boston;: Elsevier/Butterworth Heinemann, 2004.
7. Rosa EA. Metatheoretical foundations for post-normal risk. *Journal of risk research* 1998; 1: 15-44. DOI: 10.1080/136698798377303.
8. Wisner B. *At risk: natural hazards, people's vulnerability, and disasters*. 2nd ed. New York, NY: Routledge, 2004.

Hazards/Matepā

Matepā, the Māori concept for 'hazards,' epitomises the holistic perspective on life's adversities 1. It underscores the profound interconnectedness of events and their associated hazards, emphasising that event occurrences are not isolated incidents but integral aspects of the human experience. In this context, sickness, death, or defeat extend beyond personal misfortunes; they are disturbances in the larger narrative of existence intricately connected to the world around us.

When considering natural events and hazards, Matepā serves as a beacon for the spirit of kotahitanga, or unity and togetherness 2,3,4. This concept underscores individuals' collective responsibility and interdependence within a community and their shared relationship with the environment 2,3. Matepā emphasises that communities are not isolated entities but are intricately interconnected with each other and the environment. In this light, the Te Ao Māori perspective places great value on the shared responsibility of caring for the environment and ensuring the well-being of all community members 2,3,4,5.

When natural events unfold, whether they align with the rhythms of the environment or result from human disruptions, the response is rooted in the strength of the community as a whole 6,7,8. In times of adversity, individuals come together, guided by the principles of kotahitanga, to protect and support one another 2,6,7,8. This interdependence extends beyond mere survival; it signifies the focus on working in harmony with the environment and each other, creating a mutually beneficial relationship 2,8. The environment's health directly influences the community's well-being, and this synergy forms the foundation of Māori hazard response 2,8,9.

Within the framework of Te Ao Māori, interpreting Tūraru, or 'risk,' necessitates embracing a holistic outlook that considers the broader context in which events and hazards unfold 8,9,10,11. A key distinction lies in whether events align with the natural rhythms of the environment. Like river floods, those that transpire as part of these natural rhythms are typically not categorised as Matepā or hazards 8,9,10. Instead, they are perceived as integral components of the environmental balance, intrinsic to life's ongoing ebb and flow. These events, guided by the natural order, are seen as part of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao and its interconnectedness with human existence 8,9,10.

Conversely, events resulting from disruptions caused by human activities, such as landslides in areas transformed by deforestation or changes in land use, are regarded as Matepā (hazards) or utu – acts of revenge from Atua 8,9,10,12. Furthermore, in this scenario, the process of clearing the land would also be considered a hazard. In this circumstance, the natural order has been challenged, leading to disharmony between humans and the environment. This perspective underscores the importance of recognising the relationship between events, the environment, and human actions while emphasising the need to preserve and restore the equilibrium of nature 8,9,10,12.

Furthermore, when a natural event occurs that is not considered Matepā, but there is a potential for harm due to human disregard for natural rhythms (e.g. a flood in a township built on a floodplain), the Matepā often falls on human actions and infrastructure, reflecting the consequences of disrupting the natural rhythm and balance that Te Ao Māori holds in high regard 8,9,10,12. In other words, where events occur naturally, and humans have challenged the natural rhythms, human infrastructure itself becomes the hazard or Matepā 8,9,10,12. In this case, the disruption (e.g., development on a floodplain) of natural rhythms challenges the interconnectedness between te taiao and human habitation, whereby the development manifests as a hazard. The development, in this case, is the 'hazard' as the development exposes people to events associated with the area. This interconnectedness emphasises the significance of acknowledging and respecting the intricate interplay between the environment, the communities, and their actions within this holistic worldview. It also underscores the need for a more profound understanding of the repercussions when human actions disrupt the natural order.

Within Te Ao Māori, the perspective on climate change-induced events is nuanced, particularly in distinguishing between natural occurrences and the exacerbation of these events due to human activities. While Te Ao Māori understands natural events, like storms or altered weather patterns, as integral components of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao, the Matepā (hazards) emerge when human actions intensify or disrupt these natural phenomena.

In the case of climate change, the hazards are not the events themselves, such as storms or floods, but rather the processes driven by human-induced

climate change that exacerbate and escalate these natural occurrences. For instance, in a township built on a floodplain, when a flood transpires due to climate change-induced alterations in precipitation patterns, the Matepā falls not on the flood but on the human processes that have caused this and the infrastructure affected. In essence, we understand the functions of nature, e.g., flooding in a floodplain, and the potential consequences of our actions, e.g., infrastructure damage from flooding or global warming due to the burning of fossil fuels, so why should we blame the inherent nature of te taiao? Thus, it is not the inherent rhythms of te taiao that are hazards; our actions (i.e., burning fossil fuels causing climate change) and physical expressions (i.e., infrastructure) are the matepā. This emphasises the consequences of human actions that disturb the natural balance and rhythm of te taiao.

This distinction underscores the ongoing dialogue within Te Ao Māori, highlighting the need to navigate the delicate equilibrium between recognising the intrinsic patterns of te taiao and understanding the impact of human activities on these patterns. It reinforces the idea that while natural events are part of the perpetual rhythm, the intervention of human-induced processes creates hazards.

Te Ao Māori embodies a proactive stance towards adversity, actively championing measures that mitigate potential hazards and allow te taiao to function in its natural, harmonious state 8,13,14. It fundamentally acknowledges the principle of responsible environmental stewardship as a vital component in safeguarding against Matepā. This paradigm shift mirrors the preparedness of a fortified village, ever vigilant and ready to defend against external threats, compelling both individuals and communities to take proactive measures in readiness for life's inevitable challenges. The concept further extends to the notion that collective strength is paramount when navigating adversities 8,13.

In a world marked by uncertainties, events and 'perceived' hazards, the Te Ao Māori concept of Matepā offers a profound and comprehensive framework for understanding and responding to life's challenges. It encourages a broader perspective on adversity, acknowledging the interconnectedness of all elements and the interplay between individual vulnerabilities and the environment. Preparedness, resilience, and communal support emerge as indispensable tools for navigating the hazards of existence; by embracing the wisdom of the concept 'Matepā', individuals and communities are prompted to fortify themselves against life's inevitable storms and nurture and safeguard the environment that sustains us.

I urge you to take the Te Ao Māori perspective into account.

1. Moorfield J. Te Aka, <https://maoridictionary.co.nz/> (2023).
2. Kawharu IH. KOTAHITANGA: VISIONS OF UNITY. Journal of the Polynesian Society 1992; 101: 221-240.
3. Denzin NK, Lincoln YS and Smith LT. Handbook of critical and indigenous methodologies. Los Angeles: Sage, 2008.
4. Smith LT. Decolonizing methodologies: research and indigenous peoples. Third ed. London: Zed Books, 2021.
5. Hikuroa D. Mātauranga Māori-the ūkaipō of knowledge in New Zealand. Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand 2017; 47: 5-10. DOI: 10.1080/03036758.2016.1252407.
6. Kingsbury J. Taking taniwha seriously. Asian Journal of Philosophy 2022; 1. DOI: 10.1007/s44204-022-00052-0.
7. King DN, & Goff, J. Māori environmental knowledge in natural hazards management and mitigation. 2006.
8. King DNT, Goff J and Skipper A. Māori environmental knowledge and natural hazards in Aotearoa-New Zealand. Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand 2007; 37: 59-73. DOI: 10.1080/03014220709510536.
9. Watene K. Valuing nature: Māori philosophy and the capability approach. Oxford development studies 2016; 44: 287-296. DOI: 10.1080/13600818.2015.1124077.
10. Mead SM. Tikanga Māori: living by Māori values. Revis ed. Wellington, Aotearoa, New Zealand: Huia Publishers, 2016.
11. Dick J. Listening to the kaitiaki : consequences of the loss of abundance and biodiversity of coastal ecosystems in Aotearoa New Zealand. MAI journal 2012; 1: 117-130.
12. Salmond A. Tears of Rangi: Experiments Across Worlds. Auckland: Auckland University Press, 2017.
13. Lambert S and Mark-Shadbolt M. Indigenous knowledges of forest and biodiversity management: How the 'watchfulness' of Maori complements and contributes to disaster risk reduction. AlterNative : an international journal of indigenous peoples 2021; 17: 368-377. DOI: 10.1177/11771801211038760.
14. King DN and Goff JR. Benefitting from differences in knowledge, practice and belief: Māori oral traditions and natural hazards science. Natural hazards and earth system sciences 2010; 10: 1927-1940. DOI: 10.5194/nhess-10-1927-2010.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Te Ao Māori perception of hazards and events. This NPS contradicts these

Events:

Clearly state the difference between a 'Natural event' - the underlying processes - and a 'Hazard' social framing of an event. Explained below:

In the context of risk theory and climate change, an event refers to an occurrence of a phenomenon, whether it's a natural phenomenon like flooding or an earthquake or a human-induced event, such as climate change or flooding due to river modification 4,5,6,7. These events emerge as manifestations of the Earth's dynamic systems and cycles, following their course, sometimes influenced by human activities 6,8,9. Events like a volcano eruption or a wildfire outbreak are fundamentally rooted in the physical and geological processes that govern our planet. While events are not inherently connected to human interests or judgments, human actions can sometimes contribute to or exacerbate these events 6,8,9. Thus, an event, in the context of te taiao and climate change, can be defined as “a distinct happening or phenomenon resulting from the Earth's intrinsic processes which may be exacerbated by human activities”.

On the other hand, a hazard is the social framing of an event that highlights the potential of said event to impact human values or interests 3,5,6,9,10,11. Unlike an event, a hazard is intrinsically tied to human values 5,6,8,10,11. In the case of a flooding 'event', a hazard arises when the conditions are recognised as potentially harming human values, for example, communities, properties, and infrastructure. The conditions determining when an event is considered a hazard are often based on human systems' capacity, such as drainage systems, stopbanks, or building strength 5,6,8. For example, a flood event that does not topple a river's banks would not likely be considered a hazard, but an event that does topple the banks would be 5,6,8. Thus, a hazard can be defined as “the characterisation of an event based on the perception that it holds the potential to affect human values or interests”.

In summary, the key distinction between an event and a hazard is that an event is a natural occurrence, like a flood, disconnected from human values. On the other hand, a hazard is an event that is perceived or recognised to have the potential to impact human values. Thus, hazards are always associated with 'events', but events are not always associated with hazards 3.

1. Abbott A. From Causes to Events: Notes on Narrative Positivism. *Sociological methods & research* 1992; 20: 428-455. DOI: 10.1177/0049124192020004002.
2. AghaKouchak A, Chiang F, Huning LS, et al. Climate Extremes and Compound Hazards in a Warming World. *Annual review of earth and planetary sciences* 2020; 48: 519-548. DOI: 10.1146/annurev-earth-071719-055228.
3. Aven T. The risk concept—historical and recent development trends. *Reliability engineering & system safety* 2012; 99: 33-44. DOI: 10.1016/j.ress.2011.11.006.
4. Aven T and Renn O. On risk defined as an event where the outcome is uncertain. *Journal of risk research* 2009; 12: 1-11. DOI: 10.1080/13669870802488883.
5. Aven T, Renn O and Rosa EA. On the ontological status of the concept of risk. *Safety science* 2011; 49: 1074-1079. DOI: 10.1016/j.ssci.2011.04.015.
6. Chavas J-P and ebrary I. *Risk analysis in theory and practice*. Amsterdam;San Diego, Calif;Boston;: Elsevier/Butterworth Heinemann, 2004.
7. Rosa EA. Metatheoretical foundations for post-normal risk. *Journal of risk research* 1998; 1: 15-44. DOI: 10.1080/136698798377303.
8. Wisner B. *At risk: natural hazards, people's vulnerability, and disasters*. 2nd ed. New York, NY: Routledge, 2004.

Hazards/Matepā

Matepā, the Māori concept for 'hazards,' epitomises the holistic perspective on life's adversities 1. It underscores the profound interconnectedness of events and their associated hazards, emphasising that event occurrences are not isolated incidents but integral aspects of the human experience. In this context, sickness, death, or defeat extend beyond personal misfortunes; they are disturbances in the larger narrative of existence intricately connected to the world around us.

When considering natural events and hazards, Matepā serves as a beacon for the spirit of kotahitanga, or unity and togetherness 2,3,4. This concept underscores individuals' collective responsibility and interdependence within a community and their shared relationship with the environment 2,3. Matepā emphasises that communities are not isolated entities but are intricately interconnected with each other and the environment. In this light, the Te Ao Māori perspective places great value on the shared responsibility of caring for the environment and ensuring the well-being of all community members 2,3,4,5.

When natural events unfold, whether they align with the rhythms of the environment or result from human disruptions, the response is rooted in the strength of the community as a whole 6,7,8. In times of adversity, individuals come together, guided by the principles of kotahitanga, to protect and support one another 2,6,7,8. This interdependence extends beyond mere survival; it signifies the focus on working in harmony with the environment and each other, creating a mutually beneficial relationship 2,8. The environment's health directly influences the community's well-being, and this synergy forms the foundation of Māori hazard response 2,8,9.

Within the framework of Te Ao Māori, interpreting Tūrarū, or 'risk,' necessitates embracing a holistic outlook that considers the broader context in which events and hazards unfold 8,9,10,11. A key distinction lies in whether events align with the natural rhythms of the environment. Like river floods, those that transpire as part of these natural rhythms are typically not categorised as Matepā or hazards 8,9,10. Instead, they are perceived as integral components of the environmental balance, intrinsic to life's ongoing ebb and flow. These events, guided by the natural order, are seen as part of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao and its interconnectedness with human existence 8,9,10.

Conversely, events resulting from disruptions caused by human activities, such as landslides in areas transformed by deforestation or changes in land use, are regarded as Matepā (hazards) or utu – acts of revenge from Atua 8,9,10,12. Furthermore, in this scenario, the process of clearing the land would

also be considered a hazard. In this circumstance, the natural order has been challenged, leading to disharmony between humans and the environment. This perspective underscores the importance of recognising the relationship between events, the environment, and human actions while emphasising the need to preserve and restore the equilibrium of nature 8,9,10,12.

Furthermore, when a natural event occurs that is not considered Matepā, but there is a potential for harm due to human disregard for natural rhythms (e.g. a flood in a township built on a floodplain), the Matepā often falls on human actions and infrastructure, reflecting the consequences of disrupting the natural rhythm and balance that Te Ao Māori holds in high regard 8,9,10,12. In other words, where events occur naturally, and humans have challenged the natural rhythms, human infrastructure itself becomes the hazard or Matepā 8,9,10,12. In this case, the disruption (e.g., development on a floodplain) of natural rhythms challenges the interconnectedness between te taiao and human habitation, whereby the development manifests as a hazard. The development, in this case, is the 'hazard' as the development exposes people to events associated with the area. This interconnectedness emphasises the significance of acknowledging and respecting the intricate interplay between the environment, the communities, and their actions within this holistic worldview. It also underscores the need for a more profound understanding of the repercussions when human actions disrupt the natural order.

Within Te Ao Māori, the perspective on climate change-induced events is nuanced, particularly in distinguishing between natural occurrences and the exacerbation of these events due to human activities. While Te Ao Māori understands natural events, like storms or altered weather patterns, as integral components of the perpetual rhythm of te taiao, the Matepā (hazards) emerge when human actions intensify or disrupt these natural phenomena.

In the case of climate change, the hazards are not the events themselves, such as storms or floods, but rather the processes driven by human-induced climate change that exacerbate and escalate these natural occurrences. For instance, in a township built on a floodplain, when a flood transpires due to climate change-induced alterations in precipitation patterns, the Matepā falls not on the flood but on the human processes that have caused this and the infrastructure affected. In essence, we understand the functions of nature, e.g., flooding in a floodplain, and the potential consequences of our actions, e.g., infrastructure damage from flooding or global warming due to the burning of fossil fuels, so why should we blame the inherent nature of te taiao? Thus, it is not the inherent rhythms of te taiao that are hazards; our actions (i.e., burning fossil fuels causing climate change) and physical expressions (i.e., infrastructure) are the matepā. This emphasises the consequences of human actions that disturb the natural balance and rhythm of te taiao.

This distinction underscores the ongoing dialogue within Te Ao Māori, highlighting the need to navigate the delicate equilibrium between recognising the intrinsic patterns of te taiao and understanding the impact of human activities on these patterns. It reinforces the idea that while natural events are part of the perpetual rhythm, the intervention of human-induced processes creates hazards.

Te Ao Māori embodies a proactive stance towards adversity, actively championing measures that mitigate potential hazards and allow te taiao to function in its natural, harmonious state 8,13,14. It fundamentally acknowledges the principle of responsible environmental stewardship as a vital component in safeguarding against Matepā. This paradigm shift mirrors the preparedness of a fortified village, ever vigilant and ready to defend against external threats, compelling both individuals and communities to take proactive measures in readiness for life's inevitable challenges. The concept further extends to the notion that collective strength is paramount when navigating adversities 8,13.

In a world marked by uncertainties, events and 'perceived' hazards, the Te Ao Māori concept of Matepā offers a profound and comprehensive framework for understanding and responding to life's challenges. It encourages a broader perspective on adversity, acknowledging the interconnectedness of all elements and the interplay between individual vulnerabilities and the environment. Preparedness, resilience, and communal support emerge as indispensable tools for navigating the hazards of existence; by embracing the wisdom of the concept 'Matepā', individuals and communities are prompted to fortify themselves against life's inevitable storms and nurture and safeguard the environment that sustains us.

I urge you to take the Te Ao Māori perspective into account.

1. Moorfield J. Te Aka, <https://maoridictionary.co.nz/> (2023).
2. Kawharu IH. KOTAHITANGA: VISIONS OF UNITY. *Journal of the Polynesian Society* 1992; 101: 221-240.
3. Denzin NK, Lincoln YS and Smith LT. *Handbook of critical and indigenous methodologies*. Los Angeles: Sage, 2008.
4. Smith LT. *Decolonizing methodologies: research and indigenous peoples*. Third ed. London: Zed Books, 2021.
5. Hikuroa D. Mātauranga Māori-the ūkaipō of knowledge in New Zealand. *Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 2017; 47: 5-10. DOI: 10.1080/03036758.2016.1252407.
6. Kingsbury J. Taking taniwha seriously. *Asian Journal of Philosophy* 2022; 1. DOI: 10.1007/s44204-022-00052-0.
7. King DN, & Goff, J. Māori environmental knowledge in natural hazards management and mitigation. 2006.
8. King DNT, Goff J and Skipper A. Māori environmental knowledge and natural hazards in Aotearoa-New Zealand. *Journal of the Royal Society of New Zealand* 2007; 37: 59-73. DOI: 10.1080/03014220709510536.
9. Watene K. Valuing nature: Māori philosophy and the capability approach. *Oxford development studies* 2016; 44: 287-296. DOI: 10.1080/13600818.2015.1124077.
10. Mead SM. *Tikanga Māori: living by Māori values*. Revis ed. Wellington, Aotearoa, New Zealand: Huia Publishers, 2016.
11. Dick J. Listening to the kaitiaki : consequences of the loss of abundance and biodiversity of coastal ecosystems in Aotearoa New Zealand. *MAI journal* 2012; 1: 117-130.
12. Salmond A. *Tears of Rangi: Experiments Across Worlds*. Auckland: Auckland University Press, 2017.
13. Lambert S and Mark-Shadbolt M. Indigenous knowledges of forest and biodiversity management: How the 'watchfulness' of Maori complements and contributes to disaster risk reduction. *AlterNative : an international journal of indigenous peoples* 2021; 17: 368-377. DOI: 10.1177/11771801211038760.
14. King DN and Goff JR. Benefitting from differences in knowledge, practice and belief: Māori oral traditions and natural hazards science. *Natural hazards and earth system sciences* 2010; 10: 1927-1940. DOI: 10.5194/nhess-10-1927-2010.

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

Hazard Western Vs Te Ao Māori docx.pdf was uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes, but without publication of Submitter name

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

EXCLUDE PDF Titled: "Hazard Western Vs Te Ao Māori docx.pdf

Submission on Proposed NPS-NHD

This submission on the proposed interim NPS-NHD has been prepared by **Dr Judy Lawrence** from the Climate Change Research Institute at Victoria University of Wellington and PSConsulting Ltd and **Dr Rob Bell** from Bell Adapt Ltd and University of Waikato (Environmental Planning Program). We have long standing research and practice expertise in hazard and risk assessment in coastal and flooding settings, compound and cascading risks, disaster risk management and lifelines, infrastructure developments, planning, and in the application of decision tools relevant to climate-related hazards and risks. We have both been co-authors of the New Zealand Coastal Hazards and Climate Change Guidance, the Interim Sea-level Guidance and been Lead author and contributing author respectively to the IPCC AR6 Working Group II on Impacts Adaptation and Vulnerability 2022.

We acknowledge that this NPS is intended as an interim measure to stem the flow of new developments in areas prone to risks from natural hazards. However, it is debatable whether the approach taken will do this in practice, because its reach does not affect the way land use activities are allowed, nor does it address uncertainty and changing risk for climate-related hazards. We set out why, below with suggestions for tightening the NPS to achieve the desired outcome.

- 1) Climate change is a progressively worsening driver of several hazards, including the increasing compounding of coincident hazards. This means risk is changing and accelerating over time.
- 2) Some hazards exhibit different levels of uncertainty. For instance, the accelerated rise in sea level over the next few decades is certain (committed from past emissions and already in the ocean system as warming) but we face widening uncertainty associated with the future pace and scale of the change in sea-level rise from how the ice sheets and glaciers respond globally and what meaningful reductions in global emissions transpire. We have good information on the diverging range of plausible future scenarios for New Zealand from the NZ SeaRise programme and available through the Takiwā website.¹ We also have detailed interim sea-level rise guidance on how to apply this information in planning decisions which is embodied in the current revision to the Ministry for the Environment Coastal Hazards and Climate Change Guidance for local government. This is also supported by recent published information on exposure of assets and land parcels at the coast by NIWA (Paulik et al., 2020, 2021, 2023). Greater uncertainty on trends prevails around flooding and extreme rainfall

¹ <https://www.searise.nz/maps-2>

events and their location and NIWA and two MBIE Endeavour-funded research programmes are advancing risk information in this area.

- 3) The proposed NPS has no specific climate-ready provisions or dynamic adaptive approaches to deal with the deepening uncertainty of what climate future transpires for Aotearoa. The only time climate change is mentioned is in the definition of “natural hazards” in s1.4.

Consequently, Objective (2.1) is inadequate to deal with the rising climate risks (no mention of climate change effects) and only adopts a recovery (bounce-back) stance to natural hazard events, an approach that is inappropriate for changing coastal and flooding risks over time. The Objective needs to also encompass pre-emptive adaptation and risk reduction (eg, dynamic adaptive planning) to stand alongside reactive recovery plans ie, build back better or somewhere else.

- 4) Section 1.6 – It is pleasing to see that the provisions of NZ Coastal Policy Statement would prevail over the NPS-NHD (wherever there is a conflict), as the ongoing rise in sea level will lead to irreversible changes in coastal areas and adjacent coastal lowlands and needs the directive provisions and mandated planning horizon (“at least 100 years”) of the NZCPS to apply to avoid increasing the risk from coastal hazards.
- 5) Policy 1 is deficient as it assumes a static stance to risk management. Climate is ever changing and exacerbating most natural hazards (even tsunami) – so change is the new normal. This policy has no time component or planning horizon – so what risks are high, medium or low depend not only on the planning horizon, but also apply to adaptation of existing development as an ongoing process for such foreseeable future impacts, even if the risk presently is only emerging. For example, restricting any further development in hazard prone areas that will be affected over time, how maintenance of assets and recovery from events are handled.
- 6) Policy 2 continues the static stance to natural hazards. It relies on the *likelihood* component (along with consequences), which is a conventional static approach to risk management.
 - a. ISO standards for climate risk management and adaptation (ISO 14090:2019, ISO14091:2021; ISO 14092:2020) and national MfE Coastal Hazards and Climate Change Guidance now deal with ongoing change in many natural hazards from climate change. Likelihood will be ever changing, which, for example, renders probabilities expressed as return periods, as void.
 - b. Further, for flood hazards in particular, there is deep uncertainty on which future scenario will apply, so likelihoods cannot be ascribed to any one climate scenario (here an adaptive approach informed by a scenario analysis that stress tests

adaptation options including plans, subdivisions, consents that can avoid hazard areas).

- c. Also, the planning horizon is critical to managing risk – with the likelihood of some climate-related hazards becoming virtually certain over time. This means that the likelihood-consequence approach loses its resolving power to manage risks over both the short and long term.
 - d. This means that using the risk based approach proposed in the NPS-NHD based on *likelihood*, will therefore not be robust for hazards that are continually changing and cannot be predicted with certainty.
 - e. This also means that long-lived assets invested in now are going to be affected within their lifetime. These characteristics of this hazard (SLR) are embodied in the MfE Coastal Hazards Guidance 2017 and its refresh in press and the already released 2022 Interim SLR guidance, along with approaches that can help avoid further entrenchment of risk. For example, the Guidance already available embodies methods in a 10 Step decision process that enables tolerances (related to values) to be determined and included in dynamic adaptive pathways plans.
 - f. This NPS, therefore, must be aligned with the existing guidance on climate-related risks, otherwise it will create indecision on what applies and where. Linking the NPS to these or turning elements of them into a complementary NES would greatly improve the ability of the proposed NPS to be implemented in the interim, rather than waiting for national direction. Joining these dots now is critical for investment decisions that will continue to lock in risk for many decades.
- 7) Section 3.3 (1 to 2) also ignores the complexities of managing climate-related risks and how deep uncertainty from different possible futures should be handled in making risk-management and adaptation decisions. Climate scenarios are not robust predictions – rather different plausible narratives of what the future climate could be. This section does not assist decision-makers with how future scenarios are handled and included in plans and policies, nor how the precautionary approach applies in such cases (as in Policy 3, NZ Coastal Policy Statement).
- 8) Natural hazards are exacerbated by climate change now, so it is critical that the interim NPS NHD addresses the different characteristics (timing, escalation, frequency) of the different hazards. For example, SLR causes both an ongoing progressive change in tidal inundation and exacerbates extreme events, to the point where SLR becomes the dominant effect. Similarly, changes in rainfall intensity over time will exacerbate several types of single or compound hazards including flooding, groundwater rise, rainfall-induced landslides.

- 9) The frequency and timing of extreme climatic events is deeply uncertain but the exposure of people and assets across NZ to a range of climate scenarios is now generally known. This means that at least those areas exposed and vulnerable can be identified already from council risk screening and more detailed assessments, which can now be translated into planning rules in plan changes under the RMA. There are examples of some councils doing this now to limit further exposure to hazard prone areas², including instituting such areas as a Qualifying Matter in plan changes under the NPS-Urban Development.
- 10) Clear guidance will be needed as to the cutoff points between the three categories of risk. The tests will in the interim NPS need to be practically applied for progressive risks. Defining tolerances will be very place-based and tolerance levels will also change over time (often from repeated events) and between generations. These pose difficulties for a formulaic approach to tolerance in a planning setting and will need guidance regarding future effects where they are locked in by today's planning decisions. Setting tolerance levels is likely to generate "protect" adaptations that always have a residual risk, which will be heightened if further development is enabled by the apparent protection afforded.³ The minimum transitional guidance set out for sea-level rise in the MfE Interim SLR Guidance (Bell et al., 2022) and the revised coastal hazards and climate change guidance (MfE, in press) are an example of how bottom lines could be devised for other hazards. These could be referenced in the interim NPS and/or in an NES or regulations to the Spatial Planning act or NBE Act.
- 11) The cost assumptions used in the consultation document will now be significantly out of date, making the case for a NPS appear less urgent in the consultation document. The damage costs from the 2023 Auckland Anniversary weekend storm and Cyclone Gabrielle two weeks later, alone, have been estimated at \$14.5 billion in damages. So, care needs to be taken when using damage figures cited in the NZIER 2020 report, which also predated the latest IPCC AR6 cycle of reports which included more recent estimates of drought damage attributed to climate change⁴ in New Zealand. Note that newer global damage estimates have been published by New Zealand researchers in September 2023⁵ and found that over the last 20 years US\$143billion per year of the costs of extreme events is attributable to climate change. Note also that progressive trends in more frequent less extreme coastal pluvial flooding damages are also increasing and not included in these figures.

² Judy Lawrence, Sylvia Allan, Larissa Clarke (2021). Using current legislative settings for managing the transition to a dynamic adaptive planning regime in New Zealand. Wellington: Resilience to Nature's Challenges National Science Challenge - Enabling Coastal Adaptation Programme. <https://resiliencechallenge.nz/outputs/enabling-coastal-adaptation/>

³ NZ article in *Conversation*: (Fu et al., 2023) <https://theconversation.com/flood-protection-based-on-historical-records-is-flawed-we-need-a-risk-model-fit-for-climate-change-212454>

⁴ Frame, D. J. et al., 2020: Climate change attribution and the economic costs of extreme weather events: a study on damages from extreme rainfall and drought. *Climatic Change*. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-020-02729-y>

⁵ Newman R and Noy I. 2023: The global costs of extreme weather that are attributable to climate change. *Nature Communications* 14, 6103, 2023. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-023-41888-1>

- 12) Assuming that climate related impacts will occur in those areas already affected is misleading, due to the uncertainties in what is happening to the climate globally and within New Zealand (emergent areas of risk previously not affected will appear more rapidly). Storm damage is not the only indicator of increased costs. Drought will also increase in the east while intermittent heavy rainfall events could also impact those same areas arising from dry antecedent soil conditions, which will exacerbate the risks.
- 13) The assumption that we are a nation of multiple risks which means *“it is difficult to find sites for our towns and cities to grow and develop”* is also misleading. There are options and they can be identified through systematic assessment spatially using a DAPP evaluation- something the Spatial Planning Act and the NBE Act enables. Mitigation of flood risk for example has been BAU since the Soil Conservation and Rivers’ Control Act was enacted in 1941, and while it has protected us from the impacts of extreme events under a relatively benign climate, it has also allowed a large increase in residual risk (greater exposure when these methods fail). We have created disasters as a result. (Ericksen 1986).
- 14) The three other related programmes are complementary to the NPS and are needed urgently, including the Building Act alignment with this NPS using adaptive planning tools, especially for Protect and Accommodate adaptation options.
- 15) The measure of levels of risk being linked only to risk to life and property is short sighted and carries forward conventional disaster management reactive thinking. Investments in long-lived infrastructure must be included and disruption to mobility via roads and bridges. Tolerability and the values held by communities now and in the future are affected by disruptions to mobility, life, wellbeing and the ability to work and play. The research on cascading impacts in New Zealand (Lawrence et al 2020) has highlighted the significant costs to communities and loss of wellbeing associated with hazard events, for example.
- 16) The NPS states that *“The proposed NPS-NHD would not alter the NPS-UD requirements for local authorities to provide sufficient land for new development”*. This needs clarification because NPS-UD has climate change effects as a qualifying matter, even though it has to be demonstrated by site-specific evidence. This should remain and be also driven by the NZCPS supremacy over both NPSs- hazards and urban development. The significance of this is that the NZCPS embodies a precautionary approach (Policy 3; NZCPS, with an “at least 100 years” timeframe and the steps to go through to in Policy 27 for a more strategic approach to avoid increasing the risk for existing development.
- 17) Policies 4 and 5 must work together. The absence of a mechanism for prohibited uses is essential now, if this NPS is to stem the increasing and ongoing developments in risky places. Waiting till the national direction which could be some years opens up more developments to climate-related risks especially as their frequency increases. Category 3 is where it should

be placed. Category 2 is much like the avoid and mitigate provisions already in use by many councils, which has just opened the door to more development in the “hope” that mitigation measures will enable development. It is time to draw a line in the sand on this for SLR and flooding especially. Using the “reasonable practicability” approach just opens the door to this continuing. The “Kevin” example in the consultation document may be relevant to flooding where the water will eventually drain away, but it is not what will happen at the coast where SLR is progressively advancing, interacting with groundwater and pluvial rainfall and is reaching coping thresholds now in some areas and will continue for decades/centuries. This suggests that the NPS needs to differentiate the different types of hazards more specifically by either

- a. Providing accompanying NES to make the different settings clear
- b. Defining the differences in the NPS
- c. Use the NZCPS as a model for this NPS by including the precautionary approach and similar policies that relate to hazards which include SLR (with further implementation guidance produced by the Dept of Conservation in 2017.⁶
- d. Link the NPS to the climate-related guidance discussed in 6 above
- e. Or a combination of all the above.

The binary decision made to just do a NPS in the interim will not in our view give councils sufficient power to stem the flow of development in risky places—Option e) above would be a more robust approach recognizing the time it will take to prepare the national direction (in effect by 2032 see Fig1 consultation document) and the urgent pressures to upgrade infrastructure, and for more housing stock.

- 18) The NPS could also make a clearer link to the Spatial Planning Act and to the use of the DAPP approach for planning for uncertainty and areas where managed relocation should be pre-emptively planned for. This could encompass the assessment of areas for development that go beyond any private plan change. *To identify* alternative sites noting that the subdivision provisions in the RMA already enable refusal of subdivisions (eg, section 106, RMA) without the need for plan changes to include risk areas in plans.

We would be happy to discuss this submission further with you as appropriate.

Judy Lawrence and Rob Bell

⁶ <https://www.doc.govt.nz/globalassets/documents/conservation/marine-and-coastal/coastal-management/guidance/policy-24-to-27.pdf>

15-Nov-2023

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9AT8-Y

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-20 10:43:38

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Kapiti Coast District Council

2 What is your contact email address?

9(2)

(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Wellington | Te Whanganui-a-Tara

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Local government

Other: please specify here:

Executive summary

Read the executive summary - HTML format

Part 1: Context

Read the HTML for Part 1: Context

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Yes. This is an area of growing community exposure as climate change impacts the severity of natural hazard risk.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

The problem definition is complete, and the problems are adequately defined. Problems with the current approaches to managing natural risks under the RMA is appropriately captured.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

No, not directly. However, there is a potential conflict with between managing natural hazard risk and the regulatory framework of the RMA which is broadly permissive. The RMA allows for most things to occur, with appropriate mitigations, which may be problematic for managing natural hazard risk. This point is revisited further under Question 13.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Yes. Risk assessment for natural hazards should be a first test for any development and one that must be passed before further priority considerations (such as housing supply) are considered.

Consistency in approach is also key if the NPS-NHD is to be successfully implemented. It aligns with the established approach that has been used for National Climate Change Risk Assessment, and in other formats in asset management and insurance for many years. It is imperative that a single approach applies across all planning decisions.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

Yes, all natural hazards should be included. Where they are slow in their effect, or are more precisely an exacerbating factor, they must be included within any risk assessment consideration.

For instance, sea level rise is a slow evolving process and result of climate change. It directly impacts the likelihood and consequence of a number of natural hazard events, such as flooding, which pose a potential hazard risk. Considering the effects of climate change on natural hazards is part of determining the extent of the natural hazard and the risks associated with an event. Therefore, in this respect sea level rise should be treated as a potential exacerbating factor and included within any assessment of risk.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

The NPS-NHD adopts the RMA definition of natural hazards, which includes any atmospheric or earth or water related occurrence (including earthquake, tsunami, erosion, volcanic and geothermal activity, landslip, subsidence, sedimentation, wind, drought, fire, or flooding) the action of which adversely affects or may adversely affect human life, property, or other aspects of the environment.

We assume that flooding includes all types, including coastal inundation, high groundwater, ponding, increased rainfall, etc. This is quite comprehensive, and we don't think there is anything else that needs to be added. We also don't think that the NPS-NHD should be limited to certain natural hazards that pose the most widespread risk.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

Yes, as any type of infrastructure or development will be affected by increasing likelihood and severity of impact from natural hazards due a changing climate. Even though lives may be less at risk with, for example with commercial buildings, the economic and social impacts of these buildings becoming unusable has cascading impacts on the community and economy. Depending on the category of development/infrastructure affected, risk appetite may vary, and mitigations differ.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development?Why?

Please write your answer here:

As stated under Question 4, natural hazard assessment should be a primary consideration when bringing land into development, as natural hazard risk may act as a constraint on development potential. In some regions and districts, land areas 'set aside' or 'labelled' for growth may have reduced development capacity as it may not be appropriate to accept a greater hazard risk in exchange for greater development capacity. For some areas of the country, when a risk-based approach is taken to natural hazards, the constraints imposed may result in some districts struggling to provide sufficient development capacity that fits the local risk appetite (depending on their local hazard-scape). If we are serious about avoiding undue hazard risk, some risks may not be able to be sufficiently mitigated to allow for development, particularly at the intensity encouraged by the NPS-UD.

However, in the case of the NPS-UD's implementation, there may not be significant impacts because hazard areas can be considered as qualifying matters, and reduced capacity already identified. This would not mean that no development can occur, it just means that there may be an extra layer of matters to address (for example additional mitigation measures employed to reduce level of risk).

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

Yes, the outcome the NPS-NHD seeks to achieve is over-arching and clear. It sets direction on a broad spectrum of potential impacts from natural hazards that decision-makers must consider.

The proposed objective fits well with the system outcomes at 6(4) of the NBEA: "The risks arising from natural hazards and the effects of climate change are reduced and other measures are taken to achieve an environment that is more resilient to those risks." and the definition of natural hazard in section 11.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

In principle we agree with decision-makers having to clearly evaluate and categorise hazard risk. However, we have concerns as to how this would be implemented.

Different types of natural hazards can be 'scored' for their likelihood and consequence, resulting in high, low, or moderate risk. The scoring categories should be in fixed ranges to be used across all decisions. As these cannot be defined at a local level, they should be defined nationally, or at least regionally, as there must be consistency in application. Without such decision-making support, decision become very subjective.

The approach as presented, is not highly prescriptive and does not provide scoring ranges for the assessments, running the risk of inconsistency creeping into assessments, potentially defeating the purpose of the NPS-NHD.

Also, it needs to be made clear whether the assessment of risk is of absolute risk from an identified risk and a given location, and for a particular category of development (as the situation stands prior to development), or the residual risk that remains after controls have been applied.

We wonder also, how this decision-making would differ between plan making and resource consents? In plans would the decision-maker have to demonstrate how mitigations, through rules, would reduce risk to a tolerable level. With resource consents, would the decision-maker be making judgement on the applicants approach to reducing the risks?

Overall, the proposal, it seems to be an asset focussed, industry standard approach to risk assessment, topped up with 'tolerance'. The terms 'tolerable' and 'acceptable' should be further defined for consistency in application.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

Being able to assess the 'likelihood' and 'consequences' of a hazard would enable the decision-maker to determine the level of associated risk to guide decision-making. However, applying this approach is not without issues. Such decision-making relies on good science providing good data, which is not readily available and expensive to gather, maintain and kept up to date.

There is also a problem when attempting to assess the tolerance level to a natural hazard. Is the tolerance level based on the developer/applicant's tolerance to the risks and expenses of mitigation, or on the wider community's tolerance. Would this need to be tested through a natural hazards plan change. Greater guidance around determining tolerance levels with the community, is required.

The approach taken in the National Climate Change Risk Assessment was that risk is a function of climate hazards, the degree to which assets and values are exposed to the hazard and their vulnerability to its effects. Vulnerability and exposure are influenced by socio-economic and cultural processes which can increase or decrease the consequences of exposure.

Existing natural hazards are exacerbated by a changing climate. Some climate risks, like sea level rise and temperature rise, are not 'event based' so it is not sufficient or useful to only estimate the likelihood of an event as a major component of the risk. While the risk assessment model of likelihood/consequence can apply to slow onset/escalating events (like sea level rise), their likelihood is almost certain, but the consequences will increase overtime. The issue is understanding at what point in the future a risk is likely to become intolerable, and understanding what timeframe we are supposed to be managing to. If we assume the useable life of a residential house is 50-years, then should we be managing for risks that will become intolerable over that timeframe.

Planners/Council should not have the role to assess tolerance as put forward in this proposal (willingness to bear the risk, including the cost). This needs to be established at societal/community level. Tolerance to risk is a very subjective matter that an applicant will have to be willing to provide information about. However, it is unclear what 'type' of information could establish this. As noted above, a Natural Hazard plan change may be a suitable vehicle for establishing community tolerance to risk.

The approach suggested will exacerbate existing inequities. Those with the economic means to take greater risks will be able to do so, while those with less means will not be able to or may become trapped in deteriorating situations. (See comment below on 'life of development').

The question is also how Councils would test this 'tolerance' and how well understood the question would be by the community. In 'peace time' tolerance is high – once experienced, major event tolerance is 'low'. As Behavioural Economics has demonstrated, humans are notoriously bad at accurately comprehending risks. (For a non-scholarly article: Why You're Probably Not So Great at Risk Assessment - The New York Times (nytimes.com)). This makes it very difficult to have an informed conversation with our community about natural hazard risk.

Also, there is the wider community's and council/governments' tolerance to having to continue servicing compromised areas as they potentially become de-populated, with servicing costs increasing, and recovery actions becoming increasingly demanding. Also, communities aren't homogenous. How do we

weigh up the different risk tolerances of different groups? Do we have to go with the lowest level of tolerance? Is there a hierarchy? Or can we take a balanced approach, which will see some parts of our community being exposed to greater risks than they are comfortable with?

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

We agree with taking a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk where there is high uncertainty and where the natural hazard risk could be intolerable. Where information is lacking for making assessments there needs to be a defined set of unacceptable outcomes that could potentially arise should caution not be exercised, where a precautionary approach is there for warranted. The degree of precaution should also be linked to the degree of uncertainty of the information.

Also, a 'precautionary' approach will need to be mandated in a way that does not continually expose councils to legal challenge. The downside is that some local authorities may take a lax approach to gather new information and may be content with using the precautionary approach for the long-term. It needs to be clear whose responsibility is it to provide the assessment of natural hazard risk and to what scale/granularity? If the regional council does a high-level assessment to inform zoning in plans, is it then up to applicants to do a site-specific assessment? That is the approach that was generally taken under the RMA. If the applicant doesn't want to do a site-specific assessment, then a precautionary approach on the available information will be applied.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

This approach will put natural hazard risk on the radar, especially when considering consent applications, by compelling decision-makers to give regard to natural hazard risks. However, controlled activity status may not always be appropriate, as it assumes that the risk from the natural hazard can always be mitigated to an appropriate level, which may not always be the case.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk is taken will force decision-makers to consider more carefully the levels of natural hazard risks, the implications and appropriate mitigation measures. However, this must be backed by good data and sound interpretation, and where possible community acceptance. Otherwise, councils will continually be at odds with developers and property owners.

Also, as noted above, are we assessing the absolute or residual risk. If residual, what is the level of certainty required that mitigations will work. Policy 5 would suggest its the absolute risk (ie before any mitigation measures). But then matters become messy when you try to fold tolerance into that assessment as well.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

Requiring decision-makers to apply this framework will improve decision-making. Greater consideration will be required around how the levels of risk are determined and the appropriate mitigation measures to reduce risk.

Decision-makers will need to look at the impact of mitigations, and what that does to the risk level. Also, risk assessment going to be consolidated, or will they assess risks against any present natural hazards individually

Reducing risk to a 'tolerable level' is a very subjective test. The reasonably practicable will absolutely be tested by developers -but how much is reasonable? Developers will argue 'tolerable level' or 'low as reasonably practicable' and then pass all risk on to future owners to manage. Natural hazards generally get worse with time and therefore how is this protecting future generations? A risk that is tolerable today may not be so in 30 years. (See comment below under Question 16).

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Providing direction on the types of mitigation measures would be helpful to guide decision-makers and to advise land developers. Nature-based solutions can prove costly, and developers often want to do the least and the cheapest, so if there is national guidance requiring certain measures this may be better received by developers (perhaps a similar regime to the Acceptable Solutions approach under the Building Act). Council's and therefore the wider community should not have to 'inherit' failed systems.

Important in this respect is applying a mandated definition of life expectancy for a proposed new development. Do we use the Building Act definition of exceeding 50 years? Mitigation measures often require on-going maintenance to ensure their efficient future functioning – such as stormwater management systems. How do we ensure that this happens and at whose cost – the community within a development area, the wider community as a general public good? What happens if a particular community's ability to pay reduces over time?

Typical maintenance actions for engineered solutions may involve:

- frequently checking for and rectifying any problems evident during/after heavy rain,
- regularly, about every 2 – 3 months, checking state of repair of built/mechanical device, removing growth, repairing leaks, clearing blockages, etc.,
- periodic (e.g. once or twice a year), inspections of pipes, removing sediment, etc.,
- every 2 years, inspections and maintenance by a qualified contractor, and
- renewal of the asset at the end of its life (or earlier if required)

How do we ensure this scheduled maintenance occurs, and how do we stop mitigation solutions from being removed in the future? Longevity and permanence of mitigation solutions is important, both in design and in useful life.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

We defer to input from tangata whenua on these questions.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

We defer to input from tangata whenua on these questions.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

We defer to input from tangata whenua on these questions.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Links to other national direction

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

Natural Hazard Decision Making

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Definitely need more action to recognise areas facing natural hazard risks. Definitions of risk need to be formed to gauge the risks before development can occur. This has not been established yet. In the meantime development should be halted in areas facing risk until the Risk Assessment Regime is formed.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why? Immediate hazards that have not been addressed or recognised due to planning having not included various categories of natural hazards in their plans. Existing High or Significant risk areas need our utmost attention now that must be addressed under RMA sec6 RMA sec17.

Wildfire risk assessment cannot be left to FENZ alone as they are not City Planners for Land Use. Oahu Fires -consequence -took a land use plan change that no pinus species are to be planted in the Oahu Village region. An extremely high risk zone. As there are many other regions in NZ with repetitive risks. These must align and can only do so through plan changes.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Overlapping commercial conflicts of interest in decision making. Where Councils have commercial interests.

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Until such time scientific data and resources are developed then we must take a risk based approach. This will help address where finance should or should not be spent or waste expenditure especially in those regions where funding is lacking.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Absolutely all natural hazards must be in scope. Where there is a real threat to danger and possibility of loss of life these areas must be included in planning.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Wildfires definitely. Wildfires worldwide and in NZ have cost thousands of people their lives and their properties. They are a result of Climate Change and where they are located must mitigate this kind of risk so development can occur. FENZ warnings of fire danger says the probability and likelihood are high.

Building earthquake Standards were introduced in case of an Earthquake- because the probability and likelihood are high.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not? NZ is a small land wanting big Primary Industries and in order to function those we need population. Population needs housing. We need to balance these realistically.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Will teach us to accommodate new thinking and planning. NZ will have to shift away from low lying areas inland. Some Primary Industries may need to accommodate urban spread and

move further inland also. This will allow urbanisation to take place in low hazard areas. Some Primary Industries such as agriculture may be able to move toward the shore line as they are easier to move if necessary.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes. The proposed Objectives to become a National Hazard recognition is a must for NZ.

Hazards can easily be overlooked for many reasons.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Categorising Natural Hazard risk is imperative to use as a tool box to include aspects of the different regions where the same hazard may be more so in one region than another. This way it is not overlooked where it is of risk.

There seems to be little emphasis on where an extreme natural hazard could be removed. eg. forestry location next to existing residential areas that are in a position to be further developed.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Hazards can change over time. Likelihood can change over time. Tolerance can change over time. Climate Change can change over time.

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Climate Change has gained momentum and will continue to. We were not prepared for Cyclones Hale and Gabrielle. A cautious approach must be made. Insurance companies need to be able to access their risks correctly.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Each location for a new development will inherit different physical attributes. Each needs to be taken into account to provide a cautionary approach.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Climate Change is working its way with momentum increasing the severity and frequency and surprisingly devastating. To allow for new development in areas of low intolerable risk would be seen to know exactly what Climate Change will bring and exactly when. I do not believe we can forecast this timeline. We must take a precautionary approach.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Can be costly for some decision makers who are in the higher risk areas of NZ although in the long run will benefit financially by removing all risk. Some regions cannot cope with more adversity through extreme weather events.

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Some regions can only see as far as their region. This way the costs can be shared through data resources, planning and implementation governance.

Industrial/Commercial areas are able to adapt to exist alongside other hazardous areas as the planning for infrastructure including emergency services are part of their consent process to mitigate health and safety.

Whereas Residential areas are unable in certain circumstances to exist alongside hazardous areas if the planning for infrastructure including emergency services are not part of the consent process to mitigate health and safety. Residential areas use their properties to sleep in. It is not always active. This brings us to the interaction between the need for housing and the protection from natural hazards.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

It is clear that local authorities must discuss natural hazard risk with tangata whenua in accordance with existing requirements under the RMA. Adapting to environmental change is not new to Māori: it has always been a part of traditional Māori knowledge systems. Māori, iwi and hapū have a deep understanding of the impact of natural hazards on their whenua, and the potential exists to incorporate this understanding into risk and tolerance assessments. This policy encourages local authorities to engage with tangata whenua to discuss and agree on whether and how these knowledge systems can be incorporated into local authority assessment of natural hazard risk.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Yes.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

Some regions need quick resolutions in order for preparedness than other regions. There needs to be interim effective Natural Hazard Recognition & Planning Frameworks that can be utilised immediately.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Funding will be an issue for many regions leading in some locations to limited effectiveness. Decision makers often give more weight to competing priorities that have a stronger mandate to address.

Many Growth Fund Projects may need to be put on hold while regions first recover and prepare.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

A National Advisory Agency with expert guidance and technical assistance including Tangata Whenua to oversee the new NPS-NHD, the National Direction for Natural Hazards and the National Planning Framework that all Councils are able to implement appropriately and confidently.

Many regions get lost in trying to keep up with the larger regions (Cities) of NZ.



Kaipara, ki te Whanganui
KAIPARA
DISTRICT
Te Whanganui, Te Whanganui

32 Hokianga Road,
Private Bag 1001,
Dargaville 0340,
Northland,
New Zealand
P 0800 727 059
E council@kaipara.govt.nz
www.kaipara.govt.nz

17 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment,
PO Box 10362,
Wellington 6143

C/o Kaipara District Council
32 Hokianga Road
Dargaville, 0310

Sent by email to: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Submission on Proposed National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD)

Dear Minister,

Kaipara District Council (Council) appreciates the opportunity to provide a submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD).

This submission has been informed by amongst other things, reviewing the NPS-NHD Discussion Document, however we have not endeavoured to respond to all questions in the Discussion Document. Our submission has also been informed by the variety of strategic and statutory work programmes underway at Kaipara District Council that consider the planning and responsiveness to the risks posed by natural hazards.

Council's statutory and strategic processes referenced above adopt risk-based methodologies. For example, the making of the new District Plan is promoting a risk-based approach to manage natural hazard risk in mapped areas (flood and coastal hazard overlays) that have been identified through modelling and mapping undertaken by the Northland Regional Council.

Further consideration of methods that provide confidence in the ways that risks from natural hazards are identified and the tolerance for living with those risks especially with respect sensitive land uses is considered appropriate.

The implementation of any new regulatory methods developed by Central Government must also be considerate of the burden already faced by communities and councils in implementing the considerable array of regulatory change already in play, including national direction instruments and the overarching reform of resource management programme.

Resources and support for communities and Council in progressing with the detailed risk-based methodologies should be carefully considered and provided with sufficient time for creating awareness, understanding and programmed implementation.

Please find attached the Council submission on this National Policy Statement. We would welcome the opportunity to participate in further discussions or forums that consider the further progression of this important matter. Please note that Council consents to our submission being published on your website. If MfE have any questions about any matters raised in this submission, please contact Michael Day (General Manager: Engagement and Transformation) mday@kaipara.govt.nz in the first instance.

Kind regards,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'CJ'.

Craig Jepson
Mayor, Kaipara District Council

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'Mark Vincent'.

Mark Vincent
Councillor, Otamatea General Ward

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to be 'Jason'.

Jason Marris
Chief Executive, Kaipara District Council

Introduction

Parts of the Kaipara District are subject to natural processes that can offer risk to human health and development, leading to natural hazards. Hazards such as flooding, land instability, coastal erosion and fire can make buildings, infrastructure, and broader settlements vulnerable. More detailed identification and analysis of the potential risk presented by natural hazards would allow for more informed decision making and therefore reduce community costs and reduce need for future recovery processes.

Increased knowledge about the nature of the variety of hazards in the District would allow for informed analysis and criteria to be established with communities around what level of tolerance exists and also the potential for investment that could be developed to manage or mitigate the risk.

An important point that Council wishes to raise is that local authorities should not be held liable for the consequences of hazard events if the technical information that underpinned the risk management framework (including the mapping and identification of hazards) is found to be flawed or incomplete. Decisions should be based on the 'best available information' and in this regard, it is crucial that everyone has confidence in the robustness of the technical science that underpins hazard maps – this should lead to less challenges and ultimately reduce costs to councils and landowners.

As drafted, the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD) would only affect decisions on new development and would not impact existing use rights provided under the RMA. This approach is supported by Kaipara District Council (Council), but we note that potential exists that buildings affected by natural hazard events, permitted by planning instruments in hazard risk areas, may be able to be reestablished (in the exact same location under existing use rights) in these potentially hazardous environments.

Some further consideration could be given to the risk mitigation methods for any replacement building, if still subject to some degree of hazard risk. To be clear, Council is supportive of landowners re-building on their land if their property is affected by natural hazard events, we would just like to see them 'building back better'.

General points for consideration

A risk-based approach through plan making and resource consenting processes can help councils and communities make informed decisions about what types of development are suitable for specific areas and the conditions required to minimise the risks associated with new development.

Risk based approaches can also assist with the development of response plans. For example, by providing advice on the variation of hazardous conditions to people, vehicles, and buildings within the floodplain.

Council considers that the implementation of Policy 5 and the avoidance of hazard sensitive development in high-risk locations may mean that private land is rendered incapable of reasonable use. The implications of this outcome in terms of costs for landowners, potential costs for Council and any legal avenues for compensation would be helpful in the context of this proposed regulatory intervention.

In the context of the proposed NPS, further reference of possible avenues for compensation resulting from high-risk avoidance of development of hazard sensitive activities avenues

would be considered prudent.

Regarding which natural hazards could/should be within the scope of the NPS, Council considers that those hazards that have some degree of pattern and regular occurrence leading to measurability and are easier to assess in terms of risk should be subject to the NPS. This includes flood hazard, coastal erosion and coastal flooding. Drought and wildfire represent risks that are less programmed in their frequency are harder to classify with respect to high medium and low risk. Council therefore considers that there is an argument that this NPS only applies to flood hazard risk (river and coastal) and coastal erosion.

As drafted, Council considers that the implementation of the proposed NPS-NHD may further increase compliance and overall development costs. This includes the design and compliance costs associated with obtaining specialist reports on risk mitigation, specific designs to remedy the risk and higher construction costs to incorporate the full suite of mitigation measures. To some extent, these costs are already embedded in the consent process for flood affected areas.

The following part of this submission will specifically address the wording of the proposed Objective and several of the proposed Policies.

Objective

With specific reference to the proposed Objective, Council considers that the recovery aspect of the objective could be better referenced. Presently drafted, the minimisation of the recovery potential also appears to be a desired outcome.

Adding a separate objective that focusses on the maximisation of recovery potential may be more effective and/or deleting reference to recovery (and purely focusing on risk) as outlined below.

The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

Feedback on Policies

With regards to risk categorisation and **Policy 1**, the positive aspects include:

- Transparency for current and future landowners on risk potential.
- Informed decision-making enhancing efficiency and effectiveness.
- Stronger basis for management, conditioning, or refusal of development proposals where the risk is too high.

The possible downsides of risk categorisation include:

- Potential direct costs and opportunity costs to landowners and developers where risk information is not suitable.
- Currency of risk data and degrees of uncertainty may further contribute to less optimal outcomes.
- Economic costs to communities for sunk investment costs in inappropriate high-risk locations.

With regards to **Policy 4** and natural hazard risk being a matter of control or discretion in consent applications, Council is generally supportive of the methods that can apply targeted consideration in consenting processes of the risk posed by natural hazards for natural hazard sensitive development. This is especially the case where there is high confidence in the data regarding the nature and scale of potential natural hazard risk.

The controlled and restricted discretionary activity status should be tethered to the relative risk level of apparent risk and promote confidence on the methods to achieve compliance in relation to the prevailing risks.

With respect to **Policy 5**, further understanding of the potential constraints created by high natural hazard risk in terms of spatial outcomes for housing and business land, and other hazard sensitive developments offers benefits for local councils in planning for growth and minimising the negative health, safety, and economic effects of exposure to natural hazard risk.

Whilst enabling development in low natural hazard risk areas will help to balance the need for housing supply, the conditional flexibility to provide for new development in high-risk hazard areas is considered appropriate. This allows for community consideration on the methods to reduce risk to be evaluated along with ongoing discussions on future adaptive pathways.

The development of risk-based hazard assessment can also assist with the development of response plans by providing advice on the variation of hazardous conditions to people, vehicles, and buildings within the floodplain.

Ultimately, Council strongly believes that pathways for development on hazard prone land should be available, if applicants can demonstrate (by way of an Engineers Assessment) that hazard risk can be sufficiently mitigated.

Kaipara District Council has progressed some distance along the pathway of natural hazard risk management.

Further confidence in natural hazard risk information and testing with communities the veracity of that data is considered essential to allow for the methods proposed in the NPS-NHD to be implemented and utilised in decision making and create a consistent framework for decision making.

Regarding **Policy 6**, direction that provides greater understanding of the potential cost benefit outcomes for different mitigation methods would provide benefit for local authorities. Such enhanced understanding of the potential utility of mitigation measures may then be readily factored in Council evaluative processes, financial planning and integrated management approaches.

Directive measures from Central Government that are not considerate of local conditions, financial capabilities, and local level engagement and planning processes would be considered less beneficial and are not supported.

The premise of **Policy 7**, involving tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations being recognised and provided for through early engagement is considered appropriate, when the decisions relate to development of specified Māori land (as defined in the NPS-NHD) where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk. However, any extra consultation requirements may require additional resourcing and time to fund, develop and implement to operate effectively. This should be factored in terms of the cumulative cost burden faced by smaller Councils (such as Kaipara) that are already seeking to address many other pressing issues for their communities.

Conclusion

In the context of implementation (should this National Policy Statement be adopted by the new Government), there needs to be recognition that local authorities are already carrying a considerable burden with respect to implementing national direction and preparing for

transitions to new planning frameworks.

Support from Central Government to Local Government with specialist and generalist knowledge around hazard risks, data, and legal frameworks would be essential to ease the burden and complexity in the timeframe proposed.

Technical support including specialist risk analysis, funding and resources for engagement processes, funding and resources for spatial planning and analysis, GIS systems, integration planning for infrastructure and legal support for challenges to property development rights and compensation all represent matters that require resourcing needs in the context of this proposed policy intervention.

With regards to any proposed guidance that might support a finalised NPS, scope should aim to promote processes to minimise complexity and maximise understanding and awareness of the outcomes sought by the policy intervention in an already complex and challenging development pathway for landowners and developers.

Council thanks MfE for the opportunity to provide input into this important process.

MINISTRY FOR THE ENVIRONMENT

By electronic submission

20 November 2023

KiwiRail submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision Making

INTRODUCTION

1. KiwiRail generally supports the concept of introducing central government direction and standards to guide applicants and local authorities in considering natural hazard risks for resource consent applications. However, KiwiRail is concerned that:
 - The requirements create duplication in relation to KiwiRail projects which already undergo a comprehensive risk assessment undertaken by a team of experts as part of the business case process. Infrastructure providers that provide critical services for a public benefit should be excluded from the application of the proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision Making ('NPS-NHD').
 - While an NPS-NHD has the potential to be useful for developers and councils, the provisions are vague and ill-defined and are likely to be problematic in their application.
2. These concerns are explained further below.

EXCLUSION FOR KIWIRAIL AND OTHER CRITICAL INFRASTRUCTURE PROVIDERS

3. KiwiRail is the State-Owned Enterprise responsible for the management and operation of the national railway. The land upon which the rail network operates is owned by the New Zealand Railways Corporation and leased to KiwiRail. KiwiRail owns the rail infrastructure (including rails, sleepers, sidings and depots) and is a railway operator for the purposes of the Railways Act 2005. It is also the licensed Access Provider under the Railways Act 2005, which provides KiwiRail broad powers to control and restrict the use of railway assets and entry onto railway land. KiwiRail has financial responsibility for public railway assets and is a requiring authority for the purposes of the Resource Management Act 1991 ('RMA'). The rail network serves two functions as a public transport route and a route for freight, resulting in large numbers of train movements throughout the country.
4. KiwiRail's network is a lifeline utility under Schedule 1 of the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002. It is critical that KiwiRail is able to efficiently operate and maintain its network. Given the age of the network and historic underinvestment in it by successive governments, a significant amount of remedial and renewal work is also required. The Rail Network Investment Programme ('RNIP') sets out KiwiRail's plan for addressing those issues over time within funding constraints.
5. As well as being an efficient means of transporting large volumes of passengers and freight, rail transport results in considerably fewer carbon emissions than road transport. In 2021, the Climate Change Commission recommended three areas for the Government to focus on to reduce greenhouse gas emissions from transport. One of the key recommendations to decarbonise the transport sector was to increase modal shift from road to rail and coastal shipping.¹ On average,

¹ With every tonne of freight moved by rail producing at least 70 per cent fewer carbon emissions compared with heavy road freight over the same distance. KiwiRail Annual Integrated Report 2021, page 41, <https://www.kiwirail.co.nz/assets/Uploads/documents/Annual-reports/2021/F.18A-KiwiRail-Holdings-Limited-Annual-Integrated-Report-2021.pdf>.



every tonne of freight moved by rail produces at least 70 percent less carbon emissions compared with heavy road freight.²

6. The network investment programme outlined in the Government's NZ Rail Plan,³ and given effect to by the RNIP, will play a critical part in achieving our climate change objectives. While a portion of the mode-shift can be met within existing and planned network capacity in line with the investment programme outlined in the RNIP, additional investment and possible expansion of the network will be required to fully realise the mode shift needed in order to help meet New Zealand's carbon emission reduction targets. These objectives are strategic decisions to be taken through future Government Policy Statements on Land Transport and are heavily reliant on achieving the Government's current objective to lift the national rail network to a condition of resilience and reliability.
7. The three-year RNIP for total maintenance, renewals, and improvement investments applies substantial risk-based assessment through mature asset management practices. Projects identified under the RNIP also undergo a thorough review process alongside Waka Kotahi and with Ministerial sign off. That process considers a range of options to achieve KiwiRail's objectives and weighs various factors including the ability of projects to reduce carbon emissions, benefits for the transportation of people and freight, the technical and locational constraints that may apply, natural hazard risks, and the costs of various options. The result is a project that has been thoroughly assessed by a team of experts including comprehensive risk analysis to ensure the delivery of cost effective, well performing infrastructure for the benefit of New Zealanders.
8. Projects identified under the RNIP undergo a comprehensive business case process. The three-year RNIP for total maintenance, renewals, and improvement investments applies substantial risk-based assessment through mature asset management practices. These processes consider a range of options to achieve KiwiRail's objectives and weigh various factors including benefits for the transportation of people and freight, the technical and locational constraints that may apply, natural hazard risks, and the costs of various options. The result is a project that has been thoroughly assessed by a team of experts including a comprehensive risk analysis to ensure the delivery of cost effective, well performing infrastructure for the benefit of New Zealanders.

THE NPS-NHD PROVISIONS ARE PREMATURE

9. The current proposed government intervention is in the form of a 'phased work programme'.⁴ The proposed NPS-NHD is the first step in that process and provides an interim/short term response to address decision-making about natural hazard management in high-risk areas that can be implemented under the RMA. The second step would involve the development of a 'comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards'⁵ or a Natural Hazard Planning Framework ('NHPP') including:⁶
 - Standardisation of mapping and risk assessment methodologies that would inform land use planning decisions in areas of high/ multi-natural hazard risks;

² Ministry of Transport (2019), Real-world fuel economy of heavy trucks, Transport Knowledge Conference 2019 (www.transport.govt.nz).

³ The NZ Rail Plan sets out the Government's vision and priorities for rail until 2030, and the levels of investment needed to achieve those outcomes.

⁴ Supplementary Analysis Report: National Policy Statement- Natural Hazard Decision-Making, July 2023, page 2.

⁵ Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making Discussion Document, September 2023, page 5.

⁶ Supplementary Analysis Report, page 13-14



- Definitions for risk thresholds by developing and implementing a standardised risk tolerance assessments, to clearly define areas that may be ‘tolerable’/ ‘intolerable’ to natural hazard risks;
 - Standardisation of terminology to clearly set out what the terms ‘significant natural hazard risk’ and ‘intolerable natural hazard risk’ mean; and
 - Provision of a nationally consistent policy approach to land use planning decision making in high/multi-risk areas.
10. It is unclear how economic, social and environmental benefits would be addressed within this framework. The intention appears to be that the proposed NPS-NHD would be included in, or replaced by the NHPF, and eventually transitioned into the National Planning Framework (NPF) as part of the Resource Management Reform Programme.⁷ The status of the reform programme is now in question following the change in government. If the NPS-NHD comes into force in 2024, there is a risk that this interim measure will remain in place for a much longer time than originally intended. KiwiRail considers that the introduction of the NPS-NHD is premature and is too high level to be useful to applicants and decision makers. The key issues that need to be addressed are set out below.

DEFINITIONS

New development

11. The NPS defines ‘**new development**’ to mean development:
- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or*
 - (b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.*
12. The Supplementary Analysis Report for the NPS-NHD states that that the scope of development covered by the NPS “reflects that all types of new development pose risks to life, and there are social and economic costs when development is damaged by natural hazards”.⁸ A ‘one size fits all’ approach has been taken.
13. The definition also includes infrastructure, and its extension, upgrading or replacement. As outlined above, KiwiRail’s projects are already subject to a very comprehensive and technical risk assessment process. That process weighs the public benefits of the new infrastructure against the potential natural hazard and other risks. KiwiRail considers that infrastructure should be excluded from the definition and the application of the proposed NPS-NHD. The NPS-NHD should be focused on protecting people where they would be most exposed/vulnerable to the risks of natural hazards, such as housing, commercial and industrial developments.
14. Paragraph (a) of the definition is also poorly worded as it appears that the NPS will not apply to any land that is already occupied by any buildings, structures or infrastructure. For example, if KiwiRail was to demolish an existing structure on a site in order to construct new infrastructure, would the NPS-NHD apply?

⁷ Supplementary Analysis Report, page 1.

⁸ Supplementary Analysis Report, page 20.



High/moderate/low natural hazard risk

15. The NPS contains the following definitions:

‘High natural hazard risk’ means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.

‘Moderate natural hazard risk’ means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk but is not intolerable.

‘Low natural hazard risk’ means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable.

16. The terms ‘intolerable’ and ‘acceptable’ are also **not** defined.

17. There is a real risk that councils will interpret and apply the NPS-NHD differently across the New Zealand. It is submitted that the better approach would be to wait until the NHPF is finalised and these terms and processes are properly defined.

DETERMINING RISK LEVELS (POLICIES 1-3)

18. Policies 1 to 3 set out a framework for decision makers to determine the level of natural hazard as either ‘low’, ‘moderate’ or ‘high’. The likelihood and the consequences of a natural hazard event occurring must be considered, along with the likely tolerance to a natural hazard event (willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it).

19. Decision makers are required to use ‘the best information available’⁹ and will likely require input from expert technical advisors. It is unclear whether the technical risk assessment is required to be produced by the applicant or whether councils are expected to use their own existing records/information when determining risk levels.

20. There is also uncertainty as to how ‘tolerance’ to a natural hazard event would be determined,¹⁰ and how the willingness/capacity of those subject to the risk to bear the risk of the natural hazard would be quantified. The requirement to adopt a precautionary approach¹¹ could also result in many risks being classified as ‘high’.

POLICY 5

21. Policy 5 directs decision makers to avoid new development in high risk areas unless the risk can be reduced to a tolerable level. The proposed NPS-NHD recognises that non-sensitive land uses should be able to occur in high natural hazard areas where:¹²

- the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
- there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and
- there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and
- risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable;

⁹ As required by proposed NPS-NHD, cl 3.3.

¹⁰ The Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making Discussion Document notes “tolerance is based on many factors” (page 6) but does not shed light on what these factors may be apart from the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk to bear the risk of that natural hazard.

¹¹ As required by proposed NPS-NHD, Policy 3.

¹² Supplementary Analysis Report, page 5.



22. Infrastructure providers would need to demonstrate either that the risk would be reduced to 'at least' a 'tolerable level', or that the above requirements are met. Infrastructure is not classified as 'new hazard-sensitive development'. All of the remaining matters will have already been considered as part of the business case process for infrastructure. Unnecessary costs will be incurred to duplicate and revisit that material. KiwiRail is also concerned that the requirement to reduce the risk "to as low as reasonably practicable" calls for a subjective assessment. There is no guidance as to how costs should be factored into the reducing risk to as low as reasonably practical.

CONCLUSION AND RELIEF SOUGHT

23. KiwiRail considers that:

- A key objective of the proposed NPS-NHD is to help councils identify natural hazards and assess risk and risk tolerance in a consistent way¹³ but the terminology and risk assessment methodology used is vague and leaves room for inconsistencies in decision making. The NPS-NHD is premature, even as an interim measure, in the broader context of the work required in relation to the development of a 'comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards'¹⁴ and/or a NHPF. Therefore, the NPS-NHD should not proceed.
- If the NPS-NHD does proceed, infrastructure should be explicitly excluded. The requirements create duplication for KiwiRail projects which already undergo a comprehensive risk assessment undertaken by a team of experts as part of the business case and RNIP development processes. Infrastructure providers that provide critical services for a public benefit should be excluded from the application of the NPS-NHD.

Signed on behalf of **KiwiRail**

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Marija Batistich".

Marija Batistich

Senior Corporate Counsel

¹³ Supplementary Analysis Report, page 2.

¹⁴ Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making Discussion Document, September 2023, page 5.



QUESTIONS ASKED BY CONSULTATION DOCUMENT

Problems to solve:

1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes but KiwiRail would prefer to see the comprehensive approach envisaged by the NHPF implemented in preference to the ambiguous and difficult to interpret provisions included in the NPS-NHD (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

KiwiRail considers that a comprehensive national direction and/or the NHPF should be progressed with urgency and there will be issues implementing the NPS-NHD in its current form (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

No, KiwiRail would prefer to see the NHPF progressed with urgency (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

Key policy proposals of the proposed NPS:

4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Yes/No/Unsure Why?

No, KiwiRail supports the concept of adopting a risk based approach via the NHPF but considers that the risk based approach set out in the NPS-NHD is ambiguous and lacks certainty. In addition, 'new development' should not include infrastructure. Please see Attachment 1 for further details.

5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Yes/No/Unsure Why?

Issues such as which natural hazards should be in scope are better dealt within comprehensive national direction such as the NHPF. KiwiRail considers that the NHPF should be progressed with urgency and there will be issues implementing the NPS-NHD in its current form (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Issues such as which natural hazards should be in scope are better dealt within comprehensive national direction such as the NHPF. KiwiRail considers that the NHPF should be progressed with urgency and there will be issues implementing the NPS-NHD in its current form (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

No, as explained in detail in Attachment 1, if the NPS-NHD is taken forward, infrastructure should not be in scope.



8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

No comment.

9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

No, as explained in detail in Attachment 1, if the NPS-NHD is taken forward, infrastructure should not be in scope.

10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

The lack of clear guidance on how to classify risk will result in the inconsistent application of the NPS-NHD nationally, will provide little certainty for applicants and is likely to result in over/under classification of risk. See Attachment 1 for further explanation.

11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

KiwiRail is concerned about the lack of guidance in the NPS-NHD as to how this assessment is to be undertaken (see Attachment 1 for further explanation).

12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

KiwiRail is concerned that the reference to the precautionary principle is difficult to apply in a risk assessment context and is likely to result in the over-classification of high natural hazard risks (see Attachment 1 for further details).

13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

KiwiRail considers that the NHPF should be completed first to set an assessment framework, then if necessary the NPS-NHD (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

KiwiRail has significant concerns about the lack of clarity in the proposed NPS-NHD as to how natural hazard risk should be assessed. KiwiRail considers that the NHPF should be progressed with urgency and there will be issues implementing the NPS-NHD in its current form (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

KiwiRail has significant concerns about the lack of clarity in the NPS-NHD as to how natural hazard risk should be assessed. KiwiRail is concerned that there will be issues implementing the NPS-NHD in its current form (see Attachment 1 for further detail).



16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

KiwiRail has significant concerns about the lack of clarity in the NPS-NHD as to how natural hazard risk should be assessed. KiwiRail is concerned that there will be issues implementing the NPS-NHD in its current form (see Attachment 1 for further detail).

17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

No comment.

18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

No comment.

19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

No comment.

20. Is the implementation timeframe workable?

No comment.

21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

The inclusion of infrastructure within the ambit of the proposed NPS-NHD would have a significant impact on KiwiRail's resourcing as risk assessment is already undertaken as part of planning and the business case process so the requirements to address these issues during consenting and notice of requirement processes would be completely duplicative (see Attachment 1 for further details).

22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

KiwiRail is concerned that the NPS-NHD is unclear, contains ambiguous terminology and unclear risk assessment processes. KiwiRail would prefer to see the NHPF work completed first (see Attachment 1 for further details).



Submission on Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023

17 November 2023

Introduction

1. The Marlborough District Council (**MDC**) supports the need for better central government direction and guidance to manage natural hazard risks. Aotearoa New Zealand is exposed to a range of natural hazards, which are often exacerbated by extreme weather events, increasingly spurred on by climate change. Identifying, assessing, and managing natural hazard risks, including multi-hazard risk, is complex, particularly as natural hazards and natural hazard risk can change over time, including as a result of climate change.
2. Further compounding the issue is the lack of technical resources and capability available in this space, notably to address emergent risks due to climate change. There is currently no nationally consistent framework for assessing natural hazard risks, or standardised terminology. Securing funding at a local or regional level to carry out natural hazard risk assessments is expensive and has resulted in an uneven distribution of information and assessments across New Zealand.
3. There is a critical need for technical guidance, co-ordination and support from central government to enable better planning for the effects of natural hazards. MDC is therefore supportive of the proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards. This information needs to be provided at a national level to ensure consistency in identifying, assessing and managing risks from natural hazards under the Resource Management Act 1991 (**RMA**).
4. There needs to be clear guidance on how to apply climate change scenarios in the decision-making process. Existing guidance, including the Ministry for the Environment's guidance on coastal hazards and climate change¹, and the interim guidance on the use of the new sea-level rise projections², currently being updated, needs to employ consistent definitions, terminology for risk assessment and application of timeframes to support effective implementation of the overall policy framework.

¹ Ministry for the Environment. 2017. *Coastal hazards and climate change: Guidance for local government*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

² Ministry for the Environment. 2022. *Interim guidance on the use of new sea-level rise projections*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

5. Addressing natural hazard risk requires a multidisciplinary approach. It not only requires direction under the RMA, but also clear central government direction across legislation. MDC is therefore supportive of the Government's wider work programme to improve how natural hazards are managed under other legislation, including the Building Act 2004, but want to ensure the approach is consistent and complimentary, that methodologies and definitions align across disciplines.³ There needs to be alignment across legislation, policy direction and guidance, to ensure effective integration of a natural hazards policy framework.
6. A robust, nationally consistent planning framework for natural hazards is required to enable better decisions to be undertaken. MDC supports a risk-based approach being taken by decision-makers; however, it is concerned that by implementing the proposed NPS-NHD ahead of the comprehensive direction for natural hazards, may still result in inconsistent planning decisions.

Objective

7. The objective of the proposed NPS-NHD should reflect the purpose of the proposed policy, to provide direction to decision-makers on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions on new development. The objective of minimising the risks on the "ability of communities to *quickly recover* after natural hazard events", is also a misnomer. When communities are affected by natural hazard events, rapid recovery is not often feasible. An aim of the natural hazard planning framework should be to build resilience to those events. The objective should be reworded to address these points.

Risk-based assessment

8. Policy 1 of the proposed NPS-NHD directs decision-makers to determine the level of natural hazard risk when making planning decisions (resource consent, designations, plans and policy statements) as high, moderate or low. MDC understands the intent of the proposed NPS-NHD is to apply to new development. To clarify this point, it is recommended Policy 1 should be reworded to read:

Policy 1: When making planning decisions on new development, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.

9. Policy 2 then provides some guidance as to what matters the decision-maker is required to consider when determining the level of natural hazard risk; the likelihood and consequence of a natural hazard event occurring and the tolerance to a natural hazard event.

³ See for example the definition of "natural hazard" in s 2 of the RMA and s71 of the Building Act 2004 are inconsistent and should be aligned.

10. Ultimately, decision-makers will be required to consider and determine the appropriate level of risk on the evidence before them. On an individual consent, or site-specific basis, it may be difficult to obtain a comprehensive natural hazard risk assessment, particularly if it requires an expert to access adjoining properties to assess off-site risks (for example, rock fall or subsidence), where permission to enter the property is not guaranteed.
11. Policy 2 requires decision-makers to consider tolerance to a natural hazard event. The proposed NPS does not define “tolerable” or “intolerable”. It is understood that this is because there is no agreed approach for assessing risk tolerance, and standardised terms and standardised risk tolerance assessment methodology are still being developed as part of the proposed comprehensive direction. Assessing risk tolerance and risk tolerance thresholds (e.g. acceptable, tolerable or intolerable) is complex. Risk tolerance can change over time from tolerable to intolerable, depending on the circumstances, for example on the nature and frequency of the hazard, information and understanding, and the ability of the community to bear the consequences.
12. Tolerance to a natural hazard event necessarily requires an understanding of the views of the wider community, which would be difficult, if not impossible, to obtain and assess on an individual consent, or site-specific basis, if the relevant planning documents did not identify and assess relevant natural hazard risks, and risk tolerance, on a district, region, or nationwide basis. Decision-makers would therefore be determining areas to be “tolerable” or “intolerable” to natural hazards in a piecemeal way, without wider community input and without an overarching planning framework. This increases the litigation risk for local authorities.
13. After determining the level of risk, Policy 5 then requires decision-makers to take certain actions depending on the level of natural hazard risk. In areas of high natural hazard risk, new development must be avoided unless the level of risk can be reduced to at least a tolerable level, or the exception relating to new non hazard sensitive development applies. However, if the decision-maker is already required to consider tolerance in determining the level of risk and has determined there to be a high natural hazard risk, defined to mean a risk that is “intolerable”, it then seems at odds to effectively require a second tolerance assessment in assessing whether conditions of a new development could reduce that classification to a “tolerable” level. Moreover, why those mitigating features were not already considered in assessing the risk under Policy 2. It is also uncertain how Policy 5 could effectively apply to controlled activities in high-risk areas when conditions cannot mitigate the risk, but consent must still be granted.
14. MDC is not opposed to a risk-based approach to decision-making being taken. However, it is concerned that by implementing the Government’s work-programme to reduce natural hazard risk in

a two-step way, runs the risk of individual decisions being made on an ad hoc basis under the proposed NPS-NHD, without the overarching national hazards planning framework that identifies and assesses both individual and cumulative risks, risk tolerance and risk thresholds, for the district and region, on sound methodology, taking into account the wider communities' views.

15. MDC recommends either:

- (a) delaying implementation of the proposed NPS-NHD until the proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards is developed; or
- (b) if there is a real risk new development will continue to occur in high-risk areas prior to the comprehensive direction being released, then implement the proposed NPS-NHD for decision-making on policy statements and plans only, together with implementation guidance for risk assessment.

Implementation

- 16. Policy 4 of the proposed NPS-NHD requires “natural hazard risk” to be a matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity and a matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity. The mechanism for implementing this policy should be clarified.
- 17. Clause 4.1(2) requires local authorities to give effect to the NPS-NHD “as soon as reasonably practicable” by updating their plans. This suggests these matters are to be implemented by way of a Schedule 1 plan change. If this policy were to remain, it would be more efficient to require implementation under s55(2A) of the RMA, rather than go through a schedule plan change process. Alternatively, implementation of these controls could be through a national environmental standard.



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
Via email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā koe,

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision Making

1. 9(2)(ba) (9(2)(ba) welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision Making.
2. 9(2)(ba)
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
3. 9(2)(ba)
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]
4. 9(2)(ba)
[Redacted]
[Redacted]



5. 9(2)(ba) is a lifeline utility under the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002. While our 9(2)(ba) connect to the national grid, the majority of our schemes¹ are embedded into 10 different local electricity distribution networks providing resilience to those communities and in some cases the national grid. This portfolio of HEPS form a vital element in ensuring a sustainable, secure and affordable electricity supply within Aotearoa New Zealand.
6. The location and scale of 9(2)(ba) schemes, along with a commitment to local supply (to ensure that electricity is consumed as close as possible to where it is generated) is a key and somewhat unique feature of 9(2)(ba) generation portfolio.
7. 9(2)(ba) understands the need for central government guidance on how decision makers should manage development in the context of the numerous natural hazards that are present throughout New Zealand.
8. However, as a renewable electricity producer, 9(2)(ba) has a wide range of assets that are located in and around environments where a range of natural hazards persist. This includes geological, seismic, hydrological and volcanic hazards.
9. 9(2)(ba) would also highlight that the types of assets, structures and infrastructure located in areas exposed to natural hazards are not habitable buildings, and are infrequently visited by 9(2)(ba) employees.
10. Infrastructure exposed to natural hazards are managed through engineering design². In particular, infrastructure designed to impound water, such as dams and weirs, are managed in accordance with the Building (Dam Safety) Regulations which set out the minimum requirements to be met.
11. These assets and infrastructure undergo periodic maintenance and upgrades, some of which can be significant, especially when a structure is being upgraded to meet new seismic strength requirements.

¹ 61% of 9(2)(ba) schemes are connected into the local distribution network, totally 1153 GWh, out of a total of 1904GWh produced annually by 9(2)(ba)

² By 'engineering design' we are referring to standards and guidelines, including but not limited to the Building Regulations 1992 and the Building (Dam Safety) Regulations 2022, and the 2015 New Zealand Dam Safety Guidelines published by the New Zealand Society of Large Dams (NZSOLD) which are optional.

12. We would also stress, that renewable electricity infrastructure, particularly that used for hydro-electricity generation does play a supportive role in managing natural hazards and reducing the impact of natural events on communities. This is evident with dams and storage lakes which are able to attenuate flood flows, slowing the rate of flow and reducing the potential peak flood levels and flows.
13. Several of 9(2)(ba) hydro-electric power schemes have an agreed operating protocol in place, in conjunction with regional councils, whereby 9(2)(ba) will reduce the current level of the hydro-electricity storage lake prior to a forecast rainfall event, providing additional water storage. Through the use of the generating turbines and dam spillways, 9(2)(ba) is able to manipulate flood flows to lessen the impact on downstream communities, then what may have occurred if the hydro-electricity generation infrastructure was not present.
14. This leads to 9(2)(ba) concerns over the proposed NPS-NHD, which has the potential to hinder undertaking important maintenance and upgrading activities.
15. Firstly, the Definition of new development includes structure and infrastructure, and presumably, this would capture structures and infrastructure required for the renewable electricity generation. As discussed above, REG activities are often located in and around areas subject to natural hazards, and this is managed through engineering design.
16. To put in place new requirements for decisions makers to assess the natural hazard risk on REG activities is an additional unnecessary burden. It would also not be conducive to the expedited consenting of new REG developments required, in order to meet other government obligations such as the renewable electricity target and decarbonisation goals.
17. It also includes extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures or infrastructure. This could potentially mean that when upgrades are undertaken on existing infrastructure, the need to assess potential natural hazard risk would be triggered, despite the existence of the infrastructure and the activity occurring – the generation of renewable electricity. As noted, natural hazard risk is already managed through engineering design, and therefore, any further assessment of natural hazard risk for existing infrastructure is unnecessary.

18. While the Discussion Document notes that “in some circumstances, new commercial and infrastructure developments maybe approved in high natural hazard areas³”. This is not translated in the proposed NPS. 9(2)(ba) does not consider this is appropriately dealt with in either the definition nor the corresponding Policy 5.
19. 9(2)(ba) would prefer that explicit recognition that REG activities are often required to be locate in areas of natural hazard risk, and that infrastructure and structures located in such environments is designed, constructed and maintained to engineering standards commensurate to the natural hazard risk it is exposed to.
20. For similar reasons, Policy 5 is of concern to 9(2)(ba) as it does not provide any clear direction on when infrastructure being located in an area of moderate to high natural hazard risk maybe appropriate.
21. While the policy contains several criteria directing this, it all has to be met (through the adjunctive ‘and’ rather than ‘or’). There is no recognition that some infrastructure, particularly REG activities, has different locational requirements to other infrastructure. This may be the case for other infrastructure that falls within the definition of ‘Lifeline Utilities’ or sometimes referred to as critical infrastructure.
22. 9(2)(ba) seeks the following amendments to address these concerns:

new development means development:

(a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or

(b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.

(c) and excludes buildings, structures, or infrastructure that is required for the operation or functioning of a Lifeline Utility as defined in the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002.

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

(a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:

(i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and

³ Page 16 of the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making: Discussion document

(ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, ~~and~~ or

(iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; ~~and~~ or

(iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; ~~and~~ or

(b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; ~~and~~ or

(c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

23. 9(2)(ba) would welcome further engagement and discussion with Ministry officials on this matter, and am happy to participate in electricity sector discussions also.

Ngā mihi,
9(2)(ba)



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

Submitted via: [Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making - Ministry for the Environment - Citizen Space](#)

Dear Ministry Officials

Submission from the Manawatū District Council on the National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making

The Manawatū District Council (MDC) thanks the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to provide feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

MDC supports the intent of the NPS-NHD to provide direction to decision-makers on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the Resource Management Act 1991. MDC agrees that the lack of national guidance currently leads to inconsistency nationally in the weight given to natural hazard risk in planning decisions.

While MDC supports the overall intent of the NPS-NHD, we have some concerns that the vagueness of terms used in the current drafting of the NPS-NHD means that it will fail to achieve its intent.

MDC supports the joint submission by Local Government New Zealand (LGNZ) and Taituarā – Local Government Professionals Aotearoa. MDC agrees with this joint submission that the proposed NPS as drafted is withdrawn and that government develops a more comprehensive natural hazard planning framework, underpinned by necessary data and information. MDC also agrees with LGNZ and Taituarā that central government must provide funding for local government to adequately plan and budget for natural hazard management.

Background

In the Manawatū-Whanganui Region, the overall framework for natural hazard management under the RMA is set out in Chapter 10 of Horizons One Plan. While the region is vulnerable to a number of natural hazards, the principal threat is from flooding. Policy 10-1(c) makes territorial authorities responsible for *“developing objectives, policies and methods (including rules) for the control of the use of land to avoid or mitigate natural hazards...identifying floodways other areas known to be inundated by a 0.5% annual exceedance probability (AEP) flood event on planning maps in district plans and controlling land use activities in these areas in accordance with Policies 10-2 and 10-4.”*

As well as avoiding development in floodways, Policy 10-2 of Horizons One Plan requires the regional council and territorial authorities to *“avoid new structures or activities or any increase*

in any existing structure or activity within an area that is likely to be inundated in a 0.5% AEP flood event unless:

- i. flood hazard avoidance is achieved or the 0.5% AEP (1 in 200 year) flood hazard is mitigated, or*
- ii. The structure or activity is on production land, or*
- iii. There is a functional necessity to locate the structure or activity within such an area and the structure or activities complies with Policy 10-2(a)(ii) and (iii)."*

Flood hazard avoidance must be preferred to flood hazard mitigation.

Policy 10-5 of Horizons One Plan requires the regional council and territorial authorities to manage future development and activities in areas susceptible to natural hazard events (excluding flooding) in a manner which:

- a) ensures that any increase in risk to human life, property or infrastructure from natural hazard events is avoided where practicable, or mitigated where the risk cannot be practicably avoided,*
- b) is unlikely to reduce the effectiveness of existing works, structures, natural landforms or other measures which serve to mitigate the effects of natural hazard events, and*
- c) is unlikely to cause a significant increase in the scale or intensity of natural hazard events.*

MDC refers to Horizons flood modelled information when making decisions on consent applications. MDC also considers natural hazard risk when identifying growth areas as part of the District Plan Review.

Precautionary Approach

The draft NPS-NHD promotes exercising the precautionary approach in decision making when it comes to uncertainty or more severe hazards under Policy 3. Section 3.3 goes on to say that a local authority cannot delay decision-making based on uncertainty. MDC is concerned that a decisionmaker may be forced to make a quick decision on an application based on poor quality information. MDC considers that the NPS-NHD should allow a decision-maker to place an application on hold while more detailed natural hazard information is being sought that will enable a more informed decision. Otherwise, the level of natural hazard risk may be over-estimated or under-estimated resulting in poor outcomes.

Vagueness and inconsistencies in Terminology

MDC understands that the draft NPS-NHD directs decision-makers to assess the level of natural hazard risk based on the likelihood and consequence of a natural hazard event, and the tolerance to a natural hazard event in relation to the proposed new development.

MDC supports the risk-based approach to addressing the level of natural hazard risk outlined in the NPS-NHD, as follows:

- enabling development where natural hazard risk is low;
- reducing risk to as low as reasonably possible in moderate natural hazard risk; and
- avoiding new development in areas of high natural hazard risk unless the risk can be reduced to at least tolerable levels.

MDC considers this risk-based approach to be generally consistent with the hazard management framework in the One Plan and MDC's current approach to managing natural hazard risk in accordance with the Regional Plan. However, MDC has some concerns with the way that the level of natural hazard risk is assessed under the NPS-NHD as follows:

Categorisation of natural hazard risk

MDC is concerned that without specific reference to a particular severity or return period (for flooding) there will still be inconsistency nationally in the categorisation of natural hazard risk as "high", "moderate" or "low."

Current flood modelling held by Horizons is based on different scenarios and return periods. Some of the other natural hazard information relied on for planning decisions was provided to Horizons by Crown Research Institutes such as NIWA and GNS Science, and Ministries such as Fire and Emergency New Zealand. Each data set comes with its own limitations and liabilities, which complicates how natural hazard information may be used in categorising the level of risk.

MDC does not support the categorization of natural hazard risk including an assessment of "tolerance" to risk. MDC considers that considering risk tolerance (i.e. the willingness and capability of those subject to the risk to bear that risk) introduces too much uncertainty and will exacerbate inconsistency in the way that natural hazard is considered in decision-making. MDC does not consider it appropriate that development decisions could differ between properties or developments that are subject to the same natural hazard risk due to differences in the willingness or capability of individuals or communities to bear that risk.

MDC requests that the NPS-NHD or associated regulations specify a return period (or annual exceedance probability) for each type of natural hazard to ensure consistency in how hazard risk is to be categorised.

Policy 4 of the NPS-NHD makes natural hazard risk a matter of control for any new development that is classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development that is classified as a restricted discretionary activity.

MDC requests that the Ministry clarify how a decision-maker can require that a development avoid high natural hazard risk if the development is a controlled activity in a District Plan. Is it the intention of the NPS to require District Plans to be updated to make development in any moderate to high risk locations at least a restricted discretionary activity? If so, how can this be done if the categorisation of natural hazard risk is reliant on a case-by-case assessment by the decision-maker on whether the risk can be reduced to at least a tolerable level?

Definition of "Natural Hazard"

There are differences in the way that "Natural Hazard" is defined in the Resource Management Act 1991, the Natural and Built Environment Act 2023, the Building Act 2004 and this draft NPS-NHD.

The RMA 1991 defines "Natural Hazard" as follows:

natural hazard means any atmospheric or earth or water related occurrence (including earthquake, tsunami, erosion, volcanic and geothermal activity, landslip, subsidence, sedimentation, wind, drought, fire, or flooding) the action of which adversely affects or may adversely affect human life, property, or other aspects of the environment.

Natural hazard in the draft NPS-NHD has the same meaning as the RMA 1991, with the addition of, without limitation, natural hazards arising from the effects of climate change.

The definition of “natural hazard” in the Natural and Built Environments Act 2023 also expands on the RMA definition by including new sub-parts (b) and (c) as follows:...

- (b) includes the effects of climate change on any of those occurrences; and*
- (c) includes soil that contains concentrations of naturally occurring contaminants that pose an ongoing risk to human health.*

Section 71 of the Building Act 2004 states that *“a building consent authority must refuse to grant a building consent for construction of a building, or major alterations to a building if –*

- (a) the land on which the building work is to be carried out is subject or is likely to be subject to 1 or more natural hazards; or*
- (b) The building work is likely to accelerate, worsen, or result in a natural hazard on that land or any other property.”*

Section 71(3) of the Building Act 2004 defines “natural hazard” to mean:

- (a) erosion (including coastal erosion, bank erosion, and sheet erosion):*
- (b) Falling debris (including soil, rock, snow and ice):*
- (c) Subsidence:*
- (d) Inundation (including flooding, overland flow, storm surge, tidal effects, and ponding):*
- (e) Slippage.*

It is worth noting that the Building Act 2004 definition of “natural hazard” does not include liquefaction (i.e. earthquake-related occurrences).

Section E1.3.2 of the Building Code states that *“surface water, resulting from [an event] having a 2 percent probability of occurring annually shall not enter buildings.”* This performance standard only applies to housing, communal residential and communal non-residential buildings. The definition of natural hazard in section 71(3) of the Building Act 2004 does not specify a design standard or level of risk that constitutes a “natural hazard.”

In the Manawatū-Whanganui Region, the One Plan requires decision-makers under the Resource Management Act 1991 to avoid new residential development in areas likely to be inundated in a 0.5% AEP flood event, while the Building Act 2004 and Building Code require avoidance of residential development in areas likely to be inundated in a 2% AEP flood event.

Unless there is consistency in the way that natural hazard is defined in the Resource Management Act 1991, the Natural and Built Environment Act 2023, the draft NPS-NHD and the Building Act 2004, there will continue to be uncertainty and inconsistency in the way that natural hazard risk is considered by territorial authority decision-makers.

Natural Hazard Information

Policy 10-1 of Horizons One Plan gives the regional council the lead role in collecting, analysing, and storing regional natural hazard information and communicating this information to Territorial Authorities. According to the discussion document, the NPS-NHD will not require local authorities to update their existing natural hazard information, due to the cost.

MDC's submission on the LGOIMA Bill questioned whether regional councils will be required to 'hand-over' all natural hazard information to territorial authorities for their interpretation and use, or whether regional councils will assist territorial authorities through the provision of timely natural hazard information on a case-by-case (or property by property) basis. The technical expertise to understand the assumptions and limitations of natural hazard modelling generally sit within regional Councils and Crown Research Institutions. MDC would be concerned if regional councils were to 'hand-over' natural hazard information to territorial authorities without any technical oversight or support.

Territorial authorities use information on natural hazard risk from a variety of sources, at a variety of scales and with varying levels of confidence with which to determine if the land being developed is at risk of natural hazard. The absence of hazard information does not necessarily mean that land is not subject to natural hazard.

Related government programmes on natural hazard and climate change adaptation

As noted in the discussion document, this draft NPS-NHD complements other actions underway to improve the way the Government manages natural hazards under other legislation.

Local Government Official Information and Meetings Amendment Bill

Included within the list of related programmes is prethe Local Government Official Information and Meetings Amendment Bill (LGOIMA Bill). In our submission on the LGOIMA Amendment Bill, MDC supported the proposal to require regional councils to provide natural hazard information to support territorial authorities. MDC also supported the proposal to limit the legal liability of local authorities when providing natural hazard information in good faith. MDC considers that limited liability is also relevant to planning decisions made under the RMA that rely on information provided to territorial authorities by other agencies including regional councils and Crown Research Institutes.

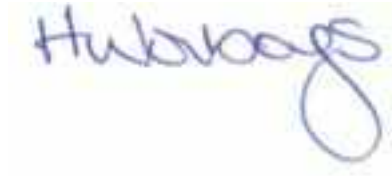
MDC considers that decisions made in relation to the sharing of natural hazard information and legal liability of local authorities when using this information need to be consistent between the LGOIMA Amendment Bill and this draft NPS-NHD.

Natural hazard-related provisions of the Building Act 2004

Also included within the list of related government programmes in the discussion document is the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment (MBIE) guidance on the natural hazard-related provisions of the Building Act 2004. MDC's concerns about the inconsistent way that natural hazard is defined and managed under the RMA 1991, the Natural and Built Environments Act 2023 and the Building Act 2004 is already discussed above.

MDC welcomes further discussion with the Ministry regarding the draft NPS-NHD.

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to read 'Helen Worboys', is centered below the text 'Yours sincerely'.

Helen Worboys, JP

Mayor

Ministry for the Environment
By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz
20th November 2023

Proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision Making

Introduction

9(2)(ba) welcomes the opportunity to make a submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**NPS-NHD**).

9(2)(ba) is a Lifeline Utility Operator, as an electricity generation and multi-product utility retailer of electricity, gas, broadband and mobile services. We are listed on the New Zealand Stock Exchange and the Australian Stock Exchange, and the New Zealand Government holds a legislated minimum 51% shareholding. 9(2)(ba)

As a Lifeline Utility Operator, decision making that relates to greater resilience and adaptation to effects from climate change are front of mind and essential for future proofing our business function over the long term. New Zealand is facing increased risk from natural hazards, as well as anticipated intensified effects from climate change. 9(2)(ba) supports better decision making around risk management and resilience within the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA). Poor land use decision making can potentially constrain the operation of existing critical infrastructure, as well as impose greater risk on infrastructure operators.

9(2)(ba) considers it important that the NPS-NHD is well nuanced to ensure the following outcomes for existing critical infrastructure and communities:

- Natural hazard risk to existing communities are improved.
- The concepts of risk and tolerability are well applied to land use and infrastructure.
- Critical Infrastructure needs to be able to operate and adapt efficiently to effects from climate change.

Risk outcomes for existing communities need to be improved.

New Zealand is facing increased risks from natural hazards such as floods, earthquakes, and landslides, as well as risks to existing communities being intensified by climate change. Development in areas of significant risk, and lack of a timely response to these risks, have potential to result in intolerable risk outcomes for communities, if risk is not well managed. The consequences are threats to life, property, and the environment, burdening private individuals, communities, infrastructure owners and the government with social and economic costs.

9(2)(ba) conceptually supports the NPS-NHD but considers the NPS-NHD needs to help shift the dial and improve risks outcomes for existing communities, acknowledging there are limitations in burdening private landowners. As proposed, we do not believe that the NPS-NHD will improve risk outcomes for existing New Zealand communities. Existing communities who are subjected to intolerable risk, will need to adapt. To avoid future legacy issues from poor land use decisions 9(2)(ba) seeks the NPS-NHD supports well planned urban growth and supports avoidance of housing development within risk areas, such as flood plains, which constrain critical infrastructure e.g. upstream hydro generation and put investment in infrastructure at risk. Guidance on how to implement risk management to assist planning decisions would assist better outcomes. New Zealand has no current policy guidance that planners can use to understand risk management principles, and how threshold of risk relates to land use and bespoke activities, all which have various tolerances to effects from natural hazards. The NPS-NHD applies a one size fits all lens for all land use and critical infrastructure, which simply doesn't work.

The proposed scope of the NPS-NHD would only apply to “new development” and decision making in future policy plans and resource consents. The definition of “new development” is not considered workable (see suggested relief below). 9(2)(ba) suggests limiting the scope of the NPS-NHD to sensitive activities such as housing or urban growth, and excluding critical infrastructure, where other regulatory processes are designed to manage risk. This will ensure no duplication on regulation, as well as hone in on the primary issue the NPS-NHD is intended to focus on.

So whilst 9(2)(ba) considers it is important that planning decision making robustly acknowledges and manages risks associated with natural hazards, including flood effects (inundation and flow), it is important the NPS-NHD supports the operation and upgrading of critical infrastructure, such as hydro electricity generation, which operates within high-risk environments and also provides some mitigation of risk for communities.

Natural hazard risks relevant to large dams, includes seismic risk, structural risk, and safe containment and passage of water, is regulated under Dam Safety regulations, as well as requirements under the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act, which regulates Lifeline Utility Operators. There needs to be joined up thinking between RMA regulatory mechanisms and lifeline utility mechanisms to ensure critical infrastructure is able to upgrade and manage risk effectively in the future. There is no need to duplicate permits or risk management tools, on this basis policy changes are sought.

The concepts of risk and tolerability are well applied to land use and infrastructure.

The management of significant risk is within the gambit of the existing RMA and planning decisions that relate to regional flood management tools, planning policy/plans and resource consents.

The RMA requires the management of significant risk from natural hazards. 9(2)(ba) interprets poor understanding of risk management as a practice, as well as political intervention in planning processes, not system failure as the primary reasons why risk historically has not been well implemented into planning decision making within New Zealand. There is currently no existing technical guidance of how risk management should be implemented into planning decision making, and also support better risk outcomes for existing communities. The result is the interpretation and inconsistencies with how “significant risk” is assessed and implemented has been poorly applied. 9(2)(ba) has experienced land use decision making, where a definition of high risk was interpreted to equal significant. The outcome for development was intolerable effects were considered less than significant and left unmanaged. As drafted the NPS-NHD could result in similar outcomes without technical guidance, which would greatly benefit planners. Planning guidance which assists with the implementation of *National standard AS/NZ ISO31000:2018 – Risk Management Guidelines* into NZ planning processes could improve decision making greatly, which would reduce poor land use outcomes in the future.

Clear articulation of risk thresholds for land use in national guidance would assist planning decision making. The NPS-NHD does not help this outcome, which 9(2)(ba) interprets to be part of the issue. The NPS-NHD categorizes natural hazard risks as high, moderate, or low, and proposes measures to avoid, reduce, or enable development accordingly. It assumes that high risk has intolerable outcomes. It is not clear how land use zones, which anticipate many activities as permitted activities will be assessed from a tolerability perspective. There needs to be clearly articulation of high risk versus significant risk and this needs to be reconciled to tolerable thresholds for risk. The legacy of poor land use decision-making puts people’s health and safety at risk, as well as potentially constraining the ability to operate critical infrastructure in the future, including during emergencies when continued functioning of critical infrastructure is essential to facilitate both response and recovery.

The proposed policies within NPD-NHD are not supported by 9(2)(ba) as they are not considered workable, or effective to resolving risk management in existing New Zealand communities, as well as providing certainty critical infrastructure will not be subjected to unnecessary constraints. 9(2)(ba) seeks that greater sector engagement with government is initiated prior to more work on this document is essential.

See comments and proposed changes in strikethrough.

Definition of “New Development”

new development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- (b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure, which is not Lifeline Utility / Critical Infrastructure.
- (c) and excludes buildings, structures, or infrastructure that is required for the operation or functioning of a Lifeline Utility as defined in the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002.

Comments: 9(2)(ba) seeks to exclude Lifeline Utilities (critical infrastructure), on this basis of existing risk mechanisms. The effect of a more focused approach for the NPS-NHD would also require changes to other policy settings suggested.

Clause a) is not clear how “land” is to be applied.

Definitions of hazards.

high natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.

moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk but is not intolerable.

low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable.

Comments: It is not clear how high, moderate or low risk relates to the management significant risk, which is the statutory requirement now under the RMA. Nor how these thresholds apply to land use in New Zealand. Further guidance on application of risk management principles would assist develop this logic prior to implementation of a policy framework.

Policies.

Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.

Comment: The current definition is not clear how low, moderate or high natural hazard risk relates to managing significant risk under s6 of the RMA, or relates to implementation of risk management principles. Technical guidance would assist with assessing risk (consequence x probability) versus tolerability, which is relative to land use activities and needs to be well nuanced.

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:

- (a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and
- (b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.

Comment: Policy 2 consists of two principles, risk identification, and assessment of risk relevant tolerance. 9(2)(ba) does not support “capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost)” as a relevant matter of tolerability for sensitive activities. Noting that 9(2)(ba) suggest Lifeline Utility infrastructure is excluded from the scope of the NPS-NHD on this basis other regulatory tools are better designed to ensure safe operation of critical infrastructure.

Policy 3: *Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:*

- (a) *the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and*
- (b) *the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.*

Comment: A precautionary approach needs to be reasonable and appropriate to the risk. Not all risks have a high degree of certainty, nor relate to quantitative thresholds. So a default precautionary approach as prescribed in policy 3 is not supported.

Policy 4: *Natural hazard risk must be a:*

- (c) *matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity; and*
- (d) *matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity.*

Comment: Controlled activities and Restricted Discretionary activities are needed to enable decarbonisation and renewable energy within plans, as well as essential works to critical infrastructure to adapt to climate change. As proposed, policy 4 is not effective from an implementation perspective, and would create additional assessment work for activity status's which are intended to enable development. This includes essential upgrades to hydro systems, which would represent new development. Duplicating risk, compliance and adding time and cost, delays the implementation of risk mitigation, which puts both infrastructure and communities at greater risk.

All new development would need risk assessments to form part of policy processes, resource consents, which is not efficient. See changes suggested to the definition of new development to exclude critical infrastructure/lifeline utilities.

Policy 5: *Planning decisions must ensure that:*

- (a) *in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:*
 - (i) *the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and*
 - (ii) *there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and*
 - ~~(iii) *there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and*~~
 - (iv) *risk is reduced to a as low as reasonably practicable; ~~and~~ or*
- (b) *in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; ~~and~~ or*
- ~~(c) *in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.*~~ *Development, which reduces risk to infrastructure and communities is enabled.*

Comment: Policy 5 tests are not workable, or clear, or logical. It is unclear how the management of significant risk under s6 of the RMA, relates to the avoidance of new development within high risk areas.

The risk assessment process will establish risk, then tolerability which is contextual to use (assuming land use zones and permitted land uses). There are also mitigating factors, such as civil defence responses, which a full risk assessment process will work through to ensure tolerable outcomes for activities, as well as improved risk outcomes for existing communities.

9(2)(ba) does support functional need test, but as drafted would only apply to new hazard-sensitive development, which is illogical now that an exemption is sought.

The NPS-NHD needs to assist with delivering works that contribute to safe operation of infrastructure and acknowledge where risk mitigation from infrastructure is a beneficial to communities. For example hydro systems can attenuate some flow which is of benefit to mitigation of flood risk. It is likely significant upgrades to the 9(2)(ba) will be required in future to ensure the safe passage of water. These upgrades are examples of the need to undertake critical civil upgrades to keep this infrastructure resilient as well as better enabling management of the risk of flooding for downstream communities.

Policy 6: *The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible:*

- (a) *nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and*
- (b) *comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.*

Comment: Infrastructure, which provides risk mitigation and is a hard-engineered model should be enabled.

Macro risk models are needed and need to be efficiently implemented, as well as detailed site specific models.\

Critical infrastructure operators must adapt to climate change risk

9(2)(ba) does not support any framework that will constrain, delay, or add complexity or stifle innovation to essential safety works. The outcome being the potential to delay the implementation of resilience mitigation, further exposing communities and infrastructure to risk and delay decarbonisation outcomes.

Risk is contextual to the receptor, or in this case land use. Critical Infrastructure needs to be able to operate and adapt efficiently within high risk area, and not unnecessarily restricted by poorly nuanced controls. Hydro operations will likely be located in areas, which is managed by Dam Safety and Critical Infrastructure regulations and processes. This needs to be factored into the RMA policy framework and decision making. It appears this has been overlooked. As per the relief sought above, 9(2)(ba) seeks the NPS-NHD focusses on sensitive development and clear exclusions for critical infrastructure are provided for.

Joined up thinking is needed across all reform of critical infrastructure / Lifeline Utilities regulations and processes, which 9(2)(ba) considers the appropriate regulation mechanism to manage natural hazard risks. The following processes are relevant;

- The Emergency Management Bill (the Bill), which replaces the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002 (the Act) as well as National Emergency Management Agency (NEMA) in 2021
- Proposals from the Department of Prime Minister and Cabinet (DPMC) to introduce a new regulatory regime to lift the resilience of critical infrastructure, with minimum resilience standards contemplated as a solution. which also include minimum standards.
- An inquiry into the North Island events <https://www.dia.govt.nz/Government-Inquiry-into-the-Response-to-the-North-Island-Severe-Weather-Events>
- Dam Safety Regulations, which relate to structural certification of large dams, climate change adaptation and natural hazard risks, including seismic, containment of water behind dams.

9(2)(ba) has also submitted and engaged on previous RM reform processes, including

- Natural and Built Environment Act (NBEA). The NBEA provides essential legal mechanisms to extinguishing existing use rights, and presumption of reasonable use, which is essential if land is to be acquired and communities relocated out of high risk areas.

- The framework for NBEA, includes the ability for regional resilience standards to be set. Regional councils' work on resilience plans. It is important performance standards are well considered and not developed in isolation from other standards, such as resilience.
- Spatial Planning Act (SPA), and was anticipating providing comments to the future Climate Change Act (CCA), which was the third prong in the RM reform relevant to adaptation to climate change and the relocation of communities from intolerable risk. We understand there may be a risk that the NBEA and SPA Bills are repealed. Repealing NBEA will impact on the ability of CCA to achieve its purpose of relocating communities, which is the ambulance at the bottom of the cliff, rather than a remedy or mitigation for existing communities.

We urge that whatever changes are made with regards to management of natural hazards, that consistency and whole-of-systems thinking is adopted by government, as well as regulatory and policy agencies to avoid duplication, manage compliance risk and costs, as well as ensure the changes and perspectives are operationally workable for critical infrastructure.

Conclusion

The NPS-NHD seems appropriate for housing and urban development, but not appropriate for managing infrastructure. A one sized approach is not well nuanced. The NPS-NHD needs to assist with delivering works that contribute to safe operation of infrastructure and acknowledge where risk mitigation from infrastructure is a beneficial to communities. For example, hydro systems can attenuate some flow which is of benefit to mitigation of flood risk for downstream communities. Dams are designed to provide for the safe containment of water and structurally certified through Dam Safety regulations. The NPS-NHD should exclude critical infrastructure, which is regulated within Lifeline Utility regulations (and also subject to extensive reform).

9(2)(ba) supports a risk-based approach to land use planning, but these processes should not burden critical infrastructure, which either operates within high risk areas, or needs to follow development into area exposing infrastructure to increased risk.

9(2)(ba) consider this NPS-NHD need to improve risk outcomes for existing communities and should focus on new sensitive activities. The current drafting of NPS-NHD needs progressing as the concepts of risk management are not well articulated and workable from an implementation perspective. Risk Management guidance is needed to provide certainty for implementation of risk management principles in planning decision making.

Given all the workstreams, including RM reform, which has a nexus with the use and development of natural resources. It is not clear what overall direction or strategy the Government is taking to ensure the delivery of resilient infrastructure and risks from natural hazards are well managed. 9(2)(ba) is keen to engage with government to ensure practical and effective policy outcomes moving forward.

If you have any questions about this submission, please do not hesitate to contact me.

Yours sincerely,

9(2)(ba)



9(2)(ba)



Tēnā koutou,

Please find below Napier City Council's submission on the draft National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making.

Nāku noa, nā,

9(2)(a)

Napier City Council

Taituarā/LGNZ submission:

Napier City Council would like to endorse the joint Taituarā/LGNZ submission in full. While it is absolutely necessary for there to be central government guidance to assist councils in making decisions regarding development in hazard-prone areas in the wake of Cyclone Gabrielle, we agree with Taituarā/LGNZ that the proposed NPS in its current form is not fit for this purpose and that it should be withdrawn, and comprehensive guidance drafted.

We would like to raise a few points in support of the Taituarā/LGNZ submission.

Application of NPS in District Plans:

Whilst Part 4 of the proposed NPS-NHD and section 104(1)(b)(iii) of the RMA provides scope to have regard to the relevant provisions of the NPS-NHD, a consent authorities ability to do so is limited by the rule classification within its District Plan. In Napier our Proposed District Plan is currently out for consultation with hearings expected to be held at the end of next year. The Natural Hazards chapter required significant changes in the wake of Cyclone Gabrielle and is not currently part of the Proposed District Plan, however, we expect to be consulting on a draft in the first quarter of next year. That timeline does not align well with this proposed NPS meaning a further plan change would be required to align our District Plan with the NPS. Given the uncertainty around the final shape of the NPS or whether it will proceed, it is difficult to pre-empt any changes that may be necessary. Plan changes are resource intensive and require more of our community's time when they are still recovering. We submit that the s55(2) process is more appropriate and although it may take longer to follow that process, it will be much quicker for councils to adopt the changes. At a time where there is significant pressure on councils to deal with multiple reforms, this is one area where the process could be simplified.

Tolerability:

On the issue of tolerability, we would like to add concern regarding how tolerability is assessed. Communities are not homogenous, and it is unlikely there will be a level of tolerability which is agreed by an entire community. Tolerance will also differ for those who have experienced the trauma of a natural hazard event and those who haven't. Those newly entering an area will likely have a higher tolerance, while those who have experienced a natural hazard event in the area may have a lower tolerance. However, the risk to each person remains the same. This is likely to create significant tension within communities, particularly given the lack of guidance in the NPS. Where development is in a currently undeveloped area, it is likely the developer will have a high-risk tolerance given the desire to develop in that location. However, the next generation may not share that level of risk tolerance creating issues down the track. This is the same issue with using the lifetime of a development. Once a community has been established, walking back that zoning is extremely difficult – the creation of the Climate Change Adaptation Bill is a response to how difficult this is. At this point in time, we should be avoiding new development in high-risk areas regardless of the current risk tolerance of the people who want to live there.

Clifton to Tangoio Coastal Hazard Management Strategy Joint Committee Submission:

Napier City Council would also like to endorse the submission of the Coastal Hazards Joint Committee, a committee that we play an active role in. The Joint Committee has significant experience in the development of long-term solutions for climate adaptation and the submission is based on almost ten years of leading in this space. We particularly support the statement that the proposed NPS does not take a strong enough or precautionary enough approach to managing development areas exposed to natural hazard risks.

Application of NPS-NHD to coastal hazards:

As a result of our work on the Clifton to Tangoio Coastal Hazard Management Strategy work, we have clear coastal hazard zones within which new development is not permitted. However, there is ongoing pressure to continue to develop immediately outside of these zones. A stronger NPS would make it easier to deal with these situations.

General feedback

Ministry for the Environment's proposed policies on natural hazards align with 9(2)(ba) values and the upcoming 9(2)(ba). This presents a crucial opportunity for building resilient communities in New Zealand, and 9(2)(ba) fully supports the consultation draft's intent.

Currently, there is limited data and knowledge on assessing natural hazards, resulting in challenges in determining low, moderate, and high-risk levels. This inconsistency may be perceived as unfair by developers, potentially impeding projects associated with perceived high natural hazard risks.

The absence of standardized methodologies and consistent mapping of natural hazards poses an equity issue. 9(2)(ba) would encourage standardized methods to map natural hazards and assess risks for informed land use planning decisions. Additionally, there is a shortage of professionals with expertise in this area to assist developers which can potentially pose challenges in the future.

9(2)(ba) urges for publicly available, comprehensive data on natural hazards to address these concerns effectively.

Finally, we are pleased to see that Māori and tangata whenua interests are recognized and highlighted as a priority in Policy 7.

- 1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?**
 - a. Yes.
- 2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?**
 - a. We agree with the problem definition, especially the lack of robust data. We also perceive the field of natural hazards as emerging, meaning there is limited knowledge and professionals across New Zealand who are experienced in risk management and assessment. This could be included in the problem definition.
- 3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?**
 - a. No.
- 4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?**
 - a. 9(2)(ba) supports a risk-based approach as it is very similar to our pre-screen risk assessment checklists which is a prerequisite under the current and future version of 9(2)(ba).
 - b. We would like to see additional wording on requiring justification for building in high risk areas. "Avoid new development unless the risk can be reduced". This allows for mitigation solutions with potentially high ecological impact and high embodied carbon. These kinds of solutions should be reserved only for critical infrastructure,
- 5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?**

- 6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?**
 - a. -
- 7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?**
 - a. Yes and all public buildings should be in the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD as it is the government's responsibility to ensure longevity of their buildings and community resilience.
- 8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?**
 - a. Short-term, the policy could destabilize the market, especially if not enough resources are available for new developers to make informed decisions. There is a risk that new developers will try and find loopholes and undermine the system. The importance of robust data and accountability is essential to ensure that the policy is followed. Long-term however, the market will most likely adapt if the policy is supported.
 - b. As stated, 65 per cent of kiwis live close to the sea. Developers will want to continue to build attractive homes close to the sea. How this will be navigated in areas considered high risk will be interesting to see.
 - c. The cost of new developments will likely continue to increase. Building resilient buildings is an added cost to an already strained market. Will there be loans or tax incentives connected to the policy?
- 9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?**
 - a. We support the proposed objective because it is comprehensive and addresses community well-being. As observed in the aftermath of floods, there are disparities in the recovery speed of communities in New Zealand. Highlighting the importance of equity and supporting vulnerable communities would be a valuable addition to the objective.
- 10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?**
 - a. 9(2)(ba) have a similar approach to assessing risk through a pre-screening checklist. The benefits we have identified are to make developers aware of the risks to their building but also accountable. In addition, we encourage developers to create a climate adaptation plan to address and mitigate the risks through the design.
 - b. By requiring decision-makers to categorize natural hazard risks, you are making in turn the insurance companies and the tenants aware of the risks. Transparency is a start to creating resilient communities.
 - c. In general, the different risk categories could be more developed and explicit.
- 11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?**
 - a. -

- 12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk**
 - a. -
- 13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?**
- 14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?**
 - a. One concern is regarding the training and knowledge necessary to ensure consistency and fairness in granting consents. In my experience with consent authorities, communication between inspectors, developers, and processors can be challenging, as they may lack training in risk assessments. It's crucial to address how a potential third party will collaborate with the council and processors. This potential scenario could lead to delays in consent decisions and impose constraints on new developments. Ensuring the availability of trained professionals nationwide is essential for ensuring liability.
- 15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?**
 - a. See above.
- 16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?**
- 17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?**
 - a. Yes and it is encouraging to see Māori rights, values and interests considered in this policy.
- 18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments? ‘**
 - a. Yes and we hear from developers that this is something they want to prioritize in the future too.
- 19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?**
- 20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?**
- 21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?**
- 22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD**



TE KŌKIRINGA TAUMATA
NEW ZEALAND PLANNING INSTITUTE

FEEDBACK ON PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT - NATURAL HAZARDS DECISION MAKING

20 NOVEMBER 2023

Submission of Te Kōkiringa Taumata | New Zealand Planning Institute
P: +64 9 520 6277 ext. 3 | M: +64 21 625 244 | www.planning.org.nz

Planning is essential to achieving a better New Zealand

Te Kōkiringa Taumata | New Zealand Planning Institute (NZPI) is the voice of planning in New Zealand. It is the professional organisation representing this country's planners, resource managers, urban designers, and environmental practitioners.

Planners have a critical role in shaping New Zealand's future by helping to develop solutions to key issues, such as population growth, infrastructure needs, pressure on natural resources and environments, demographic change, and transport.



INTRODUCTION

1. Te Kōhiringa Taumata | New Zealand Planning Institute (NZPI) welcomes the opportunity to present this feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).
2. NZPI members have a wealth of experience in managing natural hazards under the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA), in the absence of national direction. We understand the policy and practical issues that face practitioners planning to manage risk from natural hazards in a pro-active way. We also have experience planning in the aftermath of natural disasters, when hindsight provides an opportunity to learn how to do things better next time. This submission offers practical feedback, applying an implementation lens, to the proposed NPS-NHD.

OVERARCHING COMMENT

3. NZPI supports national direction on the management of risk from natural hazards. There are benefits to all of New Zealand from improved risk outcomes, and strong national direction is an essential part of providing for this.
4. NZPI supports the general policy approach underlying the proposed NPS-NHD, which is to focus new development in areas of low risk, require mitigation where risk is moderate, and to avoid new development in areas of high risk. This is a proportionate approach that directs the strongest restrictions to the areas of highest risk, where strong restrictions are expected to be justified. It acknowledges that not all risk needs to be avoided, and that development can take place where there is some risk. NZPI considers this to be a practical policy approach.
5. However, the NPS-NHD has a number of flaws in the way it provides direction and attempts to execute this policy approach, which are likely to cause significant implementation issues. These are discussed in Part 1 of this submission.
6. Because of the issues discussed in Part 1 of this submission, NZPI does not support the two-stage approach to national direction on natural hazards planning, with the proposed NPS-NHD being Stage 1. NZPI's assessment is that the proposed NPS-NHD attempts to provide both a long-term approach to managing natural hazards, as well as short-term direction for resource consent decision-making, and does neither very well.
7. In summary, our overall recommendation is that the proposed NPS-NHD should be withdrawn, work on a comprehensive approach to risk management progressed, and a complete NPS introduced in the near future. We note the joint submission of Taituarā and Local Government New Zealand (LGNZ) contains a similar recommendation. We agree with the statement in that submission that it is preferable to spend time now to get it right and provide robust national direction that is genuinely directive, rather than progress with the draft NPS in its current form. NZPI's recommendations for a more comprehensive NPS are discussed in Part 2 of this submission. We include in Part 2 some suggestions for what an alternative 'quick fix' NPS, focused clearly on case-by-case resource consent decision-making, could include.



PART 1: PROPOSED NPS-NHD

Scope and efficacy of the proposed NPS-NHD

8. The scope of the proposed NPS-NHD is so limited that NZPI questions the value of pursuing it. It is also very complicated to understand the scope and application in the drafting of the proposed NPS-NHD, and we recommended this is improved if the NPS is retained.
9. To illustrate: The application statement in clause 1.3 states that the proposed NPS-NHD only applies to planning decisions that result in or enable new development. 'New development' is defined in the interpretation section to include development on vacant land, and extensions to existing buildings, so not all new development is included (such as second dwellings). 'Planning decision' is also defined and includes a full list of types of decisions. However, Clause 4.1 provides limitations to this, as only decision-making on resource consent applications, designations and private plan changes is initially within scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. Because of the way the RMA works for resource consent applications, application of the proposed NPS-NHD is further limited to discretionary and non-complying activities, unless a controlled or restricted discretionary activity already identifies natural hazards as a matter of discretion or control. In addition, Clause 1.5 provides further limits by stating that the proposed NPS-NHD does not apply to intensification planning instruments.
10. In summary, this means that the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD is limited to decision-making on:
 - activities that require a non-complying or discretionary activity consent under existing plan rules, and some restricted discretionary and controlled activities where natural hazards is a matter of discretion or control, and that are outside of areas subject to intensification planning instruments,
 - notices of requirement, and
 - private plan changes,where the consent, designation or plan change would result in or enable development on vacant land or extensions to existing buildings.
11. The circumstances described in paragraph 10 are very limited. We anticipate only a small portion of new development will to be caught by such a restricted application, limiting the efficacy of the proposed NPS-NHD. We note and support the submission points of the Resource Management Law Association (RMLA) and the joint Taituarā and LGNZ submission that also raise concerns over the exclusion of intensification planning instruments.
12. The discussion document supporting the proposed NPS-NHD identifies that the NPS is intended to address the weight that decision-makers should give to natural hazards. NZPI considers that it does not do this. This is primarily because the efficacy of the proposed NPS-NHD to influence and provide direction to the assessment of resource consent applications is extremely limited. Section 104 of the RMA requires the consent authority to 'have regard to' an NPS. This is the same level of consideration required to be given to the effects of the activity, and to other planning documents such as other NPSs, regional policy statements and district plans. The proposed NPS-NHD would have no priority or ability to impose mandatory requirements in a resource consent decision-making context. For example, the requirement in Policy 5 that "planning decisions must ensure" will be 'had regard to' alongside all other policy directions, meaning the 'must' in Policy 5



is not mandatory. This will result in uncertainty for those applying the NPS in consent situations as they try to reconcile a 'must' direction with a 'have regard to' direction, in a similar manner to the uncertainty currently arising with application of the NPS-Highly Productive Land in consent situations. In addition, the 'gateway' test for non-complying activities under section 104D does not include objectives and policies in NPSs; only those in the relevant plan. The proposed NPS-NHD would therefore provide no additional support to decision-making on non-complying activities.

13. In summary, NZPI recommends the proposed NPS-NHD is withdrawn and a comprehensive NPS is introduced in the near future, given the limited scope and efficacy of the proposed NPS-NHD.

Purpose of the NPS

14. The proposed NPS-NHD is described in the discussion document as Stage 1 of a work programme to introduce comprehensive national direction on the management of natural hazards. The executive summary of the discussion document states that action is needed now to limit new development in areas where the risk of natural hazards is intolerable. In summary, the proposed NPS-NHD has a very specific purpose.
15. However, the objective of the NPS is broad and appears to be geared more towards the type of objective that might be in the second stage comprehensive national direction. It does not match the very specific purpose of the proposed NPS-NHD. As a result, the policy logic of the NPS does not hold together. This will lead to confusion and uncertainty in implementation.
16. NZPI recommends that if the proposed NPS-NHD is retained, its objective should reflect its specific purpose. For example, the objective could reflect the statement in the executive summary of the discussion document: *Risk from natural hazards and climate change to new development is tolerable or lower.* A specific and targeted objective will provide a clear link to the policies that implement it, providing for strong national direction.

Focus on activities rather than decision-making

17. NZPI considers that the focus on decision-making is not the right approach for the proposed NPS-NHD. There are two flawed assumptions underlying this approach:
 - that the point of *decision* is the most effective point in the process to give consideration to risk from natural hazards
 - that decision-makers are the most influential actors to ensure natural hazard risk is effectively managed.
18. These are flawed assumptions because the earlier in the planning process that risks from natural hazards are considered, the more efficient and effective management of natural hazards will be. In addition, the applicant for a resource consent, notice of requirement, or plan change is best placed to modify the proposed development to accommodate risk management requirements. Rather than placing requirements on decision-makers, NZPI recommends the proposed NPS-NHD places requirements on *activities*, to ensure all aspects of the planning system are engaged in managing natural hazard risk.



19. 'Decision-maker' is defined in the proposed NPS-NHD as "any person exercising functions or powers under the Act." NZPI considers that this definition is much broader than the normal meaning of 'decision-maker', and that this has the potential to lead to some confusion. Our recommendation above, for the NPS-NHD to place requirements on activities, will remove this issue with 'decision-maker'. However, if the recommendation is not adopted, we note that in the drafting of the policies, 'decision-maker' is used interchangeably with 'planning decision'. NZPI recommends that if a focus on decision-makers is retained in the NPS-NHD, 'decision-maker' is defined as a person who makes a planning decision (noting that 'planning decision' is also defined). We also recommend that terminology is standardised, so that either 'decision-maker' or 'planning decision' is used, rather than both.

Area v activity-specific approach

20. NZPI is concerned about the misalignment between the area-based direction for risk management in the proposed NPS-NHD and the intention that the NPS be used for activity-specific resource consent or notice of requirement decision-making. As currently drafted, the direction in the NPS is not well suited for case-by-case decision-making and is unlikely to be effective as a result.
21. The approach in Policies 5, 6 and 7 is based on *areas* of high, moderate or low risk. Application of the policies relies on an understanding of the spatial nature of risk. Without this, it is not possible to know if development should be avoided, enabled, or if risk mitigation is needed. However, there is no requirement in the proposed NPS-NHD for areas of risk to be identified and mapped. This raises practical questions about how decision-making on resource consents and notices of requirements is expected to consider the risk in an area.
22. This approach ignores the fact that in resource consent decision-making, the onus is on the applicant to prove consent can be granted. The applicant collects all the information necessary for the application and submits this to the consent authority for consideration. The consent authority does not provide any of the information to support the application. The consent authority's role is to review, consider and either approve or decline the application. NZPI considers that it is unreasonable to place the burden of determining the level of risk for an area on an applicant for resource consent for an activity within an area, as the proposed NPS-NHD does. This is a task that should sit with local government.
23. This misalignment between area-based direction and case-by-case assessment also makes it very difficult to understand what type of risk is required to be addressed through mitigation or reduction. Risk is considered in two different ways for these two types of situations. For an area-based assessment of risk, the hazards impacting an area are identified and the mix of uses within the area is considered. The impacts of hazard events on those uses are considered, and the area can be assigned a level of risk. Policy decisions can then be made about whether the level of risk can be increased through further development, needs to remain the same, or should be reduced. The various measures to achieve the desired risk outcome, such as changing uses or constructing mitigation measures can then be investigated and decided on. In this context, new development will increase risk, allowing no development will hold risk at the current level, and removing activities from the area will reduce risk.



24. For a case-by-case resource consent risk assessment, the risk posed to the particular activity is assessed. The reference point is different to an area-based assessment. Locating the activity on the site will expose it to the risk level for the area. Activity-specific risk mitigation measures may lower the risk to the activity, but will not lower the risk to the area – the risk in the area increases as soon as a new activity is placed there, because additional people and/or buildings are exposed to the hazard. A case-by-case resource consent approach can never lower risk in an area; the only way to lower risk to an area is to reduce the exposure or vulnerability of the activities already in the area. Policy 5 requires new development to be avoided in areas of high natural hazard risk. The risk outcome this achieves is holding the risk level for the area at its current level.
25. This illustrates an issue with Policy 1 in the proposed NPS-NHD. This requires decision-makers “to determine the level of risk as high, moderate, or low”. It raises the question of whether it is the risk for the area that is to be determined, or the risk to the activity.
26. Policy 5 requires no new development in areas of high risk, “unless the level of risk is reduced to at least tolerable”. This raises the same question, is it the risk to the area or the risk to the activity that needs to be reduced. If it is the risk to the area, this cannot be achieved through a resource consent process, as reducing risk to an area requires changing the exposure or vulnerability of activities already in the area. As currently drafted, therefore, Policy 5 cannot be applied in a resource consent or designation context.
27. To address these issues, either the identification of risk areas needs to be done first through changes to regional and/or district plans, or a clear policy approach needs to be provided for decision-making in the absence of area-based risk assessments, for case-by-case decision-making on activities via resource consents and notices of requirements. NZPI recommends the proposed NPS-NHD is withdrawn, unless case-by-case decision-making direction is included.

Risk terminology

28. The discussion document identifies that the proposed NPS-NHD is intended to provide a consistent framework to consider and address natural hazard risks regarding new development proposals. However, it is unable to do this when there are no effective definitions or directions on the three levels of risk and how to determine them (low, moderate and high), including how to determine and account for tolerance, and when it is silent on how to manage significant risk.
29. The risk level definitions included in the NPS are ineffectual. We concur with the submission points of Taituarā and LGNZ on this matter. For example, high risk is risk that is intolerable. It is therefore necessary to know what intolerable risk is to know if there is high risk, but the NPS provides no definition of intolerable risk or direction on how to determine it. The definition of moderate risk is particularly problematic: it is risk that is not high and not low. This is not a practical definition for a case-by-case, activity-specific risk assessment, where an activity will have a particular risk associated with it, not a range from which to determine what is high, what is low, and therefore what moderate is. NZPI recommends that proper definitions of high, moderate and low risk are included in the proposed NPS-NHD, or a description of these levels of risk alongside a methodology to determine them on a case-by-case basis. Without this, the proposed NPS will result in no change to the status quo, as Councils will need to continue determining levels of risk in an ad hoc way.



30. It is very difficult to assess risk tolerance on a case-by-case basis, and NZPI is concerned that this is a requirement of the proposed NPS-NHD under Policies 1 and 2. It raises a number of questions in a resource consent context, such as, is there a requirement on applicants for resource consent to run community engagement exercises to determine tolerance to their particular application, is notification of an application an appropriate way to determine tolerance to risk associated with the proposal, does affected party approval mean risk cannot be considered. NZPI recommends that the proposed NPS-NHD clarifies the role of community tolerance, and how this is to be determined, for case-by-case resource consent and notice of requirement assessments.
31. NZPI recommends that 'significant risk' is defined and incorporated into the proposed NPS-NHD. Section 6 of the RMA states that the management of significant risk from natural hazards is a matter of national importance that needs to be recognised and provided for by all persons exercising functions and powers under the RMA. However, the NPS is silent on the matter of significant risk. This is not acceptable for national direction on natural hazard management prepared under the RMA. Questions will be asked about how the three levels of risk in the proposed NPS relate to significant risk, and this is likely to be a question that the courts end up deciding if the NPS does not address it.
32. We note that there is no definition of risk in the proposed NPS. Rather, policy 2 includes things to be considered when determining natural hazard risk. NZPI recommends that a definition of risk is included in the proposed NPS-NHD, to provide clarity. Policy 2 oversimplifies risk by suggesting consideration should be given to the likelihood of a single natural hazard event occurring, which ignores the magnitude - frequency relationship of hazard events and that a type of hazard can have a range of different sized events. In addition, likelihood is not very helpful when considering climate change impacts, which are certain to occur but the exact timing may be uncertain. Considering risk as the overlap between hazard, exposure and vulnerability is more helpful, and we support the recommendation of RMLA that risk should be defined this way for the proposed NPS-NHD. We note that the National Adaptation Plan includes very useful definitions of risk, vulnerability, and exposure, and we recommend these are adopted for the proposed NPS-NHD. These definitions are comprehensive and apply an inclusive and holistic approach to risk management, which NZPI supports.
33. Risk from climate change is not a clear part of the proposed NPS-NHD. NZPI considers that new development should consider the effects of climate change to the same extent as effects from natural hazards, and it should be made clear that sea level rise is an effect to be considered. Climate change is mentioned in the definition of natural hazard, but it would have more prominence if it was referred to in the objectives and policies of the proposed NPS-NHD. NZPI recommends that 'climate change' is added alongside 'natural hazard' in the proposed NPS-NHD, so for example, the objective would read: *"The risks from natural hazards and climate change to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure ..."*
34. We agree with the submission point of RLMA, that a reference to risk mitigation in Policy 6 may be confusing, because the use of the term 'mitigation' in a climate change context refers to reducing greenhouse gas emissions. NZPI agrees that using an alternative term, such as risk reduction or measures to reduce risk, would avoid confusion.



Roles and responsibilities

35. NZPI considers that the use of 'decision-maker' is problematic, as has been discussed above. In addition to the comments above, the use of 'decision-maker' overlooks the opportunity for the proposed NPS-NHD to identify particular roles and responsibilities in the system that will lead to effective and efficient management of natural hazard risk.
36. A lack of clear roles and responsibilities between regional councils and territorial authorities for natural hazards management is a key issue that the discussion document does not identify. Under the RMA, regional councils and territorial authorities have overlapping responsibilities for natural hazards (see sections 30 and 31), and this can lead to inaction because there is a lack of a clear mandate to act. Assigning responsibilities for the various aspects of hazard management, such as hazard analysis, risk assessment, policy development, management of land use, and management of physical mitigation works, is a very effective step that the NPS-NHD could take. NZPI recommends that the proposed NPS-NHD should assign roles and responsibilities between regional councils and territorial authorities, to provide a clear mandate to act.

Precautionary approach

37. NZPI considers that there is internal conflict between Policy 3 of the proposed NPS-NHD that says decision-makers must apply a precautionary approach, and section 3.3 on using best information. There is always the potential for better information, and deferring until there is better information can be viewed as a precautionary approach. However, clause 3.3(3)(a) attempts to override this caution by stating that decision-making must not be delayed because of uncertain information. We also support the issue with the precautionary approach raised in the joint Taituarā and LGNZ submission.
38. Rather than a precautionary approach, NZPI recommends the proposed NPS-NHD requires an adaptive approach be taken. This would mean that decision-making can proceed based on uncertain information, but must do so in a way that does not foreclose future options or lock in particular courses of action that cannot be undone. The precautionary approach is not well understood or well applied. Requiring an adaptive approach is more practical and allows more flexibility and certainty to be provided. It would need a good explanation or definition in the proposed NPS-NHD to ensure its meaning was clear.

Detailed drafting and policy issues

39. NZPI has identified a number of detailed drafting and policy issues with the proposed NPS-NHD. We identify these using comment boxes in the version of the NPS attached at Appendix 1 to this submission. In addition, Appendix 1 uses comment boxes to highlight the other submission points made in this submission.



PART 2: RECOMMENDATIONS FOR A MORE COMPREHENSIVE NPS

What is the NPS-NHD trying to achieve

40. The policy approach underlying the NPS-NHD needs a clear objective. This is particularly so when the policy approach involves the need to ‘avoid’ development in particular situations or locations. ‘Avoid’ has been shown to be difficult to apply unless it is supported by strong direction.

‘Minimise’ risk

41. The objective of the proposed NPS-NHD is that *“the risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised”*. The overriding direction in the objective is to minimise risk. This is an objective to take a particular type of action, rather than an objective that sets an outcome for risk. ‘Minimise’ is a direction that requires risk to be reduced or made smaller, no matter how big the risk was in the first place, and the extent to which risk needs to be minimised is left unclear. It assumes that there is a risk that needs to be reduced, and that minimising or reducing will always be the necessary response. This is not what the policy direction in Policy 5 requires – it requires avoidance in cases of high risk, minimising in areas of moderate risk, and enabling development in areas of low risk. ‘Minimise’ is not an appropriate overarching direction in the objective and NZPI recommends its use is reconsidered.
42. In particular, NZPI considers that ‘minimise’ is not a strong enough direction to support a policy approach that requires avoidance (as required in Policy 5). Avoidance means to not create risk in the first place, whereas risk has to already exist to be minimised. Avoidance is therefore a different approach to minimising – rather than making risk smaller, it doesn’t create risk in the first place.

An outcome for risk

43. What the policy approach in Policy 5 appears to be trying to achieve is for new development to be subject to the lowest level of risk possible, and not more than tolerable risk at the most. NZPI recommends that the objective of the NPS-NHD is framed as an outcome or end-state for risk, rather than as an action. This type of objective would provide much stronger support for the policy approach set out in Policy 5, which uses more than one type of action to manage risk. Having a clear understanding of the outcome to be achieved will make implementation in a consent assessment context much more effective.
44. Examples of how an objective could be framed as a risk outcome are provided below:

Communities are safe from the risks of natural hazards.

The risks from natural hazards and climate change to the wellbeing of people and the environment are no greater than moderate in level.

Most people live in areas where risk is low. There are no hazard-sensitive activities in areas of high risk. Activities only take place in areas of moderate and high risk when the benefits substantially outweigh the risks.



45. We note that it is not consistent with good policy development to retrofit an objective to suit a particular policy approach. Rather, the outcome we are seeking to achieve should be articulated in the objective, and the policy approach developed to ensure that outcome is achieved in an efficient and effective manner. NZPI recommends that reconsideration of the NPS-NHD starts with what the risk outcomes for New Zealand communities and environments should be.

Separate the purposes

46. NZPI recommends that the two different purposes in the objective are separated out into two separate objectives. As currently drafted, the objective is long and difficult to understand as a result. One part is addressing risk to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure. The other part is addressing risk to the ability of a community to quickly recover after a natural hazard event, or risk to resilience. The phrase 'risk to resilience' is an odd construction, which results from combining the two purposes. Improved or increased resilience would be a more natural construction, and easier to use when an objective related to resilience is decoupled from an objective related to risk minimisation.

Risk to wellbeing

47. NZPI recommends an objective for risk management should focus on risk to wellbeing, of both people and the environment. Wellbeing is a holistic term that allows consideration of all the matters currently listed in the objective as well as other important matters such as cultural values. A focus on risk to wellbeing is clearly appropriate when wellbeing is the focus of the purpose of the RMA and the Local Government Act. NZPI recommends the definition of wellbeing in the National Adaptation Plan is used for the NPS-NHD, as it takes a holistic and inclusive approach to defining wellbeing.
48. A focus on wellbeing would have the benefit of drafting efficiencies, as there would be no need to list out "people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure" in the objective. Rather, these could be part of a definition of wellbeing, as is the case with the definition of wellbeing used in the National Adaptation Plan.

Appropriate legal weight for national direction

49. Following on from our comment above about the limited efficacy of the proposed NPS-NHD on resource consent decision-making, NZPI recommends national direction on natural hazards is made stronger. There are two key ways to achieve this:
- Through use of section 55 of the RMA, whereby an NPS directs amendments to plans that are made without using the Schedule 1 process.
 - Through the use of National Environmental Standards (NES), which have the force of regulation and can impose rules that apply immediately.
50. Requiring plans to incorporate objectives and policies for the management of natural hazard risks directly into district plans is an effective way to ensure clear and consistent direction is provided for the assessment of resource consents. It removes the uncertainty around how to apply an NPS to a consent assessment, such as is being experienced at the moment in implementation of the NPS-Highly Productive Land. It gives weight to the objectives and policies in a section 104D assessment. And, notably, it saves time because the provisions have effect in plans immediately,



and saves expense for councils, by removing the need for a Schedule 1 process. We note that the combined submission of Taituarā and LGNZ supports this approach (recommendation 14).

51. The use of NES is an effective way to standardise rules for natural hazard management and ensure the policy approach has an immediate effect. For example, a prohibited activity rule could be set for hazard-sensitive activities in high risk areas. Once mapping has been undertaken to identify high risk areas, this would be an extremely effective way to achieve an outcome of no hazard-sensitive activities in high risk areas. NZPI supports the suggestion in the RMLA submission that Policy 4 of the proposed NPS-NHD could be better included in an NES (natural hazard risk as a matter of control and discretion). We agree that this would be a much more effective way to achieve the requirements of Policy 4.
52. An NES could also be used to standardise the technical elements of risk management such as:
 - data collection, storage and management for natural hazard risk assessments
 - methodologies for risk assessments, including metrics
 - risk mapping requirements

Risk tolerance

53. In the proposed NPS-NHD, risk tolerance is used as a means of determining if risk is low, moderate or high (see Policy 2 and definitions of low, moderate and high risk). NZPI recommends that risk tolerance is an input to determining how to respond to risk, and not an input to determining or defining risk. Determining the level of risk is a technical exercise. Determining what to do about risk involves value judgements and should be an inclusive exercise that involves the community and other stakeholders. Requiring tolerance to risk to be part of defining the level of risk is circular and will result in confusion.
54. Once risk levels have been determined for an area, understanding tolerance to the risk is a helpful way to understand what needs to be done about the risk, if anything. In resource management planning, we need to understand what land use controls are appropriate to respond to the level of risk. Land use controls manage risk by controlling the vulnerability and exposure of people and buildings and setting requirements for physical methods to manage hazards. Generally, stronger measures would be expected where tolerance for risk is low, and more relaxed measures would be expected where tolerance for risk is high. In this way, understanding tolerance to risk helps us understand if we need to respond, and how strong that response needs to be.
55. Rather than trying to define tolerance, NZPI recommends that an NPS should set out a process for deciding if action is needed to respond to risk, and what type of land use response might be necessary. We note that this aligns with the two-stage approach suggested in the RMLA submission. An NPS should demonstrate the link between level of risk and action. For example, an NPS could include a list of factors to consider and the weight to be given to each of them. The community's tolerance for risk could be one of these factors, along with the effectiveness of mitigation measures, the ability to pay for any particular response, the benefits of using the area, etc.



56. NZPI recommends that tolerance for risk is always informed by direct consultation with the community. But community tolerance should not be determinative of a particular type of action. Rather, it should be one of the factors in the consideration of how to respond to risk. Guidance should support national direction that requires community engagement on risk tolerance, to support local government processes.

Alternative Stage 1 'quick fix' national direction

57. NZPI has given some consideration to alternative options for 'quick fix' national direction that can be effective at directing case-by-case decision-making on resource consents and notices of requirement. We suggest two alternatives.
58. NZPI recommends an approach similar to that included in the Proposed Otago Regional Policy Statement and Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement is adopted. These RPS use risk matrix tables to identify three levels of risk and the associated policy responses, have risk assessment methodologies, and can be applied to resource consent and notice of requirement assessments. A risk matrix in an NPS could be set as a default matrix, to be used until the relevant council was able to undertake a community tolerance exercise to calibrate the matrix. This approach would provide certainty in the meantime, and allow for local variation once a local process was followed.
59. Another exercise that could be undertaken at the national level is an audit of all existing natural hazard and risk mapping held by Councils (regional and territorial authorities) and the Crown (such as flood vulnerability assessments). This exercise could identify the highest risk areas currently known about and an NES could be used to impose prohibited activity rules for new hazard-sensitive activities in these areas. This would be a very effective way to limit development in the most risky areas, would represent the application of the precautionary approach and acting on best available information, and could be achieved relatively quickly. As a slight variation, a methodology could be developed nationally for each council to do this review exercise, with the NES applying once it was complete in each area.
60. We also note recommendation 12 of the joint submission of Taituarā and LGNZ, under the heading 'risk assessment methodologies and terms', for consideration to be given to alternative ways to take action to limit development in high risk areas. These represent potentially practical solutions that should be given consideration when the NPS is reviewed.

CLOSING

61. NZPI appreciates the opportunity to provide this feedback on the proposed NPS-NHD. We would be very happy to discuss the content of this submission and provide further input to the process.
62. Contact details: 9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

DAVID CURTIS

CEO

Te Kōkiringa Taumata | New Zealand Planning Institute

P: +64 9 520 6277 ext. 3 | M: +64 21 625 244 | www.planning.org.nz



TE KŌKIRINGA TAUMATA
NEW ZEALAND PLANNING INSTITUTE

APPENDIX 1: COMMENTS ON DRAFTING OF PROPOSED NPS-NHD

CONSULTATION DRAFT – NOT GOVERNMENT POLICY

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023

CONSULTATION DRAFT – NOT GOVERNMENT POLICY

Authority

This National Policy Statement was approved by the Governor-General under section 52(2) of the Resource Management Act 1991 on [to come], and is published by the Minister for the Environment under section 54 of that Act.

Contents

Part 1: Preliminary provisions	4
1.1 Title	4
1.2 Commencement	4
1.3 Application	4
1.4 Interpretation	4
1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments	5
1.6 Relationship with New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010	5
Part 2: Objective and policies	6
2.1 Objective	6
2.2 Policies	6
Part 3: Implementation	8
3.1 Outline of Part	8
3.2 Tangata whenua involvement	8
3.3 Best information	8
Part 4: Timing	9
4.1 Timing	9
4.2 Existing policy statements and plans	9

Part 1: Preliminary provisions

1.1 Title

- (1) This is the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023.

1.2 Commencement

- (1) This National Policy Statement comes into force on [to come].

1.3 Application

- (1) This National Policy Statement applies only to planning decisions that result in or enable new development.

1.4 Interpretation

- (1) In this National Policy Statement:

Act means the Resource Management Act 1991

commencement date means the date on which this National Policy Statement comes into force, as identified in clause 1.2

decision-maker means any person exercising functions or powers under the Act

high natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable

low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable

moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable

natural hazard has the meaning in the Act and includes, without limitation, natural hazards arising from the effects of climate change

new development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- (a) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.

new hazard-sensitive development means a new development relating to any of the following:

- (a) residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages:
- (b) marae:
- (c) educational facilities:
- (d) emergency services:
- (e) hospitals and other health care facilities:
- (f) community facilities.

Commented [EG1]: A definition of risk should be included, in line with the definition in the National Adaptation Plan (see para 32 of submission)

Commented [EG2]: Change definition to 'any person who makes a planning decision' (see para 19 of submission).

Commented [EG3]: These definitions are circular and ineffectual (see paras 28-30 of submission). Significant risk needs to be reflected in these definitions (see para 31 of submission).

Commented [EG4]: 'Arising from' suggests the effects would need to be clearly attributable to climate change, which could raise implementation issues. Alternative wording: "... And includes, without limitation, sea level rise and the influence of climate change on natural hazards".

Commented [EG5]: How is land defined in this context? It is intended that a second dwelling at the rear of a site should be classified as new development? There is an argument both ways, based on this definition - the area (land) at the rear of the site could be described as currently having no building on it, so a second dwelling is new development. Conversely, the site (land) does have a dwelling on it, so a second dwelling would not be new development. The ambiguity needs to be removed from this definition.

Commented [EG6]: 'Replacement' is problematic, because of existing use rights, which allow rebuilding like-for-like. Unless there is a specific direction added to the NPS for regional rules to be used to require consent for the replacement of existing buildings, 'replacement' that is of the same character, intensity and scale should be excluded, or 'replacement' deleted.

Commented [EG7]: Consideration should be given to adding visitor accommodation to this list, as visitors are more vulnerable to hazard events than permanent residents. In addition, it would be helpful for the activities on the list to have their own definitions.

planning decision means a decision on any of the following:

- (a) a resource consent:
- (b) a regional policy statement or proposed regional policy statement:
- (c) a regional plan or proposed regional plan:
- (d) a district plan or proposed district plan:
- (e) a **designation**:
- (f) a change to a plan requested under Part 2 of Schedule 1 of the Act.

Commented [EG8]: This should be Notice of Requirement.

specified Māori land means land that is any of the following:

- (a) Māori customary land and Māori freehold land (as defined in Te Ture Whenua Māori Act 1993):
- (b) land set apart as a Māori reservation under Part 17 of Te Ture Whenua Māori Act 1993 or its predecessor, the Māori Affairs Act 1953:
- (c) land held by or on behalf of an iwi or a hapū if the land was transferred from the Crown, a Crown body, or a local authority with the intention of returning the land to the holders of mana whenua over the land:
- (d) land vested in the Māori Trustee that is constituted as a Māori reserve by or under the Māori Reserved Land Act 1955, and remains subject to that Act:
- (e) land that forms part of a natural feature that has been declared under an Act to be a legal entity or person (including Te Urewera land within the meaning of section 7 of the Te Urewera Act 2014):
- (f) the maunga listed in section 10 of the Ngā Mana Whenua o Tāmaki Makaurau Collective Redress Act 2014:
- (g) Treaty settlement land, being land held by a post-settlement governance entity (as defined in the Urban Development Act 2020) where the land was transferred or vested and held (including land held in the name of a person such as a tipuna of the claimant group, rather than the entity itself):
 - (i) as part of redress for the settlement of Treaty of Waitangi claims; or
 - (ii) by the exercise of rights under a Treaty settlement Act or Treaty settlement deed.

1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments

- (1) In order to minimise disruption and complexity for local authorities, nothing in this National Policy Statement applies to a specified territorial authority (as defined in section 2 of the Act) when it is preparing an **intensification planning instrument** under section 80F of the Act.

Commented [EG9]: Exclusion of intensification planning instruments limits the efficacy of the proposed NPS-NHD (see paras 9-11 of the submission)

1.6 Relationship with New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010

- (1) The provisions of the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement prevail over the provisions of this National Policy Statement if there is a conflict between them.

Part 2: Objective and Policies

2.1 Objective

Objective: The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

2.2 Policies

Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:

- first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and
- second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.

Policy 3: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:

- the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and
- the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.

Policy 4: Natural hazard risk must be a:

- matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity; and
- matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity.

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

- in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:
 - the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
 - there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and
 - there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and
 - risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and
- in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and
- in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

Commented [EG10]: This objective is broad and doesn't reflect the specific purpose of the NPS as described in the discussion document (see paras 14-16 of submission)

Commented [EG11]: "and climate change" should be added (see para 33 of submission)

Commented [EG12]: A focus on activities in the policies rather than decision-makers would be a more effective way to achieve the objective (see paras 17+18 of submission). If a focus on decision-makers is retained, the policies should refer to either 'decision-maker' or 'planning decision', rather than both (see para 19 of submission).

Commented [EG13]: Which level of risk: to the activity proposed, or to the area? (see paras 20-27 of submission)

Commented [EG14]: There is inconsistency because this is tolerance to an event, whereas the rest of (b) refers to risk. The requirement to consider people subject to a risk as part of determining the risk is problematic because it is circular.

Commented [EG15]: What weighting is to be given to all the different tolerances? What is the expectation for how the tolerances of these different groups are to be determined? It would be helpful if the NPS addressed these issues.

Commented [EG16]: What are examples of indirect risks associate with risk? Why is 'indirect' risk something separate to 'risk'? It would be helpful if the NPS explained these matters.

Commented [EG17]: This should be replaced with a requirement to take an adaptive approach (see paras 37+38 of submission)

Commented [EG18]: The utility of this policy is unclear, when there is no direction to incorporate it directly into district plans without using Schedule 1, and no requirement for plans to be changed.

This is a blanket measure - what is the justification for these matters of control and discretion being included for activities that are not within risk areas or subject to risk?

A controlled activity cannot be declined - to have natural hazard risk as a matter of control, there has to first be an assessment that the risk can be addressed through conditions of consent, and that there will never be a need to decline consent based on natural hazards. This cannot not be implied for all controlled activities.

Commented [EG19]: This 'must' direction will need to be balanced against the requirement in section 104 to 'have regard to' NPSs (see para 12 of submission)

Commented [EG20]: An area approach is not practical for resource consent and notice of requirement decision-making (see paras 20-27 of submission).

Commented [EG21]: The 'unless' weakens the strength of this approach.

Commented [EG22]: How realistic or practical is it that risk might be reduced from high to moderate on a site-by-site basis? Note use of 'tolerable' here and 'moderate' in (b) - the risk language needs to be standardised in Policy 5 (either low, moderate, high, or acceptable, tolerable and intolerable).

Commented [EG23]: Double negatives are challenging to understand and should not be used. This should be a standalone limb: "in areas of high natural hazard risk, new hazard-sensitive development is avoided"

Commented [EG24]: There is a 'to' missing between 'development' and 'as'.

Commented [EG25]: Consideration should be given to an additional requirement that low risk be maintained, so that we do not create new areas of tolerable risk.

Policy 6: The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible:

- (a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and
- (b) comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.

Policy 7: Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations are recognised and provided for, including through early engagement, when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk.

Commented [EG26]: 'Reduction' may be a more appropriate term to use, given the use of mitigation in a climate change context means reducing carbon emissions (see para 34 of submission)

Commented [EG27]: This is not a practical consideration for case-by-case decision-making. It is not realistic for an individual consent applicant to put in place comprehensive area-wide measures.

Commented [EG28]: Should this mean 'Māori values, interests, and aspirations' because if so, the grammar of this drafting needs to be fixed. The commas might work better like this: 'Māori, and in particular tangata whenua, values, interests, and aspirations ...' The 'in particular' also implies that tangata whenua values should have more weight than other Māori values - was that the intention? If not, 'including' might work better than 'in particular'.

Part 3: Implementation

3.1 Outline of Part

- (1) This Part sets out a non-exhaustive list of things that local authorities must do to give effect to the objective and policies of this National Policy Statement, but nothing in this Part limits the general obligation under the Act to give effect to that objective and those policies.

3.2 Tangata whenua involvement

- (1) Natural hazard risk is a matter that must be discussed with tangata whenua in accordance with existing requirements under the RMA.

Commented [EG29]: If this is just a reminder of existing requirements and does not add any new requirements, it should be in guidance, not in an NPS.

3.3 Best information

- (1) In giving effect to this National Policy Statement, decision-makers must use the best information available at the time, which means, if practicable, using complete and scientifically robust data.
- (2) In the absence of complete and scientifically robust data, the best information may include information obtained from modelling, as well as partial data, local knowledge, and information obtained from other sources, but in this case decision-makers must:
 - (a) prefer sources of information that provide the greatest level of certainty; and
 - (b) take all practicable steps to reduce uncertainty (such as through monitoring or the validation of models used).
- (3) A local authority:
 - (a) must not delay making decisions solely because of uncertainty about the quality or quantity of the information available; and
 - (b) if the information is uncertain, must interpret it in the way that will best give effect to this National Policy Statement.

Commented [EG30]: This phrase is likely to be tested in the courts if it is not further defined in the NPS.

Commented [EG31]: What does this mean? Does it add any direction above the RMA requirements, which requires plans to give effect to the NPS and consents to have regard to it?

Part 4: Timing

4.1 Timing

- (1) From the date on which this National Policy Statement comes into force, decision-makers must have regard to it when making decisions on:
 - (a) resource consent applications;
 - (b) designations; and
 - (c) a change to a plan requested under Part 2 of Schedule 1 of the Act.
- (2) As soon as reasonably practicable, every local authority must give effect to this National Policy Statement by updating their policy statements and plans.

Commented [EG32]: It is not at all clear what this actually requires. There is no direction in the NPS that is specific towards regional policy statements, regional plans, or district plans, as there is in other NPSs. It causes confusion and should be deleted, unless specific direction on how plans should be changed is included in the NPS.

4.2 Existing policy statements and plans

- (1) To the extent that policy statements and plans already (at the commencement date) give effect to this National Policy Statement, local authorities are not obliged to make changes to wording or terminology merely for consistency with it.
- (2) In case of dispute, the onus is on the local authority to show that, despite the different wording or terminology used, their policy statement or plan does implement this National Policy Statement.
- (3) However, if a local authority chooses to amend an operative policy statement or plan by merely changing wording or terminology for consistency with this National Policy Statement, the amendment is to be treated as the correction of a minor error (and therefore, under clause 20A of Schedule 1 of the Act, the amendment can be made without using a process in that Schedule).



ENVIRONMENTAL DIVISION
Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa Runanga Trust
Waiotapu Office
PO Box 162, Reporoa 3060

9(2)(a)

Email:

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

20 November 2023

Submission on the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

INTRODUCTION

1. Please accept this submission on behalf of the Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa Runanga Trust (the Runanga) which refers to the consultation document regarding the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.
2. When Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa Runanga Trust refers to “iwi” in this submission it means the people of Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa
3. The Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa Runanga Trust is the mandated iwi authority for the Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa people
4. From Te Waiheke o Huka (Huka Falls) to the south, we extend east to our pouwhenua at Ngapuketerua beyond the Rangitaiki River, then northward across the plains of Kaingaroa to Wairapukao and further on to Pekepeke. From here we extend to our northern pouwhenua at Maunga Kakaramaea, turning west to the Paeroa Range and on to Orakei Korako on the banks of the Waikato River, the birthplace and principal papakainga of Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa. From Orakei Korako we extend further west to Pohaturoa, an ancient pa site. These are the pouwhenua, the geographical marker points that describe the rohe in which Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa is recognised as an iwi with mana whenua
5. Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa is an affiliate to Te Arawa River Iwi Trust which is a Post-Settlement Governance Entity formed in relation to the Ngati Tuwharetoa, Raukawa and Te Arawa River Iwi Act 2010.
6. Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa is also an affiliate to Te Pumautanga Trust which is another Post-Settlement Governance Entity formed in relation to the Affiliate Te Arawa Iwi and Hapu Claims Settlement Act 2008.

SUBMISSION COMMENTS

General comments

Ka ora te iwi – Ka ora te tangata

7. There is a lack of consistency with regards to roles and responsibilities between planning documents that seek to provide guidance on natural hazard risk management such as this one, community-led retreat and the Emergency Management Bill, currently sitting with the Governance and Administration Select Committee.
8. In some documents Maori participation in all decision-making is mandatory however this document restricts that participation to “specified Maori land” only as stated in guiding principle three (see figure 2 in the proposal document). This principle restricts Maori participation and should be amended to require engagement with Maori when assessing natural hazard risk, regardless of land ownership or classification. Amending this principle would provide Maori with an opportunity to share matauranga gathered over many centuries of occupation of their lands. It would also align the document with the expectations of iwi participation as stated in the Emergency Management Bill

Policy 7 Comments

9. If Maori are to be restricted to being consulted on Maori land only, this should include all Maori land not just that listed in the interpretation section as “specified Maori land”. This is because some ancestral land under General Title has been purchased by Maori from private landowners or Maori have purchased other General Title land to use for housing or commercial purposes. Therefore we recommend that the “specified” be removed wherever it is used in in reference to Maori land.

Naku noa, na



Michelle Phillips
Environment Manager
Ngati Tahu-Ngati Whaoa Runanga Trust



17 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
Manatū mō te Taiao
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143
New Zealand

Dear Sir/Madam

Thank you for the opportunity to submit our feedback on the **Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making**.

NIWA's credentials

NIWA's Statement of Core Purpose defines us as the lead Crown Research Institute in climate, atmosphere, and weather hazards. Approximately 230 NIWA staff work across this area of research. We undertake climate change modelling, impacts and adaptation research, and develop tools and services that enable New Zealanders and Pacific Islands peoples to adapt and build resilience to weather and climate hazards.

Senior NIWA staff have provided input into climate adaptation policy development as part of the Climate Change Adaptation Technical Working Group (CCATWG) and the Framework for the National Climate Change Risk Assessment (NCCRA). NIWA was part of the consortium that delivered the first NCCRA in 2020. NIWA scientists also developed guidance for local government about coastal hazards and climate change and contributed to the Department of Conservation's Climate Change Adaptation Action Plan.

We have carried out numerous climate change impacts and adaptation assessments for iwi, central and local government, and businesses across Aotearoa New Zealand using NIWA's state-of-the-art climate projections. NIWA is also the co-developer with GNS Science and Toka Tū Ake EQC of RiskScape, a software application that provides a risk analysis framework for calculating consequences to people, buildings, infrastructure, the environment and other elements exposed to any natural hazard type.

We also provided comment on the Climate Change Response (Zero Carbon) Bill (2019), the Emissions Reduction Plan (2022) and the National Adaptation Plan (2022).

This submission has drawn on the expertise of several senior NIWA climate and hazard scientists.

National Institute
of Water & Atmospheric
Research Ltd (NIWA)

301 Evans Bay Parade
Hataitai
Wellington 6021
Private Bag 14901
Kilbirnie
Wellington 6241

Phone +64 4 386 0300
enquiries@niwa.co.nz
www.niwa.co.nz

Recommendations and general comments

NIWA welcomes your work on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 (NPS-NHD) and we support the proposed phased approach towards a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards. The analysis, assessment and appropriate weighting of natural hazard risks is extremely important in land use and development planning decisions. Furthermore, such assessments must take climate change into account due to the long lifetimes of assets and infrastructure. Thus, we strongly encourage you to make long-term resiliency to hazards and risk mitigation the core goals of this NPS-NHD. This is especially important given that weather and climate hazards are increasing in strength and frequency as our climate changes.

Fundamental to these goals is supporting natural hazard research, especially as related to climate change, and we strongly urge the government to make this a national priority under the Environment and Climate Research Strategy (ECRS). This research should be tasked to:

- generate and frequently update nationally consistent climate-related hazard data and
- build and refine science-based multi-hazard risk and decision-support tools that will be the basis for risk assessments at all scales, from local to national.

New Zealand's natural hazard-scape is complex and difficult to model. Whilst we agree that it will be useful to categorize levels of natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low based on likelihood and consequence and then consider risk tolerance in a nationally consistent evidence-based way, we must stress that this is by no means a simple task.

Flooding from rivers is New Zealand's most common natural hazard and one of our costliest. Yet we are only now developing a nationally consistent understanding of fluvial flood hazard and risk. In many locations our river flow records only span several decades, which means that we may not yet have a good characterisation of a 1% AEP (Annual Exceedance Probability) event – also referred to as a 100-year return period – in these places. The existence of fluvial (and pluvial) flood hazard mapping and the methodology behind it is sporadic at best. Furthermore, there is strong evidence that flood hazard is likely to increase under climate change. As a result, our understanding of the present-day and future likelihood of fluvial flood events across New Zealand is incomplete and highly variable. This is especially true in the context of a non-stationary climate. While there are short-term research programmes supporting some of this work, there is a need for baseline support, instead of dependency on uncertain, highly competitive science funding, to ensure the information needs of hazard decision making can be met.

Often, when assessing flooding hazard and designing flood protection, a 1% AEP or 2% AEP (50-year return period) event is considered. In our experience, many people do not understand these technical terms, nor the risks associated with them. For example, it is difficult for many people to understand that at any location there is an 87% chance that a 2% AEP event is exceeded in the next 100 years and a 63% chance that a 1% AEP event is exceeded. We recommend that the NPS-NHD includes detailed explainers of these terms utilising real-world examples.

Flooding also comes from the sea and this risk must be considered alongside fluvial flood risk. Quantifying coastal hazards and risk is complex, both in assessing physical processes and due to the varying tolerance of acceptable risk. Challenges to defining physical risk include the lack of underlying coastal system monitoring data to inform risk assessment, and limited scientific understanding of long-term coastal response. Due to the absence of minimum hazard frequency and future timeframes to quantify risk, current risk assessment is highly variable and nationally inconsistent.

We also note that the impacts of natural hazards often interact and cascade, and climate change is likely to compound the risks. These cascades include socioeconomic and cultural impacts on communities that are not often (or not able to be) accounted for, leading to an underrepresentation of the total risk. Thus, it is extremely important to consider multi-hazard interactions, cascading socioeconomic and cultural impacts, and climate change when defining levels of risk, and to do this consistently across the whole country.

Our recommendation is for the NPS-NHD to include all natural hazards and the potential cascading and compounding interaction between natural hazards. While this adds complexity, it will yield more realistic assessments of risk and reduce unintended consequences of decisions. We further recommend that the proposed risk categories be defined to state minimum future climate timeframes (for example the next 100 years) and hazard frequency (for example the 1% AEP).

A precautionary approach in decision-making is sensible given the challenges listed above. Over time there will be ongoing improvements in the modelling and mapping of natural hazards for New Zealand, but uncertainties will always remain, especially related to the unknown future speed and magnitude of climate change. However, we cannot be hamstrung by these uncertainties. Decision-making even under long-term 'deep uncertainty' associated with late-century scenarios of climate change can still be effective using a precautionary risk-based approach and tools like agent-based modelling and dynamic adaptive pathways planning.

It is highly desirable for there to be nationally consistent rules for new developments in areas of high, moderate and low risk and for decisions based on these rules to not be subject to litigation related to the definition of the level of risk or the reliability of the hazard data. We argue therefore that the NPS-NHD has a primary focus on defining hazard (and multi-hazard) risk levels based on accessible national hazard data that is frequently enhanced and updated. The ongoing work to produce and update these data needs to be funded appropriately and aligned with national research priorities (e.g., in the ECRS).

We suggest that reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation is a fundamental goal of the NPS-NHD, along with establishing and maintaining long-term resiliency to hazards. The mechanisms for mitigating risks are many and varied and all should be considered during the risk assessment and decision-making process. We agree that the NPS-NHD should direct decision-makers to preferentially consider nature-based solutions, if they are possible and effective, because of their environmental and biodiversity co-benefits.

We support the requirement that the NPS-NHD recognises and provides for Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests and aspirations as well as partnership under Te Tiriti.

Lastly, risk-based natural hazard decision-making is a stepwise cyclical process involving information gathering, analysis, comparing options, implementation, and monitoring and evaluation. Such a process is well-presented in the government's guidance for coastal hazards and climate change (2017), which we understand is currently being updated. We hope that this stepwise decision support guidance will be retained in the updated version of this guidance, and we encourage its use in the NPS-NHD.

Offer of support

We would like to take this opportunity to offer to help with the refinement of the NPS-NHD if required and are happy to talk about any of our recommendations and comments.

Submission



To: Ministry for the Environment
Environment Committee
Parliament Buildings
Wellington

By: Northland Regional Council

On: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-Making

1. Introduction

- 1.1. Northland Regional Council (NRC) appreciates the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-Making (NPS-NHD). NRC's submission is made in the interest of promoting the sustainable management of Northland's natural and physical resources and the wellbeing of its people and communities.
- 1.2. NRC has been proactive in mapping natural hazards in Northland – we have recently developed coastal flood and erosion maps and river flood hazard maps all of which include consideration of climate change and identify risk over a 100yr timeframe – for more detail please see: <https://nrcgis.maps.arcgis.com/apps/webappviewer/index.html?id=81b958563a2c40ec89f2f60efc99b13b> There is also strong direction in our Regional Policy Statement on the management of natural hazards.
- 1.3. We are also collaborating with district councils and tangata whenua on climate change adaptation through:
 - Establishment of a Joint Committee on Climate Change Adaptation (which includes representatives from all councils and tangata whenua)
 - Development and implementation of the regional Te Tai Tokerau Climate Adaptation Strategy and programme.
- 1.4. Northland is particularly exposed to natural hazard risk given our extensive coastline (~3200km), many coastal settlements, our dense river network and historic development pattern which has led to settlements in floodplains. We therefore support national direction on hazard management as this would provide a clear mandate and framework to manage risk, noting councils are repeatedly challenged in the courts on natural hazard management.

2. Submission

- 2.1. We agree with the problem statements in Part 2 of the consultation document, particularly the inconsistency in approaches to identifying and managing natural hazards across councils, the inherent uncertainties in the consequences and timing of risk, and the lack of a framework under the

Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA). While guidance developed to date by the Ministry has been helpful, we think developing a clear framework in the RMA would address most of these problems. We therefore support the development of a NPS for Natural Hazards Decision Making (NPS-NHD) – however, the Proposed NPS-NHD in its current form does not provide for consistency in the identification or management of natural hazards and could be improved. If consistent approaches are sought then we'd suggest the Ministry consider the following:

- Explicitly require identification of areas potentially at risk from natural hazards that are more readily mapped (e.g. river flooding, coastal inundation, coastal erosion, active faults and land instability). We note Policy 24 of NZCPS already requires coastal hazards to be identified in the coastal environment;
- Specify minimum climate change factors to be applied in mapping hazards (e.g. minimum sea level rise scenarios following latest guidance) to inform land use planning;
- Require assessment of risk over at least 100yrs for new subdivision, use and development to ensure development is sustainable in the long term;
- Align the NPS-NHD with the management approaches in Policy 25-27 of the NZ Coastal Policy Statement – it makes little sense to have two inconsistent approaches;

We expand below, in many cases responding to the questions in the consultation document.

- 2.2. Question 3: Misalignment between the Building Act (BA) and guidance / direction on coastal hazards in the NZ Coastal Policy Statement should be addressed. For example, the BA allows for development in flood prone areas as long as there is sufficient freeboard. However, with climate change exacerbating flood hazard it may be the case that development needs to be restricted in some of these areas. The BA complicates the application of long-term hazard risk management planning in this respect, especially as it only considers a 50-year planning horizon while the NZCPS and MfE guidance require assessment over at least 100yrs.
- 2.3. Questions 4, 5 and 6: We agree a nationally set risk-based approach is needed but don't agree that the NPS-NHD should apply to all natural hazards as some natural hazards are easier to identify/map and are more certain to occur and widespread than others. We think the NPS-NHD should therefore be limited to those natural hazards that can be realistically identified and managed within an RMA framework – the most obvious candidates are river and coastal flooding, liquefaction, coastal erosion, active faults and landslip. A prescribed list of hazards, including standard definitions would be beneficial. Preparedness, response and recovery planning under Civil Defence and Emergency Management regimes are more pragmatic approaches for those natural hazards with high uncertainty / low likelihood e.g. tsunami.
- 2.4. Question 7: We do not think all new physical development should be within scope of the NPS-NHD – some development is either not vulnerable or is of such low consequence that precaution is not required (e.g. a carpark or pump-shed in a flood zone, temporary activities) – especially given the definition of new development in the NPS-NHD is so broad and includes any 'new buildings, structures or infrastructure'. This seems at odds with a risk-based approach. However, we question why the definition of 'new development' does not include subdivision given this is often the first step in land development process and typically leads to built development – we assume the intent is to rely on Section 106 RMA instead.

- 2.5. Question 8: As a regional council we don't have a lead role in housing and urban development planning – we suspect the NPS-NHD could add costs where information on natural hazards is either not available or highly uncertain or there is a lack of clear guidance on how to assess and manage risk.
- 2.6. Question 9: In our view the objective of the NPS-NHD should align with the direction in Policy 25 of the NZ Coastal Policy Statement – to do otherwise unduly complicates matters. We'd suggest alignment so that in areas potentially affected by natural hazards the aim should be to either reduce risk or avoid increasing risk. Minimising risk could be applied elsewhere.
- 2.7. Questions 10 and 11: Policy 1 requires decision makers to assess whether risk is high, moderate or low considering the matters in Policy 2. However, there are no clear thresholds for these categories and Policy 2 also adds uncertainty by using the term tolerable. We don't agree that the definitions of high, moderate and low natural hazard risk in the NPS-NHD provide a transparent, certain and consistent approach to categorising risk as there is little detail on how risks are to be assessed and categorised in the NPS-NHD. It is preferred if these definitions are provided up front rather than be left to additional guidance. There also appears to be no timeframe applied to assessing the risk – for example a development may be subject to a low to moderate risk of sea level rise over 50years but subject to high risk over a 100year timeframe. We recommend Policy 1 include a timeframe for assessing risk and that this align with the NZCPS/MfE Guidance and be at least 100 years. We also have concerns with use of the term 'tolerable' and note it is not defined at all. This begs the question of how decision makers are to determine what is 'tolerable risk' - for example, how would a resource consent process determine what is tolerable to a community? This case-by-case approach is unlikely to address the problems of inconsistent identification and management of natural hazards and could end up having perverse outcomes in terms of timeliness and efficiency. This is at odds with the interim nature of this proposed NPS. If the approach is pursued, we recommend much clearer policy on how to assess risks and how to categorise these into high, moderate and low. We see no merit in reference to tolerance as it stands – this will likely result in huge variation and ad hoc decision making. We also question how defensible a council decision on what is tolerable will be in the absence of any clear guidance, definitions or intensive community engagement – it may also mean councils are vulnerable to liability claims on decisions on what is tolerable or not. We strongly recommend this concept not be pursued.
- 2.8. Question 12: Applying a precautionary approach (in Policy 3) makes sense where there is some risk but high uncertainty. Having good information on natural hazard risks limits the need for this to be applied broadly but there will always be gaps and a degree of uncertainty across scales. Caution is required to ensure the process is not overly onerous. We'd suggest retaining the intent of Policy 3 but for the reasons outlined above we don't support use of the term 'intolerable' and recommend this be deleted entirely from the NPS-NHD.
- 2.9. Question 13: Policy 4 would require that natural hazard risk is included as a matter of control for any new development that is classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development that is classified as a restricted discretionary activity. This is a very blunt approach - especially given the definition of 'new development' in the NPS-NHD is so broad and includes any 'new buildings, structures or infrastructure'. Some new development can be either not vulnerable, less sensitive or is of such low consequence that precaution is not required (e.g. a carpark or pump-shed in a flood zone). This seems at odds with a risk-based approach. We think it better

that the NPS-NHD provides policy direction on managing risk in areas identified as being subject to natural hazards (similar to that applied in the NZ Coastal Policy Statement) and leaves matters of control or discretion to councils to determine based on likely risk, and vulnerability. We would not like to see natural hazard risk assessments required for low risk activity given likely costs for little gain.

- 2.10. Question 14 and 15: Policy 5 is problematic largely due to the use of the term 'tolerable' – the tolerance for risk will be hard to assess in many cases and likely to be very subjective (depending on scale, community and activity) which risks inconsistency. For example, how would the 'tolerance' for risk by a community be determined through a resource consent process for a particular development? How would council ensure consistent approaches when 'tolerance' for risk varies? Also risks change over time – what may be tolerable in 2025 may not be in 2050.
- 2.11. Question 16: The intent of Policy 6 is supported but the wording could be improved and better aligned with the NZ Coastal Policy Statement.
- 2.12. Question 17, 18 and 19: We'd suggest testing Policy 7 further with Māori but note it seems to add little for decision makers and would likely be the very least that would be required to inform decisions on specified Māori land.
- 2.13. Question 17: Very clear guidance on assessing and categorising high, moderate and low natural hazard risk would be required. If the term 'in/tolerable' is retained, clear guidance on how this is to be determined in multiple circumstances would also be needed.
- 2.14. Question 20: The implementation timeframe appears workable, but we don't see the NPS-NHD adding much value in its current form, and it could potentially result in further uncertainty and inconsistency. Resourcing and new process requirements and consenting costs are likely to rise given it would apply to the broad definition of 'new development' and all controlled and restricted discretionary activity consents for new development.

Signed on behalf of Northland Regional Council

Clr Amy MacDonald



Clr Jack Crow



Dated: 20 November 2023

NZ PORK



Submission to: Minister for the Environment

On: He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mō nga Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-taiao

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
20th November 2023

Date:

Address for service:

Lynda Murchison (Dr)
Environment & Planning Manager
NZ Pork industry Board
PO Box 20-176, Bishopdale, Christchurch 8543

1. Introduction

- 1.1 The New Zealand Pork Industry Board (NZPork) thanks the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to comment on *He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mō nga Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-taiao - Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making* (the “**proposed NPS**”).
- 1.2 Commercial pig farming is a small but important primary industry within New Zealand, supplying the domestic fresh pork market, as well as providing and utilising products and services from other primary sectors. The industry is likely to become increasingly important as New Zealand transitions to a low carbon farming economy, as pork is a high-quality animal protein produced with a low carbon footprint. Therefore, it is important from an economic, environmental and domestic food supply perspective, that policy documents do not create unnecessary barriers to the continuation and expansion of pig farming in New Zealand.
- 1.3 This submission provides some background information about NZPork and pork production in New Zealand and addresses the following matters in relation to the proposed NPS:
 - (i) Data on natural hazard risk and determining high, medium and low risk;
 - (ii) Objective 2.1;
 - (iii) Definition of ‘new development’ and how the proposed NPS applies to rural land uses;
 - (iv) Need to recognise and manage land uses which exacerbate natural hazards ‘downstream’; and
 - (v) Relief sought.

2. Summary

- 2.1 NZPork supports the development of a national planning document to provide greater direction to local authorities on consideration of natural hazards in land use planning.
- 2.2 We agree with the statement in the Discussion Document (p.8) that Aotearoa/New Zealand is exposed to a range of natural hazards due to its geography, and as such support the proposed approach of mitigating natural hazard risk rather than avoiding natural hazards per se.
- 2.3 However, we submit the proposed NPS relies on the ability of local authorities to be able to accurately identify natural hazard risk and assess the tolerance of people and communities to risk. In our view, information to support such assessments is sparse and inconsistent across New Zealand. Therefore, we submit resilience, response and recovery are equally important in managing natural hazard risk. For the same reasons, we also submit that the focus of Objective 2.1 should be around managing rather than minimising natural hazard risk.



- 2.4 The definition of new development in the proposed NPS applies to all new structures and buildings, however the material in the discussion document focuses on urban development. In our view the proposed NPS needs to give greater direction on managing natural hazard risk in rural areas.
- 2.5 Finally, natural hazards is defined in the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA) as being a natural event that impacts on people, property or the environment. However, the impact of these natural events can be exacerbated by land use activities 'upstream.' The proposed NPS should include a policy to recognise and managing land uses which may exacerbate natural hazards.

3. NZPork

- 3.1 The New Zealand Pork Industry Board is a statutory board established under the Pork Industry Board Act 1997. The Board is funded by compulsory levies paid by pig farmers.
- 3.2 The object of the Board is to help attain the best possible net ongoing returns for New Zealand pigs, pork products and co-products, and to support the pork industry to make the best possible on-going contribution to the New Zealand economy.
- 3.3 An essential part of attaining these objectives is ensuring pig farming meets or exceeds expectations around environmental and social responsibility; including contributing to the reduction of New Zealand greenhouse gas (GHG) emissions and addressing other environmental issues, while ensuring people have access to high-quality, affordable protein.

4. Commercial Pig Farming in New Zealand

- 4.1 The commercial pig farming industry in New Zealand is small by international standards, with 93 registered commercial pork producers in 2021. These farmers produce approximately 632 153 pigs annually, with a rolling four-year average value of \$178m (2018-2021). Ninety-five percent of New Zealand commercial pig farmers have NZPork Pigcare Accreditation.
- 4.2 Pigs are monogastric animals meaning they produce low levels of biogenic methane emissions; so pigs are a source of high-quality animal protein with a relatively low carbon footprint.¹ Annual pork consumption per capita in New Zealand is around 20.6kg per annum (www.pork.co.nz) and is projected to increase by 0.8kg per capita year on year to 2031 (www.statista.com).
- 4.3 Pig farming is also an integral part of the primary sector: it utilises other farming products such as grains for feed, provides a source of organic fertiliser which is high in nitrogen, potassium and phosphorous, and provides employment. Pig effluent is valued by farmers, including arable and horticultural farmers, as an effective fertiliser that substitutes well against otherwise imported synthetic sources. Pigs are also

¹ Pork farming is estimated to contribute less than 0.2% (www.mfe.govt.nz) of New Zealand's GHG emissions from agriculture.



utilised in mixed farming systems where, as well as diversifying farm income, they are employed in stubble management, crop/pasture rotation and soil management.

- 4.4 In New Zealand, pigs are farmed using a spectrum of models from intensive indoor farming systems to outdoor free-farmed and free-range systems. Around 60% of commercial piggeries in New Zealand are indoor systems, and the balance are outdoor systems. Outdoor systems can be further categorised into free-farmed and free-range systems. Less than 3% of commercial pig farms in New Zealand are free-range where all pigs live outdoors at all stages in their life cycle. Therefore buildings and infrastructure, including for feed and effluent management, are vital components of pig farming in New Zealand.

5. Data on Natural Hazard Risk and Defining High, Medium and Low Risk

- 5.1 The proposed NPS is grounded in a risk-approach to natural hazard management, considering both: the likelihood and consequences (damage) of the natural hazard event; and the tolerance of people and communities to bearing the risk, including costs, of the natural event.
- 5.2 Policy 2 of the proposed NPS requires decision-makers to classify natural hazard risks as high, medium or low based on this combination of natural hazard event and community tolerance. Policy 5 then requires decision-makers to avoid new development on areas of high natural hazard risk (with some exceptions); mitigate risk in areas of moderate natural hazard risk; and enable new development in areas with low natural hazard risk.
- 5.3 In theory, a risk-based approach considering both the natural hazard event and tolerance is an appropriate approach. However, in practice, it relies on the fundamental assumption that decision-makers can predict with some accuracy the likelihood and impact of a natural hazard event; and the tolerance of those subject to the risk.
- 5.4 Our knowledge of natural hazard risk is based on extrapolations from previous events and alters with every new event. The Christchurch 2011 and Hurunui-Kaikoura 2016 earthquakes, and Cyclone Gabrielle (2023) are examples of recent natural hazards that occurred in places or in ways that were not previously known. Changes in weather patterns resulting from climate change will increase uncertainty in predicting the likelihood and magnitude of weather-related natural hazards.
- 5.5 Policy 3 directs a precautionary approach to determining natural hazard risk if the risk is uncertain, unknown or little understood. However, if the risk is unknown, on what informational basis is a precautionary approach centred? Policy 3 may be better able to be implemented if it refers only to natural hazard risk which is uncertain or not well understood.
- 5.6 Many local authorities do not hold comprehensive data about the likelihood and magnitude of natural hazard events or appropriate mitigation measures. There are examples in district plans of areas having been identified as being subject to flood hazard or fault risk, but the local authority has not had the information to assist either property owners or themselves, when making decisions on applications for



new buildings or extensions in those areas, eg Selwyn, Westland and Hurunui. This issue becomes more problematic in rural areas. Whereas it may be cost-effective for a property developer in a new urban subdivision to undertake their own assessment and provide the information for the council, it is rarely the case in a rural area.

- 5.7 There is no guidance within the proposed NPS about the level of information required to support identification of natural hazard risk and efficacy of mitigation measures, or where responsibility and cost for obtaining that information lies. NZPork submits that a policy along those lines would make the proposed NPS clearer.
- 5.8 Similarly, there is not a large body of data studying communities' tolerance to natural hazard events in New Zealand. As with the events themselves, tolerance is not always easy to assess, particularly in communities that have not been exposed to such an event. Tolerance may also change over time, especially if people find themselves in a situation where they can no longer acquire affordable insurance cover for major assets.
- 5.9 Under the proposed NPS, decision-makers are to categorise natural hazard risk as high, medium or low considering the likelihood and consequences of the event under Policy 2(a) and the tolerance to a natural hazard event under Policy 2(b). However there is no set of criteria or guidelines in the proposed NPS around:
 - determining whether risk is high, medium or low;
 - the minimum data requirements needed to undertake a valid risk assessment;
 - the relative weighting to be given to matters considered under Policy 2(a) and (b); or
 - how to measure 'tolerance' when it varies between and within groups in the community.
- 5.10 We suggest Policy 2 is amended by removing Policy 2(b). Assessing the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring and the consequences, in terms of potential loss of life or injury, damage to property and infrastructure, and other effects on the environment which are covered in Policy 2(a) should be sufficient to ascertain the level of risk. In our submission, the likelihood and consequences of the natural event will be the main factors that influence people's actual tolerance of risk (as opposed to perceived tolerance for risk). A consequential amendment is then required to Policy 3 to replace Policy 3(b) with a reference to natural hazard risk being high.

6. Objective 2.1

- 6.1 Objective 2.1 is to minimise the risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property and infrastructure, and the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events.
- 6.2 The focus in the objective on minimising risks, creates two difficulties:
 - (i) Local authorities cannot minimise the effects of natural hazards of which little or nothing is known, or natural hazards where the costs of minimising the risk is prohibitive; and



- (ii) Policy 5 does not require effects to be minimised, rather it requires them to be managed relative to risk (avoided for high risk, mitigated as low as reasonably practicable for medium risk, or ignored for low risk).

- 6.3 In our submission, the policies in the proposed NPS result in the management of risks from natural hazards to an acceptable level, rather than their minimisation. The wording of Objective 2.1 also seems to double up, as the definition of natural hazards in the RMA incorporates effects on the natural event on people, property and the environment.
- 6.4 The reference to recovery in Objective 2.1 is confusing because recovery from an adverse event is managed through the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002. If the reference in Objective 2.1 is intended to apply to planning processes allowing for land rehabilitation and rebuilding after an adverse event, there is no policy to achieve that objective in the proposed NPS.
- 6.5 We submit Objective 2.1 is reworded so the outcome is to manage risk of natural hazards to an acceptable level, rather than minimise them.

7. Definition of 'new development' and applying NPS to Rural Land Uses

- 7.1 The proposed NPS Objective 2.1 applies to risks from natural hazards to people, property and infrastructure, and the natural environment. However, Policy 5, which directs how local authorities are to manage risk, applies to 'new development.'
- 7.2 "New development" is defined in the proposed NPS as including new buildings, structures or infrastructure on bare land or extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures or infrastructure, including in rural areas. However, the material in the accompanying discussion document focuses on urban areas.
- 7.3 Rural zoning is often the default zoning for areas subject to natural hazards and tends to be the 'sacrifice' area to mitigate risks to urban areas from inundation. It is also the area where often there is not a lot of technical information available on natural hazard risk and consequences. There is no policy guidance in the proposed NPS or the discussion document about managing natural hazard risk in rural areas and effects on rural landowners. As noted in paragraph 5.6, there are examples of district plans in New Zealand which have identified flood hazard areas or seismic risk areas, but the local authorities have not had sufficient information to establish risk and appropriate mitigation measures.
- 7.5 Policy 5(a) enables new development in areas with high natural hazard risk provided that the criteria in subclauses (i) to (iv) are met, or the risk is reduced to a 'tolerable level'. We do not agree the criteria in Policy 5(a) is appropriate for rural areas for the following reasons.

- (i) Policy 5(a)(i) excludes new hazard sensitive development which is defined in the proposed NPS as including residential dwellings. We do not agree it is fair and reasonable to preclude a rural



landowner from building a dwelling or extending an existing dwelling on their property if they are in a high natural hazard risk area. As noted paragraph 7.3, rural areas are usually the default zones for high natural hazard areas and we suggest the implications of this direction on the ability of rural landowners to make reasonable use of their properties has not been assessed.

- (ii) The natural hazard risk from a dwelling in a rural area is substantially lower than in urban or even rural lifestyle areas. There are fewer of them and with larger land areas, rural landowners have scope to undertake a wider array of mitigation measures. To that end we submit Policy 5(b) is a more appropriate direction for new development in rural areas with a high natural hazard risk.

7.5 NZPork also submits that the proposed NPS needs an additional policy to guide decision-makers around managing new development in rural areas (and other areas where it would create a disproportionate cost to require the landowner to investigate risk and demonstrate appropriate mitigation).

8. Managing Activities that Exacerbate Natural Hazards

8.1 The proposed NPS focuses on the location of new development relative to areas subject to natural hazard risk and the degree of risk. The approach assumes all risk from natural hazards is a result of natural events, exacerbated by climate change.

8.2 The proposed NPS does not address effects of land uses which may exacerbate natural hazard risk in other areas. Recent examples of this phenomena include damage from forestry slash in Cyclone Gabrielle and Conical Hill in Queenstown, but inappropriately managed earthworks, quarrying, land-drainage and stormwater systems, even natural hazard mitigation works, can exacerbate natural hazard risk 'downstream.' Policy 6 recognises the potential for natural hazard mitigation measures to exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, but not other land uses.

8.3 Similarly, the proposed NPS does not recognise and address other adverse effects of natural hazard mitigation measures on the environment. Policy 6 states a preference for 'nature-based solutions' and 'area-wide measures' over hard-engineering and site-specific solutions, but it does not recognise and direct the management of adverse effects of natural hazard mitigation measures per se.

8.4 Natural hazard mitigation measures can affect natural character and ecosystems, cultural values of land and water, people and communities, access, recreational activities and other land uses. While these effects may not be reasons to preclude natural hazard mitigation measures, they are effects which need to be avoided, remedied or mitigated to achieve the purpose of the RMA.

8.5 The proposed NPS should include a policy to recognise and avoid activities exacerbating natural hazard risk in other areas, and to recognize and mitigate adverse effects of natural hazard mitigation works on the environment.



9. Relief Sought

9.1 As a result of the points made in this submission, NZPork suggests the following amendments to the proposed NPS:

9.1.1. - Objective 2.1 reword Objective 2.1 to read: *“The risks from natural hazards to people, property and the environment are recognised in land use planning and managed to an acceptable level.”*

9.1.2 - Policy 2: delete Policy 2(b) and add a reference to mitigation measures in Policy 2(a), so Policy 2 reads:

“When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and any mitigation measures.”

9.1.3 - Amend Policy 3 by deleting the word ‘unknown’ and replace the word ‘intolerable’ with the word ‘high’, so it reads:

“Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:

(a) The natural hazard risk is uncertain or little understood; and

(b) The natural hazard risk could be high.”

9.1.4 - Amend Policy 5 clause (a) by inserting after the word ‘or’ after the words ‘in urban and rural lifestyle areas...’ and in clause (b) after the word ‘risk’, insert the words ‘or in rural areas of high natural hazard risk’, so it reads:

“Planning decisions must ensure that:

(a) In areas of high natural hazard risk, new development avoids, unless the level for risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level, or in urban and rural lifestyle areas:

(i) The new development.....

(b) In areas of moderate natural hazard risk and in rural areas of high natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable.....”

9.1.5 - Add a new clause (d) after Policy 5 clause (c). which reads:

“...and;

(d) Any land use does not cause or exacerbate natural hazard risk to people, communities, property or other aspects of the environment in any other area or on any other property.”

9.1.6 - Add a new clause (c) after Policy 6 clause (b) which reads:

“and...



(c) Any adverse effects of natural hazard mitigation measures on the environment, including people and their activities, physical resources, access, mahinga kai and cultural values, natural character and ecosystems, are avoided, remedied or mitigated.”

9.1.7 - Add a new Policy 8 that reads:

- “(a) Local authorities shall provide information on the natural hazard risk and appropriate mitigation measures to enable new development in Rural Zones and in existing urban areas in accordance with Policy 5; and*
- (b) Local authorities may provide information on the natural hazard risk and appropriate mitigation measures to enable new development in areas being rezoned for urban or rural lifestyle development in accordance with Policy 5.”*

NZPork is happy to provide additional information in support of this submission if required. Please direct enquires to (environment@pork.co.nz) or contact 9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

Yours faithfully



Lynda Murchison

ENVIRONMENT AND PLANNING MANAGER

For Brent Kleiss

CHIEF EXECUTIVE



Submission

to the

Ministry for the Environment

on the

Discussion Document: *Proposed
National Policy Statement for
Natural Hazard Decision-making*

20 November 2023



About NZBA

1. The New Zealand Banking Association – Te Rangapū Pēke (**NZBA**) is the voice of the banking industry. We work with our member banks on non-competitive issues to tell the industry's story and develop and promote policy outcomes that deliver for New Zealanders.
2. The following eighteen registered banks in New Zealand are members of NZBA:
 - ANZ Bank New Zealand Limited
 - ASB Bank Limited
 - Bank of China (NZ) Limited
 - Bank of New Zealand
 - China Construction Bank
 - Citibank N.A.
 - The Co-operative Bank Limited
 - Heartland Bank Limited
 - The Hongkong and Shanghai Banking Corporation Limited
 - Industrial and Commercial Bank of China (New Zealand) Limited
 - JPMorgan Chase Bank N.A.
 - KB Kookmin Bank Auckland Branch
 - Kiwibank Limited
 - MUFG Bank Ltd
 - Rabobank New Zealand Limited
 - SBS Bank
 - TSB Bank Limited
 - Westpac New Zealand Limited

Contact details

3. If you would like to discuss any aspect of this submission, please contact:

9(2)(a) [Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]

9(2)(a) [Redacted]
[Redacted]
[Redacted]



Introduction

4. NZBA welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback to the Ministry for the Environment (**MfE**) on the Discussion Document: *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making* (**Discussion Document**) and the accompanying Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**NPS**). NZBA commends the work that has gone into developing the NPS.
5. We support direction for decision-makers on the management of natural hazard risks in new developments, and agree that greater consistency is needed between local authorities in identifying and managing these hazards. The objectives of the NPS are a step in the right direction towards mitigating risks to people and property caused by natural hazards.
6. However, as expanded upon in sections below, NZBA submits that:
 - 6.1. Greater data availability and further specificity are needed to ensure that local authorities are able to provide standard and consistent results.
 - 6.2. Assessments should be able to be carried out at a site-by-site level of granularity.
 - 6.3. Decisions made by local authorities in relation to natural hazard risks should be transparent, and able to be challenged.
 - 6.4. MfE may wish to further consider the wider impacts of natural hazard risk assessments to surrounding properties.

Assessment of natural hazard risk

7. We agree with MfE's observation that the assessment of natural hazard risks is currently variable and inconsistent. Local authorities identify natural hazards, assess and manage natural hazard risk and risk tolerance in a variable and inconsistent way, leading to limited effectiveness in some areas. Councils also face difficulty managing the uncertainty in forecasting change in hazards as the climate changes.
8. While the proposed policies in the NPS will help with management of the risk, we submit that they do not by themselves sufficiently address current limitations in the identification and assessment of risks.

Data Availability

9. NZBA submits that a lack of publicly available, meaningful national climate data may risk inconsistencies and potential inequitable outcomes in the assessments carried out by local government under the NPS. For example:



- 9.1. The proposals still put a lot of the onus on local authorities to assess the level of risk, as a nationwide source of scientific robust data has not been created. Due to the lack of a national database, categorizing high, medium, and low risk natural hazards is unhelpfully open to subjective interpretation.
- 9.2. Not all local authorities may have adequate funding to engage experts to obtain scientifically robust data to determine the natural hazard risk.
- 9.3. Local authorities will also have different considerations based on the size of the population, population demographic, general geographic terrain and access to relevant infrastructure, leading to inconsistency in interpretations of the NPS.
10. We question whether all planning authorities will hold sufficient information to accurately determine the category of a particular risk or the consent conditions that may lower that risk to a tolerable level. It is also unclear whether an assessment considers:
 - 10.1. the full financial costs of repeated events;
 - 10.2. the increasing cost and time to recover due to insurance reductions;
 - 10.3. how often risk assessments should be redone given the uncertainty in forecasting; and
 - 10.4. how many years of forecasting should be considered when setting a designation.
11. The lack of availability of centralised and verified data also risks local authorities taking an overly prudent approach to risk assessment in line with Policy 6 of the NPS. This may lead to a slow-down or reduction in approvals for needed housing and infrastructure construction for New Zealand's rapidly expanding population.
12. Local authorities are looking for immediate support on decisions on high-risk land – but the NPS may be less effective if there is not sufficient confidence in the data that supports the assessments. In the absence of shared data availability, we submit that further consideration is needed on how confidence can be built in the assessment and designation process itself.
 - 12.1. Specific guidance may need to be developed to address how decision makers can collaborate with appropriate stakeholders, and how much weight stakeholders' views should be applied to local authorities' risk assessments.
 - 12.2. One possibility is that assessments and designations under the NPS apply only to greenfield sites until the "Comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards" (**National Direction**) is completed.



13. In our view, the resource management system is well placed to consider these risks because it can involve local experts and stakeholders in decisions. Banks cannot replace or replicate this. The lack of an effective resource management regime increases the likelihood of significant future financial stress to the country and various institutions, including banks.
14. While we do consider that the National Direction will likely help to address these concerns, our view is that some further specification of the risk assessment methodology will assist local authorities and improve the confidence in the designations – particularly given the possibility that the National Direction may take longer to develop than anticipated, as discussed at paragraph 28 below.

Scope of assessment

15. We submit that the proposed scope as set out in the Discussion Document does not sufficiently define three aspects of the scope of the risk assessments and designations:
 - 15.1. **The land to be assessed:** Is it all land or only private land? How should the information be shared and will the assessment and/or designation be recorded on LIMs?
 - 15.2. **Timeframes for assessments:** We appreciate that Policy 3 has been included to reduce pressure on carrying out assessments in a timely manner. We consider that a guideline on the timeframes for the assessments would be helpful to decision-makers and the public.
 - 15.3. **Trigger for assessment:** The NPS is unclear as to whether the risk assessment itself is triggered by an individual consent application on a specific site or on an ad hoc basis determined by the planning authority and done on a wider area. This should be clarified in the final form of the NPS.
16. The Discussion Document suggests that it is preferable to carry out “comprehensive area-wide mitigation measures” in implementing risk mitigation, but does provide for mitigation measures on a site basis if effective. This infers that risk assessments and designations could be carried out at a site-level resolution.
17. We submit that assessments should be available at a site level of granularity. There should in our view be a process by which property owners can reduce the risk designation on their own properties with appropriate mitigation outside of conditions for a new development. This process could limit ramifications for property values, and insurance availability and costs.



Transparency

18. We submit that local authorities should be transparent with their decision-making process, including:
 - 18.1. the tools and data they have implemented to assess risk; and
 - 18.2. the risks that have been identified.
19. This would, in our view, allow stakeholders and the wider public to understand how decisions have been made, as well as improving the understanding of communities as to what natural hazards they face. This could in turn lead to better decision-making by community members, leading to communities that are less susceptible to natural hazards.
20. Further, NZBA submits that the NPS should provide for contestability of risk assessment and designation and indicate the dispute resolution process applicable, in line with the existing process for challenging resource management decisions at the Environment Court.

Recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles

21. It is not clear how the policy of early engagement with tangata whenua is specifically different from the general directions on engagement under the NPS. Presumably, once risk assessments have been completed, they will be communicated to affected communities as soon as practicable, including to tangata whenua on Māori land.
22. It is likely tangata whenua will want to be engaged ahead of and during the risk assessment process itself which may help Policy 7 effectively achieve its goals of protection and tino rangatiratanga.

Other impacts

23. We submit that there are a number of impacts that may result from the implementation of the NPS, and that may not have been fully considered in the discussion document.

Housing / insurance values

24. In assessing natural hazards in relation to a new development or other planning decision, a local authority may identify a high-level risk of natural hazard in an area where existing properties are located. There is a potential moral hazard where a local body has identified a high-risk of natural hazard in an area where existing properties are located who may then face challenges obtaining insurance.
25. The potential negative impact on property values and insurance access from a high-risk designation will in our view be exacerbated:



- 25.1. when designations are applied to previously developed or 'mature' suburbs;
- 25.2. where information is asymmetric and not shared;
- 25.3. where mitigation proposals will not be considered and there is no contestability;
- 25.4. where the risk assessment methodology varies too widely from region to region; and
- 25.5. where confidence is low in the quality of the assessment.

Funding of assessments

- 26. If local authorities need to engage experts to obtain robust scientific data, these costs may be passed onto the public through increased rates. This then has the potential to create a moral hazard where existing rate payers could be funding the costs of future rate payers.
- 27. Central government will need to provide significant resources and tools to assist with consistent decision making across local authorities.

Uncertainty of future developments

- 28. The proposed interim approach risks creating uncertainty for property owners with the second more fulsome piece of national direction and/or Climate Adaptation Act still to come. This is potentially exacerbated by a change in government, which among other factors may result in the comprehensive National Direction taking longer than the indicative 1 – 2-year timeframe.

13 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington

Email to: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Dear Sir/Madam

Otago Regional Council submission on Proposed national Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making: Discussion Document (2023)

The Otago Regional Council (ORC) welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 (NPS-NHD). ORC is responsible for sustainably managing Otago's natural resources on behalf of the community. ORC has a statutory role under the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA), and the Local Government Act (2004) in relation to Natural Hazards, ranging from the control the use of land for the purpose of avoiding or mitigating natural hazards, providing information on natural hazards, and providing for a planning framework to identify and manage natural hazard risk. We also take a strategic position of providing regional leadership and direction on natural hazard risk management.

ORC supports the overall objective and intent of the NPS-NHD to direct and support decision-makers to consider natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the RMA. ORC recognises the need for a consistent and robust approach to natural hazard risk management across New Zealand, especially in light of the increasing impacts and uncertainties of climate change.

ORC also acknowledges the importance of involving our partners and communities in natural hazard risk assessment and decision-making processes.

ORC has some concerns and suggestions regarding the implementation and effectiveness of the NPS-NHD. In appendix A to our submission, we have provided answers to a range of questions that have been asked in the consultation document. In addition, we would like to emphasise the following point as follows:

- The NPS-NHD applies only to planning decisions that result in or enable new development. ORC considers that this scope is too narrow and does not address the existing development that may be exposed to either existing or increasing high natural hazard risk. ORC suggests that the NPS-NHD should also apply to planning decisions that affect existing development, such as rezoning, redevelopment, subdivision, change of use, or intensification. This would ensure that natural hazard risk is considered in a comprehensive and integrated manner across all types of development

- The NPS-NHD defines high, moderate and low natural hazard risk based on the level of tolerability but does not provide clear guidance or criteria on how to determine the tolerability of risk. ORC considers that this may lead to inconsistent and subjective interpretations and applications of the risk categories by different decision-makers throughout New Zealand. ORC suggests that the NPS-NHD should provide more specific and measurable indicators or thresholds for defining high, moderate and low natural hazard risk, taking into account the likelihood, consequence, vulnerability and exposure of different types of hazards and development.
- The NPS-NHD requires decision-makers to have regard to specified Māori land when applying policies relating to new development in areas subject to high natural hazard risk. ORC considers that this policy is unclear and potentially inconsistent with other policies in the NPS-NHD. ORC suggests that the NPS-NHD should clarify what having regard to specified Māori land means in practice, and how it relates to the objective and policies of avoiding new development in areas subject to high natural hazard risk. ORC also suggests that further consideration is given to the NPS-NHD recognising and providing for other forms of Māori interests and values in relation to natural hazard risk management, such as kaitiakitanga, mana whenua, mātauranga Māori, and cultural heritage.

ORC appreciates the opportunity to submit on the NPS-NHD and looks forward to working with the Ministry for the Environment on improving natural hazard risk management in New Zealand.

Yours sincerely,



Cr Gretchen Robertson
Chairperson

Questions

- 1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?
- 2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?
- 3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Q1 – yes because this is a key risk reduction approach. National direction is needed that gives local authorities clearer and stronger grounds for declining any approvals requested for activities that would expose people, property, and significant or critical infrastructure to high natural hazard risk. This would directly reduce the potential scale of consequences from future natural hazards events.

There is a need to for direction and tools to for the identification of natural hazard risk and levels of tolerance and how these may vary over time and/or with environmental change.

Q2 – Information needs to consider long-term timeframes of risk over at least a 100-year periods to align with other policies and guidance, such as the NZ Coastal Policy Statement and the Dynamic Adaptative Planning Pathways (DAPP) approach in MfE's 2017 guidance for Coastal Hazards and Climate Change. A longer-term view would better support the changing risk profile natural hazards can present, such as those exacerbated by the impacts of landscape or climate change as well any assessment of long-term costs and liabilities to decision-makers.

We consider it important that the NPS-NHP acknowledges risk tolerance as a key factor in better managing natural hazard risks. However, there is limited frameworks, guidance and tools for how to determine the tolerability of risk across Aotearoa New Zealand. Information to comprehensively indicate and assess what is considered tolerable, to whom, how different levels of tolerability is weighted, at what scale (individual, council, societal) and over what time frame will contribute to a more comprehensive and robust approach to managing natural hazard risk.

Q 3 – The focus of the proposed NPS-NHD is on decision-making for potential new development (“apply to planning decisions that result in or enable new physical development of buildings or structures.”)

What is unclear is how the management of natural hazards will be improved where land is already developed? While aspects of this may be proposed to be provided by other legislation, it should also be a focus of national direction.

We consider that if risk is “intolerable” for new development, there must be the ability to consider if it is therefore also “intolerable” for existing historical development. This is important as such scope potentially creates an expectation, if not obligation for local government to mitigate that risk.

One approach could be to develop tolerability matrices for different purposes, for example:

- National tolerance data could be collected from the New Zealand public, councils and critical infrastructure providers and used as a common basis to inform decisions about new development in natural hazard areas.

Local community tolerance data could be used to inform decisions around existing historical development We would also note a concern with the current drafting of the proposed NPS-NHD The NPS mixes risk level and risk tolerability terminology. E.g. Section 1.4 (Interpretation) defines the risk level in terms of tolerability. These should be two separate steps in assessments, i.e.

- Identify risk and determine the risk level (based on likelihood, consequences etc), then
- Determine the tolerability of that risk

We support the statement in the Environmental Defence Society's submission which summarises that “tolerability of risk (including willingness to bear it) should not form part of the factual question of whether a risk is high, moderate or low”

Question

- 4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Yes, ORC supports this. Our proposed Regional Policy Statement 2021 framework for the management of Natural Hazard risk takes this approach.

Questions

- 5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?
- 6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?
- 7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Q5 - Yes, we support all natural hazards should be included in scope. Many areas face multiple hazards and there is a risk of maladaptation if the whole hazardscape is not able to be considered.

Q6 – All natural hazards should be included which can create a potential risk to life, or potential for widespread, severe property damages from the hazard (e.g. landslide, flooding, liquefaction, tsunami and storm surges)

A NPS-NHD should also include those where events/processes may be gradual, but consequences are expected to be inevitable (e.g. the effects of climate change such as sea level rise, coastal erosion), and the cascading impacts of natural hazards, which could exacerbate existing risks for different hazards.

Where mitigation measures are relied upon to lower the level of risk, such as stopbanks, the residual risk of overdesign event, failure, and the impacts of climate change also needs to be considered. Secondary mitigation measures may be suitable to further reduce the residual risk profile (e.g. new development that rely on stopbanks for primary protections might also consider secondary measures such as “dry” evacuation routes, setting habitable floor levels, flood proofing etc).

Q7 To support holistic, integrated management ORC considers new development must be within the scope of a NPS-NHD. New structures may be appropriate in higher natural hazard risk areas (e.g. non-residential, temporary structures associated with recreational uses). However, there is a need for strong guidance to direct when new development in areas reliant on existing natural hazard risk mitigation infrastructure is or is not appropriate. We support the EDS submission point that “*..some “new” development in high hazard areas may actually be a good thing for reducing natural hazard risks and, therefore, be consistent with the policy intent of the NPSNH. For example, open green spaces such as sports fields in urban areas can act as flood mitigation measures (as well as having environmental benefits). These often require associated structures to facilitate their purpose (for example clubrooms, public toilets, exercise equipment). As presently drafted, the NPSNH would seek to avoid new developments of this sort, since there would be a high risk to that infrastructure*”

Question

- 8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

ORC's experience is that existing infrastructure that mitigates high natural hazard risk can be viewed as a positive reason for local authorities enabling new development to add to, or extend existing developed areas.

As raised in our answer to question 7, this can also create negative outcomes:

- An increase in the amount of people and property exposed to a particular risk
- An increase in the expectation on the level of service of that infrastructure that may not align with budgeted, short- and long-term planning for that infrastructure
- An increase in reliance and pressure during any emergency response during a natural hazard event
- Multi-generational occupants of houses and buildings in such areas may not understand the risk/s in such areas they buy into

Question

- 9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

ORC considers the layout and construction of the proposed objective needs some further work as the message is not as clear as it should be.

We are concerned with the use of the term “minimised” in the proposed objective because if a natural hazard risk is already relatively low, then minimising may not be required. ORC suggests considering rewording, such as “reduced to acceptable levels”.

In respect to the ability of communities to recover post a natural hazard event, speed may not be the only criteria for recovery – i.e. it may be better to take a little longer but be more considered/strategic in the recovery approach.

We suggest splitting out the aspects of risk management, and community response either within the objective, or consider having two, clearer objectives.

Question

- 10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

ORC considers it positive that the NPS-NHD seeks to indicate nationally consistent categories of natural hazard risk across the country. This approach aligns with the direction of our proposed Regional Policy Statement 2021 framework for the management of Natural Hazard risk.

A key challenge the NPS-NHD will need to address for decision-makers is setting clear parameters of what is considered low, moderate or high, particularly in considering different scales (e.g. an individual household vs a community) and for different hazards.

Additionally, we consider that by addressing and categorising natural hazard risk this would encourage greater acceptance and emphasis in considering the redevelopment and intensification of existing residential activities contrasting against other options such as greenfield developments.

Question

- 11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

For both questions 10 and 11, this will be the critical test of the effectiveness of any NPS-NHD. The definitions given in the proposed NPS-NHD are not sufficiently clear and certain meaning this would lead to differing interpretations of risk levels, and the weighting given to tolerance. This is likely to continue arguments played out within regulatory processes in respect to “the science” behind conflicting interpretations and positions e.g. between a local authority and developer seeking rezoning and/or resource consent. This would not improve the status quo where arguments that are sufficiently resourced can suggest solutions to risk that do not factor in the best outcomes at a community level.

Another key issue is that risk tolerance is difficult to define. We do not consider that the proposed NPS-NHD has met this challenge. This challenge must be met to ensure there is clarity and confidence in the NPS-NHD to support robust decisions. The focus must be to avoid scenarios where a community or developer considers risk to be tolerable, but the Crown and/or local Govt considers risk to be intolerable.

The tolerance of insurance sector is an additional but important factor. Ideally, a consistent, clear national direction will assist resolving any significant disconnect or

lack of certainty between the view the regulatory and insurance sectors take for natural hazard risk in any given areas.

Another challenge will be accurately and fairly assessing risk tolerance for new developments for which the future occupants are yet unknown. We are mindful national direction should be set with a recognition that the reality of processes that ultimately impact peoples' resilience and their ability to adapt to the challenges posed by natural hazards, but who have not had involvement in those processes.

As noted in Question 3, one approach could be to have consistent national tolerance criteria for new development – ask some well-developed (but generic) tolerance questions to New Zealanders, councils and critical infrastructure providers and come up with a defensible matrix, based on a good sample size – could then repeat periodically or when tolerance might have shifted (e.g. after disasters). This could be the default, with flexibility for councils to do their own tolerance work.

For proposed Policy 1, **ORC requests the** Ministry to further consider and clarify the direction that “Decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk”. It must be clear that there is the responsibility to any developer to provide an assessment on the level of risk and tolerance, particularly against any NPS-NHD, to that risk to support its position.

Question

- 12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

ORC supports this approach in principle. Generally, If anyone disagrees with use of precautionary approach, the initiative to gather further information should be taken, that is the burden of proof is on any person to prove risk levels are acceptable, otherwise without any sufficiently new information a precautionary approach must apply. We do acknowledge there will always be some level of uncertainty in any risk assessment, due the limitations inherent in understanding and modelling natural processes. The NPS-NHD would ideally provide clarity and definition on what level of uncertainty would trigger the precautionary approach, or conversely a definition of what level of detail/certainty in risk assessment is sufficient/required for decision making.

We note in 1. section 3.3. of the proposal it states that “In giving effect to this National Policy Statement, decision-makers must use the best information available at the time” and that “A local authority: (a) must not delay making decisions solely because of uncertainty about the quality or quantity of the information available;”

ORC request the NPS-NHD provides clarity that this not preclude a local authority from undertaking further investigations to reduce uncertainties, or requesting those

assessments from a land-owner or developer, if it considers the information provided is not commensurate to the complexity of the process, e.g. a plan change for broad rezoning vs a site specific resource consent application.

Question

- 13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

While the greater use of spatial planning under the Spatial Planning Act should provide additional strategic management of natural hazard risk at a regional level, it is important that provisions to require the identification and appropriate management, or avoidance of natural hazard risk are robust at a district plan level for all classifications of activities, particularly as awareness of new or previously unidentified risks may come to light between reviews of spatial plans. This direction needs to ensure any information requirements are commensurate to the level of risk and ultimately emphasise and integrate with the direction that the management of significant natural hazard risk is a matter of national importance.

Questions

- 14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?
- 15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

ORC considers that the outcomes should reflect direction that gives clarity for councils, developers and communities. Some of the underlying guidance (such as EQC risk tolerance) is relatively new and could be a barrier to implementation (and confidence). There are still questions about how “tolerance” should be established, at what scale and by whom?

As we have noted, this approach aligns with our risk-based approach in the proposed Otago Regional Policy Statement 2021, any may potentially be an easier transition within our organisation. However, this approach will likely require further resourcing (skills, expertise, time) to implement effectively, on top of an already busy business-as-usual workload for local authorities. Particularly, as the access to the necessary skills and expertise of staff will vary across the country.

Question

- 16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

We are mindful there needs to be a balance between effectiveness (how much will it reduce the risk) and cost.

The “most effective” solution (i.e. the comprehensive gold-plated mitigation measure) may not necessarily be cost effective. Maintenance and renewal is critical to the ongoing performance of some mitigation assets (e.g. stopbanks) (and poor maintenance can result in catastrophic failure). Where critical to the preservation of reduced risk, a mechanism to ensure mitigation assets are kept in good working order will be necessary.

We would support the NPS HPD’s drafting giving recognition that natural hazard adaptation can (in some circumstances) provide opportunities to 'build back better' by considering how infrastructure such as housing, urban design, land use, and transport can be restructured for and improved as a co-benefit of adaptation measures.

Questions

- 17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?
- 18 Can traditional *Māori knowledge systems* be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?
- 19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Q17 – ORC suggests consideration is given to Policy 7 in that it could encourage if note direct collaboration and engagement with mana whenua when making decisions on low natural hazard risk areas.

Q18 – Yes. Iwi are likely to have different tolerance levels to other communities and decision-makers, so, it is important to consider using a different methodology to understand tolerance for iwi. This should be based on mātauranga Māori and led by Māori practitioners and iwi.

Questions

- 20 Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?
- 21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Q20 – ORC recognises the significance of introducing the NPS-NHD to have appropriate national direction to manage and assess natural hazard risk. However, the implementation timeline is quite short. There is a lack of direction of how to clearly, accurately and fairly assess risk tolerance and what tools and methodology should be used to do this. Getting up to speed with the risk tolerance piece will be significant for staff and will likely take longer to make up-to-date and well-informed decisions.

Question

- 22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

We consider the following should be considered as part of national direction to support decision makers:

- Strong, clear and robust national direction and leadership
 - National guidance for risk assessment methodologies
 - Including considerations for inherent risk and residual risk, and data suitability for determining risk levels and thresholds
 - How the NPS-NHD relates to established or emerging national guidance for particular natural hazards, e.g MBIE/MfE, 2017. Planning and engineering guidance for potentially liquefaction-prone land or GNS, 2023. Landslide planning guidance (still being drafted).
 - National guidance for risk tolerance, including appropriate engagement considerations and process
 - National risk tolerance matrix for NZ – particularly important for new developments
 - Including the weighing of different actors risk tolerances and how these should be prioritised for decision-making.
- Consideration of how to assess long-term changes and changing risk profiles over time, with change and impacts of climate change and with cascading hazards

END.

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Submission from Palmerston North City Council

The Palmerston North City Council (Council) appreciates the opportunity from the Ministry for the Environment to comment on the proposed NPS for natural hazards.

We agree that the local government sector needs clearer guidance to consistently manage natural hazard risks and implement effective mitigation strategies for future-proofing development. However, we believe more comprehensive guidance is necessary than what is currently proposed. We support Taituarā and LGNZ's submission, suggesting that the proposed NPS should be withdrawn until a comprehensive natural hazard planning framework is developed.

The current proposal for the NPS lacks clarity and relies heavily on a broader planning framework yet to come. The uncertainty regarding its application is a significant concern. If the required guidance or planned framework is delayed, the costs of implementing the NPS could be substantial.

The information gaps to interpret the NPS effectively highlight the challenges of releasing NPS's incrementally to councils before reaching an agreement on the direction for Resource Management Reform. Councils are grappling with adjusting to one NPS when another is hastily released. Managing and resourcing the changes triggered by these NPS's is increasingly challenging in a labour-constrained environment.

While national direction can be beneficial, recent NPS releases can already be addressed through Part 2 matters in the Act. Our submission points below elaborate on our reasons for not supporting the current form of the NPS.

Analysing Natural Hazard Risk in the Proposed NPS

We believe that the objective in the NPS lacks clarity regarding the identification of natural hazard risk. We propose a revision to the objective, as underlined below, to ensure support for policies related to identifying natural hazards:

"The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are identified and minimised."

Policy 2(a) offers some guidance to decision-makers on defining tolerance. While we appreciate the inclusion of the community, Māori, and the Crown in understanding their willingness and capability to bear the risk, we seek further clarification that defining tolerance to natural hazard risk is ultimately an evidence-based decision.

Policy 2(b) is unclear about whether it considers the costs of the hazard and/or the costs of mitigation.

The NPS does not help address clear gaps across the Building Act, Resource Management Act, and best practices concerning defining tolerability. For instance, councils lack an adopted standard for stormwater risk modelling, and mitigation outcomes can vary between designing to protect against

a 1 in 50, 1 in 100, and 1 in 200 year rainfall event. National guidance, like this NPS, should be more specific to avoid such inconsistencies.

Gaps in the application of the NPS

We believe there are significant gaps in how the NPS is implemented, limiting its effectiveness and creating a false sense of improved protection against natural hazards for the community.

The definition of "*new development*" does not include subdivision. In the absence of explicit inclusion, we assume that the NPS relies on section 106 of the Act to address natural hazard risks for subdivision consents. However, section 106 lacks guidance on identifying natural hazard risks and prioritising natural and area-wide mitigation over engineered and site-specific mitigation. Failure to address these inconsistencies may result in:

- the prevalence of engineered and site-specific mitigation for new development enabled through subdivision, and
- inconsistencies between how risk is identified and managed

Permitted activities fall outside the scope of the NPS. In these cases, the assessment of natural hazard risks for new development may rely on the building consent process. However, there are a lot of structures that are built that don't trigger a building consent and may increase risk to natural-hazard sensitive areas. We know in practice that there are structures that are built in overland flow paths that don't trigger either a resource or building consent, such as minor alterations, carports, garages and closed-boarded fences. These all obstruct overland flows and cumulatively increase stormwater risk. They also reduce the accuracy of stormwater modelling as councils are not aware of these structures, so 'best information' ends up risking being overstated.

Policy 4 applies bluntly to every controlled and restricted discretionary activity if it is defined as new development. We expect that this will trigger a host of activities where natural hazard risk isn't a relevant consideration. We request clearer guidance on efficiently applying the NPS when natural hazard risk isn't a pertinent concern to prevent undue increases in costs for both the council and applicants.

We note that the NPS does not explicitly cover the maintenance and upgrade of infrastructure. Some infrastructure is located in historically high natural hazard risk areas and was designed without taking into account climate change impacts on increasing natural hazard risk. Measures should be in place to ensure this pre-existing infrastructure is resilient to the effects of natural hazards.

Mitigation Measures

We expect the NPS will have little effect on encouraging land use activities to adopt area-wide mitigation. We would expect that land use activities would, subject to the nature of the activity, use site-specific solutions. An exception may be a retirement village where subdivision is not anticipated over a broad number of habitable units.

In some cases the preference for comprehensive area-wide mitigation measures may significantly slow down unanticipated urban growth, where councils have not put aside the funding in their Long Term Plan to enable. Councils would need some clarity on how to interpret the "*where possible*" statement that qualifies Policy 6. If this Policy slows down urban growth through this preference, then arguably this NPS conflicts with the National Policy Statement on Urban Development.

Guidance on how far comprehensive area-wide mitigation would be practicable would assist in interpreting Policy 6. For example, some new development that is acceptable may be precluded by the preference for area wide improvements to river catchments.

We believe the objective and policy intent under the NPS for Freshwater Management and the weight of wording for natural solutions being 'preferred' conflict. Further thought should be given to the interrelationship between these two policy statements to ensure there is consistency when it comes to managing natural hazard risks related to rivers and streams.

Precautionary approach

We support Taituarā and LGNZ's submission request for a process to support how council's best apply the precautionary approach.

Without support to resource good quality information to determine natural hazard risk to the extent that the NPS expects, we would anticipate that the precautionary principle is applied in most cases unless there is obviously no natural hazard risk present. We would expect that council resourcing to prepare better quality information would be stretched in anticipation of significantly more enquiries to council for information to inform assessments under this NPS, making this precautionary approach more necessary to use in the first instance. We support Taituara and LGNZ's submission that requests greater Crown investment in natural hazard and risk information.

Specific Requests for this proposal

- (a) Withdraw the NPS and release as part of the planned comprehensive natural hazard planning framework

If the NPS is not withdrawn:

- (b) Amend the Objective to read as follows:

"The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are identified and minimised."

- (c) Amend the NPS to apply to:

- a. Subdivision activities
- b. Permitted activities
- c. Maintenance and upgrades to infrastructure

- (d) Clarify the how the NPS applies to:

- a. The Building Act, particularly with respect to the assessment of natural hazard risk
- b. The National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management, particularly with respect to the preference for nature-based solutions
- c. The National Policy Statement for Urban Development, particularly with respect to considering unanticipated growth and comprehensive area-wide measures

- (e) Provide clarity in the NPS for the following issues:

- a. Evidence-based decision-making when defining tolerance to natural hazard risk under Policy 2(a)

- b. Whether the costs of the hazard and/or the costs of the mitigation are to be considered under Policy 2(b)
- c. How far comprehensive area-wide mitigation would be practicable under Policy 6

For further information on Council's submission, please contact Principal Planner Keegan Aplin-Thane on 06 356 8199 or keegan.aplin-thane@pncc.govt.nz



Waiid Crockett
Chief Executive Officer
Palmerston North City Council



Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

November 2023

[Parents for Climate Aotearoa](#) is a group of largely parents and wider whānau, concerned with our families and particularly the future of our tamariki and mokopuna in a rapidly warming world. Our parents come from a range of backgrounds and experiences including climate and earth science, social science and policy. We are also ordinary parents standing up for climate justice, in between our family and community commitments, to ensure all children have a safe climate and world to live in.

We are very concerned for those already impacted, vulnerable, and whose voices are ignored in our society. They are most at risk of the consequences of climate change and by poorly thought out mitigation and adaptation measures. **Our society's role, led by the government is to ensure that no one is left behind.** Our lack of urgency and action today is already being felt with increasing extreme weather events here in Aotearoa and around the world. The consequences of our inaction will also be felt by our children tomorrow - many people globally, particularly women and children are hurting today from the consequences of global warming.

Natural hazards are closely interconnected with climate change. Our collective poor planning and continuing to build in areas of existing moderate and high risk to natural hazards is making it harder to adapt to climate change. This policy statement is likely to help change this.

We Support

- The need for the NPS-NHD, we need clear national legislation on how we consistently manage natural hazards and risk.
- The intent of the NPS-NHD.
- The precautionary approach for uncertain risk and low data, though the definition and circumstances when the precautionary approach is used need to be clear.

- All natural hazards and climate change enhanced hazards to be included in the NPS-NHD.
- The preference for nature based solutions in policy 6.
- Councils working closely with Māori, iwi and hapū, particularly for policies that affect their whenua. We recommend true co-creation, iterative, integrated approach going forward, with iwi and hapū, and communities throughout Aotearoa. A governance model that has a holistic framework in keeping with the Te Ao Māori worldview and not just in the goals and objectives, is embedded throughout the system.

Our recommendations

- The NPS-NHD needs to be closely **aligned and consistent with CCRA** national emission budgets and adaptation plans. Development must not make it harder to reduce emissions or for adaptation, with very little exemptions.
- The risk assessments should cover a **100 year timescale**.
- **Risk assessments are reviewed regularly**, at least every decade and after major events. Risks change through time, with climate change, adaptation projects, local and regional development and land use change, which in combination or alone can change the risks for bad or good. **For example risks change as areas develop like new built up areas, can lead to increased stormwater and flooding risk in downstream areas.**
- **There needs to be flexible planning** that can change quickly with the growing uncertainty of a warming world.
- Central government projects news to be covered by the NPS-NHD.
- **The NPS-NHD needs clear guidance on how decision makers work though the relative risks, hierarchy of priorities and community needs.** This includes guidance on how to work through various risks and what is tolerable for different risks and time scales.
 - For example, if there is a high earthquake risk in one area and high flood risk in another area. There needs to be a process on how to decide where the development is built? **What factors are taken into account, such is mitigation of risks, costs, emissions, including which community needs are prioritised.**
- **A process is needed on how to deal with risks that interact and make the overall risk higher.** For example, if there are multiple moderate risks, if there are many moderate risks, would that elevate the overall risk to high? An option to manage this, could be to have a sliding scale for each risk category, that reflects the number of risks for an area.

- **Nationwide funding for consistent nationwide data and science that is used for the risk assessments.** The funding of risk assessments (is expensive as stated on p.14) - needs nationwide funding that results in a consistent level of information that local government and communities can use .

Moderate and High Risks

- **There must be very tight constraints on developments in moderate or high risk areas that have exemptions, such as for urban intensification.** These developments have wider consequences than just for each such development. It can end with perverse outcomes, not just for local governments, though also for communities in how they adapt to climate change.
- How moderate and high risks are determined is very important and **there needs to be clear plain language information** about this for our communities to understand and contribute to decision making.
- **Moderate risks should be avoided, especially if the risks are likely to increase over the next 100 years.** Unless there are no other options and the development is crucial for the needs of the community and its resilience.
- For proposed developments and projects in moderate to high risk areas, **they must include assessment of what it would cost to repair and recover after an event.** These include investigations into whether there could be consequences for future protections, e.g. seawalls for sea level rise and whether that could result in less options in how communities adapt in 10, 20 40 years and so on.
- There is an unknown timeline for when adaptation legislation will be brought in for decision making and funding of adaptation. Because of this, **we recommend that there is some consideration in the NPS-NHD on existing developments in moderate to high risk areas on how local governments manage these areas.**

Community and Decision Making

- An additional policy is added, on community participation and involvement in decision making on natural hazards in their region. **Community involvement is crucial in the social licence of local government and building trust in their decisions.** It is communities that face the biggest consequences of hazards and therefore must be central to planning and decision making to minimise and avoid them.
- **Provide ongoing, ring-fenced funds for consultation and engagement.**

- A significant proportion of the funds should go to **people to have these conversations within their communities and all demographics in a way that suits their needs.**
- **Resource accessible information at all levels to support community understanding, participation in decision making and build trust in our local governments.**
 - Nationwide natural hazard information
 - Local government education and engagement
 - Community organisations and trusted sources that represent our diverse communities

Thank you for reading our submission.

Ngā mihi,

9(2)(a)

Parents for Climate Aotearoa

16 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington
6143

Attention Ministry for the Environment

Tēnā koe

**NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING – 9(2)(ba)
SUBMISSION**

1. 9(2)(ba) welcomes the opportunity to provide a submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**NPS NHD**).

Background

9
(
2
)
(
b
a
)

■

Submission

5. 9(2) supports the overall direction of the NPS NHD as the appropriate way to provide for development (ba) areas of natural hazard risk, subject to the suggested amendments set out below.
6. In particular, 9(2) supports the consent pathway in Policy 5(a)(i)(iv) of the NPS NHD for new development (ba) areas of high natural hazard risk. The nature of port infrastructure means that it must be located in the coastal environment due to its characteristics and limitations, which is likely to also be close to natural hazards.

Amendments to the definition of 'New Development'

7. 9(2) submits that the definition of "new development" in the NPS NHD should be amended to refer to (ba) "operation, maintenance and upgrade (including renewal of consents)" of existing buildings, structures, infrastructure and related activities. The definition of 'new development' in the NPS NHD focuses on new buildings, structure or infrastructure, and the extension or replacement of those buildings, structures or infrastructure.
8. As currently worded the NPS NHD could in some circumstances prevent the operation, maintenance and upgrade of existing infrastructure where it is required. This is inconsistent with other national policy statements that seek to provide a pathway for existing specified infrastructure to recognise its significance.
9. 9(2) also submits that the definition of 'new development' should include the renewal of resource (ba) consents. A port may not need to renew resource consent for certain buildings and structures, but would need to renew occupation permits and dredging consents. It is appropriate that the consent pathway also includes these activities to ensure that they are provided for in areas of high natural hazard risk.

Amendments to Policy 6

10. 9(2) submits that an amendment to Policy 6 is needed to allow the appropriate mitigation measures (ba) to be adopted which take into consideration the specific natural hazard risk and locality.
11. This policy should be amended as follows (changes shown as underlined and strikethrough):

Policy 6: Recognise that the appropriate solution to avoid or reduce natural hazard risk will likely be specific to the natural hazard risk and to the locality in which it occurs. The most effective and practicable natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where practicable possible:

(a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and

(b) comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.

12. The reasons for 9(2) suggested changes are twofold. Firstly, the amendments recognise that the appropriate solution (ba) to avoid or reduce natural hazard risks will need to be site specific, and particular to the natural hazard risk that is being addressed.
13. Secondly, the amendments which propose the introduction of practicability, will provide more flexibility in a consent process and will not require applicants to adopt "possible" options for mitigation that would otherwise be too costly, onerous or not suitable. The focus on site-specific mitigation and practicality will ensure appropriate measures can be imposed that reflect the nature of the development and the level of the risk.

Summary

14. To summarise, 9(2) (ba)

9(2)(ba)

- (a) Supports the overall approach of the NPS NHD, subject to the below amendments;
 - (b) Suggests that the definition of new development be expanded to include the operation, maintenance and upgrade (including the renewal of consents) of existing buildings, structures, infrastructure and related activities; and
 - (c) Suggests that Policy 6 is reworded so that it enables appropriate mitigation measures to be adopted in areas of high natural risk which are practicable and take into consideration the specific natural hazard risks and locality.
15. 9(2) thanks the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to provide comments on the proposed changes to the NPS NHD.



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143
Via email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā koutou

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING

Powerco Limited (Powerco) appreciates the opportunity to provide feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

About Powerco

Powerco is an electricity and gas distribution company providing essential infrastructure to diverse communities across the North Island of Aotearoa. Powerco keeps the lights on and gas flowing to around 1.1 million customers, across 452,000 homes, businesses, and organisations in the North Island. We operate more than 28,000km of electricity lines and cables, and over 6,170km of gas pipelines. As such, Powerco's distribution networks traverse a wide range of environments including areas susceptible to natural hazards.

Powerco's existing distribution networks need to be operated, maintained, repaired, and upgraded to maintain or improve capacity or security of supply. In addition, new network infrastructure is also needed to meet growing electricity demand driven by decarbonisation, new technology, population and economic growth. In recognition of the critical nature of our distribution networks, we are within the definition of "Lifeline Utility" as described in Part B of Schedule 1 of the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002.

Powerco's network operates within six regions, under 29 district plans. Implications arising from this national policy statement (as drafted) is likely to further inhibit the timely and cost effectiveness of maintaining the existing network.

Submission

Powerco's submission is focussed on three issues: appropriateness of the national policy statement (as drafted) to consider the Electricity Sector (namely the Distribution component); implications on existing infrastructure and implications for new infrastructure. This submission will not delve into the drafting issues, for example where

definitions are lacking or drafting will have interpretation issues. For example, the definition of **new development** means development:

- a) Of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
- b) That is an extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.

Without a definition of 'land', it is unclear to what extent a) can be applied. For example, is this a singular allotment, title, or area as defined by ownership. Is the risk 'tolerable' as there are already existing buildings, or structures or infrastructure present?

Appropriateness of infrastructure inclusion

1. Powerco does not support the inclusion of infrastructure (particularly lifeline utility infrastructure) within the proposed NPS – Natural Hazard Decision-making

The NPS as currently drafted appears to be a broad-brush approach to natural hazard management which has captured infrastructure that is at best only periodically occupied and subject to rigorous design specifications. Powerco would support a more nuanced / sector specific approach to natural hazards decision making, addressing the specific issues associated with different societal requirements than on a generic land use basis.

As a lifeline utility Powerco is obligated under the CDEMA to ensure that it can function to the fullest extent possible, even though this might be at a reduced level, during an emergency and ensure its plan for functioning during and after an emergency is available. In addition to these requirements, Powerco has design standards currently ensuring that as a minimum, assets are designed to recognised standards and in some asset instances; to meet or exceed a 0.5% annual exceedance probability.

Powerco also questions the timing of the NPS's release during which the Select Committee Enquiry into Climate Adaptation is being undertaken and the Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet (DPMC) is working on standards for critical infrastructure resilience.

As drafted, there is little certainty around 'risk tolerance', Powerco's concern is that without clear direction; this risk assessment will be applied inconsistently across our network footprint and is being assessed by those that are not best placed to do so.

2. Implications of the NPS – NHD on Powerco's existing electricity distribution network

Powerco is concerned that as drafted, the NPS – NHD will add further regulatory hurdles to an already congested legislative environment.

Much of Powerco's routine distribution activities involve either the replacement of end-of-life assets, extensions to existing assets or the upgrading of assets. As currently drafted, the definition of '**new development**' would capture these activities.

Whilst this is not an issue on face value, should a routine activity trigger the need for a resource consent; consideration of a Natural Hazard Risk is now a consideration (Policy 4 a & b).

An example of this could be that an older district plan does not have provisions relating to the replacement of an asset with a standard modern equivalent, typically these rules will have restrictive size increases or specify like for like replacement.

A pole replacement activity has now triggered the need for a consent and must now also navigate the NPS for Natural Hazard Decision-making, triggered by an unrelated matter; furthermore, critical infrastructure providers will be relying on decision makers (territorial authorities) to determine the following:

- Level of natural hazard risk (high, moderate, or low) – **Policy 1**;
- Likelihood and consequences of the natural hazard occurring, including adverse effects on the environment and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; tolerance to the natural hazard event and the willingness and capability of those subject to the risk – **Policy 2**;
- If decision makers feel the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, little understood or could be intolerable, then a precautionary approach must be adopted – **Policy 3**; and
- In areas determined to be high risk, planning decisions must ensure new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level – **Policy 5**.

While it is understood that the definitions of risk are intended to be principle based as opposed to prescriptive, Powerco is concerned that without further guidance the definitions are open to interpretation by decision makers; and therefore, reducing certainty of application across the Powerco footprint.

Powerco is also concerned that decision makers will be charged with determining the consequences of a natural hazard on infrastructure, tolerance of that infrastructure to the natural hazard and the capability of the asset owner to respond to the risk.

Powerco's infrastructure is already subject to rigorous design standards that specify minimum requirements and include:

- Site selection hazard assessments (avoiding areas susceptible to flooding, tsunami, lahar and fault lines);
- NZS 9401 – managing flood risk;
- Minimum annual exceedance probability design;
- AS/NZS7000; and
- Accounting for climate change.

Prescribing standards, as is a possible outcome from the DPMC discussion document – Strengthening the resilience of Aotearoa New Zealand's critical infrastructure system, is in Powerco's view a much more robust approach to natural hazard management (where critical infrastructure is concerned). Standards allow for industry specific requirements that are fit for purpose, can be applied consistently and take away the need for decision makers; in this instance territorial authorities, to have to make decisions on areas outside of their expertise.



3. Implications of the NPS – NHD on constructing new electricity distribution assets

It is anticipated that implications from the proposed NPS-NHD on the construction of new infrastructure will also complicate matters, but in a different manner.

New infrastructure, in an electricity distribution sense; is largely dictated by the demand or by the supply.

Meaning natural hazards may need to be traversed to ensure supply meets communities or industry and demand is serviced – Powerco has little effect on where these are located.

As drafted, the proposed NPS does not consider trade offs where although the infrastructure type may not be resilient to a present natural hazard, the cost to improve resilience is unpalatable to the consumers of the service or that reinstatement of the service can be undertaken in a timely and cost-effective manner.

Aotearoa is seeing an unprecedented uptake in renewable generation coming to market, as well as advances into other areas previously not developed. Off-shore wind is an example where there is significant interest, so much so that a discussion paper was circulated for consultation in April on '*Enabling investment in offshore renewable energy*'. Connection of this energy may not necessarily default to the national grid, how are decision makers to weigh up the level of risk associated to a natural hazard, with that of climate change mitigation.

Conclusion

In summary, Powerco is of the view that critical infrastructure should be excluded from the proposed NPS-NHD or that the development of this policy is paused pending the findings of the DPMC and select committee enquiry in order to ensure a more comprehensive policy is achieved. As outlined above, the implications of not getting this right, will further the current climate of expensive and in efficient provision of infrastructure.

Powerco would welcome the opportunity to meet with staff to discuss / elaborate on the concerns outlined above.

Ngā mihi nui,

9(2)(a)

A large, solid grey rectangular box redacting the signature and name of the official.

20 November 2023

Via email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

SUBMISSION TO THE MINISTRY FOR THE ENVIRONMENT ON THE PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING

Thank you for the opportunity to present Queenstown Lakes District Council's (QLDC) submission to the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS NHD).

QLDC strongly supports the development of a national policy statement that will enable local authorities to address the significant challenges presented by natural hazard risk. QLDC considers that the establishment of robust national direction will result in enduring positive outcomes for New Zealanders. However, as with any new management framework, a key success factor is effective implementation, with sufficient funding and investment to facilitate change.

QLDC's submission builds on the following key messages:

- Te Tiriti, mātauranga and Te Ao Māori should play an important role in natural hazard risk decision-making. QLDC supports genuine early engagement with local iwi and hapū to ensure significant decisions give effect to tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations.
- The requirement to implement a risk-based decision-making approach is supported. It places the concept of risk at the centre of decision-making, ensuring that natural hazard processes (i.e. hazard events) are not considered in isolation of their likelihood and consequences.
- It is critical that all natural hazards are in scope of the proposed NPD NHD.
- QLDC recommends that decision-making process concerning the NPS NHD and Select Committee inquiry into climate adaptation be made concurrently, and preferably, in a single and cohesive manner.
- QLDC does not consider that the NPS NHDs proposed objective sets the right outcome statements necessary to support good risk-based decision-making. The proposed objective is ambiguous and tries to achieve too much with insufficient detail.
- QLDC supports the provision of new development and intensification in areas of low natural hazard risk or areas where hazards can be mitigated through the development process.
- QLDC anticipates that considerable resources would be required to robustly implement a risk-based planning approach. Local authorities already face challenging funding allocation decisions. Central government should acknowledge and help resolve funding challenges.
- QLDC recommends that central government establish and review nationally consistent standards and methodologies for risk assessment and engagement processes that must be followed by any person or entity undertaking a risk assessment.

QLDC would like to be heard at any hearings that result from this consultation process. It should be noted that due to the timeline of the process, this submission will be ratified by full council retrospectively at the next council meeting.

Thank you again for the opportunity to comment.

Yours sincerely,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'Glyn Lewers', with a stylized, flowing script.

Glyn Lewers
Mayor

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'Mike Theelen', with a stylized, flowing script.

Mike Theelen
Chief Executive

1.0. QLDC Context

- 1.1. The Queenstown Lakes District (**QLD/the district**) QLDC has an average daily population of 71,920 (visitors and residents) and a peak daily population of 114,790¹. The district is experiencing unprecedented growth with its population projected to nearly double over the next 30 years.
- 1.2. The district is one of Aotearoa New Zealand's premier visitor destinations, drawing people from all over the world to enjoy the district's spectacular wilderness experiences, world renowned environment and alpine adventure opportunities.
- 1.3. Pressure to accommodate population and visitor growth within an alpine landscape context has resulted in some people and property being located within, or in close proximity to, natural hazard processes. This juxtaposition creates natural hazard risk. Significant challenges will be faced by QLDC, and all local authorities and their communities, in addressing these natural hazard risks. QLDC has been working collaboratively with the community, iwi, hapū and regional council partners to find solutions to the highest priority natural hazard risks in the district.
- 1.4. In partnership with its community, QLDC has developed Vision Beyond 2050². This document sets out the district's community outcomes and forms the basis of the QLD Long Term Plan 2021 – 2031. Vision Beyond 2050 contains 8 vision statements. Of particular relevance is *'Disaster-defying resilience He Hapori Aumangea - Queenstown Lakes is a place that is ready and prepared for every emergency'*. This vision sets the scene for the following Vision Beyond 2050 outcomes:
 - *Our communities are resilient to disasters and adapting to a changing global climate.*
 - *Our people stand tall through any challenge, caring for whānau, neighbours and visitors alike.*
 - *Our infrastructure is as resilient as our people.*
 - *Recovery empowers our people to quickly find a new normal.*
- 1.5. QLDC declared a climate and ecological emergency in 2019 and has released its second three-year Climate and Biodiversity Plan 2022 – 2025¹. The plan has three goals, under which sit six outcomes related to leadership, transport, built environment, communities, business, and the natural environment. These goals are intended to give effect to the Vision Beyond 2050 community outcomes. The Plan seeks to ensure that *'Queenstown Lakes is a place that is ready and prepared to adapt to a changing climate'* and identifies a set of actions³ relevant to natural hazards, including partnering with Otago Regional Council *'on a programme of climate change risk assessments, adaptation plans and natural hazard risk assessment studies to support community resilience projects and the implementation of a risk-based land use planning framework'*⁴.
- 1.6. Together with the natural hazard risk management approach outlined within the QLD Proposed District Plan (**PDP**)⁵, these commitments illustrate QLDC's intention to implement effective and efficient natural hazard risk management.

¹ <https://www.qldc.govt.nz/media/ygiltrton/demand-projections-summary-march-2022-2023-to-2053.pdf>

² https://www.qldc.govt.nz/media/wgscwzro/qldc_vision-2050_boards_sep22.pdf

³ Actions 1.12, 3.8, 4.6

⁴ Action 1.12

⁵ In particular Chapter 3 (strategic direction), Chapter 4 (urban development) and Chapter 28 (natural hazards)

- 1.7. The following parts of this submission respond directly to the questions posed by the NPS NHD discussion document published by MfE⁶.

QLDC response to consultation document questions

Problems to solve

2 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

- 2.1. Yes. QLDC strongly agrees that more action is needed to address development occurring in areas subject to natural hazard risk. A nationally consistent framework is needed that will enable the establishment of robust risk assessment methodologies and associated decision-making processes. In the absence of national direction, local authorities will face complex challenges, community resistance and ongoing litigation in their efforts to undertake effective risk-based land use decision-making.

3 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

- 3.1. The NPS NHD is being developed ahead of a central government Select Committee inquiry into climate adaptation⁷ with a focus on developing nationally consistent frameworks for risk assessments and managed retreat decision-making processes. QLDC strongly recommends that decision-making processes concerning the NPS NHD and Select Committee inquiry into climate adaptation be made concurrently, and preferably, in a single and cohesive manner. QLDC considers that a joined up decision-making process is critical to the future success of effective and efficient land use management in Aotearoa New Zealand.
- 3.2. While the MfE discussion document identifies a need for robustness generally, it does not sufficiently address the considerable litigation risk local authorities face in navigating the complex challenges of associated with natural hazard risk management, as well as ensuring that people are the focal point, rather than the process itself. In the absence of clear national direction, local authorities are required to weigh up the risk of acting or not acting. This risk weighs heavily on elected members in making their decisions. The NPS NHD should address this litigation risk and take material steps to ensure local authorities can be confident that their decisions will not be subject to protracted litigation at the expense of good land use outcomes. QLDCs submission on the Select Committee inquiry into climate adaptation supports the creation of a centralised agency to assist with administering litigation, mediation and appeal rights on resource management decisions relating to natural hazards and managed retreat. The NPS NHD development process should link into the creation of this centralised agency and directly address its roles and responsibilities (as recommended throughout this submission).
- 3.3. Recommendations
- R.1 – That decision-making processes concerning the NPS NHD and Select Committee inquiry into climate adaptation be made concurrently, and preferably, in a single and cohesive manner.
- R.2 – That a centralised agency be created to assist with administering litigation, mediation and appeal rights on resource management decisions relating to natural hazards management.

⁶ <https://environment.govt.nz/publications/proposed-national-policy-statement-for-natural-hazard-decision-making-discussion-document/>

⁷ https://www.parliament.nz/en/pb/sc/make-a-submission/document/53SCEN_SCF_A3FE0E05-8ABB-418D-8F44-08DBA45709B6/inquiry-into-climate-adaptation

4 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

- 4.1. QLDCs responses elsewhere in this submission set out the key issues not addressed in the proposed NPS NHD.

Key policy proposals of the proposed NPS NHD

5 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

- 5.1. Yes, QLDC supports the requirement to implement a risk-based approach to decision making. This represents best practice land use management. It places the concept of risk at the centre of decision making, ensuring that natural hazard processes are not considered in isolation of their likelihood and consequences on people and property.
- 5.2. An understanding of natural hazard processes alone is superficial and does not enable communities to make informed decisions about the levels of risk they may face in the future.
- 5.3. While QLDC strongly supports a requirement to implement risk-based decision-making, it is acknowledged that this is likely to come with considerable costs to a wide range of stakeholders, in particular local authorities. The personal impact and consequences that will affect both elected members and the public, and the impact of this on decision-making cannot be underestimated. While proactive risk-based decision-making will invariably cost less than reactive decision making following natural hazard events, central government should be cognisant that robust risk-based decision-making incurs significant costs. These costs include the need to procure a range of external technical experts, engage extensively with affected communities, and defend decisions against litigation.

Proposed scope

6 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

- 6.1. Yes. QLDC strongly agrees that all natural hazards should be in scope of the proposed NPS NHD. The NPS NHD should not be limited to a specific list of hazards, such as those we may be more familiar with or know more about (as is suggested as an alternative approach in the MfE discussion document⁸).
- 6.2. The effect of limiting the scope of the NPS NHD would invariably lead to poor land use decision-making and is likely to result in some people and property being subject to significant levels of risk.
- 6.3. It is not understood how different types of natural hazards could be prioritised for inclusion or exclusion from the NPS NHD. If the alternative approach is adopted, a detailed prioritisation rationale must be developed in collaboration with local authorities.
- 6.4. Recommendation
- R.3 – That the NPS NHD consider all natural hazard types.

7 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

- 7.1. As noted above, QLDC considers that the NPS NHD should not be restricted to certain types of natural hazards.

⁸ Page 19 of the MfE discussion document

8 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

- 8.1. Yes. QLDC considers all new development should be subject to decision making under the proposed NPS NHD.
- 8.2. QLDC supports in principle the definition of ‘*new development*’ and ‘*new hazard sensitive development*’ in the proposed NPS NHD. The definitions are a significant step towards providing greater clarity around how to manage development that is subject to natural hazard risk. In particular, QLDC supports the recognition of ‘*the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure*’ as constituting new development.
- 8.3. However, QLDC seeks clarity on whether earthworks activities are also subject to this definition of new development. Earthworks activities can have significant impacts on risk profiles. This is supported by definitions contained within the Australian Geomechanics Society Practice Note Guidelines for Landslide Risk Management 2007⁹ (**AGS 2007**), which is understood to be applied extensively within Aotearoa New Zealand and other parts of the world. In particular, additional clarity should be provided on ‘Existing Slopes’ and ‘New Constructed Slope’ as set out within AGS 2007¹⁰.
- 8.4. Recommendations
 - R.4 - That all new development should be subject to decision-making under the proposed NPS NHD.
 - R.5 - That earthworks activities be considered for inclusion within the definition of new development.

9 What impact do you think the proposed NPS NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

- 9.1. QLDC considers that the proposed NPS NHD will have positive outcomes for housing and urban development. This is because it would enable efficient and effective decision-making relating to all new development, in particular:
 - by ensuring areas for new urban development are not subject to high levels of natural hazard risk, and
 - reducing decision-making delays associated with ongoing litigation relating to natural hazard considerations.
- 9.2. At a conceptual level it is logical that areas of existing development that currently provide in-situ housing stock are subject to a proposed NPS NHD. However, the current economic reality of local authorities, including QLDC, is that this is not a viable option. Accordingly, QLDC opposes identification of existing development in the NPS NHD due to significant financial ramifications.
- 9.3. QLDC is cognisant of the need to carefully reconcile the need for risk-based decision-making and urban development objectives. This will be an important component of the RMA reform programme, and in particular the National Planning Framework (**NPF**). However, it is noted that the proposed Transitional NPF currently out for targeted engagement¹¹ does not sufficiently address natural hazard risk. QLDC acknowledges that the newly elected National led government intends to repeal recently passed RMA reform legislation. As such, a more proactive and robust national policy statement under the existing

⁹ AGS 2007

<https://buildchange-web.s3.amazonaws.com/resources/pdfs/usaaidprimers/Practice%20Note%20Guidelines%20for%20Landslide%20Risk%20Management%202007.pdf>

¹⁰ Section 8.2, AGS 2007

¹¹ [https://environment.govt.nz/publications/targeted-engagement-draft-nbe-npf-regulations/#:~:text=The%20content%20of%20the%20transitional,as%20urban%20development%20or%20infrastructure\).](https://environment.govt.nz/publications/targeted-engagement-draft-nbe-npf-regulations/#:~:text=The%20content%20of%20the%20transitional,as%20urban%20development%20or%20infrastructure).)

RMA framework becomes increasingly important, particularly in the absence of any further understanding of the new government's intentions for the RMA.

9.4. QLDC notes that the Select Committee inquiry into climate adaptation will have an important reconciliation exercise to play in regard to these (sometimes) competing objectives. However, the work of this inquiry will make positive steps towards securing general alignment.

9.5. Recommendations

R.6 – That the NPS NHD engage more strongly with the proposed Transitional NPF currently out for targeted engagement.

R.7 - That the NPS NHD development process be cognisant of the newly elected National led government's intention to repeal RMA reform legislation.

Proposed objective

10 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS NHD? Why or why not?

10.1. No. QLDC does not consider that the proposed objective sets the right outcome statements necessary to support good risk-based decision-making and the subsequent policies. The proposed single objective is ambiguous and tries to achieve too much with too little detail.

10.2. QLDC recommends that the NPS NHD objective has the following amendments:

- A second objective is suggested which sets out the level of risk that is acceptable for new development. Simply stating that risks should be 'minimised' lacks clarity. This doesn't provide the certainty that local authorities require in order to make robust and confident decisions. QLDC recommends that a new second objective employs the proposed definitions of high, moderate and/or low natural hazard risk that are set out in the interpretation section of the NPS NHD. QLDC considers that the second objective should state that natural hazard risk should be managed to ensure it does not exceed moderate levels (means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable) and maintained where it is low (means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable). It is noted that proposed policy 5(a) sets this standard:

'Planning decisions must ensure that... in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:...'

QLDC supports in principle Policy 5(a), but does not consider that the reference to 'minimise' in the proposed objective supports this policy.

10.3. Recommendations

R.8 – Refer to paragraph 9.2 above.

Policy 1 and definitions: natural hazard risk categories

11 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

11.1. QLDC notes the following pros and cons:

11.2. Pros:

- Represents a positive step towards the implementation of a risk-based approach to land use decision-making
- Application of a nationally consistent language for natural hazard management
- Promote a consistent approach to the application of a risk-based approach in decision-making

11.3. Cons:

- Leaving risk level determination to those who make planning decisions is unlikely to resolve litigation risks currently faced by local authorities in making land use decisions
- This approach is likely to impose (potentially significant) additional costs on applicants, local authorities and ratepayers when preparing and/or considering consent applications and plan changes

Policy 2: Assessing natural hazard risks

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

12.1. QLDC notes the following pros and cons:

12.2. Pros:

- Represents a positive step towards the implementation of a risk-based approach to land use decision-making
- Application of a nationally consistent language for natural hazard management
- Promote a consistent approach to the application of a risk-based approach in decision-making

12.3. Cons:

- This approach is likely to impose (potentially significant) additional costs on applicants, local authorities and ratepayers when preparing and/or considering consent applications and plan changes

12.4. QLDC considers that tolerance engagement on a case-by-case basis will be inefficient if undertaken at the time of making a planning decision¹². There needs to be greater predictability for the market than the cost and uncertainty of case-by-case decision making. The standard RMA Schedule 1 process and its strict formality does not facilitate the type of engagement needed to deliver robust tolerance engagement exercises. QLDC considers that the proposed policy framework needs to be amended to require tolerance engagement to be undertaken well ahead of any formal, case by case planning decisions as part of a Central Government led approach to result in common tolerance levels for all regions.

12.5. QLDC supports the intent of Policy 2, although it is noted that the identification of likelihood and consequences is necessary under a risk-based approach (i.e. Policy 1 cannot be implemented without the assessment of likelihood and consequences). The real benefits of Policy 2 are associated with its direction to determine the '*tolerance to a natural hazard event*'. From QLDC's experience, genuine risk tolerance engagement is complex and time consuming, requiring significant input from local authorities, their experts and affected community members.

¹² See Environment court decision Skyline Enterprises Ltd v Queenstown Lakes District Council [2018] NZEnvC 242

- 12.6. QLDC recommends that national guidelines and/or standards be established to lead and set out how tolerance engagement is to take place, and minimum engagement 'thresholds' that support robustness to protect against drawn-out litigation.
- 12.7. The second limb (b) of Policy 2 states that tolerance includes '*the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk*'. QLDC notes that tolerance done at a community level in the first instance will also include those who are indirectly impacted by a hazard, such as local authorities.
- 12.8. QLDC recommends that the terms 'acceptable' (equal to low risk), 'tolerable' (equal to moderate risk) and 'significant' (equal to high risk) be applied within the NPS NHD in place of the proposed 'intolerable' and 'generally acceptable'. The recommended terms have more precedent value given their use in multiple RMA plans and, in the case of 'significant risk', its use within section 6(h) of the RMA as a matter of national importance.
- 12.9. The NPS NHD does not provide a definition of 'tolerance' but uses the terms 'generally acceptable' and 'intolerable' within the proposed definitions of 'high risk', 'moderate risk' and 'low risk'. It would be preferable for the NPS NHD to provide threshold definitions of tolerability so that communities, stakeholders, iwi and hapū and local authorities are clear about the meaning of this contested term. The Proposed Otago Regional Policy Statement (**PRPS**) usefully establishes tolerability thresholds centred around Annual Individual Fatality Risk (**AIFR**)¹³ and Annual Property Risk (**APR**)¹⁴ methodologies¹⁵.
- 12.10. In the PRPS, these thresholds are an interim measure which do not preclude the need for community consultation to inform what types of likelihood and consequences constitute acceptable, tolerable or significant risk, but they do set up specific responses that will need to be undertaken in response to the different types of identified risks.
- 12.11. Recommendations
- R.9 - That the terms 'acceptable' (equal to low risk), 'tolerable' (equal to moderate risk) and 'significant' (equal to high risk) be applied within the NPS NHD in place of the proposed 'intolerable' and 'generally acceptable'.
- R.10 - That the NPS NHD provide threshold definitions of tolerability.

Policy 3: Precautionary approach in decision-making

- 13 **What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?**
- 13.1. As per the comments above, QLDC disagrees with the sequencing promoted within Policy 3 in particular, that a precautionary approach must be adopted at the time of making planning decisions.

¹³ Annual probability that an individual most at risk is killed in any one year as a result of the hazards occurring

¹⁴ Annual probability of total property loss (relating to permanent structures) as a result of the hazards occurring

¹⁵ Step 4 of APP6 – Methodology for natural hazard risk assessment

- 13.2. The application of a precautionary approach which seeks to avoid development in situations of uncertainty is generally supported. This is one way to ensure new development does not inadvertently take place in areas of significant risk, or increases risk such that it could result in 'tolerable' levels being exceeded.
- 13.3. However, the precautionary approach has not been applied well despite its longstanding application within the RMA and other pieces of national direction. Ultimately, natural hazard risk has continued to increase across the country despite risk being uncertain, unknown, or little understood.
- 13.4. QLDC recommends amendments to improve the strength of the policy by referring the 'adoption of an avoidance or adaptive management response' as a means to materially implement a precautionary approach.
- 13.5. As noted above, QLDC would recommend the use of the term significant, rather than intolerable in limb (b).
- 13.6. Recommendations

R.11 – That Policy 3 refer to the 'adoption of an avoidance or adaptive management response' as a means to materially implement a precautionary approach.

R.12 – That the term 'significant' be applied rather than intolerable in limb (b).

Policy 4: Restricted discretionary and controlled activities

- 14 **What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?**
 - 14.1. QLDC agrees in principle with the direction set out in Policy 4. It would ensure that a consistent approach is applied to the consideration of natural hazard risk for controlled and restricted discretionary activities.
 - 14.2. However, it is noted that local authorities only classify activities as controlled when they are generally anticipated and where very few material matters need to be controlled by way of resource consent conditions. Controlled activities would not typically be anticipated in zones where natural hazard risk needs addressing. QLDC acknowledges that this direction is likely to assist in circumstances where controlled activities may have been classified in areas when natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood. As such, it is a means of applying a precautionary approach.
 - 14.3. QLDC considers that this direction is at odds with the recent central government changes to the way controlled activity consents are intended to be processed. In particular, it is noted that controlled activities must be granted and processed at pace (within 10 working days). This decision-making context doesn't lend itself well to robust risk management.
 - 14.4. Recommendations

R.13- That the NPS NHD require the lowest consent activity status in areas of moderate or high risk be discretionary or non-complying.

Policy 5: Direction on new development in areas of high, moderate and low risk

- 15 **What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?**
- 16 **What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?**

16.1. QLDC supports national direction which requires certain decision-making pathways based on the identified level of natural hazard risk (as per the PRPS). This is necessary to ensure robust and confident decision making, minimise the risk of litigation, and improve national consistency. Decision makers also need to be aware of the cost impact of new rules. By definition, new rules have fundamentally increased costs considerably. QLDC is not challenging the increase in costs per se, but point out that often standards get imposed in a policy vacuum and the private individual bears that cost.

16.2. It is understood Policy 5 sets the following baseline - that *'risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level'*. Limbs (a) – (c) set out a series of 'exceptions' for an activity to pass by this baseline and that all matters must be achieved to pass the baseline test. QLDC agrees in principle that there should be limited exceptions to the need to achieve a tolerable level of risk (or lower). However, QLDC has the following concerns with the subject exceptions:

- Limb (a)(i) – identifies development that *'is not a new hazard-sensitive development'*. QLDC prefers the use of the term 'vulnerable activities'. It is the degree of vulnerability of an activity that makes it more or less effected. Vulnerability is a more accepted term in existing risk assessment methodologies (i.e. AIFR and APR). A definition and list of *'new hazard-sensitive development'* is included in the NPS NHD. QLDC recommends the use of activity characteristics in this definition rather than listing specific activity types as it is the specific characteristics of activities that determine their vulnerability. The proposed definition risks other activities not being effectively managed by the policy by applying an activity specific approach. QLDC notes that short term visitor accommodation activities should be considered and potentially identified based on the unfamiliarity of occupants with the subject risk and their similar vulnerability characteristics to residential dwellings.
- Limb (a)(iii) – provides for activities in high-risk areas if there are *'no practicable alternative locations'*. It is preferable that the term 'practicable' be described to reduce ambiguity and associated litigation around the implementation of this policy. The National Policy Statement on Highly Productive Land at 3.10(2)¹⁶ provides a more useful set of requirements by which any reasonably practicable options are to be evaluated. QLDC recommends that a similar approach be applied in the NPS NHD.
- Limb (a)(iv) - provides for activities in high-risk areas if *'risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable'*. As per the comment above regarding Limb (a)(iii), QLDC proposes that the phrase *'as low as reasonably practicable'* is qualified with a set of requirements for assessment to improve consistency and reduce the burden of assessment on local authorities.
- Limb (b) requires new development to apply mitigation measures to reduce natural hazard risk as low as reasonably practicable in areas of moderate risk. QLDC considers this policy somewhat

¹⁶ <https://environment.govt.nz/publications/national-policy-statement-for-highly-productive-land/>

ambiguous as moderate levels of risk are equivalent to tolerable levels of risk, which the community is willing to live with. This policy is stating that this risk should be reduced, where it would be more internally consistent and less onerous for it to require new development in areas of moderate risk to be managed to ensure tolerable levels of risk are not exceeded (or that they do not become high/intolerable/significant).

- Limb (c) provides for new development in areas of low natural hazard risk to be enabled. QLDC supports this direction. However, QLDC is concerned with the definition of '*low natural hazard risk*' and its reference to a level of risk that is '*generally acceptable*'. This limb is not sufficiently supported by such an ambiguous definition.

16.3. Recommendations

R.14 - Refer to paragraph 15.2 above.

Policy 6: Reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation

17 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

17.1. QLDC supports strong direction on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce natural hazard risk. However, Policy 6 does not deliver a sufficient level of detail or direction. Simply suggesting that '*the most effective measures are adopted*' is not considered to be sufficiently robust or directive. The NPS NHD should provide an appendix setting out a specific set of mitigation measures that are considered to be the most effective for each given hazard at each given level of risk. While this would add detail to the document it would be more helpful for decision makers.

17.2. QLDC supports limbs (a) and (b) in Policy 6 as a starting point for the additional specificity requested above.

17.3. Recommendation

R.15 – That the NPS NHD consider providing an appendix of mitigation measures for each given hazard at each given level of risk where common approaches to mitigation may occur.

Policy 7: Recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles

18 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

18.1. QLDC considers that Te Tiriti, mātauranga and te Ao Māori should play an important role in relevant natural hazard risk decision making processes. QLDC supports genuine early engagement with local iwi and hapū to ensure decisions give effect to tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations.

18.2. QLDC is concerned that Policy 7 specifies that tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations are recognised and provided for only when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk. It is considered that all levels of risk should be considered in the context of tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations if the hazard relates to Māori land. Further, it is noted that the NPS NHD contains directions that relate to areas of low risk (Policy 5(c)), and implementation Part 3.2 goes further than Policy 7, stating that '*Natural hazard risk is a matter that must be discussed with tangata whenua in accordance with existing requirements under the RMA*'. Internal consistency improvements should be made in regard to this policy direction.

18.3. Recommendations

R.16 - That genuine early engagement with local iwi and hapū is undertaken to ensure natural hazard decision-making gives effect to tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations.

19 **Can traditional *Māori knowledge systems* be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?**

19.1. Yes, it is important that traditional Māori knowledge systems be included in risk and tolerance assessments. However, QLDC notes that current risk assessment frameworks are highly westernised, and modified methods will therefore need to be established by central government if te Tiriti, mātauranga and te Ao Māori is to be genuinely incorporated into risk-based decision-making.

19.2. While this presents a challenge, there are good opportunities to improve the way te Tiriti, mātauranga and te Ao Māori is incorporated into risk assessment frameworks as methodologies are currently absent or only just emerging for a range of hazard types (i.e., liquefaction, fire risk etc.).

19.3. QLDC recommends that national direction or guidance is issued on including te ao Māori and local mātauranga Māori in risk assessments.

19.4. Recommendations

R.17 - That modified risk and tolerance assessments methods be established by central government so te Tiriti, mātauranga and te Ao Māori can be incorporated into risk-based decision-making.

R.18 - That national direction or guidance is issued on including te ao Māori and local mātauranga Māori in risk assessments.

20 **Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?**

20.1. Te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments set out critical obligations that will need to be taken into account.

20.2. Recommendation

R.19 - That national direction or guidance be provided on how Te Tiriti, mātauranga and te Ao Māori is to be incorporated into risk-based decision-making.

Implementation timing

21 **Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?**

- 21.1. QLDC agrees with the direction set out at 4.1(1) which requires decisions on resource consent applications, designations and plan changes requested under Part 2 of Schedule 1 of the RMA to have regard to the NPS NHD from the date it comes into force. Consideration should be required on all applications lodged after the NPS comes into force.

22 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

- 22.1. As noted elsewhere in this submission, QLDC anticipates considerable resources would be required to robustly implement a risk-based planning approach. Examples of some resourcing implications include:
- The cost of undertaking adequate risk assessments and assessing them in planning applications is significant, requiring the procurement of many external technical experts. Local authorities do not have in-house technical capability, and variable access to such external resources.
 - Genuine and meaningful community engagement will be required to determine risk tolerability if that is not defined at a national level. In QLDCs experience, successful risk engagement takes considerable resources, must be supported by technical experts and requires a wide scope to reach as many stakeholders as possible.
 - Successfully incorporating te Tiriti, mātauranga and te Ao Māori in risk-based planning will require local authorities to up-skill.
 - There are also considerable costs to developers and private individuals. Understanding the costs and benefits are important.
 - Local authorities face considerable litigation risk in making risk-based land use decisions. This litigation must be defended by local authorities which comes at considerable expense, and in some cases presents a barrier to effective and efficient decision-making.
- 22.2. The abovementioned resourcing requirements are ongoing as natural hazard risk is not static, requiring constant review and response when circumstances change.
- 22.3. QLDC notes that local authorities already face challenging resource and funding allocation decisions. Central government should acknowledge, address and assist in resolving this challenge through consideration of the creation of a centralised agency designed to assist with the funding of risk assessments and community engagement (among other roles outlined in this submission).
- 22.4. Recommendation
- R.20 - That a centralised agency be established to assist with the funding of natural hazard risk assessments and other costs necessary to successfully implement risk-based decision-making under the NPS NHD.

Implementation guidance

23 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

- 23.1. QLDC considers that guidance and technical assistance is needed from central government to address all of the resourcing challenges set out at paragraph 21 above. To assist with this QLDC recommends central government establish nationally consistent standards, acceptable tolerances and methodologies for risk assessment and engagement processes that must be followed by any person or entity undertaking a risk assessment.
- 23.2. Recommendations

R.21 – That central government establish nationally consistent standards, acceptable tolerances and methodologies for risk assessment and engagement processes that must be followed by any person or entity undertaking a risk assessment.



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

Submitted via naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā Koutou,

Rangitikei District Council feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023

Rangitikei District Council (Council) thanks the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) for the opportunity to provide feedback on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

Council recognises that the NPS-NHD is identified as the “first phase” or an “interim measure” while MfE is developing more comprehensive national direction for planning for natural hazards over the next 1-2 years. The proposed comprehensive national direction for natural hazards will support local authorities to identify natural hazards and risks in a consistent and rigorous way, understand the level of risk tolerance by a community or other party, and provide direction on making decisions on land use in hazard-prone areas.

Natural hazards and their implications for planning are becoming increasingly important. As such Council is supportive in principle of MfE developing comprehensive national direction for natural hazards. However, it is Council’s opinion that the proposed NPS-NHD in its current form will provide little benefit for local authorities making decisions on proposed developments affected by natural hazards and that the NPS will not provide the consistency or certainty of process intended.

Discussion Point 1: Proposed Objective

The proposed objective of the proposed NPS-NHD is:

“The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.”

Council considers that the proposed objective is not directive enough and in particular opposes the use of “minimised”.

Minimising the risk suggests that in most (if not all) instances there will be a way to facilitate development on land that is subject to natural hazards. That risk just needs to be mitigated rather than avoided.

The objective of the NPS-NHD should make it clear that development of land affected by natural hazards needs to be subject to robust decision making and that although in many instances development may still be appropriate (where the effects of the proposed development can be effectively avoided, remedied or mitigated) there are instances where the risk and potential adverse effects on the subject land and/or surrounding environment are not acceptable and new development should be avoided.

Recommendation:

That the objective of the NPS be amended to: *The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are well understood and that appropriate measures are taken to ensure that development only occurs where the level of risk is tolerable.*

Discussion Point 2: Assessment of Risk

The proposed NPS-NHD establishes a risk based approach to assessing proposals and making planning decisions. The proposed NPS-NHD categorises risk as “high”, “moderate” or “low” and includes the following definitions for each:

“High natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.

Moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk but is not intolerable.

Low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable.”

The categories are identified as being “principle-based” rather than highly prescriptive, to provide decision-makers with “discretion” on how to apply them. Council considers that this will likely result in inconsistency of how they will be applied which is what the proposed NPS-NHD is aiming to avoid. As such Council suggests that MfE give further consideration to these categories in relation to how they will be implemented through the NPS-NHD.

The concepts of “tolerable” and “intolerable” are introduced in the NPS-NHD and will be instrumental in the implementation of the NPS. These concepts are not clearly defined in the NPS-NHD, although Council notes that Policy 2 does provide a quasi-definition for establishing “tolerance” (and subsequently intolerance) to a natural hazard event as it requires the decision maker to consider:

“(a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and

*(b) second, **tolerance** to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it."*

In Council's opinion the proposed NPS-NHD will likely still facilitate development on natural hazard prone land where there could be substantial risk to people and property. There is a lack of direction in terms of how to assess and evaluate crucial concepts in the NPS-NHD such as "likelihood" or "consequence" or "serious damage". Without clear and robust definitions decision makers will struggle to implement the NPS-NHD in a coherent and consistent manner.

Clause a) under Policy 5 of the proposed NPS-NHD provides an avenue for new development to occur in areas of high natural hazard risk where the risk is reduced to "at least tolerable".

Council's observation is that peoples perceived "willingness and capability" to bear the risk of natural hazards (which is how tolerance is to be established) varies. People often struggle to understand the consequence of a natural hazard event until it actually occurs e.g., someone may feel comfortable with the fact that their property may flood to depth of 500mm or more so long as the floor level of their dwelling is higher but once they actually experience the event and see their property inundated they can feel quite differently.

In addition, it is usually a third-party developer involved in the initial subdivision and development of land who is likely to have a higher level of "willingness" to bear the risk of natural hazards compared with the eventual landowner. There is often a perception that if Council has approved a subdivision/development, then it is "safe" from risk/effects of natural hazards. The use of planning instruments like consent notices or specific conditions of consent which outline any ongoing risk and/or requirements are not well understood by the average person.

Council would also like to note that insurance companies will play an important role in establishing tolerance as well. Council's planning officers are increasingly fielding enquiries from property owners and/or potential buyers about natural hazard risk associated with properties. Often these enquiries are driven by questions that have been raised by an insurance company. We are also aware of several incidences where insurance companies have indicated that a property owner will not be able to renew their insurance if their property is affected by a natural hazard event (specifically a flood event) again. MfE should be working with the major insurance companies in New Zealand to understand how they profile risk and how this can be incorporated into the concept of tolerance.

Council recommends that Policy 5 be amended to specify that new "hazard-sensitive development" is strongly discouraged in areas of high natural hazard risk and that new hazard sensitive development is avoided in areas of high natural hazard risk unless the level of risk is reduced *preferably to as low as possible* or at least a tolerable level.

Council also recommends that Policy 5 be amended to strengthen decision making in relation to development of new “hazard-sensitive development” in areas of moderate natural hazard risk. In areas of moderate natural hazard risk measures should be taken for new hazard sensitive development not only to reduce natural hazard risk to as low as reasonably practicable but also in a way that minimises the potential risk to people and damage to property or infrastructure.

Recommendation:

That the NPS-NHD be amended to provide clear definitions and/or direction on how to assess and evaluate crucial concepts in the NPS including (but not limited to) “likelihood”, “consequence” and “serious damage” - to help local authorities making more robust and consistent decisions.

Recommendation:

That Policy 5 of the NPS-NHD be amended to:

- specify that new “hazard-sensitive development” is strongly discouraged in areas of high natural hazard risk and that this type of development is avoided in areas of high natural hazard risk unless the level of risk is reduced preferably to as low as possible or at least a tolerable level.
- to strengthen decision making in relation to development of new “hazard-sensitive development” in areas of moderate natural hazard risk. New hazard sensitive development in areas of moderate natural hazard risk shall not only have to reduce natural hazard risk to as low as reasonably practicable but they shall also minimise the potential risk to people and damage to property or infrastructure.

Discussion Point 3: Precautionary Approach

Council is supportive of the Policy 3 of the proposed NPS-NHD which requires decision makers to take a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk.

Council requests that this policy be extended to include a requirement that decision makers adopt a precautionary approach when making decisions in relation to proposals on land subject to “high natural hazard risk”.

Recommendation:

Policy 3 of the NPS-NHD be amended to require that decision makers adopt a precautionary approach when assessing proposals and making decisions in relation to proposals on land subject to “high natural hazard risk”.

Discussion Point 4: Activity Status of Consents

Policy 4 of the NPS-NHD states that natural hazard risk must be a matter of control or discretion for new development that is classified as either a “Controlled” activity or “Restricted Discretionary” activity.

Council is not opposed to this policy but considers that the NPS-NHD could go further and specify the appropriate activity status based on risk. For example new development in areas of low natural hazard risk could be Permitted activities (with appropriate permitted activity standards specified) or Controlled activities; in areas of moderate natural hazard risk they could be Restricted Discretionary activities; and in areas of high natural hazard risk they could be Discretionary or Non-complying activities. Council anticipates that this would require District Plans to be updated and an appropriate timeframe should be specified for this to occur.

Council notes that the Minister is considering whether this policy would be more appropriate to be implemented in the form of national environmental standards. Council is in theory not opposed to this. However, it is noted for either Council’s above recommendation or for national environmental standards to be introduced there needs to be standardised terminology, mapping and risk assessment methodologies in place.

Recommendation:

That Policy 4 of the NPS-NHD be amended to specify the appropriate activity status based on natural hazard risk.

Discussion Point 5: Engaging with Māori

Council notes its support for the inclusion of Policy 7 in the proposed NPS-NHD. Council recognises that a disproportionate amount of māori land is likely subject to natural hazards, and it is important that local authorities work collaboratively with iwi and hapū when they are looking to develop land that is affected by one or more natural hazards.

This could include approaches such as cultural competency training, collaborative platforms, ability to implement tailored approaches, ensuring adequate resourcing and incorporation of traditional knowledge into risk and tolerance assessments.

Conclusion:

Overall, Council is supportive of MfE developing comprehensive national direction for natural hazards.

Council considers that in its current form the proposed NPS-NHD will provide limited benefit for local authorities making decisions on proposed developments affected by natural hazards and will not effectively facilitate consistency or certainty in decision making. It will be another piece of national direction that local authorities are required to pour substantial time and resource into trying to understand and implement.

Council encourages MfE to withdraw the proposed NPS-NHD and to take the time needed to develop the more comprehensive natural hazards planning framework. If MfE progresses with this NPS then please consider the recommended changes outlined in this submission.

Nga mihi

9(2)(a)



9(2)(ba)



Submission from

9(2)(ba)



To

Ministry for the Environment

On

Proposed National Policy Statement: Natural Hazards
Decision-making

20 November 2023

Contact person

9(2)(ba)



9(2)(ba)



By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

SUBMISSION ON PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING

1. Thank you for the opportunity to make a submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD). This submission is provided by the [REDACTED] 9(2) ('9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] on behalf of the 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] ('9(2)' [REDACTED])². (ba)
2. Our submission points for this consultation are guided by [REDACTED] 9(2) [REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED] (ba) submissions on The Natural and Built Environment and Spatial Planning Bills, National Policy Statement – Indigenous Biodiversity, Proposed changes to the National Policy Statement – Highly Productive Lands, the National Policy Statement - Urban Development and the Emergency Management Response Bill.

3. **9(2)(ba)** acknowledge and welcome the intent of the NPS-NHD. Given the aim⁵ of the proposed NPS-NHD and the interim nature of the policy itself, it is our view that it falls short in adequately recognising and providing for Māori and, particularly, tangata whenua values and interests in our takiwā.
4. Fundamentally, **9(2)(ba)** support a Tiriti-based approach to any decision-making processes prescribed for in the NPS-NHD. This approach has been endorsed in briefing papers produced by various ministries of the Crown⁶ including those recommended in and underpinning the Issues and Options paper⁷, Te Hekenga⁸, the National Adaption Plan⁹ (“NAP”) and the Māori Affairs Committee Briefing¹⁰.

(b) [REDACTED] 21-00000-0000

9 [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] (U)

7 [REDACTED] (ba)

2 [REDACTED]

) [REDACTED]

([REDACTED]

b [REDACTED]

a [REDACTED]

) [REDACTED]

⁶ This submission has been informed by the *Te kimi kāinga rua ā – hapori me te tahua urutau: Ngā take me ngā kōwhiringa*. – Community-led retreat and adaptation funding: Issues and options- August 2023 (**Issues and Options Paper**), the Māori Affairs Committee Briefing on Māori Climate Adaptation – Final report July 2023 (**Māori Affairs Committee Briefing**), Report of the Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat: A proposed system for Te Hekenga Rauora/Planned Relocation – August 2023 (**Te Hekenga**) and “Adapt and thrive: building a climate-resilient New Zealand – New Zealand’s First National Adaptation Plan 2022 (**NAP 2022**)”

¹⁰ Supra n 6

5. While 9(2)(ba) considers that there are positive aspects of the NPS-NHD, there are also aspects that we think need further consideration. In summary, these are:
 - a. A Tiriti-based approach must be adopted. Any policy design must embed our treaty settlements as recommended in and underpinning the Issues and Options Paper, Te Hekenga, the NAP and the Māori Affairs Committee Briefing.
 - b. The scope of the NPS-NHD should be expanded to include the review of existing consent conditions, and not just apply to new developments. This approach will provide consistency with the Natural and Built Environment Act (NBA), specifically section 337 of the NBA.
 - c. There should be clear direction to local authorities to proactively partner with tangata whenua to give effect to policies 1, 2 and 3 of categorising and assessing natural hazard risks.

9(2)(ba) CONTEXT

6. 9(2)(ba) is a large iwi associated with a significant area of the 9(2)(ba) that is rich in natural and cultural heritage, as well as being a key area for energy and primary production for the country.
7. 9(2)(ba)
8. 9(2)(ba) As possibly the defining landscape characteristic of our takiwā, water in its many forms is ever present. High winds regularly blow across our takiwā, with an increasing regularity of cyclones likely to occur based on climate change predictions for our takiwā¹¹.
9. 9(2)(ba)
10. Inclusive in the redress package, are key treaty instruments (such as Joint Management Agreements) that were designed to reflect a trajectory of the 9(2)(ba) Crown Treaty relationship of true partnership for all matters relating to social, cultural, environmental, and economic outcomes for our iwi, hapū and marae. For 9(2)(ba) and in the context of the NPS-NHD, this includes all aspects of natural hazard management and decision-making involvement in our takiwā.
11. 9(2)(ba) continue to stress the importance of enabling and providing for an effective and collective 9(2)(ba) voice across our takiwā. We remind the Crown of the underlying intent of our settlement arrangements in working to establish a distinct 9(2)(ba) presence in decision making processes and that this voice is given space to influence decision making across the entirety of our takiwā.
12. The Upper River Act 2010 is the statutory instrument that recognises and provides for Te Ture Whaimana - the Vision and Strategy for the Waikato River.
13. Te Ture Whaimana:
 - a. Is the primary direction setting document for the Waikato and Waipā Rivers and land use activities being undertaken within the catchment affecting the Waikato and Waipa Rivers.

¹¹ As above. P.135

- b. Is deemed to form part of the Waikato RPS¹² (and must therefore be given effect to in the Waikato Regional Plan under section 67(3) (c) of the Resource Management ACT 1993; and
 - c. Prevails over any inconsistent provision in a national policy statement, NZ Coastal policy statement, or national planning standard, and amendments cannot be made to RMA planning documents to give effect to a national policy statement under section 55 of the RMA if the amendment would make the document inconsistent with Te Ture Whaimana¹³
14. Further to this, Te Ture Whaimana is expressly maintained in section 104 of the Natural and Built Environment Act.
 15. 9(2)(ba) would like to remind the Crown that the proposed NPS-NHD must achieve the objectives and strategies for the restoration and protection of the health and welling of the Waikato River (and surrounding lands) for present and future generations. What this means is that any planning mechanisms and/or decision makers giving effect to NPS-NHD must ensure that Te Ture Whaimana is considered and provided for throughout every step of the planning and approval process.

Policy 7: Recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and Te Tiriti principles.

16. In its current form, 9(2)(ba) are of the view that policy 7 does not appropriately recognise and provide for Māori and tangata whenua interests and Te Tiriti principles.
17. 9(2)(ba) remind the Crown of the extensive submissions made by 9(2)(ba) on the Natural and Built Environment Bill and Spatial Planning Bill that highlighted the fraught process employed by the Crown to 'bolt on' existing settlement arrangements following the transit of the Bills through the House and then to merge or to re-cast those existing arrangements.
18. While 9(2)(ba) continues to work with the Crown actively and positively across all reform programmes to ensure the integrity, intent and effect of 9(2)(ba) Treaty settlement arrangements will be safeguarded, 9(2)(ba) continue to stress the importance of enabling and providing for an effective and collective 9(2)(ba) voice across our takiwā.
19. 9(2)(ba) remind the Crown of the underlying intent of our settlement arrangements in working to establish a distinct 9(2)(ba) presence and voice in decision making processes that affect the 9(2)(ba) takiwā and that this voice is given space to influence decision making across the entirety of our takiwā.
20. 9(2)(ba) consider that any legislative reform, policy design and/or system development must embed our Treaty settlements and their mechanisms and must recognise the unique voice and leadership role that 9(2)(ba) have across our takiwā as mana whenua.
21. In addition, we note that our settlements act as a platform for any future engagement. As new mechanisms are developed it is our expectation that these will be designed in good faith akin to and reflecting the engagement undertaken throughout the settlement process and further recognising the principles of Te Tiriti – kawanatanga, rangatiratanga, reciprocity, active protection of taonga (which includes people, places, flora, fauna, and cultural matters), partnership, equity, and equal treatment.

¹² Section 12, Upper Waikato River Act 2010,

¹³ Section 13, Upper Waikato River Act 2010.

22. We also emphasise that 9(2)(ba) has commercial and cultural redress which are a platform to restore the relationship with the Crown and provide an economic base. Any legislative reform, development or policy design would also need to protect these interests. We therefore expect discussions ahead of any natural hazard management legislative drafting, policy design, system development and implementation.
23. 9(2)(ba) have interests and aspirations for te taiao that incorporate economic, environmental, social and cultural dimensions. As mana whenua, 9(2)(ba) are kaitiaki of te taiao within our takiwā and have associated obligations to ensure the health and wellbeing of these resources is safe guarded in the long-term. 9(2)(ba) have always maintained a holistic approach to managing our takiwā, viewing the environment and people as being inextricably connected across generations.
24. In Te Ao Māori everything is connected. Everything within our environment possesses qualities of mana, mauri, tapu, and wairua, and it is our role as kaitiaki to ensure the protection of other living and non-living things. Ensuring the natural resources within our takiwā are sustainably used and protected is a central tenet of our obligations as kaitiaki of te taiao. This is supported through:
 - a. our vision.
 - b. our iwi environmental management plan 9(2)(ba) as a statement of 9(2)(ba) issues, aspirations, and priorities in relation to the environment.
 - c. our strategic lens and decision-making; and
 - d. the way that we leverage, interact, and provide a 9(2)(ba) voice across national, regional and local policy and direction setting.
25. Our holistic and intergenerational approach means that we consciously consider the decisions we make today in light of the impacts on future generations, as we use, protect, restore, and enhance our environment. Our planning horizons are intergenerational in outlook.
26. Natural Hazards will have significant impacts for 9(2)(ba). It will impact on our atua, and the interactions they have within the taiao. It will impact our ability to read the taiao including ngā tohu o ngā atua. It may damage our culturally significant places and pose a risk to our taonga species and our ability to manaaki in the ways we are used to. Natural Hazards, if not managed and planned for appropriately, may compromise our ability to pass on mātauranga if our taonga are lost.
27. Given the scale and impact that climate change (including Natural Hazards) will have for our uri, marae and broader community, 9(2)(ba) are preparing for, adapting and working to build a resilient 9(2)(ba). It is through our whakapapa that we hold a unique and special responsibility to preserve, protect, and sustainably manage the natural, physical, and historical resources within our takiwā.
28. Our approach is forward thinking and innovative, considering pathways to enable resilience and the protection and enhancement of the wellbeing of our uri. However, importantly, this thinking is underpinned by mātauranga 9(2)(ba) to ensure that our actions do not compromise the mauri of our taiao, nor compromise our and future generations' connection to our culturally significant places and taonga.
29. Partnering with 9(2)(ba) on this critical kaupapa of natural hazard management will not only benefit all people, resources and environment in the 9(2)(ba) takiwā, it will support and further the Crown's response to climate change through mitigation and adaptation and has critical dependencies with the Crown's work on community wellbeing, environmental sustainability, enabling development and infrastructure in our takiwā and climate resilient development in the low-carbon economy.
30. As 9(2)(ba) we hold a unique and important leadership role across our takiwā and should be a partner to discussions across the core components of a Tiriti-based adaptation system for natural hazard

management including risk assessment, local adaptation planning (including decision-making), community-led retreat and funding and financing.

31. As we have noted in clause 4 above, a Tiriti-based approach must be adopted. The NAP recognises the importance of climate resilient development (which also links to natural hazard decision making for new development) to minimise the negative impacts of climate change and build sustainable, adaptive, and thriving communities and ecosystems.
32. The NAP also makes it clear that the government will undertake this work in partnership with Māori under Te Tiriti. It recognises that Māori will play a role in adaptation planning for Māori, by Māori and that mātauranga Māori at a hapū and iwi level will be critical to informing local and central government climate adaptation responses, in which natural hazard decision making provisions will be included.
33. Land held in Māori ownership, and within our takiwā, is disproportionately vulnerable to natural hazards. Those natural hazards include earthquake, erosion, volcanic and geothermal activity, landslip, subsidence, sedimentation, wind, drought, fire and flooding.
34. Many of our marae, urupā, cultural sites and where our uri live and work are in flood prone areas or exposed to increased natural hazard risk. These areas are often in rural or isolated areas.
35. The socio-economic status of Māori also contributes to climate change impacts falling disproportionately upon Māori. Iwi, hapū and Māori communities are more likely than Pākehā to live in rural and remote locations, on steeper, more erosion-prone land, and in areas with high socio-economic deprivation. These types of communities are more vulnerable to climate hazards such as flooding and landslides and are less able to respond to climate change.¹⁴
36. 9(2)(ba) whānau and taiao are already experiencing natural hazard events and will increasingly face the impacts of a climate-stressed future – especially through extreme weather, floods and droughts. This increasingly climate-stressed future will have impacts on our marae, people’s homes, jobs and business, food systems and social and cultural wellbeing. 9(2)(ba) will need to better understand local vulnerabilities and plan for them.
37. 9(2)(ba) know Climate Change. Our atua, our tūpuna have been living with climate change since the beginning of time. In a contemporary context 9(2)(ba) has been building resilience to a changing climate for a long time now, drawing on our own mātauranga and tikanga, as guided by 9(2) and our 9 (ba)
38. Our recently released Climate Change Strategy, 9(2)(ba) takes up the challenge of the 2030 vision, 9(2)(ba) The goal of our strategy is to restore, enhance and protect the mauri of our changing climate and bring it back into balance and harmony through the ongoing assertion of our duty and responsibility as kaitiaki through the lens of mātauranga 9(2)(ba)
39. 9(2)(ba) support the findings and recommendations in Chapter 2 of Te Hekenga which align to the strategic actions and outcomes we are seeking under the 9(2)(ba)

¹⁴ Report of the Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat: A proposed system for Te Hekenga Rauora/Planned Relocation – August 2023 (Te Hekenga) p.69.

¹⁵ 9(2)(ba)

40. 9(2)(ba) support that any enhancement or refinements made to existing decision-making planning frameworks under the RMA must be based on a Tiriti partnership. Our Climate Change strategy is an invitation to our external and community partners to join with 9(2)(ba) in our response to climate change (which includes natural hazard management) and opportunities that lay ahead.
41. Accordingly, our approach recognises the interconnected, iterative, adaptive, and relational link between the wellbeing and resilience of people and environment underpinned by mātauranga 9(2)(ba)
42. To answer the question as to whether traditional Māori knowledge systems can be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments, the simple answer is yes. Before this is explored further, 9(2)(ba) will like to draw attention to the decision-making principles¹⁷ in the NBA.
43. Section 8 of the NBA requires all persons exercising powers and performing functions and duties under the NBA, must recognise and provide for the responsibility and mana of each iwi and hapū to protect and sustain the health and well-being of te Taiao in accordance with the kawa, tikanga Māori (including kaitiakitanga), and mātauranga Māori in their rohe or takiwā. The question as to whether “can” Mātauranga Māori be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments is obsolete given the directive of section 8. The question should be “how”.
44. 9(2)(ba) through the 9(2)(ba) have developed and implemented an assessment tool that incorporates traditional 9(2)(ba) knowledge. This is known as 9(29(2)(ba)
45. 9(2)(ba) is, first and foremost, a resource for our 9(2)(ba) whanau and supports them to monitor and assess the health and wellbeing of freshwater in a way that reflects and prioritizes the unique worldview and practices of 9(2)(ba) It also:
 - a. Provides context for our decision making in relation to freshwater management in our takiwā;
 - b. It affords guidance at both strategic and grassroots levels and will enable improved engagement and respond to the multiple ongoing, and future focused conversations regarding freshwater management.

This assessment tool is an example of how mātauranga - 9(2)(ba) can be developed (and can sit alongside) natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments. This assessment tool has been implemented throughout our takiwā including introducing the assessment tool to the 9(2)(ba)
46. Finally, 9(2)(ba) recommends that consistency in national direction is promoted. To support this consistency, 9(2)(ba) recommend that the government should adopt the approach undertaken for the National Policy Statement – Indigenous Biodiversity, when it comes to recognising and providing for Tangata whenua interests, values and aspirations as well as giving effect to the principles of Te Tiriti¹⁸.

¹⁷ Section 8 (2) of NBA: All persons exercising powers and performing functions and duties under this Act must recognise and provide for the responsibility and mana of each iwi and hapū to protect and sustain the health and well-being of te Taiao in accordance with the kawa, tikanga Māori (including kaitiakitanga), and mātauranga Māori in their rohe or takiwā.

Section 8 (3) of NBA: All persons exercising powers and performing functions and duties under this Act must recognise and provide for the protection and exercise of protected customary rights.

¹⁸ [National Policy Statement – Indigenous Biodiversity](#): sub-part 3.3 Tangata whenua as partners:

(1) Every local authority must involve tangata whenua...as partners in the management of indigenous biodiversity and, in particular:

- (a) when identifying the local approach to giving effect to the decision-making principles; and
- (b) in the processes (including decision-making processes) for managing the implementation of this National Policy Statement; and
- (c) when making or changing policy statements and plans that relate to indigenous biodiversity or give effect to this National Policy Statement; and
- (d) in developing Regional Biodiversity Strategies, including setting the vision for landscape-scale restoration of indigenous biodiversity; and

47. Having a consistent approach to implementing this proposed NPS-NHD will not only go toward reducing inconsistent application of the policy nationally but will also provide clear direction and set expectations on ensuring the principles of te Tiriti are given effect to by the decision makers.

-
- (e) in determining how to identify and manage the indigenous species, populations and ecosystems of those species that are taonga; and
- (f) in enabling mātauranga Māori to be applied at all stages of management of indigenous biodiversity.
- (2) When involving tangata whenua as required by subclause (1), and particularly when making or changing objectives, policies, or methods to give effect to this National Policy Statement, local authorities must:
- (a) ensure that engagement with tangata whenua:
- (i) is early, meaningful, and in accordance with tikanga Māori; and
- (ii) has regard to the different levels of whānau, hapū, and iwi decision-making structures; and
- (b) in managing indigenous biodiversity, recognise and value the mana of tangata whenua as kaitiaki of indigenous biodiversity; and
- (c) provide specific opportunities for tangata whenua to exercise kaitiakitanga in accordance with tikanga Māori; and
- (d) allow for the sustainable customary use of indigenous biodiversity in accordance with tikanga.
- (3) Local authorities must work with tangata whenua to investigate the use of mechanisms available under the Act to involve tangata whenua in the management of, and decision making about, indigenous biodiversity, such as:
- (a) transfers or delegations of power under section 33 of the Act;
- (b) joint management agreements under section 36B of the Act;
- (c) Mana Whakahono ā Rohe (iwi participation arrangements) under subpart 2 of Part 5 of the Act.
- (4) When a local authority considers the use of mechanisms to involve tangata whenua in the management of indigenous biodiversity the local authority must:
- (a) record the matters considered and the reasons for any decisions reached, or for not making a decision; and
- (b) publish those matters and reasons as soon as practicable after the consideration, unless publication would be contrary to any legal obligation.
- (5) Local authorities must, with the consent of tangata whenua, enable the application of mātauranga Māori relating to indigenous biodiversity when implementing this National Policy Statement.
- (6) Local authorities must actively involve tangata whenua in developing processes for managing information provided by tangata whenua (including providing for how it may remain confidential if appropriate), particularly in relation to the identification and management of species, populations, and ecosystems as taonga (in accordance with clause 3.19).

Consultation Questions and Answers: Key Policy proposals on the proposed NPS-NHD

The following answers specific questions raised in the consultation document which relate directly to policy proposals on the proposed NPS-NHD:

Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Yes/No – Why?

Yes. 9(2)(ba) support the proposed requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on all matters relating to natural hazard management. 9(2)(ba) however, are of the view that a risk-based approach should not be confined to making decisions on new developments in natural hazard areas but apply to existing developments in natural hazard areas within our takiwā.

Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes. All new physical development should be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. 9(2)(ba) however, believe that the scope of the NPS-NHD is too limited. In its current form, this policy only applies to planning decisions that result in or enable “new development” in natural hazard areas.

9(2)(ba) would like to see the scope broadened to capture any re-consenting of existing developments in natural hazard areas. This is because natural hazard considerations for existing consents would not have been given the appropriate weighting as part of the consenting approval process. This broadening provides a mechanism which allows decision-makers to consider whether any matter of controls should be incorporated into that review process.

Policies 1, 2 and 3: The categorisation and assessment of Natural Hazard risks

In its current draft, policies 1 and 2 direct decision-makers to categorise and assess natural hazard risks as high, moderate, or low as well as determine the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of those risks. Neither policy provides for any prescribed involvement by tangata whenua and both relegate our involvement to a mere “consultation” or “discussion” process as noted by subpart 3.2(1) of the NPS-NHD.

9(2)(ba) recommends that the decision-maker must involve tangata whenua as partners in the management of natural hazards and, in particular:

- (a) when identifying the local approach to giving effect to the decision-making principles set out in the NBA; and
- (b) in the processes (including decision-making processes) which categorise and assess natural hazard risks as high, moderate or low; and
- (c) in developing categorisation of natural hazard risks, that Te Ture Whaimana is considered and provided for at every step of the categorisation process.

Having decision-makers assess the natural hazard risks without our involvement is also a concern for 9(2)(ba). The availability of information on natural hazards within our takiwā is limited and is highly likely to be non-existent, incomplete and/or unreliable. In addition, many of our wāhi tapu and wāhi tūturu (sites of significance) are not confined to land that is categorised as “Specified Māori land” but are instead located on privately owned land or land that is deemed to be highly productive lands.

These concerns are central to natural hazard risks categorisation and assessment, particularly those risks relating to soil and slope stability within our takiwā. Māori Land within our takiwā is predominantly confined to steeper slopes and will therefore be disproportionately at risk to landslip, subsidence, and sedimentation occurrences.

9(2)(ba) has a concern that if we are not involved in the categorization and assessment of natural hazards within our takiwā, then a “blanket” approach may be taken toward matters such as steeper slopes with consequential

costs for detailed risk assessments falling heavily on landowners. The 9(2)(ba) aspiration to build a thriving community in the face of climate change is present and the appetite to build papakāinga on specified Māori land within the 9(2)(ba) takiwā is increasing. 9(2)(ba) therefore, do not support any directives, policies or methods that may ultimately burden our landowners disproportionately with additional costs such as geotechnical assessments to determine actual risk.

Regarding the terminology used to categorise the risk profile under policy 1, 9(2)(ba) again promote the concept of clear and concise wording including the consistency of wording being used. 9(2)(ba) submit that this approach is too vague and not directive enough. To promote clear interpretation, 9(2)(ba) support the remove of the new term “high” risk and retain “significant” as per section 6 of the RMA. As the policy is interim in nature, the term “significant” has an established history of interpretation under the RMA. To replace it with new and vaguely defined terms like “high” is bound to create uncertainty and litigation and provide little meaningful guidance to decision-makers.

In principle, 9(2)(ba) support a precautionary approach particularly in circumstances where there is limited or no information available as to whether there are wāhi tapu and/or wāhi tūturu (sites of significance) within the site of a consent application. However, as we have noted above, we have concerns that if a “blanket” approach is adopted then unnecessary burden of costs to establish detailed assessments of natural hazard risk may be passed on to landowners.

Policy 4: Restricted discretionary and controlled activities: What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

The concern 9(2)(ba) would like to note is that, if a new development is classified as a “controlled activity” in a plan, there is no mechanism to decline that consent even if the natural hazard risk is deemed to be “high”.

As we have already noted, as this policy is an interim policy, regional and district planning instruments need to be modified so new development is not provided for as a controlled activity in areas that are potentially at high risk of natural hazards. If plans are not modified, then the fall back will be into expand the scope of the NPS-NHD to include the review of existing consents.

Policy 6: Reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation

What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

9(2)(ba) are in support of policy 6 which directs decision-makers to adopt nature-based solutions to reduce natural hazards in new developments “where possible”. We support the position that “where possible” is a better approach than “where practicable”.

9(2)(ba) also consider that you can generally achieve more effective outcomes area-wide rather than a site-specific solution, which aligns to the holistic approach we are seeking in planning instruments.

CONCLUSION

9(2)(ba) thank the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to provide feedback and potential improvements to the proposed National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision-making.

Nāku noa, nā

9(2)(ba)



9(2)(ba)



Submission on Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD)

National
SCIENCE
Challenges



1. Submitter details:

Resilience to Nature's Challenges National Science Challenge | Kia
Manawaroa - Ngā Ākiona o Te Ao Tūroa
c/o GNS Science | Te Pū Ao
1 Fairway Drive, Avalon, Lower Hutt 5011
resiliencechallenge@gns.cri.nz

2. Introduction:

Resilience to Nature's Challenges National Science Challenge (RNC) welcomes the opportunity to submit on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD). RNC's mission is to accelerate Aotearoa New Zealand's resilience to natural hazards through innovative and collaborative research. As a National Science Challenge, RNC is a collaboration between thirteen partner organisations comprising university, Crown Research Institute and private sector partners. Our research teams undertake fundamental and applied research across physical sciences, social sciences, mātauranga Māori, engineering, planning, law and economics.

3. RNC supports the intent of this NPS to provide direction to local authorities tasked with managing natural hazard risk in our built environment, so we avoid creating new risks through new development in high hazard areas. However we have the following comments to make on areas of the proposed NPS that could be strengthened, clarified or better supported by other parts of government.
4. Large-scale natural hazard risks are generally experienced at a community or even whole of society level (ie the cumulative risks of multiple buildings, households and businesses), however this proposed NPS manages risk at a site or single development. An integrated and comprehensive approach is needed to ensure that successive planning decisions on a site-by-site basis are not contributing to ultimately reaching a 'tipping point' of consequences whereby risk at the community level becomes intolerable over time, despite potentially being individually tolerable.
5. All natural hazards should be in scope for this direction. We note that Part 3 of the discussion document does state that all natural hazards will be in scope, but also notes:

The NPS-NHD could, however, be limited to certain natural hazards, such as flooding, coastal erosion, active faults, liquefaction and landslips, because they pose the most widespread risk to life and property and guidance is available on assessing the risks from these hazards.

6. RNC does not support limiting the scope to certain hazards as outlined above. The risk from tsunami, for example, is missing from this statement, despite posing a significant and widespread risk to life and property. It is also a hazard for which there is increasingly good hazard mapping available for tsunami-prone regions.
7. [Recent research](#) also shows wildfire weather conditions will increase on average, both in wildfire season length and in the intensity of fires, with the greatest risk in eastern and central inland

areas of the South Island. Fires are increasingly affecting people living in the [rural-urban interface](#) due to an increase in people living in these zones. It is crucial that decisions on new housing at the rural-urban interface are guided by this direction.

8. A consistent level of coverage of required natural hazard information will be needed. Decision-makers are likely to be reluctant to make decisions of a pre-cautionary nature when there are large uncertainties in the nature of the natural hazard risk. Due to the nature of some natural hazards, it may be impossible to provide the level of certainty about natural hazard likelihood or consequence that community members expect to inform decision-making.
9. Obtaining relevant technical information to the level required for a robust natural hazard risk assessment can be expensive. Support from central government (and cross-agency collaboration) is needed to implement this policy to ensure a consistent approach to data collection and hazard and risk assessment by central government and local authorities.
10. In addition, the natural hazard and engineering research that underpins provision of data and technical information to local authorities needs to be better resourced to meet current and future needs. We note the current lack of clarity about the future shape of the research, science and innovation system, with uncertainty around the *Te Ara Paerangi Future Pathways* reform process while MBIE awaits direction from the incoming government.
11. The Te Ara Paerangi proposals and the establishment of National Research Priorities were broadly welcomed by the science community as providing the structure, strategy, and stable long-term funding required to enable collaborative research on the nation's urgent science needs (including adaptation to climate change and natural hazards). We are concerned that if these proposals do not proceed (or similar solutions are not found to the complex problems facing the science system) then the ability of our research institutions to provide the level of robust natural hazard risk assessment required to support this direction will be compromised.
12. The risk-based approach (that is, taking account of the consequences of natural hazards and a community's capacity to tolerate or manage damaging natural hazards, not just the likelihood of certain types of natural hazards) is supported. Successful implementation will come down to application of easily understood and applied criteria, and the extent to which a local authority and its communities understand natural hazard consequences at different scales. Additional (external) technical expertise is likely to be required to ensure a consistent risk analysis approach and evaluation of criteria, in support of decision-making by local authorities that may lack capacity and capability.
13. Decision-making needs to be able to consider the trade-offs that might be required for managing the risk, across the management options of **avoidance** (restricting development), **control** (mitigating the effects through design and engineering), **transfer** (through insurance) and **acceptance** (through emergency response).
14. While attempting to be flexible, the criteria as currently defined are likely open to interpretation and will potentially lead to a wide variety of decisions in different jurisdictions.
15. The criteria are also dependent on the existence of an agreed framework for tolerability of different natural hazard consequences. Implementation of this NPS will therefore require the

establishment of a national framework determining the acceptable levels of natural hazard risk.

16. RNC recommends the use of Toka Tū Ake EQC's risk tolerance methodology (**acceptable**, **tolerable** or **intolerable**) as the basis for a risk tolerance framework that can be developed for use by local authorities in consultation with their own communities.
17. RNC supports the submission made by GNS Science that the interpretation of natural hazard risk for use in the NPS be amended along the lines of:
 - **intolerable natural hazard risk** means risk that is so high it is not taken, regardless of the benefits.
 - **tolerable natural hazard risk** means risk within a range that society can live with (through effective control or other management options) to secure certain net benefits.
 - **acceptable natural hazard risk** means a risk that everyone impacted is prepared to accept.
18. Given the risks to be managed are those to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, this context needs to be better reflected in the risk assessment and tolerability aspects of the policy. It underscores the need for an integrated approach to assessment of risk that examines not just the site for development, but the wider community context for the set of consequences (depending on the nature of the development).
19. The assessment of hazard risk should ideally be done considering multiple natural hazards, (ie the coinciding, compounding and cascading nature of many natural hazard risks). Consideration of the consequences of these hazard impacts should also extend to including social and economic disruption, not just property damage.
20. RNC endorses the view of other submitters that local authorities' existing plans and policy statements are poorly equipped to give effect to the proposed NPS-NHD. The framework required to implement the proposed NPS-NHD are only present in a few regions or districts. As such a more a more detailed and directive NPS-NHD is required, with resourcing support from central government to enable its implementation.



SUBMISSION ON THE Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

TO: Minister for the Environment

Submission on behalf of

Te Kahui Ture Taiao/the Association for Resource Management Practitioners
(RMLA)

20 November 2023

Introduction

About RMLA

1. This Submission is made by Te Kahui Ture Taiao/the Association for Resource Management Practitioners (RMLA) in relation to the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making. RMLA is concerned to promote within New Zealand:
 - a. An understanding of Resource Management Law and its interpretation in a multi-disciplinary framework.
 - b. Excellence in resource management policy and practice.
 - c. Resource management processes which are legally sound, effective and efficient and which produce high quality environmental outcomes.

2. RMLA has a mixed membership. Members include lawyers, planners, judges, environmental consultants, environmental engineers, local authority officers and councillors, central government policy analysts, industry representatives and others. Currently the Association has approximately 900 members. Within such an organisation there are inevitably a divergent range of interests in views of members.
3. While the membership has been consulted in preparing this submission, it is not possible for RMLA to form a single universally accepted view on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making. It should also be noted that a number of members may be providing their own individual feedback and those may represent quite different approaches to the views expressed here.

Preparation of this submission

4. RMLA's main objective in making submissions on Government proposals is to ensure that a coherent and workable body of resource management and environmental law and practice is developed in New Zealand. As a result, it is not the RMLA's practice to comment on matters of policy. Instead, its submissions focus on what (if any) changes should be made to the proposal to ensure that the instrument being considered will:
 - a. Be consistent with the general framework of existing laws and policies and legally sound;
 - b. Be practicable, effective and efficient;
 - c. Assist in promoting best practice; and
 - d. Produce high quality environmental outcomes.
5. In order to ensure its members were aware of the key elements of the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making and to inform RMLA's submission from a broad and diverse range of viewpoints, RMLA:
 - a. Advised membership of the initiative through the weekly newsletter and called for expressions of interest from subject matter experts to contribute to the submission; and
 - b. A team of subject matter experts with a lead co-ordinator prepared the draft submission, which was reviewed by members of RMLA's National Committee. Feedback from those sources has informed this submission.
6. This submission has been produced from submission points provided by a range of RMLA members from across the country, including lawyers, planners and economists. RMLA is grateful to these authors for their contributions.¹

¹Blair Dickie, David Caldwell, Marcus Roy, Sydney Green.

SUBMISSION

Submission points of general application

National direction on Natural Hazards Decision-making supported

7. The RMLA values the joint publication of the proposed national direction along with the discussion document. We found the latter particularly useful with respect to context and rationale for direction chosen. However, we have opted to focus on the proposed policy statement as this is congruent with the Association's mission rather than commenting on the policy intent.
8. Having said that, the Association understands the motivation for the national direction in that it is aimed at reducing exposure to natural hazards, particularly those exacerbated by climate change. We support the proposal as an interim measure prior to the development of comprehensive legislation to address the complex legal and funding matters around retreat and relocation that extend beyond the ambit of the RMA.
9. We note that this proposed national direction deals solely with the regulatory provisions currently contained within district plans and administered by territorial authorities, but that the level of risk is also influenced by the provision of flood defence services by regional and unitary authorities under other legislation. This includes the residual elements of the Soil Conservation and Rivers Control Act 1941 subject to levels of service agreed pursuant to the Local Government Act 2002 processes.
10. With the split responsibility between agencies, with one responsible for regulation and the other able to affect the level of exposure to the hazard through location, design, construction and operation of infrastructure, the Association considers the locus of regulatory control to be appropriate.

Part 1: Preliminary provisions

11. This section could be more useful and reduce the requirement for terms and concepts to be tested before application by decision-makers. The Association has identified three key areas that would benefit from further attention. They are:
 - a. The subjective nature of the level of risk through the insertion of an undefined term 'tolerability';
 - b. The 'carve-out' for urban intensification planning instruments;
 - c. Potential liability issues for the local authorities.
12. Other matters are noted but generally fit into the above key areas.
13. The definition of new development is extremely wide and may be interpreted to prevent repair of existing infrastructure to maintain habitability and in extreme cases to reduce climate exacerbated risks. This may benefit from an express exclusion. It is noted that there is also two sub parts (a).

14. 1.4 Interpretation: We note the wide definition of decision-maker as any person exercising functions or powers under the Act. This is consistent with the RMA wording of persons required to recognise and provide for the management of the significant risks from natural hazards (6(h)) and to have particular regard to other matters in section 7 RMA and in particularly sub section (i) with respect to the effects of climate change. We recognise that the use of tolerance to risk as required by the proposed definition in 1.4 may vary with each level of decision-making. We suggest that the appetite for tolerating risk may be different for developers or even individual landowners seeking resource consent, whereas the provision of community infrastructure that will need to be funded and amortised over a period of many decades may not be so high.
15. The Association notes the explicit 'without limitation' inclusion of natural hazards that are exacerbated by climate change and welcomes this to avoid confusion, however it does create issues with the definition of risk. Specifically, the UNFCCC has settled upon a definition of risk that integrates three dynamic variables: the hazard, the exposure to the hazard and the vulnerability of the community to the hazard. This definition of risk is carried through to the National Adaptation Plan required by the Climate Change Response Act 2002. Recent amendments to the RMA require decision makers for policy statements or plans to have regard to the provisions of the National Adaptation Plan which have been prepared using the three-factor consideration of risk. This is inconsistent with the proposed national direction as written in Policy 2(a) which refers to a traditional probability and impact characterisation of risk favoured by approach. The two are incompatible.
16. We suggest that the Interpretation should recognise that climate change impacts are an exacerbating factor to some 'natural' hazards and that the definition of risk should be expanded to that which is internationally agreed, and which is already required to be 'had regard to' under the RMA in policy and plan making.
17. 1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments. The intention to minimise disruption to specified Tier 1 and Tier 2 territorial authorities from this national direction is noted, however, it is seen as a short-term expediency that has the potential to add to the already long list of climate change driven stranded assets and impose additional costs on communities. Recent agreements to compensate citizens in the wake of climate and non-climate change exacerbated hazard events have raised questions of liability. If decisions are made in good faith and according to national direction, the crown and the local authority have assumed joint responsibility. However, this policy will have the effect of disrupting that precedent.
18. When national direction specifically prevents the decision-maker from making a rational decision (by excluding the application of the NPS), then the decision-maker's hands are essentially tied. This exclusion does not assist in avoiding disruption and complexities for local authorities as is the stated intent of the national direction. While acknowledging specified territorial authorities are able to modify the level of intensification directed by the MDRS by use of qualifying matters, their application is limited. The national direction exclusion specifically constrains territorial authorities' decision-making on intensification planning instruments and may result in local authorities, and ultimately the communities, bearing the costs of inappropriate development and intensification.

19. This is also the case with respect to any new developments in areas subject to the now repealed Housing Accords and Special Housing Areas Act 2013 that preceded the creation of the intensification planning instruments provisions. The effect of the Housing Accords and Special Housing Areas Act was to provide for housing in areas that were not built upon, in many cases because they were either in high risk areas for natural hazards or where the risk was unknown.
20. 1.6: Relationship with New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010: We welcome the clarification of primacy between this national direction and the NZCPS, however, we note the inconsistent application of the NZCPS in some district plans. Policies in the NZCPS cover the entire marine environment, including the Coastal Marine Area. The landward extent of policy coverage is narratively defined and not always apparent as it is rarely mapped in district plans. We consider that the explicit identification of the NZCPS policy horizon for development policies to be a useful feature and would also be applicable to all climate change adaptation related policy including the current national direction (proposed NPS-NHD). It would be appropriate to identify this as a policy in Part 2.

Part 2: Objective and policies

21. The RMLA has not commented or made submission on all policies but has suggested areas where avoidance of uncertainty and opportunity for successful implementation may be improved.
22. Objective: We note the objective is to minimise risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, infrastructure and on the abilities of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, and have kept this in mind when making specific comments about the following sections. We suggest that the reference to minimising risk should be clearly linked to the management of risk and that the ability of communities to recover is not minimised.
23. Policy 1: We consider it is appropriate to require decision-makers to identify risk, however, this is linked to the subjective definitions of risk levels in the previous section and is problematic. The previous section has not defined risk adequately and therefore has the potential to create uncertainty.
24. Potential issues: what is “risk” and “tolerable” versus what is “intolerable” is arbitrary and subjective and in the end an individual measure. Tolerance is therefore not an appropriate metric upon which to base policy actions as it begs the question as to who becomes the arbiter as to what is ‘tolerable’? Tolerability is further complicated by the locus at which it is assessed. Individuals may be more tolerant of risk, however, communities that are asked to financially contribute to supporting infrastructure may not be.
25. Policy 2: The two-stage approach, using traditional frequency and impact descriptions of a hazard and a subjective add on based upon tolerance to accept risks and costs, may not achieve the policy objective. This is particularly so if the policy is interpreted to reflect known frequency and impact values. We consider that the dynamic influence of climate change on the nature of some natural (water and temperature influenced) hazards and risk of exposure such as inundation and landslides should be explicitly included. This can be achieved by

including wording along the lines of*likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring as a result of climate change (either individually or in combination)*....

26. We suggest that it should be considered whether the climate change related policy horizon for decisions should be consistent at a minimum of 100 years, in line with section 1.6 compatibility with similar national direction.
27. As with policy one, the criteria and definitions of “tolerance” appear capricious. Added to this is the use of subjective terms such as “willingness” and “capability” create policy that is open to interpretation on a personal level of both policy maker and citizen. This is seen as an attempt to reconcile what these two groups feel about the issue into national policy. We consider it would be preferable to have a two-stage approach; firstly, to objectively identify the technical nature of the hazard, the level of exposure and vulnerability (risk) and secondly determine the appropriate policy response in the circumstances.
28. Stage two implies an ability to contract out of controls if the risk is considered to be tolerable. This is problematic as tolerability is likely to change with time and tenure. It transfers the risk to future generations and from individuals to communities.
29. Policy 3: No comment.
30. Policy 4: The requirement for natural hazards risk to become a matter of control for existing Controlled activities and a matter of discretion for any Restricted Discretionary activities implies a direct action upon rules already in a plan. This is not something that is subject to regional or local interpretation so as to give effect to the policy in a plan, but a directive that is to be included in future decisions on consent applications. We suggest that this could be better achieved as a National Environmental Standard that operates directly on district plan rules if it is intended to operate in that way.
31. We also recognise the effect of decisions on subdivision applications and for the avoidance of doubt suggest that subdivision be explicitly included in the policy target.
32. Policy 5: We have general concerns regarding the ambiguity with how the definitions in section 1.4 interact with the policies. Policy five provides a further example as it sets up two types of development (new development and new hazard-sensitive development) which we interpret is to manage the different vulnerabilities, however, there is no management approach in the policy to provide direction on how “new hazard-sensitive development” should be handled.
33. Taken to its logical conclusion on the strength of current wording, the only locations where “new hazard-sensitive development” can be located is where there is a “less than low natural hazard risk” or “no risk” profile which is an extremely restrictive planning approach. This would potentially require that all future development strategies, growth planning and undeveloped residential zones with capacity in high medium or low natural hazard locations (outside of those subject to section 80F RMA) would need to be re planned. We question whether this is the intent given the number of natural hazards requiring management?
34. Policy 6: We interpret this as an attempt to embody the approach to climate adaptation risk management already required in plan making by having regard to the National Adaptation Plan. That is that risk can be defined as the intersection of three variables, the hazard, the exposure to the hazard and the vulnerability to the hazard. In this policy use it would benefit

from a defined period, rather than state the “life of any proposed new development” which, if urban or residential, is essentially permanent. We consider an appropriate time horizon would be at least 100 years, consistent with development policy in the NZCPS.

35. We consider the reference to risk mitigation may be confusing as mitigation is expressly used in the climate change response context as a decrease in greenhouse gas emissions. We suggest that mitigation measures when used in the natural hazard (which includes climate exacerbated hazards) context is referred to a reduction in exposure or in vulnerability or both. We note that both examples provided refer to a reduction in exposure to the hazard.

Part 4: Timing

36. Paragraph 1 applies to consideration of consent applications, designations and plan changes and requires decision-makers to have regard to the national direction. This terminology is only correct for the consideration of consent applications under the RMA. The current legislation requires designations to have “particular regard to” and plan change decisions to “give effect to” a national policy statement. We question whether the requirements should apply for each of the processes in (a) to (c) in the normal way.

Final comments

37. We understand there is no provision for a hearing under the current process, however, we are available to comment further should you seek further information or have any questions regarding this submission.

9(2)(a)



20 November 2023

Richard Measures
Chair
Manatiaki Kōawa / Rivers Group

9(2)(a)

Submission on Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD)

1. The Executive Committee of Manatiaki Kōawa, the New Zealand Rivers Group, make this submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) on behalf of our ~380 members. The Rivers Group is a joint technical interest group of Engineering New Zealand and Water NZ. The executive is actively working in a range of river environments across the country and our combined experience in our awa exceeds 100 years. Our backgrounds include research, consultancy, science and engineering across a range of institutions, including universities, Crown Research Institutes, consultants, and regional councils. Our work spans river flood hazards, geomorphology, engineering, hydrology, ecology and climate change.
2. We welcome the work done by the Ministry for the Environment (2023) on the proposed NPS and the intent of it. We acknowledge that questions raised in this work present challenging and difficult issues – climate change will exacerbate the risk that natural hazards pose to communities, infrastructure, and the natural environment – and there is a critical need to avoid new development, and supporting infrastructure, in high-risk areas. To this end, we gladly offer the services and time of the Rivers Group Executive to discuss those issues related to the intersection and relationship between our communities and river environments. In particular, we welcome the opportunity to offer support to MfE and associated working groups addressing risk assessment and use of river corridors, together with understanding river behaviour and response to extreme events.
3. The Rivers Group Conference in November 2022 discussed the topic of ‘making room for rivers’ and the 2023 conference focused on ‘living with urban rivers’. The focus of these conferences is communicating key learnings for New Zealand’s community of river practitioners, scientists, and consultants. In light of these learnings, it is clear that the topic of managing flood risk and making decisions about hazards in our river corridors and floodplains is extremely important. New Zealand needs to take action now.

4. We note that increasingly practitioners in river and floodplain management are adopting the approach of ‘making room for rivers’ – keeping communities out of harm’s way and trying to retain (or make) space for rivers to flood safely and for ecosystems to function more naturally. This is consistent with Te Ao Māori, including the concept of Te Mana o te Wai – making room for rivers as living, dynamic entities and achieving win-win outcomes for rivers and society.
5. Our high-level comments on the proposed NPS are:
 - a) While we appreciate the work that has gone into the proposed NPS-NHD, we consider more work is required to ensure the intended outcomes – including keeping our communities safe from natural hazards – can be achieved.
 - b) We realise that the proposed NPS-NHD is general across all natural hazards, but we feel that more hazard-specific details could be included for the most common hazards, particularly flooding. Flooding is New Zealand’s most frequently occurring natural hazard and it’s second most costly (after earthquakes). About two-thirds of New Zealand’s population lives in areas prone to flooding. Flooding is New Zealand’s most frequent and, after earthquakes, most costly disaster. Many of the following comments could be addressed by including more specific details regarding the treatment of flood risk.
 - c) We are concerned with the lack of direction relating to any standard approach to the classification of risk. A clear definition of what ‘tolerable’ risk or ‘intolerable’ risk is and consistent national thresholds or trigger levels for risk tolerance should be defined. We note there are international standards on risk assessment.
 - d) We are concerned with the lack of direction relating the management of residual risk (e.g., risk that remains even when an area has some level of hazard protection, and which can be higher as a result of protection structures (such as where floodwaters are deeper because of a stopbank protecting a community from the primary risk)).
 - e) We support the incorporation of a precautionary approach to risk classification.
 - f) The scope of the NPS should encompass all planning and development – there should not be a carve out for the NPS-UD. Leaving this out could enable creation of future risk and frustrate future managed retreat efforts, and/or efforts to implement nature-based hazard mitigation measures.
 - g) We support the incorporation of the part of Policy 6(a) which prioritises nature-based solutions for hazard mitigation. This is consistent with making room for rivers and the NPS-FM concept of Te Mana o te Wai.
 - h) A National Environmental Standard (NES) for flood risk is required to immediately provide decision-makers the ability to consistently consider natural hazard risk in decision-making relating to development activities (particularly controlled and restricted discretionary activities) without waiting for plan changes.
 - i) Policy 5 must be tightened to remove loopholes that could continue to allow development in high-risk locations, and that could create significant residual risks (such as enabling intensive development behind a new stopbank, which could fail and have significant consequence during a large/extreme flood, for example).
 - j) Additional direction should be introduced to facilitate risk reduction and to recognise the value of existing river ecosystems and corridors as providing natural hazard mitigation in their existing form. This could be modelled off operative NZ Coastal Policy Statement policies 25, 26, and 27, and would ensure consistency in management between coastal and ‘inland’ areas.

- k) Additional direction should be included requiring councils to provide information on risk assessment to the public.
6. We highlight the following responses to questions posed by the Ministry for Environment in the discussion document, on which we are particularly qualified to comment.

Answers to Consultation Questions:

(1) Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

7. Yes. Action is urgently needed to ensure future communities are not put in potential harm's way. Action is also needed to facilitate reduction of risk for existing communities, including potentially limiting future intensification in at-risk communities.
8. Reducing future at-risk development, and facilitating reduction of risk in existing developments, will provide social, environmental, and economic co-benefits. For example, discouraging development in floodplains and historic wetland areas can provide space for initiatives such as making room for rivers and wetland restoration, which can in turn help attenuate natural hazard (e.g., flood) risk. This then provides social benefits for the community through provision of increased green space, healthier ecosystems, etc., and is often cheaper than trying to protect these areas with engineered defences (or paying clean-up costs after a disaster).

(2) Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

9. We consider that key parts of the problem definition (pg. 5, MfE discussion document) are not addressed in the NPS-NHD:

Risk assessment

- While the problem definition states there is variability in ways hazards are identified and risk/risk tolerance are assessed throughout the country, the proposed NPS-NHD is vague when it comes to risk assessment. Proposed Policy 1 requires decision-makers to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, medium, or low. This is not directive enough. There is also potential misalignment between this and section 6 of the RMA, which talks about managing "significant" risks from natural hazards (which can be a qualifying matter under the NPS-UD and limit intensification). There is also no threshold of hazard event (such as a 1% Annual Exceedance Probability flood; or "next 100 years" as per the NZCPS) that risk must be assessed against. We note there are international examples of risk assessment standards (such as in the UK, where there is very explicit guidance on what appropriate development is in various locations with regard to flood hazard), and we suggest MfE look into these as a potential model for the NPS-NHD.

Lack of national direction

- The problem definition notes there is currently no national direction to guide decision making. While the introduction of the NPS-NHD would help with this, it provides for (1) a delay by needing to be given effect through plan changes (with the exception of resource consent decisions and designations) and (2) a loophole by not overriding the NPS-UD. In effect, this will mean national

direction continues to be limited. The proposed NPS-NHD should apply to areas in the NPS-UD, and an NES should be introduced alongside the NPS to provide decision-makers with immediate scope in decision-making (e.g., to make proposed Policy 4 operative immediately).

Climate change

- The problem mentions that severe weather is increasing with climate change. But the proposed NPS-NHD does not include any direction on managing changing risk profiles under climate change. This is a significant gap. Provisions should acknowledge climate change and provide direction on the frequency of reassessment of risk required, for example.

(3) Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Ability of existing systems to mitigate natural hazards:

10. Existing river systems and floodplains provide much of the carrying capacity for large floods, however this capacity continues to be threatened and diminished by the encroachment on rivers and floodplains by urban development and agricultural intensification (such as alongside Canterbury's braided rivers). We consider more action is needed to stop development occurring in a way or in places that adversely affects the ability of river systems and floodplains to mitigate natural hazard risk – i.e., to stop development that lowers the flood capacity of our rivers and floodplains.
11. The NZCPS recognises the ability of ecosystems to mitigate hazards through Policies 25 and 26, but this is missing for 'inland' areas – and is not addressed through the NPS-NHD. The introduction of an NPS-NHD provides an opportunity:
 - To extend the existing recognition of coastal ecosystems as 'natural defences' from the NZCPS to include inland areas, such as rivers and floodplains.
 - To extend the direction of the provision for future managed retreat from the NZCPS to areas at increasing high/increasing river flood or erosion risk.
 - To reduce any conflicts and confusion between 'inland' areas and coastal environment and ensure hazard mitigation policy is easier for people to understand.
12. For example, development should be avoided near river channels and in active floodplains. Development that reduces the extent of a riverbed or active floodplain can reduce the flood capacity of that river.¹ Development of these areas presents not only a risk to the development and community itself (e.g., development in a historic riverbed may increasingly be prone to flooding) but also to those communities and ecosystems downstream, who are reliant on the buffering effect of that natural 'asset' to minimise the impact of natural hazards such as flooding and erosion.
13. The NPS-NHD needs to recognise, provide for, and protect the ability of existing river and floodplain extent to continue to mitigate natural hazard risk (rather than just prioritising 'new' nature-based solutions as per proposed Policy 6(a)). These existing river ecosystems have enormous existing benefit as part of Aotearoa's

¹ See for example Brierley et al.'s (2022) 'Reanimating the strangled rivers of Aotearoa New Zealand', which notes that through our current approach to river 'management' "we may inadvertently be manufacturing future disasters". <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

response to climate change and protection and retention of them could help avoid considerable adaptation costs.

Management of Residual Risk

14. Despite the proposed NPS-NHD directing decision-makers to develop in lower risk locations, it still provides loopholes to allow development in high-risk locations (discussed below in response to question 4), potentially creating significant residual risks (also discussed below).
15. Residual risk is the level of risk remaining after measures to reduce risk have been applied. The remaining risk can have catastrophic consequences.
16. Stopbanks could be argued to reduce risk to 'as low as reasonably practicable', or to 'a tolerable level' or be considered 'appropriate mitigation measures' in moderate-risk areas. However, intensified development behind a stopbank is still at significant risk if the stopbank fails or in an extreme rain or flood event. This happened in the Hawke's Bay areas of Pakowhai, Puketapu, and Taradale communities during Cyclone Gabrielle, where stopbanks, which provided protection from most floods, were overtopped and resulted in significant inundation of property, livelihood, and infrastructure.
17. The NPS-NHD needs to manage both the 'primary' and residual risk of natural hazards.

(4) Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

18. Yes. It makes sense for the highest risks to be avoided, and for lower risks to be managed. However, we are concerned:
 - The proposed NPS-NHD is vague when it comes to risk assessment, as noted in response to question 2.
 - even where high natural hazard risk is identified, there are relatively easy pathways in the proposed NPS-NHD to develop in those areas.
 - The NPS-NHD does not manage residual risks, which will remain (or be exacerbated) even where hazard protection is provided.
 - The proposed pathway for development in the context of the risk-based approach could promote the use of site-scale 'engineered' management of risk, and frustrate the use of landscape-scale nature-based approaches, such as making room for rivers.
19. With regard to the second and third bullets above:
20. The consultation document notes (p. 17) that councils will undertake risk assessments as part of a "plan change, consent application or designation process" and that "as a result of this assessment, appropriate safeguards will then be put in place or, where appropriate, plan changes and consent applications will be declined."
21. While it is promising to see intent that development in high-risk areas will be declined, the proposed NPS-NHD policies provide a relatively straightforward way for an applicant to provide what might be considered

“appropriate safeguards”, such as through proposed Policy 5 which says development should be avoided “unless the risk is reduced to a tolerable level”, which could be achieved through the construction of a stopbank, for example.

22. Similarly, in moderate-risk areas, “mitigation measures” are required, which again could be achieved using stopbanks. This could result in development going ahead, resulting in a community then being developed behind that stopbank that perceive they are at low risk of flooding. This was recognised by the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment following Cyclone Bola, who noted (in 1988) “Public perception of river control schemes has been that the schemes offer an absolute standard of flood protection and unwise intensive development behind stopbanks has often been encouraged.”²
23. In these cases, while the risk of small/common floods might have been reduced to a “tolerable level”, the risk/consequence of a large flood may have been increased. This was illustrated in Hawke’s Bay in the Pakowhai area, where the convergence of two stopbanks designed to protect the area effectively caused the area to flood to much greater depths than it otherwise would have done (once water had overwhelmed the stopbanks upstream), resulting in people being evacuated from their rooftops by helicopter and boat.
24. This is a significant “residual risk”, which the NPS-NHD should acknowledge and provide direction on. While this may be addressed through proposed Policy 6 (“...natural hazard mitigation measures [should] not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas...”) it is unclear if and how this applies to these sorts of residual risks.
25. In our view, it is much more sustainable and safer for communities, as well as more enabling of nature-based solutions (and therefore better for the ecology of rivers and floodplains, for example), to keep communities out of harm’s way where possible. This was noted by Brierley et al. (2022)³ in their recent paper on river management in Aotearoa, which included the statements “working against nature does not work”, “[we] may inadvertently be manufacturing future disasters”, and “moving out of harm’s way saves lives”.
26. Regarding the fourth bullet above (the proposed pathway for development in the context of the risk-based approach could frustrate the use of landscape-scale nature-based approaches): providing easy pathways through the NPS-NHD to reduce risk to “tolerable levels” and use “mitigation measures” through, for example, the use of stopbanks, could lock-in engineered ‘solutions’ for a prolonged period. In the case of stopbanks and edge protection plantings (such as willows), these could significantly narrow the active floodplain or channel width of a river corridor, with the future ability to shift those stopbanks – and adopt a nature-based approach of ‘making room for’ the river – then being extremely difficult. While the proposed NPS-NHD Policy 6(a) states a preference for nature-based solutions, it has the caveat that this only applies “where possible”. It is unclear what the test for “where possible” is. Policy 6 also applies a test of “over the life of any new proposed development”. It could be that an engineered solution is considered the “most effective” mitigation over the life of a development, but it would be much more cost-effective and co-beneficial to make room for a river over a longer period of time. This should be recognised by the NPS-NHD.
27. The NPS-NHD should make nature-based solutions the absolute priority in providing natural hazard mitigation.

(5) Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

² <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

³ <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

28. Yes. It makes sense for all hazards to be considered together, particularly given the risks of hazards often overlap (such as on the West Coast, where earthquake and flood hazards co-occur). The benefits of using solutions such as making room for rivers to mitigate natural hazard risk often also extend across other hazards (e.g., making room for rivers can restore natural groundwater recharge, making communities more resilient to drought).
29. Flood hazards should have more detailed direction on their management, given (a) they are Aotearoa's most frequently occurring natural hazard and (b) it is possible to do this readily with flood modelling and detailed risk assessment.

(6) If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

30. As above, all hazards should be considered together.

(7) Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

31. "New development" in the proposed NPS-NHD (as per p. 18 of the discussion document) includes "all new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure. This includes residential and multi-unit dwellings, papakāinga, marae, educational facilities, health facilities, visitor accommodation, community facilities, commercial and infrastructure developments."
32. However, the proposed NPS-NHD then excludes development under the NPS-UD (section 1.5).
33. This appears to mean councils do not have to consider natural hazard risks as directed by the NPS-NHD for developments under the NPS-UD. While the discussion document notes "most local authorities have applied natural hazard risk as a qualifying matter to their proposed plan changes", we take this to mean that not all councils have. It would make sense for the NPS-NHD to direct a consistent approach to NPS-UD development that minimises future risk for communities. I.e., it should apply to development under the NPS-UD.
34. Excluding development that involves intensification in existing residential areas does not make sense. Increasing housing density and/or undergoing greyfield development will likely result in a higher population density and additional infrastructure in these areas. If these areas are in high or moderate risk locations, the increased presence of both people and infrastructure will increase exposure to hazards, in-turn increasing risk. Excluding such developments from the NPS-NHD would be contradictory to its objective (*The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised*).
35. The NPS-NHD should apply to all new development and should not exclude development under the NPS-UD.

(8) What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

36. The NPS-NHD *should* provide decision-makers with the ability to better direct appropriate land use while protecting communities from hazards and restoring the natural environment. Keeping development out of high hazard zones should facilitate greater attention to the need for water sensitive design, managed retreat,

widening/restoring river corridors, and floodplain/wetland restoration, and on the co-benefits that come with these initiatives.

37. However, as noted elsewhere, in our view the proposed NPS-NHD will not achieve this outcome. Significant work is needed to strengthen the direction in the NPS and provide decision-makers with the abilities they need to address natural hazard risk in a changing climate.

(9) Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

38. Yes.

(10) What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

39. As noted under question 2, the proposed NPS-NHD is vague when it comes to risk assessment. While we support the categorization of risk, further direction is needed. We recommend looking internationally for examples of this (such as the UK) and incorporating thresholds for hazard events (such as a 1% Annual Exceedance Probability flood; or “next 100 years” as per the NZCPS) that risk must be assessed against for various risk levels.
40. The proposed NPS-NHD does not provide for assessment of residual risk, as discussed above (whereby measures to reduce risk may make a risk low, but a residual risk can then have catastrophic consequences, such as occurred in Pakowhai in Hawke’s Bay whereby stopbanks provided protection from most floods but then became a significant hazard themselves when overwhelmed).
41. Despite risk categorisation for planning decisions, it is likely public perception of risk will still be misguided if there is no communication of risk. For example, an area might be inherently high-risk but when protected by a stopbank it might become ‘low risk’. The hazard – the river – is still there and could still cause significant damage to the community behind the stopbank (as per Pakowhai, or Puketapu, or Taradale during Cyclone Gabrielle) but the community may not understand the nuance of the *residual* risk. This was noted by the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment after Cyclone Bola, who said “Public perception of river control schemes has been that the schemes offer an absolute standard of flood protection...”.⁴ If the public do not understand risk, and if risk categorization varies across the country, this could worsen the impact of future floods, make recovery more difficult, and frustrate future needs for nature-based interventions (such as making room for rivers) or managed retreat.
42. To this end, we recommend the NPS-NHD include a policy directing councils to provide information on risk to communities in a way they can readily access and understand (this would be similar to NPS-FM Policy 14 direction that “Information (including monitoring data) about the state of water bodies and freshwater ecosystems, and the challenges to their health and well-being, is regularly reported on and published.”)

⁴ <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

43. As noted elsewhere, simply categorising risk does not remove the risk. Even though the proposed NPS-NHD directs decision-makers to favour development in lower risk locations, it still provides easy loopholes for decision-makers to allow development – for example where “risk is reduced to a tolerable level”, “there is a functional or operational need for the new development”, “there are no practicable alternatives for the new development”, and “risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable” (Policy 5). These loopholes could very likely result in status quo development, with every applicant or council arguing their way through restrictions based on these ‘pathways’ through the policy. The NPS-NHD should not provide such easy pathways through its direction.

(11) What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

44. The NPS-NHD talks about risk tolerance but there is no clear definition of what ‘tolerable’ or ‘intolerable’ risk is apart from relatively vague references to loss of property and/or potential loss of life. In practice this will likely differ substantially amongst decision-makers and the wider community. We do not consider this an appropriate or consistent way to manage risk.
45. While it may be a legitimate factor when it comes to how councils respond to such risks, allowing new development to occur in high-risk natural hazard areas based on subjective judgements about tolerability, or people’s actual or perceived willingness to bear that risk, is still concerning.
46. Tolerability of risk (including willingness to bear it) should therefore not form part of the assessment of whether a risk is high, moderate, or low. Assessing tolerability comes later.
47. Within the proposed framework of the NPS-NHD, decisions on whether the risk of new development in a high-risk area is ‘tolerable’ will not be made by the future occupiers of that property. This is problematic as it potentially shifts the burden of risk from those with a vested interest in a develop on to those who then might live there (but not share the same gains). It will be difficult to determine who exactly is ‘tolerating’ a risk (and therefore gets to decide), and this may create problematic social outcomes and result in more vulnerable people eventually bearing more risk.
48. The NPS-NHD is silent on who will make the risk and tolerance related decisions. Clarity should be provided round who the participants would be determining the respective levels of risk with new development.
49. Assessing consequence could help deal with residual risks, provided residual risks are considered as ‘consequences’. However, the NPS-NHD is not clear on if or how residual risk should be considered.

(12) What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

50. As above, we support the inclusion of taking a precautionary approach.
51. Weather, flood, and inundation modelling is inherently uncertain, so using a precautionary approach will maximise the potential to keep people out of harm’s way.

(13) What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

- 52. As per the above answers, directing councils to ensure natural hazard risk is a matter of discretion through development decisions will ensure councils can make better decisions about land use planning and proactively implement nature-based solutions, making room for rivers, and water sensitive design (for example). This has many social, economic, cultural, and environmental co-benefits.
- 53. It will also assist councils in avoiding the frustration of any potential needs for managed retreat or ecosystem restoration (e.g., making room for rivers) in high-risk areas, such as floodplains.
- 54. It aligns with requirements in the RMA and documents under it (e.g., the NPS-FM) to consider climate change in decision making.
- 55. As noted above, we consider an NES would be useful to give councils immediate discretion to consider natural hazard risk as a matter of control.

(14) What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

- 56. Policy 5 provides scope for decision makers to decline development in high-risk areas (“in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided...”). However, the policy provides many loopholes for development to go ahead, largely relies on councils making plan changes before they can exercise this discretion fully, and does not direct how residual risk should be dealt with. This has largely been discussed in response to previous questions.
- 57. As discussed above, simply requiring planning decisions to ensure that “risk is reduced to a tolerable level” (6(a)) or that “mitigation measures” are used to reduce risk (6(b)) in high and moderate risk areas could continue to worsen risk exposure for communities, particularly to residual risks, and continue to degrade the environment. For example, a development may be allowed to go ahead in a high or moderate risk area on the basis that it will include the construction of a stopbank to ‘protect’ it. While this could protect the development from small/moderate floods, it may not protect it from large/extreme floods, which will increasingly be experienced under climate change. These large floods would be less likely than small floods, but the consequence would be much greater. In this way, stopbank construction, enabled by the direction in proposed NPS-NHD Policy 5, could create a serious residual risk (as well as path dependency).
- 58. Brierley et al. (2022)⁵ provide commentary on this phenomenon:

“this policy framing establishes and perpetuates undue confidence in the totality of flood protection. This, in turn, encourages further development, thereby raising land and property values and initiating an unending cycle that necessitates on-going investment in flood protection at all costs (cf., Donaldson, 2021). Ultimately, all flood defences have limits, and incentivising development on naturally vulnerable

⁵ <https://wires.onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/epdf/10.1002/wat2.1624>

land serves only to engineer disasters into the future (Tobin, 1995). Eventually, regulating structures will fail or require prohibitively expensive maintenance.”

59. We note again the words of the PCE following Cyclone Bola, who wrote (1988)

“Public perception of river control schemes has been that the schemes offer an absolute standard of flood protection and unwise intensive development behind stopbanks has often been encouraged.”⁶

60. As currently worded, Policy 5 will create problems for future planners to try and untangle and could continue to result in people being in harm’s way - and miss opportunities to implement nature-based solutions in high-risk areas.

61. Policy 5 needs to be much stronger in directing development away from high-risk areas and should not provide so many pathways for significant residual risk to be created (and exacerbated).

62. Policy 5 provides for pathways for development where there is (ii) “functional or operational need”, (iii) “no practicable alternative”, or risk is reduced (iv) “to as low as reasonably practicable”. These are low tests that will readily be overcome by developers keen to develop high-risk areas – if not at a council level, then through subsequent Environment Court appeals. These policy tests are not sufficiently stringent to avoid development in high-risk locations and will continue to lead to problematic development that creates path dependency and frustrates future efforts on managed retreat, making room for rivers, and ecosystem restoration. These loopholes need to be closed or tightened significantly so only certain types of development can occur.

63. Policy 5 also includes an allowance for development that “is not a new hazard-sensitive development” to occur in high-risk areas (5(a)(i)). We understand this provides for industrial and commercial development, such as ports, farm infrastructure, and other industrial activities. While we appreciate that some development by nature would only ever occur in a high-risk area (such as a port in an area at risk of sea level rise) and would usually be for uninhabited development, we consider this provision is largely inappropriate as currently framed.

64. There are many types of development that could be consented through this provision that are extremely vulnerable to natural hazards and could cause significant harm to the natural environment. For example, many wastewater treatment plants, chemical storage facilities, fertiliser factories, and electricity substations are already located in high-risk locations. This has already created serious issues during flooding. For example, during Cyclone Gabrielle in Napier, the Redclyffe substation flooded (cutting off power to most of Napier), the Ravensdown fertiliser factory flooded (polluting water), and the Awatoto wastewater treatment plant was submerged and bypassed for months (when it became inoperable on February 14, every household and business in Napier was affected). All these pieces of infrastructure could arguably be consented in their current locations under proposed NPS-NHD Policy 5.

65. Stronger direction is needed to:

- a) Deter development of all types of infrastructure in high-risk areas.

⁶ <https://pce.parliament.nz/media/lr2n4g4x/inquiry-into-flood-mitigation-measures-following-cyclone-bola-december-1988-small.pdf>

- b) Prevent developers simply reducing risk “to as low as reasonably practicable” but then continuing to develop in at-risk areas.

(15) What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

66. See above answer.

(16) What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

- 67. Directing a preference for nature-based solutions will ensure that these measures, which are often more cost-effective and have environmental, social, and cultural co-benefits, will be given consideration in the first instance over engineered mitigation measures.
- 68. Policy 6, as proposed, only directs this “where possible”. It is unclear what “where possible” means. Whilst we support the promotion of nature-based solutions, the policy needs to be strengthened to make nature-based solutions, such as making room for rivers, the absolute priority in providing natural hazard mitigation.
- 69. Policy 6 also applies a test of “over the life of any new proposed development”. It could be that an engineered solution is considered the “most effective” mitigation over the life of a development, but it would be much more cost-effective and co-beneficial to use a nature-based approach over a longer period. This should be recognised by the NPS-NHD.
- 70. As noted elsewhere, the NPS-NHD needs to recognise, provide for, and protect the ability of existing river and floodplain extent to continue to mitigate natural hazard risk (rather than just prioritising ‘new’ nature-based solutions as per proposed Policy 6(a)).
- 71. Directing a preference for nature-based solutions is consistent with the National Adaptation Plan, the Emissions Reduction Plan, and Te Mana o Te Taiao (Aotearoa NZ Biodiversity Strategy), as well as the purpose of the RMA, the NPS-FM, and NPS-IB.
- 72. Policy 6 states that “...natural hazard mitigation measures [should] not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas...”. It is unclear if and how this applies residual risks (discussed above), where a mitigation measure might remove some small/moderate hazards (such as small floods) but could exacerbate the impact of large/extreme hazards (floods like Cyclone Gabrielle).

(17) Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

- 73. We are not placed to respond to this question, but note our support for the concept of Te Mana o te Wai and its application to managing rivers and floodplains, and support its application in this space.

(18) Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

74. Yes. Māori/Iwi have a long history of living with nature in Aotearoa, including living with natural hazards such as flooding. There is a significant body of knowledge about where and how rivers flood, for example, that Māori/Iwi hold which will be critical to keeping communities safe in the future, and in restoring our landscapes appropriately.
75. Te Ao Māori and local Mātauranga should be central to the development of risk assessments and decision making at place. We consider such an approach that recognises and creates space for rangatiratanga and kaitiaki roles and considers impacts on people's health, livelihoods, whenua, and taonga would be most enduring.

(19) Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

76. We are not placed to respond to this question.

(20) Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

77. The discussion document states that “until a local authority makes a plan change, decisions will rely on existing plans including their rules to trigger the need for consent.” This will not be sufficient to ensure future development and communities are kept out of harm's way, or that sufficient progress can be made on implementing nature-based solutions to help us rapidly adapt to the impacts of climate change.
78. We are continuing to see poor development decisions play out from past and current planning decisions. For example, one area of Hawke's Bay zoned as category 3 for voluntary buyouts following the cyclone had been opposed for development by both local and regional councils, prior to being approved on appeal to environment court. Those councils now face costs of buyouts, despite never wanting that development to go ahead. Councils urgently need the ability to decline high-risk development immediately, lest it frustrate future planning decisions and create significant risks to communities.
79. Ideally, the Policies in the proposed NPS-NHD policies would have immediate effect. To that end, we suggest that an NES be written to immediately implement proposed Policy 4 in particular, as noted elsewhere.
80. Policies in the NPS-NHD could also have immediate effect by requiring them to be written into regional/district plans, as per the NPS-FM provisions on river extent and wetlands, which were required to be copied into regional plans almost immediately. We suggest MfE consider this option.

(21) What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

81. Councils will need significant investment support to assist with the implementation of the NPS-NHD, including with things like:
- a) mapping hazards and assessing risks;
 - b) acquisition of data (such as LiDAR surveys, aerial imagery, post-flood surveys, flood series extension, etc.);
 - c) community engagement;

d) community education on natural hazard risk.

82. We recommend a national approach to flood risk mapping, risk assessment, and flood response be funded by central government.
83. Currently, many flood and risk assessment processes are funded by one-off grants. This is insufficient to manage Aotearoa's most frequently occurring natural hazard. We need a coordinated and centrally funded approach to ensure the best outcomes for everyone.
84. We note future outcomes related to the NPS-NHD, such as managed retreat and buyouts, also needs to be centrally managed and funded accordingly. This is urgent work that must be progressed as soon as possible.

(22) What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

85. Development of national guideline for acceptable risk would also be useful. We note other countries (e.g., the UK) do this. Also note ISO 31000 Risk Management, which is a family of standards relating to risk management codified by the International Organization for Standardization. ISO 31000:2018 provides principles and guidelines on understanding and managing risks. The application of this to NZ could be useful.
86. National guidance on how to implement nature-based solutions in Aotearoa, such as making room for rivers, would be useful, as well as databases of case studies. While such documents exist overseas (e.g., the UK^{7,8}), New Zealand largely lacks this (with the exception of one recently introduced guidance document for river managers – "Application of Room for the River for NZ Rivers & Streams"⁹). Such guidance will be needed to ensure councils are appropriately directing nature-based responses as a priority.

Ngā mihi nui,



Richard Measures

Chair New Zealand Rivers Group

Exec Committee: 9(2)(a)

⁷ <https://www.gov.uk/government/news/natural-flood-management-part-of-the-nations-flood-resilience>

⁸ <https://www.sepa.org.uk/media/163560/sepa-natural-flood-management-handbook1.pdf>

⁹ NZ River Managers Guidelines, <https://www.resilientrivers.nz/files/1691018720694.pdf>

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9ATM-M

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-17 14:53:24

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Scion

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Not applicable – national organisation

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Academic or subject matter expert

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Scion supports the recommendations in GNS Science's submission. We agree there is a need for more action and direction from central government to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk. We have a particular concern regarding the need to consider wildfire risk in planning processes.

Wildfires are natural hazard events that can have profound implications for human wellbeing and ecosystem functions, including loss of human lives, damage to property and a decrease in biodiversity. The number of large wildfires has risen in recent years, and this trend is expected to continue due to higher temperatures and longer drought periods because of climate change. Development in the rural-urban interface in areas of high wildfire risk requires careful consideration.

Extreme fire weather and fire behaviour is projected to continue increasing in Aotearoa. More buildings were destroyed during the 2016-2017 fire season than had been in any of the previous 100 years, and this was again surpassed in 2020-2021. Even with climate mitigation efforts, climate change is predicted to increase the frequency, severity, and season length of fire weather conditions in many areas (Melia, et al., 2022; Langer, et al., 2021a; 2021b).

The average annual direct cost of wildfire to NZ's economy in 2020 was \$142 million. Indirect costs are estimated to be up to three times higher than that, and social impacts and loss of ecosystem services (e.g. biodiversity) may be between 30-60 times higher. If we do not consider wildfire as a hazard during planning, these costs will increase due to both climate change and increased risk of ignition due to population increase.

References

- Langer, E.R., Wegner, S., & Pearce, G. (2021a). Preparing homeowners and communities in the rural-urban interface for increasing wildfire risk. Scion Fire Technology Transfer Note No. 45, June 2021. https://www.ruralfireresearch.co.nz/_data/assets/pdf_file/0004/78664/RFR_tech_note_45.pdf
- Langer, E.R., Wegner, S., Pearce, G., Melia, N., Luff, N., & Palmer, D. (2021b). Adapting and mitigating wildfire risk due to climate change: extending knowledge and best practice. Scion Rural Fire Research Technical Report No. 36230991. https://www.ruralfireresearch.co.nz/_data/assets/pdf_file/0003/80922/SLMACC-Contract-Final-report-submitted-to-MPI-linked.pdf
- Melia, N., Dean, S., Pearce, H. G., Harrington, L., Frame, D. J., & Strand, T. (2022). Aotearoa New Zealand's 21st-century wildfire climate. *Earth's Future*, 10, e2022EF002853. <https://doi.org/10.1029/2022EF002853>

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

A risk-based approach is a pragmatic way to enable development within the context of uncertain risk. To be effective, councils will require clarity on how risks should be assessed.

Scion supports the National Policy Statement direction that decision-makers must use the best information available at the time, which means, if practicable, using complete and scientifically robust data. Risk assessments should be publicly available.

Wildfire risk should be included on hazard maps which are accessible to all parties (government agencies, local authorities, researchers, planners, developers etc.) and need to be regularly updated to account for changes in vegetation/fuels.

In addition to working closely with Toka Tū Ake EQC to develop the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making and the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, Scion recommends that Ministry for the Environment should also work closely with Fire and Emergency Management New Zealand (FENZ) on wildfire risk.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

The scope should include all natural hazards as defined in the RMA (which includes wildfire).

As the discussion document notes, "all natural hazards pose risks to human life, property and infrastructure and may have adverse effects on the environment." While hazards such as flooding, coastal erosion, and earthquakes have historically caused more harm and, therefore, received more attention in New Zealand, the risk from other hazards should not be ignored. The need to incorporate wildfire into the NPS-NHD can be supported by the consequence of the Wildfires in Pukaki and Ōhau in 2020 which burned over 3100 ha and 5000 ha of land respectively and destroyed 48 houses at Lake Ōhau.

Climate change is expected to make wildfires in New Zealand both more frequent and more extreme. At the same time, rapid development at the rural-urban interface means both that there are more people exposed to the wildfire hazard and also more human-associated potential sources of ignition (Langer, Pearce and Wegner, 2018). Combined, these factors mean the risk from wildfire is growing to levels not previously seen in New Zealand. Given the lifespan of housing and other development, it is imperative that councils consider the level of future risk from all natural hazards rather than limiting focus to those which have been the greatest threats historically.

Moreover, natural hazards may be compounding. For example, a wildfire may exacerbate flood and landslide risk by destroying stabilising, water-retaining vegetation; landslips and earthquakes may increase flooding by reshaping water flows; and flooding may increase wildfire risk by concentrating piles of vegetation debris. It would be more effective for planning to consider a holistic multi-hazard environment.

Wildfire is being considered as part of adaptation planning due to changing climate and therefore should be incorporated into the NPS-NHD. For example, Scion's research on Wildfire preparedness at Mount Iron, Wānaka was highlighted by the Ministry for the Environment's national adaptation plan (2022) by feature.

References

- Langer, E.R., Pearce, H.G., Wegner, S. (2018) The urban side of the Wildland-urban interface – a new fire audience identified following an extreme wildfire event in Aotearoa/New Zealand. *Advances in Forest Fire Research 2018* - D. X. Viegas (Ed.). Chapter 4 - Fire at the Wildland Urban Interface, 859-869.
- Ministry for the Environment. 2022. Aotearoa New Zealand's first national adaptation plan. Wellington. Ministry for the Environment.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

See response to question five.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

See response to question five.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

See response to question five.

Further, the NPS-NHD could have a positive impact on housing and urban development through the consideration of wildfire hazard in a specific area, but also in the consideration of building material and design of the development to reduce/mitigate direct impacts from wildfire, as well as increasing preparedness to respond to an emergency (i.e. potentially through requirements under the Building Act).

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

Scion supports the GNS response on the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD.

The temporal concept of hazard is incredibly important to consider and evaluate. This is important in understanding the time frame that hazard is considered in as well as the fact that the hazard will change as external factors change and so it could be important to include re-evaluation of risk.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

See response to question 11.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

Scion supports requiring decision-makers to identify explicitly where risks are more or less significant. However, the categorisation must be done spatially following robust, consistent methods. To achieve the aims of the NPS while minimising the burden of litigation on councils, it is essential to provide councils with sufficiently clear definitions and assessment criteria to enable robust, consistent, and legally defensible decision-making.

The definitions provided for high, moderate and low natural hazard risk in the proposed NPS are subjective and lack the clarity necessary for effective and efficient implementation. Terminology such as 'intolerable' can be interpreted differently and will not be the same for all hazards – greater definition is required. It is important to also consider how hazard mitigation may reduce risk. A vulnerability framework may enable better consideration of hazard risk. For example, the New Zealand Lifelines Council identifies critical components in the vulnerability assessment process that should also be considered in a hazard assessment process. Relevant aspects for this process would be:

- exposure (likelihood of the risk to happen),
- vulnerability/risk (extent of impact and damage if the hazard occurs), and lastly
- mitigation (identification of mitigation would reduce the vulnerability).

Some hazards may be difficult to mitigate against but there are opportunities to mitigate hazards associated with wildfire and this could be incorporated into the planning process (for example wildfire safer housing guide).

While overly prescriptive national direction can be inflexible and constrain local decision-making authority, a lack of prescription is equally problematic. As the discussion document notes, the absence of clear national direction has meant the criteria and thresholds used by councils in existing plans are highly variable and often poorly defined.

Our research with council staff and elected officials suggests that councils are hesitant to put rules in place without reasonable certainty that they could defend the rules in court. They have limited funding available for legal challenges and have to be strategic about which challenges to engage in. Because of the implications from a risk designation for property owners, it is likely that hazard risk maps and subsequent consenting decisions will be challenged in court. This would create implementation delays and costs that councils may be unwilling to assume. Imposing a requirement to establish areas of low, moderate and high risk without providing explicit direction as to appropriate methodology would, therefore, fail to achieve the stated purpose of the interim NPS.

We recommend, as an interim, adopting a single consistent risk assessment methodology with established consequence thresholds, such as that described in the Aotearoa New Zealand Critical Infrastructure National Vulnerability Assessment (NZLC 2023). To minimise the disruption to councils, the NPS should allow those councils with pre-existing assessment criteria to continue using those criteria in the interim until the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards is implemented.

References

- NZLC. (2023). New Zealand Critical Lifelines Infrastructure National Vulnerability Assessment. Wellington (NZ): New Zealand Lifelines Council (NZLC).
- Wildfire safer housing guide:
https://fireandemergency.nz/assets/Documents/Farms-rural-properties/FENZ-1427-Wildfire-Safer-Housing-Guide-FA_5_Digital-Spreads.pdf
- Langer, E.R., Wegner, S., & Pearce, G. (2021). Preparing homeowners and communities in the rural-urban interface for increasing wildfire risk. Scion Fire Technology Transfer Note No. 45, June 2021.
• https://www.ruralfireresearch.co.nz/_data/assets/pdf_file/0004/78664/RFR_tech_note_45.pdf
- Langer, E.R., Wegner, S., & Grant, A. (2022). Risk perception and preparedness in a high-wildfire risk community: case study of Northern Wānaka/Albert Town, Otago. Scion Fire Technology Transfer Note No. 46, December 2022.
https://www.ruralfireresearch.co.nz/_data/assets/pdf_file/0008/88361/RFR_tech_note_46.pdf

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Scion supports the adoption of a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk. However, it is essential that decision-makers consider not only the current likelihood and severity of a hazard but also the future likelihood and severity within the lifespan of any development. For example, while wildfire currently poses relatively low risk compared with other natural hazards for much of New Zealand, climate change models predict that the likelihood and severity of wildfire will increase, including in places where wildfire risks were previously negligible.

In addition, wildfire risk changes depending on vegetation cover. For example, converting an area of well-grazed pasture to pine plantation or allowing it to revert to gorse or mānuka scrub would greatly increase the fuel load and, therefore, the risk posed to surrounding properties. Conversely, risks may decrease locally if areas of scrub regenerate into less-flammable native forest or are replaced by development. Similarly, risks from flooding or landslide are significantly affected by vegetation clearance. Therefore, to fully consider the likelihood and consequence of a natural hazard, councils should account for potential changing contexts over the lifespan of the development.

A future-looking approach is included in Policy 6 when decision-makers consider mitigation measures but must also be included in the initial risk assessment. We recommend revising the text of Policy 2 to state explicitly that decision-makers must consider both current and anticipated future likelihood and consequences.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

Scion supports GNS' response. Also, mitigations for reducing hazard and risk should be incorporated and considered and we note that these may need to be adapted over time.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Providing direction to decision-makers on mitigation measures is a good idea but as currently written there would be inconsistent interpretation. If the direction was clear then it would help decision makers and the public understand the risk associated with the property.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Scion will not directly implement the proposed NPS-NHD. However, our research intersects with stakeholders who will implement these policies. In order to provide the best available science and updated timely tools, Scion will require resources to support uptake.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Scion supports GNS' response. In addition, clear case studies across different hazards and hazard combinations should be presented alongside the framework for hazard consideration.

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Scion is a New Zealand Crown Research Institute with the core purpose of driving innovation and growth from New Zealand's forestry, wood product and wood-derived materials and other biomaterial sectors to create economic value and contribute to beneficial environmental and social outcomes for New Zealand. As well as deep knowledge of forest ecology and forest management, Scion has more than 25 years of fire research experience. Scion's Rural Fire Research Group is New Zealand's only provider of specialist fire research expertise in rural and forest landscapes.

Currently Scion is conducting a five-year Extreme Wildfire Research Programme* which aims to increase the understanding of wildfire spread and extreme fire behaviour to improve fire prediction and reduce fire hazards. This research addresses Government investment priorities for the environment and will improve the preparedness of New Zealanders to ensure that wildfire occurrence is not a surprise.

There are aspects of this MBIE Endeavour funded programme which are highly relevant to the National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision-making, and which could directly inform and support the policy and the subsequent National Direction for Natural Hazards.

One of our research areas focuses on how planning, development and construction decisions impact on wildfire risk for new homes so that professionals give greater consideration to wildfire in their decision-making and avoid undue risk. Outputs from this research will include identification of wildfire issues that should be considered during planning.

As part of this study our research partners at GNS have analysed the legislative and regulatory frameworks and associated planning and decision-making systems related to wildfire risk management. The goal is to enhance wildfire preparedness and support decision-makers and communities in adapting to extreme wildfire events. The study underscores the importance of clear guidance and use of consistent terms and guidelines in decision-making and planning processes. It also emphasises the need for stricter building requirements, wildfire risk awareness programmes, pro-active planning, and effective co-ordination among authorities for effective wildfire management.

The other research area that could assist with policymaking is focused on developing tools for decision makers. One of the tools that is currently in development is a spatially explicit wildfire hazard layer which will identify the probability of a wildfire spreading if ignition occurs under extreme weather conditions. These wildfire models are based on underlying fuels data and will need to be updated as landscapes change. In addition to providing the spatial outputs, the research establishes the workflow and process to make these updates quickly and efficiently. An extension to this research will be a case study evaluating how to consider wildfire hazard alongside other hazards through, for example, decision support tools.

Fire and atmospheric scientists at Scion are happy to work with policy makers to help develop recommendations and interpret outputs of the research to improve wildfire hazard preparedness while considering other hazards. Please feel free to contact us for further information or to discuss any aspect of our submission.

*https://www.ruralfireresearch.co.nz/_data/assets/pdf_file/0011/83747/ExtremeWildfireInfosheet.pdf

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

Scion submission on National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision-making Nov 2023 .pdf was uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:



Te Kāwanatanga o Aotearoa | New Zealand Government
Ministry for the Environment | Manatū Mō Te Taiao
Ministry for Primary Industries | Manatū Ahu Matua

Selwyn District Council submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.

Introduction and Context

1. Selwyn District Council (The Council) welcomes the release of the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

General Comments

2. The Council generally supports the proposed NPS-NHD but considers that the scope of the NPS-NHD should be extended to:
 - a. include the places where people work, and the places where they obtain their day-to-day needs;
 - b. specifically include decisions on outline plans; and
 - c. allow for the extinguishing of existing use rights where natural hazard risk has increased (for example through climate change) to the extent where the risk has become intolerable.

Response to Questions

The Council's responses to the questions outlined in the discussion document are attached. Thank you for the opportunity to provide this submission.

For any clarification or discussion on points within this submission please contact Selwyn District Council's Rachael Carruthers, Rachael.Carruthers@selwyn.govt.nz.

I acknowledge and accept that this submission may be released publicly including being published on respective Ministry websites.

Nāku noa, nā
On behalf of the Selwyn District Council

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'TH'.

Tim Harris
Tumu Whakarae | Acting Chief Executive

Question	SDC Response
1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?	The Council considers that gaps exist in how different regional and territorial authorities approach the identification and mapping of natural hazards and risks, and that risk information is often incomplete or out of date. As an example, flood modelling undertaken by the Council in 2020 is already out of date in several locations, because development earthworks since the data underlying the model was captured have changed landforms and therefore altered overland flow paths, both upstream and downstream of the development.
2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?	The Council considers that the scope of the NPS-NHD should be extended to include the places where people work, and the places where they obtain their day-to-day needs. These places fall outside the National Planning Standards definition of a 'community facility' and therefore are not within the proposed definition of a 'new hazard-sensitive development'. It is all very well for your home to be safe following a natural hazard event, but if you are unable to earn an income because your workplace has been affected, or unable to visit the supermarket because it is damaged, the ability of the community to quickly recover will be significantly impeded. The Council also considers that the scope of the NPS-NHD should also be extended to specifically include decisions on outline plans. While conditions may be imposed on a designation, there is very little scope for local authorities to enforce those conditions when a resulting outline plan is lodged. Requiring authorities have an established history of taking a cavalier approach to requests from local authorities to make changes to an outline plan, including changes to comply with a condition of a designation. In this context, this can then result in increasing the natural hazard risk to the surrounding community. Such an extension of scope could be achieved through an amendment to the definition of 'planning decision'.
4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on	The Council supports a risk-based approach when making decisions in natural hazard areas, with risk assessments being expert-led and evidence-based, without a need for community input.

	Question	SDC Response
	new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	The Council considers that a risk- based approach for natural hazards management enables plan provisions tailored to the risk that the natural hazard presents. The actual level of risk (to the extent that it can be accurately determined quantitatively or qualitatively) should be the trigger point for regulatory intervention. In a risk-based approach varying provisions and standards can be applied in different locations, or areas, based on the level of risk of specific or multiple natural hazards occurring. If the risk in a particular area is low then no or minimal intervention is warranted. In areas where a particular natural hazard risk is determined to be moderate or high, intervention can be targeted to those areas. The Council is concerned that restricting the approach to new development would limit the ability of regional councils to extinguish existing use rights in circumstances where this becomes a necessary component of responding to risk that has become unacceptable. This is particularly the case where natural hazard risk increases over time as a result of climate change.
5	Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	The Council considers that all natural hazards should be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. 'Natural hazard' is a defined term within the RMA, and ss6 and 106 RMA do not distinguish between different types of natural hazard, only their level of risk. To only manage some types of natural hazard through the NPS-NHD would signify that some types of natural hazard are inherently such a low risk that they do not need to be considered anywhere in the country, in which case they are probably not a natural hazard.
6	If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?	The Council considers that all natural hazards should be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD, consistent with the RMA definition of 'natural hazard'. Where a particular natural hazard is a low risk in a particular region or district, then this would be identified through the associated determination of natural hazard risk in accordance with Policy 2 and development therefore enabled through Policy 5(c).
7	Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	The Council considers that all new development should be in scope of the NPS-NHD, but that the definition of 'new development' should be extended to include earthworks. By National Planning Standards definition, earthworks (separate from land disturbance) alter the land and so have the potential to alter natural hazard risk, particularly in relation to flooding and coastal inundation, and in some cases the stability of remaining land.

	Question	SDC Response
		Such earthworks may not be associated with 'new development' as defined in the proposed NPS-NHD. An example would be where a landowner decides to raise the level of their rural accessway to provide all-weather access to their existing residential unit, essentially creating a causeway hundreds of metres long that prevents flood waters from moving over the land in the way they did previously and exacerbating an existing flood risk for a neighbouring property. As noted above, the Council is concerned that restricting the approach to new development would limit the ability of regional councils to extinguish existing use rights in circumstances where this becomes a necessary component of responding to risk that has become intolerable, such as through climate change.
8	What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	The Council considers that the NPS-NHD would result in a necessary tempering of the NPS-UD by directing development away from areas where there is a high risk of adverse consequences. As a specified territorial authority under s2 of the Act, the Council strongly considers that the NPS-NHD should apply when preparing an intensification planning instrument under s80F of the Act. It is nonsensical to ignore natural hazard risk when planning to increase the density of a population within a particular area, which will inevitably lead to increased social and economic costs when an event occurs. For consistency with other national direction, the Council considers that the reference to 'residential dwellings' in the definition of 'new hazard-sensitive development' in 1.4 Interpretation should be replaced with a reference to 'residential units'.
9	Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	The Council considers that objective is appropriately comprehensive in scope. However, given that the objective of the NPS-NHD includes supporting the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, the Council considers that the scope of the NPS-NHD should be extended to include the places where people work, and the places where they obtain their day-to-day needs. It is all very well for your home to be safe following a natural hazard event, but if you are unable to earn an income because your

	Question	SDC Response
10	What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?	workplace has been affected, or unable to visit the supermarket because it is damaged, the ability of the community to quickly recover will be significantly impeded. Pros: • Categorising risk levels provides a consistent framework for decision-makers to rely on. • Appropriate mitigation measures can be implemented to reduce risk in high-risk areas. • Categorising risk will assist decision makers to avoid development in high-risk areas, thus improving community resilience. Cons: • Categorisation can be interpreted differently depending on the context and understanding of the decision-maker. • The degree of risk can change depending on the nature of the event and the effects of climate change long term. A static categorisation of risk might not take this degree of change into account. • There could be difficulty of implementing these categorisations at the local level due to staff capacity and enforcement barriers. On balance, the Council considers that the benefits of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low outweigh the risks, provided that appropriate technical support is funded and available.
11	What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	Pros: • Decision makers are able to apply local level knowledge, data and understanding to the circumstances of the potential risk. • Increased flexibility allows for tailored risk management strategies to be developed. • Decision makers can make informed decisions based on the local level understanding of the community's willingness and capacity to withstand and recover from a hazard. Cons: • Inconsistent decision making based on subjective assessment of the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event.

	Question	SDC Response
		- Decisions makers are required to understand the nature of hazards, their potential impacts and the ability of the community to tolerate the hazard in detail. This process is time-consuming and complex which may result in knowledge gaps and increased risk. - Uncertainty of the severity and changeability of the natural hazards presents challenges to accurately assessing potential hazards, which could lead to increased liability. On balance, the Council considers that the benefits of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions outweigh the risks, provided that appropriate technical support is funded and available.
12	What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?	Pros: - Enhanced public safety: One of the primary advantages is the potential for enhanced public safety. When in doubt, decision-makers would err on the side of caution, potentially preventing developments in areas that later prove to be hazardous. - Avoiding long-term costs: A precautionary approach can prevent costly retrofitting or relocation efforts in the future if an area is later discovered to be at higher risk than initially thought. - Flexibility in the face of uncertainty: Given the dynamic and unpredictable nature of climate change and other environmental factors, a precautionary approach provides a flexible policy framework that does not require precise predictions to make safe decisions. - Buffer against incomplete data: As acknowledged, gaps exist in the data on natural hazards and their associated risks. A precautionary approach provides a buffer against the risks posed by these gaps. - Reputation management: Adopting a precautionary stance can improve the reputation of decision-making bodies, portraying them as proactive and concerned about long-term community welfare, even in the face of uncertainty. Cons: - Potential to halt beneficial developments: An overly cautious approach may prevent developments that could have been safe and beneficial to the community.

	Question	SDC Response
		• Economic implications: Restricting development in certain areas based on uncertain or incomplete data can have significant economic implications, from reduced property values to lost opportunities for business and community growth. • Perception of over-regulation: There's a risk that such an approach might be viewed by some stakeholders, especially developers and businesses, as over-regulation, leading to potential pushback or legal challenges. On balance, the Council considers that a precautionary approach better enables local government to fulfil its mandate and responsibilities under a changing climate and conditions of high uncertainty: 1. avoid or mitigate natural hazards and have regard to the effects of climate change when making certain decisions 2. reduce the need for emergency response, and 3. improve community resilience through public education and local planning.
13	What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	The Council considers that it is appropriate to require natural hazard risk to be included as a matter of control or discretion for all controlled or restricted discretionary activities as an interim measure until the NPS has been updated through the updating of the relevant policy statements and plans.
14	What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?	The Council considers that it is appropriate to require planning decisions to require planning decisions to ensure that the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 are undertaken. As noted above, the Council considers that these planning decisions should also specifically include decisions by requiring authorities on outline plans.
15	What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their	The Council considers that the proposed framework will improve both decision-making and consistency of decision-making in relation to natural hazards, provided that appropriate technical support is made consistently available.

	Question	SDC Response
	decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	
16	What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	The Council considers that providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk will provide for a greater level of national consistency in decision-making, while recognising that the degree of risk that communities will consider to be 'tolerable' will vary, including based on community understanding of the relevant science and on prior personal experiences.
17	Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?	The Council considers that it would be very poor planning practice not to engage early and consistently with Māori, to the extent they wish to be involved, when making planning decisions on new development on specified Māori land.
18	Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?	The Council considers that traditional Māori knowledge systems can form a useful part of natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments.
19	Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	The Council considers that it would be very poor planning practice not to engage early and consistently with Māori, to the extent they wish to be involved, when making planning decisions on new development on specified Māori land.
20	Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?	Given that there is no date specified in the proposed NPS-NHD, the Council considers that the implementation timeframe is workable, provided that there are no barriers to undertaking the required changes arising from other relevant legislative changes.
21	What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	Over the past decade, Council has invested heavily in improving our understanding of the natural hazard risks facing our community. In addition to the costs associated with undertaking research, there are additional costs associated with implementing the results. For example, Council has recently identified significantly larger areas of moderate flood risk than previously acknowledged, and required that the risk be managed as part of new

	Question	SDC Response
22	What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	physical developments. This has resulted in significant additional workload across the infrastructure, building and resource consent teams. A fundamental precursor to any assessment is access to high quality data. Council acknowledges that the National Adaptation Plan (NAP) has initiated Government work to support improvements in this area in relation to climate change but also agree with the Expert Working Group on Managed Retreat report recommendation that a central government entity should facilitate initial data gathering, research and collating the evidence for climate change risk assessments. This would enable economies of scale and minimise risks for local government where there are disparities in resources, capability and funding. Council considers that a similar approach should be taken to all natural hazards, for the same reasons. Particularly for territorial authorities with particularly constrained budgets, access to quality science at a scale that is appropriate for their jurisdiction will be essential.

20 November 2023

National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

Tēnā koutou katoa

South Taranaki District Council's submission on "He Marohi Kaupapa Here a-Motu otahi nga Whakataunga Moreareatanga a-Taiao: proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making."

We thank the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) for the opportunity to comment on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making discussion document.

As the territorial authority responsible for managing and mitigating the risk natural hazards may pose to our communities, infrastructure, assets, properties and on the environment, the South Taranaki District Council has a particular interest in this consultation process.

We recognise our role in leading, supporting and coordinating Taranaki's proactive and reactive response to natural hazards and the increasing risk of these hazards because of climate change. The Council aims to make the best decisions in order to protect our communities from natural hazard risks and to adapt to climate change through our regulatory and non-regulatory functions. We also recognise the unique relationships the Council has with its local communities, businesses, tangata whenua, iwi and hapū partners. These relationships are essential for successful decision making and identifying the risk that natural hazards could have on our existing and future communities.

For the people of South Taranaki, and for the Council, there are some important considerations that we would like the MfE to consider as part of this opportunity for consultation and feedback. Our submission includes our concerns as well as responses to the questions asked in the discussion documentation.

For ease of reference, our key points are as follows:

- Lack of consistency amongst other legislative documents;
- Problematic definitions;
- Implementation, and;
- Community response planning.

Lack of consistency

The biggest concern we have is that natural hazard legislation continues to be passed through government and there is a lack of consistency among the documents. The latest amendments to the Building Act require a building consent authority to consider the effect of building work on a natural hazard and how to protect the land. This approach is very different to determining whether there is a tolerable risk and does not achieve the goal of national consistency as stated in the discussion document. From our understanding of the proposed discussion document, it appears that identifying a tolerable risk will only be required in areas that have been identified as moderate to high risk.

We also would like to identify that local authorities being required to give effect to the document while awaiting a second national direction document may be problematic. Before we can properly give effect to the NPS-NHD, there needs to be clarity on what the other national guidance document will look like (we assume it will be an Environmental Standard for Natural Hazard Decision Making), because the purpose of the NPS-NHD is literally to provide national guidance for decision makers and local authorities on decision making around natural hazards. We are concerned that the Ministry is rushing the creation and implementation of this national guidance document, which will create more work for local authorities to learn, adapt and implement multiple documents. Our preference is to allow more time to create and implement both of the proposed national guidance documents at the same time, so there are no inconsistencies, oversights or problems as a consequence of the swift implementation of the NPS-NHD document.

Problematic Definitions

The definitions included in the Policy statement are subjective and are likely to be interpreted differently over time. Not only can these definitions be interpreted differently by planners, managers and council decision-makers, the definitions open up the ability to be legally challenged or appealed because of the broadness and lack of cohesion across the definitions.

We also ask MfE to provide clarity on the definition of 'tolerable'. When aspiring for national consistency, the meaning of a word such as tolerable can vary between processing planners, decision-makers, iwi/hapū and community members. In our internal discussions we can identify a handful of communities who will accept the natural hazard risk; however, in other parts of our District, these effects would not be tolerable. To summarise this point, there is no way to identify whether the risk is tolerable because there are a number of factors that go into people's decisions to live in a specific area. Clear explanations or guidelines on how to determine whether something is tolerable is required if this is the MfE's preferred pathway.

There is also concern about working in the communities and with iwi/hapū to determine what might be a 'tolerable risk' on land where they have cultural and historical connections. We understand that Māori perspectives and connection to land and the environment (taiao) and it is not uncommon to build communities around waterbodies, coastal areas or in rural locations that may be at risk of natural hazards. We note that the view on a tolerable risk may vary due to the connection with land and their whakapapa. Council would like to see climate change adaptation and resilience to hazards encouraged for marae and papakāinga. We would like to see these

projects led by iwi/hapū and supported through Council accordingly. We note Māori, particularly through their marae, play a critical role in emergency management and response in hazard prone areas. Council does not want to make any assumptions or decisions based on Māori views, connections to land and their history. We ask that consideration and consultation with Māori, iwi and hapū is undertaken to determine their position on the NPS-NHD.

We also seek clarification on the following definitions:

- Low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable;
- Moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable;
- High natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.

These are all open for interpretation and we can see a number of arguments that will arise from these definitions. We would expect to see guidance for decision makers on how to assess a natural hazard risk when considering resource consent applications or undertaking a plan change.

The Policy document relates to new hazard-sensitive development which includes the following activities:

- (a) Residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages;
- (b) Marae;
- (c) Educational facilities;
- (d) Emergency services;
- (e) Hospitals and other health care facilities;
- (f) Community facilities.

The discussion documents seeks feedback regarding the types of activities that should be assessed against the proposed Policy statement. Our concern is that, across the South Taranaki District, we have a number of property owners that have waterbodies through their properties, are near or around the coastline and there is a large variety of terrain types. Depending on how you look at the situation, there is always a risk of some sort of erosion, inundation, flooding or slip hazard to consider. However, clarity needs to be provided regarding ancillary buildings (sheds, farm buildings, etc) and other buildings that are not habitable, as to whether they are exempt from the Policy statement or whether a similar assessment against the document will be required.

We note the proposed definition of new development:

New development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that does not currently have buildings, structures or infrastructure located on it, or
- (b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures or infrastructure.

Based on this definition, ancillary buildings and other non-habitable buildings would be forced to undergo a resource consent to determine the risk tolerance. With the assumption that the MfE is also creating a National Environmental Standard for Natural Hazard Decision Making, we ask for

careful consideration around all other buildings so that every landowner who, for example, has a waterbody on their property, is near a coastline or may have high water tables is not forced into a resource consent application. There are requirements under the Building Act 2004 where consent authorities must consider the impact a building may have on a natural hazard, and we express concern about the implications this legislation may impose on our property owners.

At first glance, this document looked as if it would be straightforward and easy to implement. However, the further into the discussion document we get, the more we identify its stringency and the implications it could have in our District.

Implementation

There has been no discussion about how we determine high risk, hazard areas and what type of scoping work may need to occur as a consequence of the Policy Statement. We understand the NPS-NHD focuses on the assessment of natural hazards at the time of resource consent; however, Council cannot apply the Policy to activities that comply with the performance standards of a permitted activity. There has been no discussion about how we determine high risk, hazard areas and what type of scoping work may need to occur as a consequence of the Policy Statement.

Our Council has one Flood Zone Area in our District Plan as well as a Coastal Protection Area and requirements around significant waterbodies. The Operative District Plan does not include technical information around all natural hazards and there is a risk involved if the Council has not disclosed information regarding a natural hazard risk and then forces applicants to make a resource consent application to build an ancillary building or dwelling on their property. We hope the MfE understands that this may have implications for our organisation because information may not show on Project Information Memorandums (PIM's) or Land Information Memorandums (LIM's) under the Building Act 2004 or the Official Information Act 1987 because the information is not known to Council. There will be more work required to provide technical information in our District Plans to align with the Policy Statement than what is identified in the discussion document.

We would like to ask: How do we identify whether a risk is tolerable for a community through the resource consent process? This seems like it would need to be identified and undertaken through a Plan Change process and not through a consenting process. We seek clarification from the MfE on how this role is ideally going to play out and how much work will be required before the implementation of the proposed NPS-NHD. The Policy gives councils 28 days to implement the NPS-NHD after it is notified and there has been no clarification on how to engage with the community and how to determine the tolerable effects.

Lastly, an ongoing concern about the physical content of the NPS-NHD is that, in recent case law (Gray v Dunedin City Council [2023]), an Environment Court Judge found that guidance documents are not national direction and cannot be used solely to make a decision. This decision came out of the NPS-HPL but the definitions and policies in the policy statement were open for interpretation and forced professionals in the industry, planners and decision-makers into relying on the guidance to implement it. We ask that the MfE does not create a vague NPS (like the one proposed) and provide all of the useful information in the guidance where it is not contestable or

useable in the Environment Court. We hope that the MfE understands the risk of this approach and puts all necessary and important information in the Policy Statement itself, as all national direction documents should be able to be used without a guidance document attached to them.

Community response planning

As part of the NPS-NHD we foresee implications for our community development and community response teams at Council. There are references in the discussion document around working with communities and iwi authorities to determine what a tolerable risk may be. This may create some cross-Council responsibilities and these teams do not operate under the RMA like a planning team would. We require clarity on what the expectations would be for community response planning and any work these teams are doing in vulnerable communities.

Conclusion

Once again, we thank the MfE for the opportunity to make a submission on the proposed NPS-NHD. We are concerned about the information gaps and that more documents are being prepared to determine the same purpose as the proposed Policy Statement. We strongly agree that natural hazards are something that councils need to prioritise to ensure we are enabling safe communities in our districts. We think this Policy Statement needs to be considered in greater detail as it will have major implications on decision making and development in our communities.

Regards

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Phil Nixon', with a long horizontal stroke extending to the right.

Phil Nixon

Koromatua o Taranaki ki te Tonga / Mayor of South Taranaki District

phil.nixon@stdc.govt.nz

Stantec submission on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision-making

Opening comments

This submission has been prepared in response to the Ministry for the Environment's proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD).

Stantec supports the need for a NPS-NHD and, in particular, the desire to address the current variability in the way local authorities identify natural hazards, assess risk and risk tolerance, and make decisions on new land developments.

From a broader perspective, the future of Local Government is a key part of the puzzle and current local government structure and funding arrangements are simply not suitable when it comes to addressing evolving hazards.

Benefits from the proposed NPS – NHD

- **Integrated framework** – the guidance establishes a standardised framework for hazard decision making in New Zealand; we believe that a nationally consistent approach will provide efficient and effective responses that is fit for the future needs.
- **Community Engagement** – emphasis on community engagement ensures that local and regional perspectives are considered and underpins decision making.
- **Risk Assessment and Mitigation** – the policy's focus on robust risk assessment and mitigation is reassuring. By integrating scientific data with community feedback, and incorporating mātauranga Māori, decision makers can develop comprehensive and inclusive plans that holistically address hazards to help minimise their impact on communities.
- **Adapting to our changing climate** – given the increasing frequency and intensity of hazard events due to climate change, the guidance must provide provisions to help adapt to the impacts of climate change.
- **Interagency collaboration** – the guidance promotes collaboration across and within a range of central and local government agencies and other supporting organisations as well as iwi, hapū and Māori organisations. A collaborative approach is essential for a coordinated and efficient response and recovery to hazard events.

Background

Stantec is a large professional services consultancy with global and national expertise across the transportation, energy, infrastructure, climate resiliency, and environmental sectors.

We operate in 16 local offices around Aotearoa New Zealand and have significant recent experience in the response and recovery of a range of supply chain disruptions in the form of significant weather events and natural disasters.

We provide the detailed design and planning work required for a range of infrastructure projects.

Stantec has worked across the response and recovery phases of many recent domestic events, including:

- 2010: Christchurch Earthquake Vero Insurance Program
- 2011: Tasman Floods
- 2018: Central Hawke's Bay Floods
- 2019: Pigeon Valley Fires
- 2021: Marlborough Floods
- 2022: Gisborne Floods
- 2022: Marlborough Floods
- 2022: Central Hawke's Bay Floods
- 2022: Nelson-Tasman Floods
- 2023: Cyclone Gabrielle (Hawkes Bay)

Proposed NPS-NHD

Stantec is generally supportive of the proposed NPS-NHD and the problems it is trying to solve.

We have seen recent examples of new housing developments built on flood-prone land and strongly believe that local authorities need an improved approach to assessing hazard risk as well as tools and instruments for the future.

It is crucial that this approach is one that is nationally consistent and risk-based.

We suggest that more work is needed on the development of a national resilience standard/code – an action laid out in the National Adaptation Plan and currently being led by Te Waihangā/Infrastructure Commission – to complement MfE's proposal.

The NPS-NHD needs to be risk-based but also flexible, allowing for different solutions to be enabled depending on the type of land development proposed i.e. surgical wards of a hospital should be built to a higher standard than that of waiting rooms in the same hospital.

Stantec submits that there is scope for Standards NZ to develop more guidance with regard to defining what the different resilience standards mean from an engineering and construction perspective. We also think it is important to test that central government directive will not lead to superfluous overengineering and therefore prove cost prohibitive.

New Zealand cannot afford to keep building and intensifying in the same places and expect good outcomes - we need to radically change our thinking and our approach to addressing and communicating risk.

We also cannot afford to abandon existing infrastructure and build new infrastructure when disaster strikes so we must make the most of investment opportunities when existing assets come up for renewal, refurbishment or upgrades.

The NPS-NHD must balance the need to have more resilient infrastructure across New Zealand, while reducing the number of potential new developments in high-risk areas, with the cost impacts higher standards will impose.

We have engaged with DPMC's Critical Resilience work programme which ultimately aims to draft legislation that would set resilience standards for critical infrastructure based on hazard risk.

Stantec advocates for a more cohesive and collaborative approach from central government across the various workstreams and believes there is a need for significantly more meaningful engagement and input from the private sector. This will be critical to ensuring New Zealand becomes a more resilient nation.

Currently, there are no fewer than eight agencies with some role in the climate adaptation/resilience/recovery space. We do not support the current central government siloes that exist in this space and have previously advocated for the development of a national recovery framework and the creation of a permanent centralised recovery entity.

Stantec submits that there is a need to better define what resilience looks like, and how to achieve it – but this requires broader public buy-in about what is acceptable risk tolerance, acceptable levels of service following a natural hazard or severe weather event and also transparency about the recovery cost.

The NPS-NHD would direct decision-makers to take specific actions when making decisions about new land developments based on their assessment of the level of risk.

Decision-makers must:

- avoid new land development in high natural hazard risk areas, unless the level of risk can be reduced to at least a tolerable level for all.
- reduce the level of natural hazard risk to as low as reasonably practicable in moderate natural hazard risk areas
- enable and encourage land development in low natural hazard risk areas.

Without a nationally consistent definition of what 'tolerable' and 'reasonably practicable' mean and look like in practise, there will continue to be variability across local authorities.

We note also that the NPS-NHD would direct decision-makers on what risk reduction measures they should adopt. The intent is to encourage decision-makers to adopt the most effective risk reduction approach and to support the use of nature-based solutions and comprehensive area-wide solutions.

Stantec supports the adoption of nature-based solutions and effective risk reduction approaches but submits that this should not be regulated to ensure that policy settings are able to stay up-to-date and allow new technologies or techniques to be adopted.

Recommendations

1. NPS-NHD needs to enable joined-up and consolidated hazard decisions across all levels (central, local government and property owner) and avoid duplication of work streams.
2. Data and information needs to be open and accessible to all levels, implemented at local/regional levels and accessible to property owners, with oversight by central government.
3. Stronger central Government support is needed to sufficiently fund local and regional governments and provide longer-term certainty.
4. Central government needs to provide the right policy and legislative settings to allow local government to make binding decisions (i.e. councils don't currently have the legal ability to embed managed retreat decisions).
5. Any NPS-NHD must include a regular review and suitably agile mechanisms to respond to evolving science, techniques, technologies and data.
6. The NPS-NHD must address challenges around equity to ensure marginalised communities are not disproportionately affected by changing and cascading hazards.

9(2)(ba)

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment

PO Box 10362,

Wellington 6143

Sent via email to naturalhazard@MA@mfe.govt.nz

From: 9(2)(ba)

Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for National Hazard Decision-making.
Introduction:

1. 9(2)(ba)
2. Since its formation, the club has proudly served the local community and visitors to 9(2)(ba). The club provides numerous services including but not limited to beach patrolling, search and rescue, first aid, community education and beach safety programmes.
3. 9(2)(ba) is a registered charity¹ which relies on its volunteer members for the governance and providing of public services.
4. Due to the nature of the clubs' purpose and functions, all of the clubs' primary assets are located near the coast (as are other Surf Life Saving New Zealand associated clubs). Due to this, the clubs' assets, such as the clubhouse and community hall, as well as land owned by the club, is at heightened hazard exposure (and therefore risk) to coastal processes, such as erosion, coastal inundation and storm surge.
5. The current location of the club house is essential for the club to effectively carry out its functions as an emergency service. Relocation of the clubhouse would not be feasible for numerous reasons.

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

General Comments on the Proposed NPS-NHD:

6. 9(2)(ba) appreciate the need to reduce hazard risk to people and property as set out in the objective of the proposed NPS-NHD. However, we believe that if some policies of the NPS-NHD are applied to Surf Life Saving assets, such as those owned and operated by 9(2)(ba) the NPS-NHD may become contrary to its own objective. If 9(2)(ba) is prevented from developing, or defending its assets now or in the future, its ability to provide preventative and emergency functions may be significantly depleted. This would result in potentially life-threatening risk to the community and visitors in 'every day' activities (such as swimming, fishing, surfing, etc.), while also adversely affecting the ability of emergency response during disasters (such as severe weather and flooding). This would in turn directly negatively affect emergency readiness and response in 9(2)(ba) meaning *the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events* would be significantly reduced, conflicting with the objective of the NPS-NHD.
7. For the reason set out above, 9(2)(ba) encourage the committee to review Policy 5 to ensure it gives affect to protecting lifesaving assets by enabling development and adequate protection of such.
8. 9(2)(ba) support the retention of Policy 5 (ii) and (iii), but express our strong concerns that the wording is not adequate enough to inform decision makers who may not understand or interpret such in relation to Surf Life Saving activities. For this reason, it is appropriate to explicitly exclude Surf Life Saving facilities from 1.4 Interpretation, under (d) emergency services and/or (f) community facilities. E.g., (d) emergency services **excluding those associated with Surf Life Saving operations**

Summary of Recommended Action:

9. Review Policy 5 to ensure Surf Life Saving facilities (such as that of the 9(2)(ba) and Community Hub) are protected and future development is enabled
10. Explicitly exclude Surf Life Saving associated operational facilities from **new hazard-sensitive development** by adding to an existing clause ((d) and/or (f)) or adding a new clause (g) which gives direction to exclude Surf Life Saving facilities.

Kind regards

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9A31-Q

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-20 17:05:28

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:

9(2)(ba)

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(ba)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:

Not applicable – national organisation

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Registered charity

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Communities are recognized as essential contributors to decisions that significantly affect their lives and well-being. Their valuable insights, especially in evaluating risks and consequences within local contexts, particularly in catchment frameworks, are crucial for informed and collaborative decision-making.

However, we feel greater work is required to outline to local government on how to execute such engagement and how to gauge the values organisations bring to their local communities.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

No

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

9(2)(ba) recognizes a notable difference in the quality of risk assessments and local adaptation planning conducted by councils. The chief concern from SLSNR is that NPS-NHD is not prescriptive enough for local councils with respect to Surf Life Saving facilities. As an organisation, our facilities are over-represented in area's that could potentially be deemed 'high-risk'. As a result, reviewing Policy 5 to include specific exemption for Surf Life Saving facilities, is something we strongly encourage the Committee to action.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Unsure

Why? Please explain your answer here:

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Why? Please explain your answer here:

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

As an organisation that is over-represented in area's that could potentially be deemed high risk, 9(2)(ba) believes specificity is required for the implementation of the NPS-NHD to be successful. A broad-brush approach encompassing all development does not provide local government with enough direction, with the risks of mis-interpretation of the proposed NPS-NHD too great.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

9(2)(ba) believes the wording within Policy 5 is too vague, with particular reference to Policy 5 a ii, regarding exemption due to "operational or functional need". As an organisation, our facilities are over-represented in area's that could be deemed high-risk. The current wording is too open to interpretation as to what is deemed 'operational' and by whom. 9(2)(ba) urges the Committee to reconsider the wording of Policy 5 to include explicit exemption of Surf Lifesaving facilities (through clause a ii).

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Surf Life Saving as a movement contributes a significant community and emergency service to its environments. Currently, the majority of our clubs facilities are due to upgrades (refurbishments/complete rebuilds) within the next decade. In order to maintain our level of service delivery, our movement requires certainty that such improvements can be made without impediment. Our movement is currently vastly under-resourced for capital redevelopment, with NPS-NHD containing the potential to exacerbate our situation.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

9(2)(ba) strongly urges the Committee to review Policy 5 (Clause: a ii) to explicitly outline the exemption of Surf Life Saving facilities. Operational requirements deem it imperative the location of Surf Life Saving facilities are within a close proximity to the area they service (ie their beach and aquatic environment).

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

9(2)(ba) support the retention of Policy 5 (ii) and (iii), but express our strong concerns that the wording is not adequate enough to inform decision makers who may not understand or interpret such in relation to Surf Life Saving activities. For this reason, it is appropriate to explicitly exclude Surf Life Saving facilities from 1.4 Interpretation, under (d) emergency services and/or (f) community facilities. E.g., (d) emergency services excluding those associated with Surf Life Saving operations.

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes, but without publication of Submitter name

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9A36-V

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-20 15:19:59

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:

9(2)(ba)

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(ba)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:

Not applicable – national organisation

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

NGO

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Yes

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

no

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

We encourage the Committee to review Policy 5 to ensure it give effect to protecting lifesaving assets by enabling development and adequate protection of such.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposalsof the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Unsure

Why? Please explain your answer here:

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Why? Please explain your answer here:

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

Review Policy 5 to ensure Surf Lifesaving Facilities are protected and future development is enabled

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Yes

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Increased Govt support

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Review Policy 5 to ensure Surf Lifesaving facilities are protected and future development is enabled.

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Explicitly exclude Surf Lifesaving Facilities from the new hazard-sensitive development by adding an existing clause (d) and/or (f) or adding a new clause (g) that gives direction to exclude Surf Lifesaving Facilities.

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes, but without publication of Submitter name

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

20 November 2023
Document: 3220834

National Policy Statement Natural Hazards Decision Making
Ministry for the Environment

Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement Natural Hazards Decision Making

The proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazards Decision Making (NPS-NHD) relates to the work of the Taranaki Regional Council (TRC). To ensure the well-being of Taranaki communities, TRC recognizes the importance of appropriate hazard and climate change mitigation and ensuring that the region has a just transition to a hazard resilient future.

Council supports the intent of the NPS-NHD. It has however, significant reservations in regard to the timing of its proposed release in early 2024 and the use of such a simplistic approach to hazard risk identification across all hazard types. Council believe that further work needs to be progressed to develop a more comprehensive approach. TRC is supportive of the Government continuing with the phase 2 investigations to inform further refinement of the approach within the NPS-NHD.

Appendix A sets out TRC's response to select questions in the review of the NPS-NHD consultation document.

This content of this submission will be formally considered by the TRC Planning and Policy Committee at its meeting on the 21st November 2023. If the need arises, any comments or amendments from the Committee will be provided to the Government after that meeting.

Yours faithfully



S J Ruru
Chief Executive

Question	Submission
1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?	Yes. Worsening coastal, flood and slope failure hazards are not yet fully reflected in peoples' decisions to subdivide, develop or extend property in coastal areas, on floodplains or in areas susceptible to slope failure. New Zealanders are still building new residential developments and investing in climate-risky locations. This means more lives and property will be at risk. Local and regional authorities and decision makers do not have a full set of integrated mechanisms to effectively manage the significant risks from natural hazards and climate change. Part of this is because the planning cycle takes such a long time to complete (i.e. 5-10 years) and is fraught with opposition from multiple groups. In addition, the regulatory regime is inconsistent. An example is the Medium Density Residential Standards and the National Policy Statement on Urban Development. Density requirements have created a minefield for managing the risks from natural hazards in specified areas. The ability to prevent inappropriate development and restrict density requirements hinges entirely on a robust understanding of the hazards of an area, coupled with a strong risk-based approach in district plans. In many places, there is currently neither. This is why a national policy statement, providing clear integrated direction, is so important. It is needed to direct the assessing and mapping of hazards, and the inclusion of a strong risk-based approach in regional and district plans. This should also be coupled with a requirement to undertake more community focussed and non-regulatory adaptation planning, the shape of which can be tailored to each district and community.
2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?	Other key parts of the problem definition include: Addressing the disproportionate impacts of natural hazards on marginalised and low income socioeconomic groups.

		• Inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks is an ongoing issue. Common standards and clearer processes are required. This needs to be developed before this NPS is released. • The 'second' phase of hazard work by Central Government needs to be prioritised to enable effective implementation.
3	Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?	A significant issue that must be addressed through this framework is how natural hazard risk, and our understanding of those risks, change over time including as a result of climate change. Areas with a low to moderate risk now, may become moderate to high risk in 20-50 years, and the NPS needs to allow for this assessment to be included in the policy framework. Clearer national guidance is also required on how to apply climate change scenarios in the decision making process. The safe access, egress, and ability for emergency evacuation routes also needs to be considered for hazard assessments. This needs to be included in the NPS. Finally, infrastructure resilience is a key concern. A lot of regionally significant and critical infrastructure is located in areas vulnerable to natural hazards. Consequently, the NPS needs to address 'use' as well as new development.
4	Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	Yes. A risk-based approach ensures that both the likelihood of a hazard event and its potential consequences are assessed, followed by an appropriate response to land use and development based on that assessment. This should be used instead of tolerable/intolerable as tolerability is an extremely subjective and potentially politically loaded concept.
5	Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Yes. However, TRC would like to emphasise that geological hazards like volcanoes and earthquakes can be complex and need a different approach than climatic hazards. To account for this difference, the NPS-NHD needs to provide policy direction and guidance as to how these hazards are to be considered. This

		work needs to be prioritised to support the implementation of any risk based approach that is intended to apply to all hazards.
6	If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why	n/a
7	Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Yes. All development should be included in the NPS-NHD to ensure a fair and a consistent approach and the ability to manage risks in an integrated way.
8	What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	The application of risk assessments on non-climatic hazards could have a significant impact on Taranaki, if there is no further direction within the NPS-NHD and/or guidance provided to support implementation.
9	Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Yes, but it requires some rewording. The objective(s) need to clearly link to a risk-based approach in the provisions. This would be best achieved by splitting the objective in two, with one objective focussing on high hazard areas, and a second objective focussing on low to moderate hazard areas where hazards can be better managed to help build community resilience through a risk based approach.
10	What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?	TRC supports the application of consistent low/medium/high terminology. But we note the broader difficulties of applying the same risk based approach to all hazards without the inclusion of a bespoke option to deal with non-climatic hazards.
11	What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	Pros: • Ensures a holistic view of hazard risks. • Decisions are grounded in data. • Provides for adaptation under changing conditions. Cons: • Requires accurate scientific data. • There is ambiguity without clear guidance. • Has the potential to be overly complex.

		There is the potential for significant resourcing requirements in the tolerance assessment.
12	What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?	Pros: - Prioritises safety over uncertainties. - Is pragmatic in unpredictable scenarios. - Promotes responsible development. Cons: - May hinder reasonable development. - Could result in significant restrictions in some regions.
13	What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	This is a positive requirement under the proposed NPS as it provides clear direction to local authorities and will prevent ongoing debate about the need to include provisions and an assessment of hazards for new development. It would be best if this could be implemented without the need for a plan change. Some of the challenges are, whilst controlled activities provide a simple framework in areas where risk is well defined and suitable mitigation measures can be implemented, the approach requires more investment for locations where there is more hazard complexity or a lack of information. Many councils will need to update their hazard mapping to ensure this approach can be properly implemented. Discretionary activities offer more flexibility and the ability to assess risk on a consent by consent basis, however it increases the complexity and cost of processing consents. Good guidance and a clear planning framework would assist with processing consent applications.
14	What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?	If hazards have not already been mapped and assessed, which is a resource intensive process, some Councils will struggle to apply the framework. In these instances, additional guidance will need to be provided to aide in implementation. The question of how this work is to be funded also needs to be considered and agreed between central and local government.

		As discussed in other sections of this submission, using the term 'tolerable' is fraught and it would be better to use more easily understood terminology that is less open to subjective interpretation.
15	What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	If applied appropriately, it should increase the resilience of our development, infrastructure and communities and provide stronger direction to prevent or control development in hazard prone areas. However, it needs to be made clear that any assessment of the likelihood and consequences of a natural hazard event is undertaken by suitably qualified experts. Additionally, if adequate information is not available, the effectiveness of implementing the NPS-NHD and any decision making is at risk.
16	What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	It is important that there is some policy direction around the application of hazard mitigation measures. They have the potential to have adverse effects on the environment, interfere with natural processes and ecosystems, or even exacerbate the risks through effects such as diverting floodwaters. The development of soft engineering, green infrastructure and nature based solutions, provide a range of other opportunities to mitigate the risks from natural hazards in ways that deliver environmental co-benefits. It is important that these options are fully explored when assessing the range of options that may be available in hazard mitigation decisions. Clause (b) appears to encourage the construction of large mitigation schemes and needs recrafting. Climate change is exacerbating the risks from natural hazards over time and in ways that are uncertain. This policy needs to be crafted in such a way that hazard mitigation structures are only constructed if necessary, and that it doesn't encourage the develop of high hazard land through the use of hazard mitigation structures to moderate the hazard.

17	Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?	Council supports central government seeking direction on this from mana whenua.
18	Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?	Yes. It is essential. Some iwi/hapū may also choose to lead natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments and should be supported to do so. Current processes often do not acknowledge or incorporate the long held knowledge and experiences of mana whenua in assessing natural hazard risks and adapting accordingly.
19	Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	TRC supports the intent to ensure that any rights established by specific Tiriti settlement legislation are upheld, and recommend a close look at implications of this NPS on various types of Māori land as described elsewhere in this submission. However, we note that Te Tiriti settlement requirements or conditions are not explicitly mentioned or required in the proposed NPS-NHD. Further certainty is required.
20	Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?	Not all Councils have the information required for implementation. Further work is needed to expand direction for the risk based approach of NPS-NHD. This work needs to be brought forward from 'Phase 2' to support effective implementation.
21	What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	If Policy 4 requires an RMA Schedule 1 plan change it will add considerably to the financial and resource burden of all councils. This is especially so in those regions with limited hazard information currently available. There will be resourcing issues to consider for Māori in implementing Policy 7, and for councils engaging with mana/tangata whenua where there may be challenges processing those consents in a timely manner.

22	What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	Council considers that the following guidance would be useful: • Process based standards outlining the approach that should be adopted for each hazard type • Application of the risk-based approach • Determining risk (low, moderate, high) for different hazard types • The application of climate change scenarios • Adaptive pathways to support a new risk based framework Use of the word tolerance/tolerable is not recommended in this submission but if it used it requires good definition including: • Guidance on the hierarchy of priorities for determining tolerance. • Guidance on timeframes for determining risk tolerance thresholds.

17 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
Manatū mō te Taiao
PO Box 10362, Wellington 6143
naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā koe,

Tasman District Council's Submission on the proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazards Decision-making

Thank you for the opportunity to submit on the proposed National Policy Statement (NPS) on Natural Hazards Decision-making consultation. We commend the work of the Ministry for the Environment to improve the resource management framework regarding managing the significant risks from natural hazards.

Background

Tasman District Council is one of three unitary councils in Te Tau Ihu, top of the South Island. The district's estimated population of 57,900 residents is growing at rate of 1.8% per annum. Our towns and rural communities are vulnerable to a range of natural hazards, which will be further exacerbated by climate change including sea level rise. Natural hazard events impact on our environmental, social, cultural and economic wellbeing and community recovery can take years. Recent examples of natural hazard events that have affected our Tasman communities include Cyclone Fehi and Cyclone Gita (both February 2018), Pigeon Valley fire (February 2019), and the Nelson-Tasman rainfall event (August 2022).

Submission

The Council's contact for this submission is:

Diana Worthy, Team Leader – Natural Resources Policy (9(2)(a) [REDACTED]).

Attached to this letter is the Council's response to the questions set out in "*He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mō ngā Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-Taiao: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making, Under the Resource Management Act 1991*".

Thank you again for the opportunity to submit on this important consultation. We strongly encourage central government to continue to engage with councils on the development of this NPS to ensure this national direction is workable and takes into consideration local circumstances.

Nāku noa, nā



Tim King
Mayor, Tasman District
Te Koromatua o te tai o Aorere

Tasman District Council
Email info@tasman.govt.nz
Website www.tasman.govt.nz
24 hour assistance

Richmond
189 Queen Street
Private Bag 4
Richmond 7051
New Zealand
Phone 01 525 6119
Fax 01 525 6124

Murchison
80 Taichem Street
Murchison 7002
New Zealand
Phone 01 525 1018
Fax 01 525 1012

Motueka
2 Holmestown Place
PO Box 113
Motueka 7142
New Zealand
Phone 01 525 2012
Fax 01 525 0751

Takaka
38 Commercial Street
PO Box 74
Takaka 7142
New Zealand
Phone 01 525 0020
Fax 01 525 9872

Tasman District Council's response to the questions set out in "*He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mō ngā Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-Taiao: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making, Under the Resource Management Act 1991*".

Part 1 Context & Part 2 Problems to Solve
<i>Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making as a first step</i>
1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk? Yes. The RMA 1991 decision making process has historically operated on the basis that as long as the natural hazard can be 'mitigated', then the development can proceed. Section 9 of the RMA 1991 has limited controls on restrictions on use of land. In low-lying coastal areas, the standard approach in Aotearoa New Zealand has been to raise ground and floor levels; yet with a changing climate and more extreme and frequent weather events, this will create islands of development with longer term issues regarding access and servicing and the need for managed retreat. Additionally, the outcome from the last few significant natural hazard events has seen ratepayers/taxpayers funding current homeowners who are affected by a hazard. Councils and communities need to take a strategic long-term approach and 'avoid' hazards as appropriate and clear national direction/legislation is required to achieve this.
2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why? In our opinion, the NPS-NHD fails to address key parts of the 'problems to solve' as set out in the Discussion Document. It is true that across Aotearoa New Zealand there is inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards, that gaps exist in how authorities approach identifying and mapping natural hazards, and that risk information is often incomplete and out of date. However, the NPS-NHD does not provide a framework or standards to robustly resolve these issues. We recommend that comprehensive guidance on how to robustly approach identifying and mapping natural hazards should be addressed in the NPS-NHD. It is rightly identified in the Discussion Document that Aotearoa New Zealand has no agreed framework for how decision makers should consider natural hazard risks under the RMA 1991. The Council has identified several gaps in the NPS-NHD such as what is a 'significant risk', how tolerance to risk should be assessed, and what risks should be assessed. While 'tolerance' is a key component of the NPS-NHD, a definition or framework for assessing tolerance is not provided. While it is stated that the subsequent National Direction for Natural Hazards will provide 'a standardised risk tolerance assessment methodology', this needs to be provided within the NPS-NHD to address how tolerance is to be assessed under the NPS. Similarly, we recommend that standardised assessment methodologies for other key concepts in the policy statement such as likelihood, consequence, and the effectiveness of mitigation measures should be defined within the NPS-NHD. The problem definition refers to natural hazards in general, and we suggest that there needs to be recognition of the variety of natural hazards in New Zealand and that the planning response will vary depending on the nature of the natural hazard. Additionally, the problem definition and the NPS-NHD needs to embed climate change and retreat from low lying areas as a priority. The climate is changing and the risks will increase over time. Whilst we appreciate the NPS-NHD focuses on new development, it is not clear what central government's intentions are to address current RMA 1991 deficiencies regarding

retreat over the next 10-15 years while individual regions (and their respective councils) transition to the new resource management system proposed under the last government.

3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Baseline standards for hazard avoidance. For example, for flooding, under the present frameworks offered by the Building Act, Building Code, and associated determinations and legal precedent, the baseline below which development cannot occur is a 2% AEP flood event. If the expected outcome of the NPS-NHD is that development will be more resilient to flood events, then explicit baseline standards should be included to achieve this outcome.

A second issue that the Council has identified and needs to be addressed in the NPS-NHD is that there is a conflict between *Te Mana O te Wai* under the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management (NPS-FM) and the NPS-NHD. We note that NPS-NHD Section 1.6 recognises the NPS's relationship with New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010, and we recommend that a similar section is required in relation to the NPS-FM to provide clarity. The NPS-NHD's objective contains significant conflict with the NPS-FM, in that the measures required to mitigate or minimise risk to people, communities, property and infrastructure often have adverse effects on the environment and can exacerbate the natural hazard effects in natural systems. For example, stop banks and channel armour used to minimise flooding and erosion can damage ecosystem health values and also exacerbate effects on water flow velocities and volumes, changing river stability further affecting waterbody habitats etc; and coastal protection structures can damage or remove intertidal habitats, etc. In turn, the NPS-NHD's policies seem skewed towards people/assets and the environmental effects from natural hazards or from natural hazard mitigations are not considered.

Part 3 Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard

Decision-making

Purpose

4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Page 5 of the Discussion Document states "*the proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards will support local authorities to identify natural hazards and risks in a consistent and rigorous way, understand the level of risk tolerance by a community or other party, and provide direction on making decisions on land use in hazard-prone areas.*" We note that the Council's natural hazards and sea level rise data that is used to inform our decision-making processes including the resource consent process, is based on probability/exposure or susceptibility mapping – it is not risk-based maps in the sense of 'hazard-exposure-vulnerability' where consequence is also considered. Additionally, the Council has not undertaken any strategic work to date to understand community risk tolerance to natural hazards in general – rather council staff determine this on a case-by-case basis at the consenting stage based on the proposed development, within the existing legislative framework (e.g. plan rules and relevant national direction). To transition to this type of risk-based approach would require the Council to invest significant resources and data.

One difficult aspect of the proposed 'risk-based' approach in the NPS-NHD is that 'tolerance' has been intrinsically tied to risk in Policy 2, where tolerance is to be considered as part of the determination of risk. However, the components and dimensions of 'tolerance' and how it should be robustly and consistently assessed is not included in the NPS-NHD. For the risk-based approach of the NPS-NHD to succeed, the framework for making decisions under Policy 2 and Policy 5 must be clearly included within the NPS-NHD – this must also include clear definitions for 'intolerable' and 'generally acceptable'.

It's also not clear what outcomes are expected under the 'risk-based' approach because of the link to 'tolerance'. For example, for a given hazard, should a development be permitted if the developers and owners of the development demonstrate the willingness and have the capability to bear the consequences of that hazard? As it is currently structured, the NPS-NHD makes it possible to 'trade off' tolerance against consequence, essentially enabling developments considered under these policies to be moved from 'high natural hazard risk' to the tolerable 'moderate natural hazard risk' by trading off tolerance to reduce the risk. This highlights why the NPS-NHD requires a robust and clearly articulated framework for these assessments in conjunction with bottom-line standards.

In terms of the risk-based approach that is envisaged in the NPS-NHD, as illustrated in the example on Page 23 of the Discussion Document (Applying Policy 5: Development in high, moderate or low risk areas), it is not clear how the risk-based approach of the NPS-NHD differs from the existing frameworks provided by the Building Act and Building Code and how the outcomes will be different. In the example provided on Page 23, parts of Kevin's site flood and have high natural hazard risk where the risk is intolerable. In terms of the existing frameworks this seems to be equivalent to areas of the site being inundated in flood events more frequent than a 2% AEP event, which is the minimum standard for preventing the ingress of water under the Building Code. The example goes on to say that other areas of the site have risk that is not intolerable, but not acceptable, and that to develop on these areas Kevin will need to undertake mitigation works such as raised floor levels. Under the existing framework this seems to be equivalent to building the floor up so that it is above the 2% AEP flood level, but it may be below the 1% AEP flood level. Under the existing framework Kevin can build in this circumstance but will receive a 'hazard notice' under s71-74 of the Building Act. In order for the risk-based approach envisaged by the NPS-NHD to be successful it needs to be linked to clear standards, especially if the intent of the NPS-NHD is that the outcomes are different. As it stands, the risk-based approach of the NPS-NHD lacks a robust framework necessary for a nationally consistent approach to hazard management.

New development activities in scope

5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

The Council recommends that the NPS-NHD needs to clearly define which natural hazards are in scope and should be managed through the resource management system. We recognise that there are complexities regarding individual natural hazards and their associated risks, and therefore what should be included in scope of the NPS. For example, how to manage 'low probability/high consequences' natural hazards (e.g. tsunamis, earthquakes), and in circumstances where natural hazards may be tolerable for the existing development, but may be intolerable for new development/intensification of areas (e.g. flooding and mitigation provided by existing stopbanks).

The RMA 1991 currently defines '*natural hazard*' as "*any atmospheric or earth or water related occurrence (including earthquake, tsunami, erosion, volcanic and geothermal activity, landslide, subsidence, sedimentation, wind, drought, fire, or flooding) the action of which adversely affects or may adversely affect human life, property, or other aspects of*

the environment". However, we note that there are a number of atmospheric natural hazards that are generally not considered through the planning process (such as hail, snow, heat waves, tornadoes, thunder and wind). These hazards are also likely to increase in frequency and severity as a result of climate change. In respect of tsunamis, a number of councils take an education/advice approach (rather than consider this hazard in planning decisions) because it is a low probability occurrence event (although has high consequences). While meteors and comets may be a 'natural hazard', these should be excluded for the purpose of the NPS-NHD.

6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Page 18 of the Discussion Document suggests that the NPS-NHD could be limited to certain natural hazards and gives the examples of flooding, coastal erosion, active faults, liquefaction and landslips. The Council recommends that in addition to the list above, the following should also be included or noted:

- Flooding should be explicit to include fluvial, pluvial and coastal flooding
- Rising sea levels will cause the location of the sea (high tide) to progressively come inland over time, however the resultant every day high tide is not a 'flooding' event. For the avoidance of doubt and for clarity, it is recommended that sea level rise is explicitly included either within the definition of natural hazard or listed alongside natural hazard references within the NPS-NHD.
- Wildfire – we recommend that this is included in scope, and that councils require tools and guidance to better understand wildfire and how to use the planning system better to build community resilience to wildfire risk.
- Drought – while this is a natural hazard, our response to drought through the planning system tends to focus on provision of water through freshwater take and storage rules and engineering standards. How do you determine 'high natural hazard risk' for drought, and should councils be avoiding new development where provision of water may be problematic in the future?
- Wind – we note that this is generally dealt with through Building Code requirements (e.g. weather tightness of buildings/structural strength).

7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

The NPS-NHD definition of new development does not consider the relocation of existing building(s) onto a site – this is an omission that needs to be included within the definition.

In our view, all physical development will be subject to some degree of hazard and risk, and so it is not clear why some physical developments would be out of scope?

8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

The ideal outcome of the NPS-NHD would be to stop development in high natural hazard risk areas and significantly control development in moderate natural hazard risk areas. However, the way the NPS-NHD is currently drafted, it falls short of this outcome. This is because the NPS-NHD does not provide a robust framework and definitions for assessing likelihood, consequence, and tolerance. This will lead to technical/resource consent staff being faced with arguments with consent applicants as to whether the risk is tolerable or not. It will come down to the courage of individual councils to make the right decision against the protests of some applicants and may result in litigation.

Another challenge is how will councils balance the conflict between requirements for urban development versus natural hazards (e.g. if we cannot build here, then where?). If the council area is large like Tasman, we generally have choices for meet growth demands. However, we note that other council areas, such as our neighbours Nelson, are much more constrained. This situation is illustrated in our proposed growth areas in our recent Nelson Tasman Future Development Strategy 2022.

Proposed objective

9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

In our opinion, the objective has a focus on hazard events and it could better address long term increasing risk from climate change. For example, sea level rise should be explicit throughout the NPS-NHD.

We also recommend that there is a second objective to address the inherent conflict between *Te Mana o Te Wai*/NPS-FM matters and the NPS-NHD. This would provide further clarity in relation to appropriate natural hazard mitigation measures and promote concepts such as 'room for rivers'.

Policy 1 and definitions: natural hazard risk categories

10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Page 11 of the Discussion Document states that the proposed comprehensive 'National Direction for Natural Hazards' is several years away, however it is proposed that it may include:

- "standardised methodologies for mapping natural hazards and assessing risks to inform land use planning decisions
- Defined risk thresholds, established by developing and implementing a standardised risk tolerance assessment methodology to define areas that may be 'tolerable' or 'intolerable' to natural hazard risk
- Standardised terms such as 'significant natural hazard risk' and 'intolerable natural hazard risk'."

We are of the opinion that these are key pieces of information that is required to clarify the proposed NPS-NHD, and without this information it will make the NPS difficult to implement for councils, developers and communities.

The definitions of high and moderate natural hazard risk both refer to natural hazards that are 'intolerable'. However, the NPS-NHD does not define 'intolerable', which will result in implementation issues. We also note that there is an overlap in relation to the Ministry for the Environment's "Community-led retreat and adaptation funding: issues and options" report which has been developed for the Parliamentary Environment Committee's Inquiry into Climate Adaptation – as this report asks the question on "what do you think makes a risk tolerable or intolerable?". The Council would like clarity on how these two processes/pieces of work are being aligned and used to inform and improve mutual outcomes.

Policy 2: Assessing natural hazard risks

11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Page 21 of the Discussion Document states that Policy 2's criteria are principle-based rather than overly prescriptive. However, the Council believes that this will cause issues with interpretation and implementation of the NPS-NHD. A council's view on tolerance may differ quite significantly from individuals, neighbourhoods and communities, which will lead to litigation of individual resource consent applications and plan change processes. As previously noted in our submission, the NPS-NHD lacks clarity on some key words/definitions such as how to assess likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of natural hazard events. As it is currently drafted, Policy 2 has a significant con, in that the lack of these concepts clearly defined within the NPS-NHD will result in the development of definitions through legal action and precedent, of which councils will bear the cost of. It will leave councils across Aotearoa New Zealand with significant uncertainties about the implementation of the NPS-NHD and will result in inconsistent approaches to the assessment of likelihood, consequence, and tolerance.

Specific feedback includes:

- 2(a) should also recognise the potential change in risk rating over time e.g. is the scenario present day or 100+ years?
- 2(b) the reference to tolerance requires clarification, is unclear what it applies to, is it tolerance of people and communities to events or does it also include tolerance of new developments to hazard events?

Policy 3: Precautionary approach in decision-making

12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

The pro of Policy 3 is that it theoretically should minimize development in areas where it is not appropriate. However, the key con is that if council applies Policy 3 in decision-making processes it will likely lead to litigation at the expense of ratepayers. Clause 3(b) uses the term 'intolerable' which will create uncertainty, and we suggest that 'high natural hazard risk' would be more appropriate and in keeping with Policy 5.

Policy 4: Restricted discretionary and controlled activities

13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

The Council supports the intent of the policy to ensure that decision-makers consider natural hazard risk in determining resource consents where a plan does not currently specify it as a matter of control or discretion. However, in practical terms we recommend this Policy may be better implemented via a national environmental standard as it applies to rules.

Additionally, it is not clear how this Policy would work in practice for controlled activities. For example, if the application site is determined to have 'high natural hazard risk' (due to more recent hazards information/outdated zoning), RMA 1991 Section 104(a) still requires consenting authorities to grant consent for controlled activities (but may impose conditions of consent). In this respect, how would the consenting authority give effect to NPS-NHD Policy 5 which has a general policy position of avoidance of new hazard-sensitive development?

An alternative suggestion provided by the Council is that central government amends the RMA 1991 to provide a new land-use section which is the equivalent to Section 106 (which provides a backstop for consenting authorities in relation to subdivision and natural hazards considerations).

Policy 5: Direction on new development in areas of high, moderate and low risk

14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Page 22 of the Discussion Document states that “*Policy 5 aims to provide a clear, consistent approach for decision-makers when addressing natural hazard risk. Giving certainty to decision-makers on how to address natural hazard risk at different risk levels will enable people, communities, investors, developers, and service and infrastructure providers to confidently plan for and use land*”. In our opinion, the Policy does not deliver on this statement, rather it provides uncertainty in the absence of clear definitions/frameworks, as noted in previously.

Policy 5(a)(i) refers to ‘hazard-sensitive development’, which is defined as “*a new development relating to any of the following: (a) residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages*”. We recommend that this definition should be explicit to include all types of activities/building/structures where people may sleep or reside overnight e.g. tourism accommodation providers including camping grounds, tiny homes, tiny homes on wheels, etc. In high natural hazard risk areas, we do not want new development which encourages people to stay overnight as this poses issues such the inability to assess the increasing hazard exposure during darkness (e.g. rising flood waters) and difficulties associated with emergency management responses.

We also note that Policy 5(a) refers to reducing risks to ‘at least a tolerable level’. We assume that what is actually meant is reducing risks to at least a ‘moderate natural hazard risk’— we suggest that this is reworded if this is the case.

To address our previous concerns regarding inherent conflict with *Te Mana o Te Wai/NPS-FM*, we recommend that Policy 5 includes additional wording regarding ecosystem health:

- Clause (a) insert new subsection (v) the risk can be reduced without adversely affecting ecosystem health
- Clause (b) recognise that mitigation measures are only appropriate where they do not affect ecosystem health (e.g. insert “except where measure affect ecosystem health” at end of sentence

15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Policy 5 should provide a framework to ensure that new developments are climate-resilient and are located in the right places. However, as currently drafted Policy 5 does not deliver on this because the NPS-NHD does not include clear definitions of high/moderate/low natural hazard risk, tolerance, reasonably practicable, etc.

The Policy requires that risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level **or** (iv) says risk is reduced as low as reasonably practicable. High natural hazard risk by definition carries an intolerable impact. This could be used to argue that a development in a high natural hazard risk area with an intolerable impact is still appropriate if some of the impact is mitigated – even if it is still intolerable. It will come down to the courage of each respective council to make the right decision against the protests of applicants as part of the resource consent process, or the protests of landowners and communities during plan changes. Policy 5 will not achieve its intended outcome and is unlikely to improve current processes. The perverse outcome will be inconsistent approaches to the implementation of the NPS-NHD across Aotearoa New Zealand, and increased litigation.

Policy 6: Reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation

16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Mitigation is not a fool-proof solution and can result in significant sudden consequences and issues when it fails (e.g. stopbanks). Mitigation can also create a false sense of security and enable perverse outcomes, such as enabling further intensification of development behind stopbanks in hazard-prone areas.

We note that not all mitigation is the same and costs will significantly vary. Policy 6 refers to “most effective” natural hazard mitigation measures but it is not clear who makes that determination. The most effective mitigation might not be the cheapest, in fact it might be the most expensive. Typically, resource consent applicants want to do just enough mitigation for their consent to be granted at the cheapest cost. If councils try to insist on ‘deluxe’ mitigation instead of accepting ‘budget’ mitigation, it is likely that this lead to litigation.

Policy 6 refers to new developments, so is the reference in Clause 6(b) to “area-wide measures” a reference to the area of the development or the area affected by the hazard? And the reference to “site-specific solutions”, is the site the whole development or can a site be considered a site within the development?

Policy 6 creates a tension between the NPS-NHD and the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement (Policies 25 and 27) (NZCPS) regarding the use of mitigation measures. While we appreciate that the NPS-NHD includes a clause to clarify that the NZCPS prevails over the provisions of the NPS if there is a conflict between them, Policy 6 could be drafted in a manner to avoid this issue.

Similarly, there is a tension with the NPS-FM and Policy 6 should recognise that natural hazard mitigation measures should not adversely affect ecosystem health and Te Mana o Te Wai.

Policy 7: Recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles

17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

The Council supports the intention of Policy 7 to recognise and provide for Maori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles. However, we are concerned that the way in which Policy 7 is drafted may lead to conflict/tension with the intention of Policy 5.

Policy 7 requires decision-makers to recognise and provide for Māori/tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk; however how will this work in practice if Policy 5's focus is on avoidance unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable - and if there is conflict/tension between differences of opinion on what is tolerable.

18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

No comment.

19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS? No comment.
<i>Implementation timing</i> 20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not? Part 4 of the NPS-NHD could be clearer on when councils must give effect to the NPS-NHD by updating their policy statements and plans. For example, do councils give effect to it in relation to targeted council-lead plan changes (where natural hazards considerations may be in scope), or only when councils are reviewing their plan as a whole? The Council recommends that Ministry for the Environment provides national messaging/education to communities and the land development industry on the intention of this national policy statement, rather than individual councils having to do this.
21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD? Certainly, Council will require greater resourcing, though presently the full implication of the NPS-NHD on resourcing is not clear due to the lack of robust definitions and frameworks embedded within the NPS for undertaking the natural hazards assessments required by the NPS. If councils are expected to implement the NPS-NHD as currently drafted, the ambiguities with the NPS will likely result in additional time spent by council staff negotiating/arguing with applicants through the resource consent process, and objections by landowners/communities through the plan change process, which both will result in increased litigation. As previously noted, Council's natural hazards and sea level rise data used to inform our decision-making processes is based on probability/exposure or susceptibility mapping – it is not risk-based maps in the sense of 'hazard-exposure-vulnerability' where consequence is also considered. Additionally, the Council has not undertaken any strategic work to date understand community risk tolerance to natural hazards in general – rather council staff determine this on a case-by-case basis at the consenting stage based on the proposed development, within the existing legislative framework (e.g. plan rules and relevant national direction). To transition to this type of risk-based approach would require the Council to invest significant resources and data. With respect to Question 18 in the Discussion Document, if Māori knowledge systems are to be incorporated into these natural hazard assessments, then significant resourcing would be required to support iwi and council to work together to incorporate Māori knowledge into these assessments.
<i>Implementation guidance</i> 22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD? As previously noted, the Council recommends that the Ministry for the Environment brings forward the development of the proposed comprehensive 'National Direction for Natural Hazards' – this information is required to implement the NPS-NHD. As the NPS is

currently drafted, councils will struggle to implement the NPS without clear definitions/frameworks for likelihood, consequence, and tolerance; high, moderate, and low natural hazard risk; and the effectiveness of mitigation measures. This includes comprehensive guidance on how to robustly approach identifying and mapping natural hazards.

Guidance is also required for communities and the land development industry to ensure there is nationally consistent messaging and management of the wider community's expectations.

Councils also require tools and guidance to better understand wildfire and how to use the planning system better to build community resilience to wildfire risk.



**Submission to the Ministry for the
Environment**

**Proposed National Policy Statement for
Natural Hazard Decision-making**

November 2023

Executive Summary

Tauranga City Council (TCC) supports the intent of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) being to take a risk-based approach to natural hazards when making planning decisions. TCC has been researching, mapping, and informing the community about natural hazards for over 20 years and is committed to updating information on these hazards through technical work that is used in planning and consenting process.

However, whilst TCC supports the need for national direction on managing natural hazards, it considers that this proposed NPS lacks clarity, detail, and robustness around key aspects such as defining risk threshold levels and carrying out risk and tolerability assessments to achieve its objective. Failing to address these issues will result in a lack of consistent implementation (or at worst an inability to implement the NPS) around the country. In comparison to the framework currently in place within the Bay of Plenty region, TCC's assessment of the content of this proposed NPS is that it is a 'light-touch' and a far less-defined approach than that which Territorial Authorities in the Bay of Plenty are currently required to adhere to.

TCC considers that managing natural hazard risk consistently requires there to be consistency in the method in which natural hazards are identified and mapped. Councils are currently left to interpret different standards and other 'guidance' to ascertain parameters for hazard modelling. Improved national direction in this area would eliminate these uncertainties that can lead to inefficient processes both in plan making and when determining resource consents.

Whilst there has been an attempt to introduce standardised terms into this proposed NPS, there remains a lack of direction on the methodology for completing natural hazard risk assessments. TCC reiterates that it considers that there needs to be consistency in how natural hazards are identified before then applying a consistent and well-defined risk assessment methodology.

Natural hazards are complex, and the management of associated risk requires careful consideration. Broad and ill-defined matters of control and discretion do not afford the level of certainty to address these issues, which are best dealt with at the time of plan making. Addressing tolerance to natural hazard risk is a process best done with community involvement and not a process that can be easily completed when determining a resource consent application. Plan provisions should align with an activity's classifications and respond accordingly to the matters applicable to the type of hazard been considered.

Managing natural hazard risk remains a high priority for TCC and considered to be critical to building strong, resilient communities. However, it is proving difficult for TCC to deliver on numerous and at times competing national policy directives which is often compounded by the lack of a clear hierarchy of importance and no clear guidance on how trade-offs are to be managed between these directives. It is becoming evident that there is simply not enough land within the TCC jurisdiction to meet the NPS-UD requirements given the direction under various NPS documents and other requirements. Consideration is required for there to be clearer direction on how natural hazards are to be considered relative to other outcome areas like NPS-UD, NPS-IB, NPS-FM). This includes how natural hazards are identified mapped and reported and how assessment of risk is to take place to support Council's in its implementation of these directives.

Introduction

1. Tauranga City Council (TCC) welcomes the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD). TCC is happy to discuss this submission, or to provide additional information that would be of assistance. Please direct any enquiries to:

9(2)(a)

or

9(2)(a)

2. TCC supports the overall intent of the NPS-NHD and agree that there is a need for national direction that sets out a consistent approach to managing natural hazard risk across the country.
3. However, TCC has identified several overarching concerns with the proposed NPS that it considers will not provide the outcome that is intended – being to improve consistency in the management of natural hazard risk.
4. TCCs submission also provides feedback on the questions asked by the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) on the provisions.

Context for TCC's submission

Managing growth and natural hazard risk

5. Tauranga is this country's fourth smallest territorial authority by land area. It has experienced exponential growth driven by a range of factors, with this growth expected to continue in the future. According to Statistics NZ Estimated Resident Population (ERP) as of 30 June 2018, Tauranga had an estimated population of around 142,100 people¹. Over the next thirty years, this is expected to increase by 66,900 to a population of 202,000.
6. Under the National Policy Statement for Urban Development (NPS-UD), TCC is required to provide at least sufficient development capacity in new and existing urban areas, for both standalone and attached dwellings, in the short, medium, and long-term. In September 2021,

¹ The latest available Stats NZ ERP for Tauranga City is 155,200 people as of 30 June 2021.

TCC Commissioners wrote to the Minister for the Environment advising that Tauranga had insufficient zoned development capacity to meet the requirements of the NPSUD².

7. TCC is progressing with work to address these development capacity shortfalls. However, Tauranga's growth opportunities are significantly constrained by its topography and coastal setting and therefore faces numerous climate change and natural hazard related challenges. The city is already experiencing increased frequency of extreme weather events and impacts from rising sea levels, such as coastal inundation and erosion.
8. As a large proportion of Tauranga's population currently lives near the coast, the impact of a changing climate on the severity of natural hazards is a significant concern. It is acknowledged that Māori communities are particularly vulnerable in this regard with marae, papakāinga and urupā often located in areas susceptible to natural hazards.
9. TCC has been researching, mapping, and informing the community about natural hazards for over 20 years. Information about these natural hazards is available on the Council website, included in land information memoranda ("LIM reports") and used in Council consenting processes for planning, building and subdivision.
10. Natural hazards affecting Tauranga are managed in different ways. Some are managed through the Tauranga City Plan ('City Plan'), while others are managed using methods outside of the RMA such as the Building Act. TCC has also been progressing an Infrastructure Resilience Project that aims to provide for robust infrastructure and informed land use planning, to improve the City's resilience to natural hazards.
11. When managing natural hazards through the City Plan, the Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement (RPS) must be given effect to. The RPS provides for the consideration of natural hazards primarily through an objective (Objective 31) and suite of policies identified as the 'natural hazard policies' ('the NH policies'). The NH policies set out in the RPS are numerous and extensive and involve the mapping of natural hazards, risk assessments and the identification of appropriate risk mitigation³.
12. A default methodology for completing risk assessments is set out within Appendix L of the RPS. This methodology has been adopted in the preparation of assessments for natural hazards at a citywide scale and have informed provisions for changes to the City Plan. An example of this being Proposed Plan Change 27 which seeks to manage flooding effects from extreme rainfall events (PPC27). This methodology has also been adopted to support the planning for new greenfield urban growth areas and the development of structure plans for these areas (e.g. Tauriko West Urban Growth Area) and City Plan provisions.
13. Therefore, whilst TCC supports the need for national direction on managing natural hazards, it is considered that the lack of clarity and robustness around key aspects such as defining risk threshold levels and carrying out risk and tolerability assessments will not result in the nation-

² [Tauranga City Council Letter to Minister for the Environment](#) – September 2021

³ The RPS also includes integrated management policies (IR 1B & IR 2B) that address the precautionary approach and climate change that also relate to natural hazard risk management.

wide consistency that is intended. The proposed NPS is a 'light-touch' and less-defined approach when compared, for example, to what is already required of Territorial Authorities by the RPS in the Bay of Plenty for managing natural hazard risk.

Identification of the key issues and challenges relating to the proposed NPS-NHD

14. In addition to providing feedback on the specific questions by MfE, TCC would like to provide additional comment on the following matters.

- a. Further direction needed on identifying and assessing natural hazards and risks.
- b. Completing risk assessments at time of resource consent application
- c. Weighting of natural hazard risk against other national direction.

15. These matters are covered below and within the feedback provided at Appendix 1.

Further direction needed on identifying and assessing natural hazards and risk.

16. TCC is of the view that a key first step in addressing natural hazard risk is to get consistency in how natural hazards are identified. At present Councils are left to interpret different standards and other 'guidance' to ascertain parameters for hazard modelling. Improved national direction is required to eliminate these uncertainties that can lead to inefficient processes. This could include defining specific flood events for modelling, sea level rise projections and timeframes to apply.

17. National direction should also specify how local authorities are required to present this information and whether it should be via maps within planning documents or not. Recent work done in Tauranga to map natural hazards, specifically flooding from extreme rainfall has created issues in terms of how information should be presented and then managed through rule framework. Improved direction on this matter would reduce the inefficiencies that come with litigating these types of issues.

18. TCC has concern over the lack of clarity for terms used within the proposed NPS. High natural hazard risk is deemed to be a risk that is intolerable, but it is unclear what defines intolerable and who this should relate to. This would make completing an assessment of tolerability a particularly challenging exercise to undertake particularly at a resource consent level. This type of assessment would appear better suited at a macro-level when making plans and does not appear to be a suitable method for addressing natural hazard risk on a site-by-site basis. TCC contends that such an approach may lead to site specific solutions being preferred over more comprehensive area/ district-wide responses.

19. The lack of a direction on the methodology for completing natural hazard risk assessment will lead to inconsistencies across the country, notwithstanding the attempt made in this proposed NPS to introduce standardised terms. There needs to be consistency in how natural hazards are identified before then applying a consistent risk assessment methodology.

Addressing natural hazard risk at the time of resource consent application

20. In addition to the requirements under s106 RMA, the City Plan includes provisions that seek to control the effects of land use in respect of natural hazards. These provisions will align with an activity's classifications and respond accordingly to the matters that an application needs to address and be considered against. In addition, it is noted that the RPS includes a requirement for a risk assessment to be completed for land use changes (including intensification) for sites greater than 5 hectares in size [see Policy NH 9B]⁴.
21. Policy 4 appears to require any controlled activity or restricted discretionary activity to include natural hazard risk as a matter of control or discretion. It is unclear how this requirement will work in practice in the time between the NPS coming into force and the update to any plans. In addition, this requirement appears too broad and should be limited to activities within natural hazard areas and be more specific to the type of natural hazard being managed.
22. The exceptions provided within policy 5 for new development (excluding new hazard-sensitive development) to be allowed within areas of high natural hazard risk appears overly complicated and potentially open to interpretation. Of note is the use of the wording 'no practicable alternative locations', which may be better served with use of the term 'best alternative location' to allow for a greater comparison of effects across the range of options. Similarly, the use of the term 'reasonably practicable' is unnecessarily broad and will create inconsistency in the management of natural hazard risk.

Weighting on natural hazard risk and other national direction

23. As noted above, across Tauranga City there are significant challenges to identifying and enabling sufficient land to efficiently deliver the required levels of development capacity in accordance with the NPS-UD.
24. Managing natural hazard risk remains a high priority for TCC and is seen as critical to building strong, resilient communities. However, it is proving difficult for TCC to deliver on numerous and at times competing national policy directives which is often compounded by the lack of a clear hierarchy of importance and no clear guidance on how trade-offs are to be managed between these directives. It is becoming evident that there is simply not enough land within the TCC jurisdiction to meet the NPS-UD requirements given the direction under various NPS documents and other requirements.
25. Whilst managing natural hazard risk is important across the country, there is clearly an expectation that areas of high growth are needing to respond to this challenge at pace. Consideration should therefore be given to providing clearer direction on how hazards are to be balanced (relatives to other outcome areas like NPS-UD, NPS-IB, NPS-FM), mapped and reported in these areas and how assessment of risk is to take place to support Council's in its implementation of these directives.

⁴ [Policy NH 9B](#): Assessment of natural hazard risk at the time of subdivision or change or intensification of land use.

APPENDIX 1 – Responses on specific parts and questions

Part 2: Problems to solve.

Question 1 – Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes, but the first step to assessing risk is to understand how this risk differs between different natural hazards and where these are located. Establishing a consistent approach to the identification of hazard areas around the country is critical and this information then needs to be made available to all people. There needs to be a consistent method for distributing this information and how it is accessible. Consideration should be given to expediting this process in areas where existing communities are already known to be at risk and for those parts of the country where there is an expectation of delivering for growth (e.g. Tier 1 Authorities under the NPS-UD).

A next step will certainly be to establish clear and precise scenarios to use when completing risk assessments and the methodology for how these assessments are to be undertaken.

There would also be benefit in providing direction on what circumstances development within areas subject to specific natural hazards could be ‘tolerable’ – for example building within a ponding area may be acceptable if the floor level is above the top water level, however, building within a floodplain is not an acceptable outcome.

Further consideration is necessary on how national direction addresses the potential cumulative impacts of multiple developments in hazard-prone areas and how this can increase the vulnerability of the region. In some situations, natural landscapes, such as dunes, wetlands, and mangroves, act as buffers against natural hazards and can be an appropriate response, but these do not always deliver an outcome that reduces risk to the same level as other engineered solutions.

Question 2 – Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Consideration is needed on how risk profiles for different types of natural hazards change over time. There is currently a lack of direction on the applicable timeframe to apply to natural hazards within this proposed NPS. It is acknowledged that reference to 100 years (or longer) are currently set out within different documents, but this matter needs closer attention and should be addressed through an NPS⁵. The concern is that without clarity of direction on timeframe then risk assessments may only consider ‘short-term’ or ‘immediate’ risk without considering the needs of future generations.

While the proposed problem definition is comprehensive, some additional considerations can further strengthen the foundation of the policy, such as:

- Infrastructure resilience, as new developments will require infrastructure to service areas.

⁵ Documents include NZCPS and ‘Coastal Hazards and Climate Change – Guidance for Local Government’, MfE, 2017

- Natural ecosystems play a significant role in mitigating natural hazard risks (e.g., wetlands reducing flood impact). Their role and importance in reducing natural hazard risks might need explicit recognition, ensuring their preservation.

[Question 3 - Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?](#)

There are several other issues that should be considered within a much more comprehensive national direction for natural hazards.

Greater certainty is required around the application of this proposed NPS, particularly in relation to the definition and criteria for new development. The proposed NPS appears to exclude redevelopment of land, which can often be carried out to greater intensity than it was originally established. This presumably may elevate the potential risk, which may not be captured under this current framework.

Consideration is needed to those situations around the country (e.g. Bay of Plenty), where an existing, established natural hazard risk framework are in place and have statutory weight. In its current state, this proposed NPS appears to be more enabling and would conflict with the BoP framework (and perhaps elsewhere too), yet this proposed NPS would have greater weight assigned to it. The NPS needs to set out how this type of situation is to be managed.

There is a need to address the resourcing and capability of local authorities to undertake reviews of risk assessments submitted at the time of considering resource consent applications. The same issue has occurred over time with other national direction (e.g. contaminated land and highly productive land), where the lack of resource in this area has led to inefficient and ineffective outcomes.

Central government needs to take a greater lead in directing how natural hazard information is released publicly. Not only are these assessments costly and time consuming but also carry significant financial liability risk that not all Councils are able or prepared to accept.

[Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making](#)

[Question 4 – Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD’s requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?](#)

Yes, the risk-based approach to considering the effects of natural hazards is appropriate. This approach is consistent with the outcomes sought under the current framework in place for Tauranga and wider Bay of Plenty region.

There are however several matters that need to be carefully considered and set out within a NPS to achieve this, including the level and detail of information needed for these assessments, clarity of terms relating to risk and tolerance, and consistency in the identification and mapping of hazards. A risk-based approach that lacks a clear and concise framework will not deliver a consistent and effective outcome as sought by the NPS.

Question 5 – Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, all natural hazards should be in scope. These hazards will vary across the country and affect areas in different ways, including being influenced by climate change (SLR etc) depending on location. Including all natural hazards recognises that hazards can be interlinked and that a single event might trigger multiple hazards.

Question 6 – If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

TCC considers that all natural hazards need to be within scope of a NPS on natural hazards.

Question 7 - Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, having a universal standard for all physical developments ensures consistency and prevents maladaptation. This can bridge gaps in current institutional arrangements and encourage collaboration and integration between different adaptation measures.

With a comprehensive hazard assessment in place, there can be clearer accountability and better management of potential liabilities. Developers, insurers, and local authorities would have a clearer picture of risks, allowing them to make informed decisions about insurance, warranties, and liability coverages.

However, clarity is required around the definition of new development. This potentially excludes redevelopment of existing areas. Consideration is also needed of the requirements that Councils have to comply with under s101B(3)(e) of the LGA 2002, which requires a local authority to prepare and adopt an infrastructure strategy which takes into account 'resilience of infrastructure assets by identifying and managing risks relating to natural hazards and by making appropriate financial provision for those risks'. In addressing this in the BoP we note that the Regional Policy Statement includes a policy that provides an exemption from the natural hazard risk management approach. A similar approach could be adopted at a nation-wide level, which may also include specified infrastructure as defined in other national direction.

Question 8 – What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

TCC's experience is that managing natural hazard risk is a complex issue that has a significant impact on the ability to deliver on central government expectation for growth management and enabling housing supply. These challenges are no doubt already experienced by other Tier 1 Local Authorities across the country.

TCC is committed to its responsibility for mapping and managing hazards, but this does have impacts on managing growth and ensuring an adequate supply of plan enabled land. There needs to be a

greater emphasis on how local authorities are expected to balance these expectations in this NPS and relevant others.

Without clear guidance on a risk management framework, Councils will likely be forced to take a more risk averse approach to development, creating further challenges in managing growth and enabling housing supply.

Question 9 – Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

The proposed objective seeks to minimise NH risk to people, communities, and the environment. TCC considers that the ‘management of natural hazard risk’ is more appropriate than ‘minimise risk’ especially given the overall intent of the programme is to improve natural hazard risk management under the RMA.

It also appears that the objective seeks to minimise the ability of communities to recover after natural hazard events, which appears to be an unintended outcome.

In regard to the ability of communities to quickly recover, this is viewed as a civil defence response or action and does not appear to directly relate to determining natural hazard risk. It is unclear how this aspect of the objective is actioned through the proposed policies.

TCC contends that the delivery of ‘nature-based solutions’ will be difficult to achieve if the risk to the natural environment must be minimised.

Policy 1 and definitions: natural hazard risk categories

Question 10 - What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Pros:

These classifications are relatively well recognised with natural hazard risk assessment across the country. If these are applied consistently then they will provide a clear approach to addressing risk and planning for land use appropriately.

Cons:

There is potential for categorisation to be interpreted differently. There is a need to ensure consistency with other legislation and guidance. It is unclear whether this policy will align with the requirement to manage ‘significant risks from natural hazards’ within the RMA (section 6) without a framework in place to ensure these categories are applied consistently.

There needs to be clear parameters around what will constitute low, moderate and high risk. There is concern with how the current risk categories will translate to other descriptions as set out in the proposed NPS, such as tolerable and intolerable. It is also noted that the degree of risk can change depending on the long-term effects of climate change. A static categorisation of risk might not take this change into account.

Policy 2: Assessing natural hazard risks.

Question 11 – What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Pros:

These concepts provide the opportunity to allow for a consistent method for assessing and managing natural hazard risk matters. It can also be applied across different hazard types and allow decision-makers the opportunity to apply local level knowledge, data and understanding to the circumstances of the hazard and its risk. It is flexible which allows for specific risk management strategies. Tolerance also allows for a range of different views and perspectives to be considered.

Cons:

The uncertainty of natural hazard risk will always present challenges to accurately assessing the consequences of hazards, which could lead to increased liability. This would be a complex element to address on a site-by-site basis, particularly when needing to also determine tolerability at the time of resource consent. Lack of direction around tolerability for example will lead to interpretation that will be different at both a local and national level.

Policy 3: Precautionary approach in decision-making

Question 12 – What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

A precautionary approach can prevent costly retrofitting or relocation efforts in the future if an area is later discovered to be at higher risk than initially thought.

However, adopting a precautionary approach to uncertainty will likely be the fallback position for many decision makers trying to address the complexities of natural hazards, risk and tolerance – particularly when trying to consider these matters at a resource consent stage. This outcome will also likely lead to an inconsistency of approach both across sites and nationwide.

The threshold for information required under s32 evaluation is high, especially where development capacity is being reduced. It would be difficult to take a precautionary approach where the ‘risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood’. It is unclear how this policy will align with the objectives and policies of the NPS-UD.

Policy 4: Restricted discretionary and controlled activities

Question 13 – What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

TCC considers it is inappropriate to simply require natural hazard risk to be a matter of control or discretion without there being a direct link to information required by the applicant – i.e. standard

or term. Such a requirement does not afford an appropriate level of clarity or certainty in terms of the level of assessment required.

It is unclear what level of natural hazard risk consideration will be necessary for a controlled activity, when an application for this type of activity must be approved. Greater detail is needed for this to occur.

There is also the issue of activities that may not require consent but be subject to natural hazards. TCC considers a far more rigorous and directive approach to mapping and hazard identification is required and this could aid in new rules being introduced that better manage these issues.

Policy 5: Direction on new development in areas of high, moderate and low risk

Question 14 – What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

As outlined above, there is uncertainty around the terminology used within the proposed NPS that would lead to inconsistency. Examples of this include use of terms such as ‘no practicable alternative locations’ and ‘reasonably practicable’.

A consistent approach to assessing risk tolerance and risk thresholds is required. To be effective, areas subject to natural hazards and risk thresholds need to be better understood to allow for the effective consideration of different mitigation options. Different communities and individuals have different tolerances to risk. Determining risk tolerance requires engagement with affected communities and stakeholders. Contrasting public views may be impossible to reconcile. Therefore, the process must be robust and transparent.

Question 15 – What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

This approach will place a significant amount of pressure on decision makers to understand and be able to act within a short timeframe. The framework will not be well understood unless there is a clear and concise methodology framework in place. High risk may be interpreted differently across the country and lead to risk reduction measures that are disproportional to the risk trying to be managed. TCC considers that it will not be any better off assessing natural hazard risk with the framework that is being proposed under this NPS.

Policy 6: Reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation.

Question 16 – What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

There is inconsistency with the timeframes that apply to different elements of a ‘development’ across legislation. For example, if the life of a building is to be no less than 50 years under the Building Act, then this must be considered against the reasonable life of infrastructure and then considered against the longer timeframe of the NZCPS and other national guidance documents.

Understanding the appropriateness of different mitigation measures across these timeframes makes this approach challenging.

Given that climate change will continue to influence risk likelihood it is considered appropriate to regularly review risk assessments to ensure they reflect the latest data and information. This however will be difficult when considered at the time of individual resource consent applications being made. Comprehensive area wide measures may be appropriate in many cases, but not able to be implemented through a site-specific resource consent. Risk assessments at this comprehensive level are appropriate at the time of preparing plans and should then guide resource consent processing.

Policy 7: Recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles.

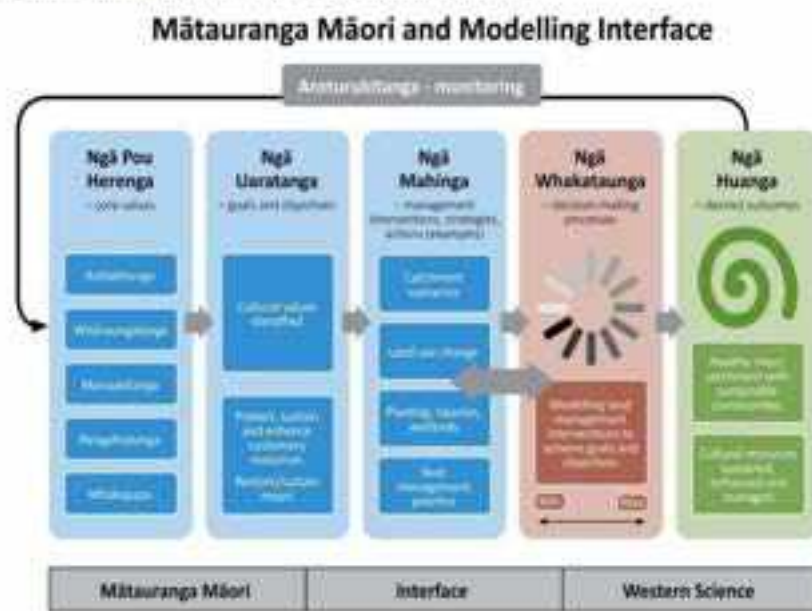
Question 17 - Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

It would be appropriate to ensure engagement is carried out where decision-making affects land at all categories of natural hazard risk – not just risk at high and moderate levels.

Question 18 – Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Yes. Natural hazards are already having a disproportionate effect on iwi, hapū, and Māori communities and their taonga. The level of tolerance to natural hazard risk is therefore likely to differ and needs to be accounted for. The National Climate Change Risk Assessment methodology provides a good basis to build on.

Figure A4-2. Modelling towards Māori aspirations and outcomes



Source: Harroworth et al, 2014

Question 19 – Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Clearer methodology around risk identification and tolerance frameworks will allow engagement to be more meaningful and allow for settlement commitments to be better understood and considered.

Implementation timing

Question 20 – Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

TCC considers that the uncertainty of some of the direction within this proposed NPS will lead to considerable time being needed to undertake and consider risk and tolerance assessments (if these are even possible given the perceived lack of clarity on many matters within this document). For many local authorities (particularly at District and City level) this will require a substantial investment in resources to implement, which will not be committed to without a greater level of clarity within national direction. It would be better to take more time to develop a robust system that local authorities can engage in and be a part of developing.

Question 21 – What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

The robustness of natural hazard risk assessments needs to be underpinned by professional qualifications and expertise. Some regions may not have sufficient capacity to do these. Co-

investment and co-ordination from Government for data and information to underpin the assessments is likely to be required to ensure that they are done at the quality required.

Implementation guidance

Question 22 – What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

As currently set out this proposed NPS does not provide sufficient guidance and direction to ensure the complex and technical elements of this topic are addressed in a way that delivers sound and consistent outcomes across the country. It will be critical that the methodology framework (NH Planning Framework) be expedited if this NPS is to function as intended.

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9AMX-R

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-10-16 16:14:14

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Taxpayer's Union

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:
9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Wellington | Te Whanganui-a-Tara

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Other

Other: please specify here:
Advocacy Group

Executive summary

Read the executive summary - HTML format

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

The Taxpayers' Union is cognisant of the growing risk that natural hazards pose to local and national infrastructure, which will intensify with further climate change, and thus, action should be taken to reduce the financial exposure of ratepayers. The existing framework under the Resource Management Act (1991) does not provide direction nor resources for councils to determine nor integrate natural hazards effectively into the consenting process. However, given the different infrastructure needs of certain authorities, the varying risk and impact that natural hazards pose for those authorities, and the wants and needs of local citizens in these areas, it is highly ineffective to implement a blanket order on consenting requirements.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Not in this instance.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

The NPS-NHD has not considered the potential impacts of further changes to the current consenting process – especially at a time where New Zealand has a near- universally recognised infrastructure deficit. Changes to the consenting process, with restrictive timeframes for sub-national authorities to adapt and a mandate to lean towards refusal and caution will negatively impact investment and economic growth in New Zealand. More consideration needs to be given to how to support industry and use of high-risk land by businesses and communities, preferably by local communities.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

No

Why? Please explain your answer here:

The Taxpayer's Union does not support the national requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas. While considering natural hazard risks when consenting new land development may save some sub-national authorities money in the long term for liabilities for certain infrastructure, neither the central government, nor the RMA, should make these decisions on behalf of consenting authorities. Applying a non-discriminatory handbrake for councillors to consider on top of burdensome, expensive consenting requirements will further restrict investment in capital, especially in regions with less exposure to the impacts of natural hazards.

Local bodies themselves are better poised to judge the economic impacts of any development, and this decision should be theirs to make. Applying a non-discriminatory handbrake for councillors to consider on top of burdensome, expensive consenting requirements will further restrict investment, especially in regions with less exposure to the impacts of natural hazards.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Unsure

Why? Please explain your answer here:

The proposed, comprehensive scope of natural hazards, as put forward by the Ministry for the Environment, is largely satisfactory, and reflects the diverse nature of natural hazards experienced by the varying landscapes of New Zealand. However, the risks associated with these natural hazards must be treated with appropriate severity, to avoid penalising low-risk developments excessively. Councils should be encouraged to determine the severity of each risk at it applies to their council area, with consideration given to New Zealand's and each region's infrastructure needs in the process.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

New natural hazards should be considered on a regional and/or territorial level, rather than a national level, to properly reflect the variety of natural landscapes and risks faced by different regions. Other natural hazards should be identified and studied dependent on the territorial/regional susceptibility to said natural hazard. For example, for councils in the Canterbury region, their list of applicable natural hazards would not include volcanic activity (given that all volcanoes in the region have not experienced volcanic activity within the last two million years), but may include wildfires, or avalanches, depending on the area. A universal definition of natural hazard susceptibility isn't applicable to a country with such a diverse range of natural hazards and topography.

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

The wide mandate that the NPS-NHD creates for consenting across this country is overly vast and indiscriminate. Ideally, the insurance market would be able to dictate which areas are most suitable for land development, with little input from either central or local government. However, under the current RMA consenting process, with different district plans and priorities for private infrastructure benefits, it would be best for the council to decide which physical developments would be most suitable for requirements for protection from natural hazards, dependant on risk. A universal approach will only make consenting more difficult, without taking in the highly contextual needs of regional residents and businesses.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

Given that the relevant local authorities can modify intensification requirements for the sake of natural hazards, it is likely that housing and urban development will be more restricted by these changes, to the point of potentially re-consenting land put aside for development or cancelling builds altogether. While it gives councils more powers to prevent densification in areas where new developments are unpopular, it is likely that these requirements will incur higher costs upon developers and councils due to restricted supply. Given the effect that the NPS-NHD will have on development and new buildings, it is important that the scope and requirements of the statement is as painless as possible so that the needs of the local community can still be met while minimising additional costs for investors.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

No

Please explain your answer here:

While the Taxpayers' Union notes the positive aspects of this policy statement, by providing councils with guidance on mapping and integrating natural hazard consideration into the consenting process, the statement involves itself too much within already existing market levers which can produce these outcomes naturally. The insurance and construction markets are fully equipped to make these decisions in partnership with developers, negating the

need for a national direction and policy statement on the matter.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

The benefit of the category systems, allowing three categories instead of two, gives more context as to the level of risk, giving developers an easier form of management of natural hazards as required. However, the categorisation process proposed by the NPS is not fit-for-purpose. The categorisation of natural hazards by risk only, rather than by potential consequences reduces the nuance of working in areas with natural hazard susceptibility, which would likely be a widespread designation. While these elements are integrated into policy two, consequences should be implemented into the exact framework. In addition, the categories, as they stand, lack contextualising for different kinds of natural hazards.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

There are benefits to integrating individual/community willingness to absorb the burdens of occupying and developing on potentially at-risk land, which is better and far more constructive than outright bans on land use. The will of the community should be considered if the developer, or the residents, are willing to absorb the risk through levying or other monetary protection measures, through insurance, private backing, or council-led schemes (such as levies) for community infrastructure.

However, there are considerable deficiencies to this policy. Given that two of the 'problems to solve' were insufficient mapping of natural hazards and limited resources for councils to address and integrate natural hazards, the most likely outcome of this mandate is that initial judgements by council officials will either be mis-informed or prohibitively expensive. This results in the loss of both time and money, for the developer and the council, replacing a market lever that is highly efficient and does not impose repressive bureaucracy upon councils. In addition, the fact that the Crown can absorb its own risk when proposing resource consents may give the Government certain unfair advantages over market competitors, while also reducing rates revenue for councils by limiting land for rates revenue.

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

A mandate provided by the national government, directing that councils must adopt a precautionary approach, is a damning outcome for councils and development of infrastructure. The only benefit that this policy provides for councils is a much clearer direction for council resource consents when making decisions on natural hazard risk from the offset, avoiding paralysing confusion and costly legal decisions.

This policy is a dangerous directive concerning consenting and infrastructure investment in New Zealand, likely to prevent much-needed infrastructure from being built. A 'precautionary approach' is ill-defined, causing significant reductions in resource consents granted by councils over the next two-to-three years (an optimistic timeframe at best). With near-universal natural hazards experienced by New Zealand such as earthquakes, flooding and landslips included in the scope of the NPS, the requirement for a 'precautionary approach' would be overly punitive for developers and builders. This will be especially felt in territories and regions with under-resourced authorities, which will face delays in mapping all natural hazard impacts across their jurisdictions. Underdevelopment has already led to a housing and infrastructure deficit in this country, and burdensome, flagrant restrictions on development shall only hinder New Zealand's recovery from the current cost-of-living and climate crises. If anything, there should be greater risk tolerance in this country in this current economic climate, rather than a gag.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

The policy directing natural hazard risk to be considered in terms of new developments and controlled activities in new district and unitary plans is also unnecessarily restrictive. The requirement from national government to further limit developments is a strict handbrake on development, mapping a requirement onto already consulted and decided local plans, with a significant time cost. Under the current universalist framework, councils would have to rejudge consents with all natural hazards in mind, defaulting to inaction when unsure. This will cause chaos for large-scale developments in the pipeline.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

The requirement that councils, when making planning decisions, follow directions in accordance with the designations of high, medium and low risk, may be tolerable for councils to adopt, due to its flexibility and applicability to different council contexts, but also flawed in numerous ways.

The benefits of this policy include:

- a. Giving clear directions to council staff concerning resource consenting under different designations of risk is a clear sign and gives more clarity to staff for ease of consenting.

b. The work around for development in high-risk areas for non-residential or public service infrastructure gives more flexibility to local officials to make more contextual judgements.

c. A comprehensive framework for decision making provides some security for investment, who can apply these rules to development across New Zealand.

26) This policy is also rather flawed, and places unnecessary and aggressive requirements onto builders and developers who want to invest and build in New Zealand. Our grievances with the policy include:

a. Amid a housing crisis, more flexibility needs to be given to land consents, rather than unnecessary restrictions. In areas where residential designs can be protected from natural hazards, especially in a consenting environment where council staff are directed to lean on the side of overbearing caution, this should be incentivised rather than restricted.

b. The direction that developers must reduce risks for intolerable and tolerable risk environments redirects liability onto the developer, even in cases where development would result in a community or public benefit, further disincentivising investment and development.

c. 'Community facilities', as used within the policy, is a vast and undefined term - playgrounds and parks, which are certainly community facilities, should not be restricted unnecessarily.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

The application of the framework set out in Policy 5 restricts council decision making, while passing prohibitive costs onto consumers. The directive to fall on the side of caution takes the power out of consentor's hands to make an accurate and fair judgement, and while Policy 5 is more comprehensive and gives clear, articulated direction for council staff to follow, the universal restrictions of the policy statement as it stands will require costly application fees for consents, upgrades to meet specifications, and potential legal costs for setting precedents.

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

The policy that provides direction for council decision makers on kinds of mitigation measures adopted to reduce levels of natural hazard risk is also highly flawed and characterises the one-size-fits-all nature of the policy.

One benefit of the policy is a preference for large-scale mitigation solutions in district plans, which will protect large swathes of land, likely through council input and collective private investment, resulting in significant protection of land.

There are significant downsides to adopting this policy, particularly for small councils which will be required to implement these requirements. These include:

a. The requirement that adaptation/mitigation measures must not exacerbate other natural hazards, particularly when potential natural hazard have not yet been mapped, which is likely to cause confusion and apprehension when deciding on the direction of changes.

b. The direction on certain mitigation measures is unclear and will likely cause competing directives between councils (especially regional and territorial authorities).

c. Preference for natural solutions may restrict use of new technologies that are not nature based (e.g., for the prevention of wildfires).

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Unsure

Please explain your answer here:

The inclusion of te Tiriti principles into the policies in this statement is bound to cause legal confusion and limits on the abilities of councils to issue consents. Treaty principles, including tino rangatiratanga, taonga and te mana o te wai, are debated concepts, and legal and political understandings of the principles of te Tiriti are not universally accepted, requiring separate legal judgements for each case in which they must be respected. This is a further burden upon development, which will likely hinder efforts to meet partnership commitments and legal obligations deriving from te Tiriti.

Dictation on how consenting processes integrate Māori rights, values and interests should be decided by the consenting authorities and their working relationships with the relevant iwi and hapū, rather than from a national directive. Councils already have workable relationships with their relevant iwi, including council representation and input on decisions in many cases. While traditional systems of natural hazard management should be acknowledged and considered, they should not be given preference due to their indigenous status over other mitigation options.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Traditional Māori knowledge systems can be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments, as Māori understanding of land use in particular areas may give insight into the best mitigation measures for that site. However, this must come from local authorities, rather than a universal approach, as regional approaches are more likely to suit the land context more closely. Different iwi and hapū have different interests and methodologies in managing land, and there are existing pathways for Māori to integrate their views onto the consenting process in most regional, unitary and territorial authorities.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

The requirement that councils implement te Tiriti settlement requirements and commitments is forced and acts as another confusing national directive which doesn't take existing council relationships with iwi into account. The best form to integrate te Tiriti settlement requirements into the NPS-NHD is to provide councils with the toolsets to work with iwi to protect Māori land holdings from mitigation measures. Under the current measures, this may not occur, due to prohibitive costs passed onto landowners, unclear directions, and uniform standard which may not fit different land holdings and natural hazard risks.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

No

Please explain your answer here:

The implementation timeframe, as proposed by the Ministry for the Environment, is aggressive, unrealistic and is likely to lead to unworkable outcomes for councils. Apart from the largest councils with the resources and capacity to map each natural hazards included in the NPS scope; Policy 3 will act as an obstacle to the consenting process after the first twenty-eight days. As mentioned, the requirement for councils to use a precautionary approach will essentially create a call to down tools across the countries as authorities scramble to map the blinding array of natural hazards for consideration. Smaller councils will lack adequate mapping of natural hazards by the date of publications, forcing councils to make resourcing decisions based on 'best guess' criteria, with a national directive for automatic caution. Enforcement of the NPS-NHD should be delayed until adequate resources are in place for the relevant authorities to be able to supply adequate rulings on mapping natural hazards, rather than causing chaos for developers and the consents process nationwide.

In addition, given that both major parties in Parliament are currently pursuing reform to the RMA in some capacity, it is unwise for the Ministry for the Environment to issue binding policy statements that work within that legislation's framework. Publishing guidance, which can be recreated within the frameworks of replacement legislation and bodies, would be more appropriate and less burdensome on council resources.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Our organisation would not implement the proposed NPS directly; however, as an advocacy group for ratepayers and taxpayers, we are concerned about the overly punitive measures used in this statement which may make the consenting process unenforceable.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

The guidance included within the NPS-NHD is vague, giving very little clue as to what support the central government will provide for councils to implement this wide- sweeping change to the consenting process. This implementation will be especially resource and time-costly, given the difficulty for councils to not only fund staff and resources for these new consenting requirements, but map natural hazards for the sake of judging risk for certain developments. If this statement is enacted, the central government needs to give more direction (and as necessary, resources) to local councils to ensure that these requirements are practicable.

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

No comment.

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

20231016 TPU Submission - National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.pdf was uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

There is no part of the submission that we do not want published.

9(2)(ba)

A large rectangular area at the top of the page is completely redacted with a solid grey fill.

**PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL
HAZARD DECISION-MAKING**

9(2)(ba)

A horizontal rectangular area is redacted with a solid grey fill.

SUBMISSION TO MINISTRY FOR THE ENVIRONMENT

SUBMITTER INFORMATION

9(2)(ba)

A large rectangular area covering the bottom half of the page is completely redacted with a solid grey fill.

9(2)(ba)

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING

9(2)(ba)

SUBMISSION TO MINISTRY FOR THE ENVIRONMENT

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

1. 9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(b)
a)

5. 9(2)(ba) is committed to working collaboratively with the other seven iwi of 9(2)(ba), and in partnership with the Crown, the region's local authorities, and research entities, on collective kaupapa Māori initiatives for the benefit of our whānau, hapū and communities.

INTRODUCTION AND POLICY CONTEXT

6. This submission is made by 9(2)(ba) in response to the Ministry for the Environment's documents:
- *He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mō ngā Whakataunga Mōreareatanga ā-Taiao: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making Under the Resource Management Act 1991 (the Discussion Document)*;¹
 - *The Summary for iwi, hapū and Māori (the Summary for Iwi)*;² and
 - The Proposed National Policy Statement (*the Consultation Draft*).³

¹ <https://environment.govt.nz/assets/publications/RMA/Proposed-National-Policy-Statement-for-Natural-Hazard-Decision-making-Discussion-document.pdf> (18 September 2023)

² <https://environment.govt.nz/publications/proposed-national-policy-statement-for-natural-hazard-decision-making-summary-for-iwi-hapu-and-maori/> (18 September 2023)

³ <https://environment.govt.nz/assets/publications/RMA/Proposed-National-Policy-Statement-for-Natural-Hazard-Decision-making-2023.pdf>

7. 9(2)(ba) has established policy and programmes with relevance for natural hazards, their identification and evaluation, management and mitigation, and appropriate decision making systems to ensure our ability to fulfil our responsibilities as kaitiaki and to exercise tino rangatiratanga for our taonga tuku iho, values, rights, interests and assets as tangata whenua in Te Taihū. This includes 9(2)(ba) focused around four essential pou: Mauri Ora / Cultural; Hononga / Social; Te Taiāo / Environment; and Ohāoha / Economic.⁴ 9(2)(ba) includes a range of strategic intentions to support whānau aspirations:

- 9(2)(ba) is prepared for future shocks and has the leadership and framework to manage them;
- 9(2)(ba) has plans in place which are responsive in addressing present and future circumstances;
- 9(2)(ba) has capable and engaged representatives working with Government;
- 9(2)(ba) is included in community decision making, working with others at the forefront of social, cultural, economic and environmental development; and
- 9(2)(ba) is actively exercising our traditions at the core of decision making.

8. In 2021 9(2)(ba) set in place *Poipōia Te Ao Tūroa*, our Environmental Strategy, based in 9(2)(ba) Rangatiratanga for environmental management as kaitiaki within the Te Taihū rohe.⁵ This requires (pp 17-18):

- Recognition of the interests of 9(2)(ba) as mana whenua and Tiriti o Waitangi partners of the Crown;
- Effective influence over, meaningful involvement in, and priority given to kaitiaki interests in all areas of environmental management where decisions are made by others;
- Partnership in environmental decision making and/or management in respect of taonga resources or species;
- Control of environmental decision making and/or management of highly significant sites;
- Participation where legislation or national directions provide for partnership in environmental management of taonga resources, and in central and local

⁴ <https://www.ngatirua.iwi.nz/our-vision/>

⁵ <https://www.ngatirua.iwi.nz/poipoia-te-ao-turoa/>

government processes relating to 9(2)(ba);

- Partnering with others where this enhances 9(2)(ba) influence on environmental outcomes, enables environmental restoration of sites or areas of significance to 9(2)(ba) allows efficient use of limited resources, and/or supports whānau activities or aspirations; and
 - Investigating and progressing opportunities for transfer of control of environmental decision making and/or management functions, duties and powers in respect of sites of particular significance to mana whenua iwi.
9. 9(2)(ba) includes specific Objectives, Policies and Methods for protecting, enhancing and restoring the Mauri of the natural environment; for Wai / Water; for Ngā Wāhi Taonga Tuku Iho / Sites and Areas of Significance; for Mahinga Kai; for Tangaroa / Coast and Marine Area; for Whenua / Land; and for Mātauranga / customary practices, principles and techniques in environmental management (pp 19-31). All these taonga, and the 9(2)(ba) values, rights and interests inherent in them, are of direct relevance for any proposed policy for natural hazard decision making, as they will potentially be impacted by natural hazards or by inappropriate, ill-informed development decisions.
10. In 2022 9(2)(ba) established the 9(2)(ba), to embed evidence-based research in shaping future strategic directions, and ensure that 9(2)(ba) has the capacity and capability to respond to immediate and emerging needs of whānau, marae and hapū.⁶ 9(2)(ba) and the 9(2)(ba) have prepared a *Climate Change Strategy*, to support practical actions to respond effectively to climate change, build resilience, minimise risk, and protect our taonga, assets and interests.
11. These policies support the commitment of 9(2)(ba) to be as well prepared as possible to deal effectively with natural hazards, and to secure the rights and interests, rangatiratanga, mana, tikanga, mātauranga, values, prosperity and wellbeing of our whānau, marae and hapū through future challenges.

GENERAL INTENT OF THE PROPOSALS

12. 9(2)(ba) acknowledges the intentions behind the proposals for a National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**NPS-NHD**) as explained in the Discussion Document (p 9), that local authorities have been unable to decline consents for developments in areas of high flood risk subsequently badly affected by

Cyclone Gabrielle and other severe weather events. We also note the concerns of the insurance industry, Toka Tū Ake EQC, and the Parliamentary Commissioner for the Environment (pp 8-10, Discussion Document).

13. 9(2)(ba) also notes the sobering recent Environment Reporting Act report from the Ministry and Stats NZ, *Our atmosphere and climate*,⁷ which includes projections of future environmental impacts and intensification of natural hazards. The report finds that a changing climate will affect the ability for Māori to exercise kaitiakitanga and rangatiratanga (p 37), and concludes (pp 46-8) that:

- It is highly likely the indirect effects of climate change will become increasingly damaging to Aotearoa New Zealand's flora and fauna;
- It is highly likely reduced or restricted access to taonga species as a result of climate change will have an enduring effect on kaupapa and tikanga Māori; and
- It is highly likely climate-related impacts will result in the displacement of Māori living in locations vulnerable to climate change, which could disrupt the transmission of location-specific mātauranga Māori and tikanga practices... opportunities to enact kaitiakitanga and actively manage resources and important sites will diminish.

14. While 9(2)(ba) acknowledges this context and impetus behind the proposal for a NPS-NHD, we have a number of significant concerns about the proposal as currently drafted, and we **do not consider** that the current Consultation Draft is either compliant with Te Tiriti o Waitangi (**Te Tiriti**) or fit for purpose as government policy in the second quarter of the 21st century.

TE TIRITI O WAITANGI

15. 9(2)(ba) **notes with concern** the lack of provision for Te Tiriti in the Consultation Draft, and the seriously inadequate discussion of Te Tiriti in the supporting Discussion Document (pp 24-25) and Summary for Iwi (p 5). 9(2)(ba) considers that the Consultation Draft provisions (Policy 7, p 7, and Implementation clause 3.2 (1), p 8) **are not adequate**:

- To ensure that the Crown's responsibilities to its Tiriti partners are given effect;
- To fulfil the requirements of the Tiriti principles, including the key principles of Active

⁷ <https://environment.govt.nz/assets/publications/Environmental-Reporting/Our-atmosphere-and-climate-2023.pdf>

Protection, Partnership, Participation, Equity, and Good Governance;

- To secure the ability of iwi and hapū to exercise our rangatiratanga and mana in the protection of our rights, interests, assets, values and taonga tuku iho, as guaranteed under Article II of Te Tiriti; nor
- To protect Māori people and communities from the impacts of natural hazards, as claimed (with no little hubris) in the Discussion Document (p 24).

16. We note that the proposals for a NPS-NHD are framed under the Resource Management Act 1991 (**RMA**) (pp 9-10, Discussion Document), as an interim measure within the context of the Crown's proposals for a proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, and the 7-10 year timelines for transition from the RMA to the Natural and Built Environment Act and Spatial Planning Act (Discussion Document, p 11; Summary for Iwi, p 2). We note the requirements of section 8 RMA, that decision makers must "take into account" the principles of Te Tiriti.

17. 9(2)(ba) **considers** that the provisions for "recognising and providing for Māori and tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles", as outlined in the Consultation Draft, Discussion Document and Summary for Iwi, are framed within a sadly outdated paradigm that is no longer fit for purpose and will not be able to deliver any meaningful improvements for iwi and hapū as tangata whenua, for local government, or for effective management and reduction of natural hazard risks. This proposal relies on thinking from more than thirty years ago, including:

- An expectation that the rights and interests of iwi and hapū, as the Crown's Tiriti partners, can be met through consultation or engagement processes, providing input into regional and local authorities' decision making, rather than by genuine, meaningful partnership;
- Lack of clarity as to the reliance on delegation of the Crown's Tiriti responsibilities to regional and local authorities, including troublesome murkiness arising from such loose wordings as "greater partnership between government and Māori" which could refer to RMA processes or wider Ministry work for national policy development (Discussion Document, p 15);
- Reverting to outdated terminology, and bringing in new, undefined, vague wordings that will create uncertainty and confusion, and allow inadequate, unsatisfactory processes to continue at the interfaces between iwi and hapū and Crown agencies and regional and local government. Such problematic language includes: "recognising and providing for", and "acknowledge and deliver on Te Tiriti principles" (Discussion Document, pp 6, 24), and "Māori will be involved" (Summary for Iwi, p 5).

18. 9(2)(ba) **expects** that any proposed national policy must include a meaningful and comprehensive Tiriti provision. This is needed to ensure fulfilment of the fundamental Tiriti obligations of the Crown, and, under delegation from the Crown to regional and local authorities, to iwi and hapū. It must apply to the full range of actions and processes proposed.

Recommendation 1: 9(2)(ba) **strongly recommends that the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making includes a requirement in the Policies section that all persons exercising powers and performing functions and duties under this policy statement must give effect to the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi.**

DECISION MAKING

19. 9(2)(ba) **notes with concern** the lack of specificity in the proposals for an NPS-NHD as to the extent of decision-making roles for iwi and hapū in national policy making – including the processes for developing and determining this NPS – and in regional and local authority processes (Summary for Iwi, p 5). There is little assurance provided by the default to “existing requirements under the RMA” (Consultation Draft, Implementation clause 3.2 (1), p 8). Indeed, the Discussion Document (p 15) admits that among the problems to be solved are the lack of “clear rules” in RMA plans and processes “to deliver on” iwi, hapū and Māori interests.
20. The lack of explicit provision in the proposed NPS-NHD for a meaningful decision-making role for iwi and hapū, in determining policy and risk management measures for our taonga tuku iho, is a serious failing. 9(2)(ba) **expects** that the systems to be established under the proposed NPS-NHD will incorporate effective mechanisms for the participation of iwi and hapū in decision making and in the design and development of the policy and plans for natural hazard decision-making. 9(2)(ba) **expects** that provisions in the proposed NPS-NHD to support the ability of iwi and hapū to participate actively in decision-making must be:
- At the discretion of each iwi and hapū, to the extent that they wish to be involved, according to their own priorities and capacities at the time;⁸

⁸ This could be ensured via an equivalent provision to the *National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management 2020*, Subpart 1, Section 3.2, clauses (2)(a) and (b), and Section 3.4.

- Adequately resourced directly to the iwi and hapū, consistently over time, with realistic time frames, and timely provision of necessary scientific and technical information;
- Integrated with the work and commitments of iwi and hapū for their own emergency management plans and environmental management plans as relevant.

Recommendation 2: 9(2)(ba) **recommends that the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making includes provisions:**

- ***Ensuring active iwi and hapū participation in decision making, policy and plan making, and other regional and local government processes for natural hazard management in their rohe, supported with appropriate resourcing; and***
- ***Giving iwi and hapū direct input into natural hazard management decision making and priority setting at the national level through the processes for development of this NPS and for the National Direction for Natural Hazards, supported with appropriate resourcing.***

FOCUS ON WHENUA MĀORI – WIDER RIGHTS, INTERESTS AND VALUES

21. 9(2)(b) notes with concern that the proposed NPS-NHD unnecessarily constrains the scope of iwi and hapū involvement to hazard assessment processes for proposed developments on “specified Māori land” (Consultation Draft, Policy 7, p 7).⁹ There is no explanation offered for this limitation on the scope of iwi and hapū interests.

22. The proposal’s focus on Māori lands completely ignores the rights and interests of tangata whenua in the wider natural environment of our rohe, including forests, waterways, lakes and groundwater, ecosystems for taonga species, mahinga kai, wāhi tapū and sites of historical and cultural significance, and the marine and coastal area. These taonga are essential to sustain and enhance the mana, tikanga, kawa, mātauranga, whakapapa, identity, and spiritual and cultural well-being of whānau, hapū and iwi.

⁹ Defined in the Consultation Draft (p 5) as including Māori customary land and Māori freehold land, Māori reservation land (including land vested in the Māori Trustee), land intended for return to holders of mana whenua, land that forms part of a natural feature that has been declared under an Act to be a legal entity or person, Tāmaki Makaurau maunga, and Tiriti settlement lands.

23. Although the proposed NPS-NHD is framed under the RMA, it fails even to provide for the statutory requirements of section 6(e) RMA, specifying as a matter of national importance: “the relationship of Māori and their culture and traditions with their ancestral lands, water, sites, wāhi tapu, and other taonga.” The Consultation Draft and the Ministry’s documents make no acknowledgement of the Waitangi Tribunal’s *Ko Aotearoa Tenei* report on the WAI 262 claim, or other findings from multiple Tribunal reports on the Crown’s Tiriti obligations to ensure our ability as iwi and hapū to fulfil our kaitiaki responsibilities and exercise tino rangatiratanga for our taonga in our rohe, as guaranteed under Te Tiriti Article II.

24. 9(2)(ba) also **notes with concern** the failure of the proposed NPS-NHD as currently drafted to specify the rights, interests and values of iwi and hapū, including those protected under Settlements¹⁰ and other formal processes, as essential requirements of proposed policies and processes at both national and regional and local authority levels. The Consultation Draft requirements for matters to be considered in determining natural hazard risk (Policy 2, p 6) focus on property and infrastructure but completely ignore the potential impacts, adverse effects or serious damage to the cultural, traditional, spiritual and historical values and interests of iwi and hapū in the environment. The Policy 2 requirements completely ignore the potential impacts of natural hazards, or poorly informed developments in natural hazard areas, on our ability as iwi and hapū to fulfil our kaitiaki responsibilities and tino rangatiratanga in our rohe, as guaranteed under Te Tiriti Article II.

Recommendation 3: 9(2)(ba) **recommends that the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making includes provisions for iwi and hapū to determine and manage their ongoing kaitiaki relationships with the full range of all taonga tuku iho, the natural environment, sites and areas potentially impacted by natural hazards, including measures to protect and sustain these taonga and the mātauranga and cultural practices associated with them, in accordance with tikanga and tino rangatiratanga.**

MĀTAURANGA MĀORI

25. 9(2)(ba) **notes with concern** the discussion in the Summary for Iwi of the potential incorporation of mātauranga Māori into regional and local authority assessment of natural hazard risk (p 25). Engagement with tangata whenua is promoted as something that is to be “encouraged” under Policy 7, to discuss with tangata whenua and agree on whether and how these knowledge systems can be incorporated into councils’ processes. While the idea of engaging with iwi and hapū to determine their views on such use of their taonga mātauranga is sensible, again we **note with concern** the lack of any reference to WAI 262 and *Ko Aotearoa Tenei*. We note the additional burden of engagement that this will impose on already over-stretched iwi and hapū. We point out that many iwi and hapū have established comprehensive Iwi Environmental Plans, such as 9(2)(ba) discussed in paragraphs 8 and 9 above, although councils can often pay little attention to these.
26. Moreover, we note the requirements of Implementation clause 3.3 (1) (Consultation Draft, p 8) that decision-makers must use the best available information at the time, although clause 3.3 (2) makes no reference to mātauranga Māori, including only the vaguely worded “local knowledge and information obtained from other sources”. We note the acknowledgement that gaps exist and councils’ risk information is often incomplete or out of date (Discussion Document, p 14). We **note with concern** the caveat that decision-makers would not be required to update their natural hazard information, modelling or mapping due to costs and time required (Summary for Iwi, p 4). We **suggest** that there is potential for confusion and for uncertain, unreliable outcomes in the reliance on regional and local authorities’ existing information, and on an expectation that iwi and hapū will contribute mātauranga Māori and local information in to council systems and databases.

Recommendation 4: 9(2)(ba) **recommends that the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making includes provisions for iwi and hapū to protect and manage their mātauranga Māori, and the intellectual and cultural property inherent in their local knowledge, according to tikanga and tino rangatiratanga, in any incorporation into natural hazard risk assessment and decision-making.**

STANDARDISATION OR LOCAL FLEXIBILITY

27. 9(2)(ba) **notes with concern** the reference in the Discussion Document (pp 5, 11) to the development and imposition, under the proposed comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, of:

- Standardised methodologies for mapping natural hazards and assessing risks;
- A standardised risk tolerance assessment methodology to define risk thresholds and areas that may be “tolerable” or “intolerable” to natural hazard risks;
- Standardised terms;
- A nationally consistent policy approach to managing land use activities in areas exposed to natural hazard risks; and
- Direction for councils’ decision-making on land use in hazard-prone areas.

28. 9(2)(ba) **is concerned** that the impetus towards standardised methods and criteria will constrain the ability of iwi and hapū, as tangata whenua with kaitiaki responsibilities and the right to exercise tino rangatiratanga, to determine culturally appropriate measures for natural hazard risk assessment and management in our rohe. Each iwi and hapū has our own kawa, tikanga, whakapapa and history which guide and affirm our identity and our position on proposals and policies affecting our rights, interests and values. For genuine effectiveness, any process for natural hazard decision-making must be securely grounded in the mana, tikanga and rangatiratanga of the people with whakapapa connections to each place as their turangawaewae.

29. 9(2)(ba) **notes** the comment (Discussion Document, p 21) that the criteria for assessing natural hazard risks are principle-based rather than overly prescriptive, providing the discretion to apply them in a way that reflects regional and local circumstances and the type of natural hazard and new development.

30. However 9(2)(ba) **expects** that any policy – at both national and regional and local authority levels – will give clear priority to local needs, values, priorities, methods and options developed and determined in partnership with iwi and hapū, and to the fundamental principle of subsidiarity. This locally place-based flexibility will be essential to give effect to the principles of Te Tiriti, to respect and support the rangatiratanga and mana of iwi and hapū, and to ensure locally relevant frameworks for risk assessment and decision-making.

Recommendation 5: 9(2)(ba) recommends that the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making gives priority to locally-specific place-based decision-making as relevant to the iwi and hapū of each rohe.

CONCLUSION

31. 9(2)(ba) thanks the Ministry for the opportunity to provide this submission into the process for development of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making. Please keep us informed of progress on this kaupapa, and on processes for the proposed National Direction for Natural Hazards.



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment

8 Willis Street

Wellington

naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā koutou,

Te Tira Whakamātaki submission on Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Te Tira Whakamātaki welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD). Te Tira Whakamātaki is committed to protecting our natural heritage through the use of indigenous knowledge solutions. Our team includes mātauranga experts, Māori scientists, policymakers, and kaitiaki. Accordingly, we are making this submission because we believe that the NPS-NHD needs to meaningfully address Māori interests.

We believe that this policy statement is an important opportunity for the government to better support and enable Māori disaster preparedness and response. Climate change and sea-level rising are leading to more frequent and more intense weather events and future cascading disasters are now an inevitability, not just a possibility. We are taking the opportunity of this submission to call for greater resourcing, capacity, and training of Māori first responders and other emergency management personnel. Despite facing great adversity (disproportionate impacts from disaster, inadequate funding) Māori are often best placed to respond to disasters and emergencies in place, in supporting not only our own iwi, hapū, and whānau but the wider communities in which we live. Essentially, better disaster preparedness for Māori will lead to better outcomes for all of Aotearoa New Zealand, and our submission calls for recognition of this through the NPS-NHD.

1.0: Mobilisation and Vulnerability of Māori and Indigenous Peoples in Disaster Events

Māori involvement and mobilisation in the face of disaster, coupled with the disproportionate consequences that Māori communities suffer, elevate Māori as first responders and highlight how a more strategic approach to Emergency management (EM), and Disaster Risk Reduction (DRR) is crucial. Yet without proper resourcing, damage, loss, and costs will continue to rise. The NPS-NHD presents a timely opportunity to embed a more resilient approach. Māori will need to be present at all stages of decision-making, from high level policy such as the NPS-NHD through to in-place policies and operations. This will require the granting or sharing of authority, not merely consultation or engagement.

Before we consider the vulnerability of Māori and Indigenous Peoples to disaster, we would like to make clear that Indigenous Peoples are best placed to develop mitigation and readiness plans for our communities. There is a long history in Aotearoa of Māori mobilisation in the face of significant events (from natural disaster to wartime), usually with a focus on holistic health and wellbeing of people, families, and local communities.¹ Marae are always the first places to open their doors to people – Māori or Pākehā, new migrants or international visitors – to provide shelter, resources, and emotional support when necessary. For example, Papakura Marae was the first marae in the country to open a drive-through Covid-19 vaccination centre in 2021.² This is also why it is essential that iwi and hapū are adequately resourced to plan and prepare for disasters, ensuring that the key centre of the marae is protected where possible and contingency plans developed for when marae cannot operate.

The extreme weather events in Aotearoa of the past year alone have made it clear that natural hazards and related man-made disasters are increasing in both frequency and severity.³ The Ministry for the Environment's own New Zealand Environmental Reporting series report "Our Atmosphere and Climate 2023" noted that not only are sea levels rising '... twice as fast in the past 60 years as they did in the first half of the 20th century...' but also '[e]xtreme weather events are increasing in frequency and severity, causing loss and damage to nature and people.'⁴ The same report also notes that these issues '... will make already vulnerable people more so, further reinforce inequalities, with **harm falling disproportionately on minorities and indigenous peoples.**'⁵

¹ <https://thespinoff.co.nz/atea/07-05-2020/maori-mobilisation-in-a-crisis-a-proud-history>

² <https://www.stuff.co.nz/national/health/coronavirus/300396676/covid19-first-marae-drivethrough-vaccination-centre-opens-in-aucklands-papakura>

³ Cyclone Gabrielle (February 2023) and the Auckland and Northland flooding (January 2023)

⁴ Our Atmosphere and Climate 2023, MFE, p.6.

⁵ Ibid., p.6., emphasis our own.

Indigenous Peoples are almost always the most vulnerable when both natural and man-made disasters hit the world over. For example Canadian First Nations people living on reserve are 18 times more likely to experience evacuation due to disaster (including flooding and wildfires).⁶ In Aotearoa, as many as 640 marae are located in areas that have been identified as low-lying high risk;⁷ it should be noted that this is approximately 83% of existing marae around the country, according to Māori Maps data from 2017.⁸ Māori have already been disproportionately affected by the extreme weather events of 2023, in large part because colonisation forced Māori communities onto more vulnerable land.⁹

2.0: Improving our Disaster Risk Reduction and Emergency Management Capability

We say all of this to emphasise how imperative it is for Aotearoa to improve our Disaster Risk Reduction (DRR) and Emergency Management (EM) capabilities, especially for our Māori communities, iwi, hapū, and whānau. We are heartened to see that the Ministry is starting to address this by proposing the NPS-NHD, but we believe that significant changes are needed to make this a truly useful, forward-thinking policy. Marae, iwi, and hapū around the country are doing what they can to prepare themselves for natural disasters, but that more resourcing, equitable funding, and shared decision-making are essential to facilitating those efforts. At TTW we have been organising our own wānanga with our communities and providing what support we can, but much more is needed from the Crown.

2.1: Engagement with Māori

We are pleased to see that the NPS-NHD proposes to ‘... acknowledge and deliver on the Te Tiriti o Waitangi principles of active protection and tino rangatiratanga by requiring decision-makers... to engage early and involve tangata whenua (through existing resource management processes) when making decisions on new developments on specified Māori land where a high or moderate risk exists.’¹⁰ However, there was limited elaboration within the NPS-NHD document as to how that would be implemented. In our experience, engagement with Māori varies greatly across organisations,

⁶ Kuiack, T. (2018) ‘Community resilience: interview with Todd Kuiack’. Edited by L. Yumagulova. Canadian Risks and Hazards Network.

⁷ Workman, W. (2023). Pānui, vol. 34, p. 7.

⁸ <https://www.teaonews.co.nz/2017/01/17/must-have-marae-map-at-your-fingertips/#:~:text=You%20can%20now%20access%20a,tablets%20and%20other%20mobile%20devices.>

⁹ <https://www.stuff.co.nz/opinion/300841045/rawiri-taonui-how-the-rain-falls-differently-upon-mori#:~:text=Regarding%20urban%20areas%2C%20Otago%2Dbased,wealthier%20mainly%20P%C4%81keh%C4%81%20hilltop%20areas.>

¹⁰ NPS-NHD p.6. (also, please note that there is a typo in this sentence in the document!)

agencies, and councils, and without clear guidelines can fall far short of what is obligated under te Tiriti o Waitangi. Given not only the relationship between Māori and the Taiao but also the negative outcomes Māori disproportionately face in the event of natural hazards and disasters, it seems imperative that Māori are considered by the Crown to be true partners rather than just another group to be consulted with. The wording of the NPS-NHD should be changed to require partnership and co-design between Māori and relevant parties, or to at the very least be more prescriptive around what engagement with Māori whānau, hapū, and iwi should involve (with appropriate resourcing attached for either option).

2.2: Effective Action

The proposed NPS-NHD focuses quite narrowly on new proposals for the development of land, but as we have noted earlier, around 80% of marae are in vulnerable locations in terms of natural hazards. The extreme weather events of early 2023 also demonstrated that a significant proportion of established Māori land and dwellings are at risk. Although we acknowledge that the NPS-NHD is intended as an interim step while the Resource Management Act is under review, we believe that the urgency of the situation more than justifies approaching the risks and vulnerabilities of existing developments as well as new proposals, even if it would require significant work on behalf of the Ministry.

3.0: Conclusion

It is crucial that Māori are centred when it comes to DRR and EM, especially by the Crown and other relevant authorities. As TTW Chief Scientist Simon Lambert recently wrote: ‘... we do not operate in the EM or DRR space with the sovereign right of culturally framed responses and recoveries, nor do we have the power and authority to reduce our exposure to hazards or the resources to ready ourselves – inform, educate, train, communicate – for whatever emergencies confront us.’¹¹

At TTW we recognise that Māori want agency over how those natural hazards that impact their lives and households are managed, and we accept the importance of a holistic approach to address the physical, economic, and emotional impacts of disasters. Importantly we acknowledge the need to work to combat the racism and inequalities that are so prevalent in this space.

¹¹ Lambert (2023). Māori Emergency management: Building in Disaster Risk Reduction, Te Whare Wananga o Awanuiarangi, Whakatane, Oct 27, 2023.

If you have any questions about this submission or would like to discuss our suggestions further, please contact 9(2)(a)).

Ngā mihi,

9(2)(a)



Privacy disclaimer

- We are happy to be contacted in the future by Ministry for the Environment.
- We do not wish to speak to this submission.
- We give permission for this submission to be proactively published but only after removing any personal details, including names of people and their email addresses. You may publish our organisation's name.
- You may make our submission available in response to requests made under the OIA but must remove or redact personal details, including individuals' names and contact details.
- We request that personal details only are withheld as they are private.

9(2)(ba)



20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
Environment House
23 Kate Sheppard Place, Wellington 6011
Aotearoa New Zealand

Tēnā koe

9(2)(ba)



I attach the submission of 9(2)(ba) in response to the Ministry's Discussion Document *He Marohi Kaupapa Here ā-Motu mō ngā Whakataunga Mōreareatanga-Taiao: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making*.

9(2)(ba) would welcome the opportunity to discuss the submission with Ministry officials and can be contacted at 9(2)(ba) this to be arranged.

Please note that the 9(2)(ba) is a member of the Severe Weather Recovery Review Panel and has decided not to have any personal involvement in the preparation of the submission.

Ngā manaakitanga,

9(2)(ba)



9(2)(ba)



9(2)(ba)



9(2)(ba)



20/11/2023

Table of Contents

Summary of Position..... 4

Specific Submissions 7

9(2)(ba) 21

Summary of Position

1. 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
[REDACTED]
2. Given the sheer scale and varied nature of the land assets within the 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] portfolio, the views expressed in this submission may not always be shared by all owners of lands under the 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] administration.
3. 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] considers that the effects of natural hazards will have a varied and adverse impact on the extensive landholdings the 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] administers across Aotearoa¹. Approximately 82%² of administered trusts have land located in low-lying³ areas and within 1km of a waterway. This affected area equates to 31% of the trusts total title area. Furthermore, approximately 15%⁴ of the 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] portfolio is situated within 500m of the coastline. These topography factors are therefore likely to make 82% of the portfolio more susceptible to natural hazard risks from severe climate events.
4. Given these statistics and 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] recent experience in response to the significant impact that Cyclone Gabrielle has had, Māori landowners will likely struggle to have their lands become climate resilient unless appropriate action is taken to address the historic and structural barriers that continue to exacerbate inequities. The Government needs to be aware and take into account the barriers to develop Māori land and implement adaptation and retreat processes.
5. Detailed responses to the questions posed in the Discussion Document are set out below at pages 7 to 20 in the Specific Submissions Table. In summary, 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED]
 - a. Agrees that more action is needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk.
 - b. Considers that assessing natural hazard risk against tolerance of risk will need consensus as to what is a 'tolerable' and 'intolerable' natural hazard risk.
 - c. Considers that the Government will need to take care to ensure Māori landowners, who have historically faced disadvantages in developing their often under - or undeveloped

¹ The 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED] currently administers, as trustee or agent, over 82,000ha of land within Aotearoa for approximately 1,746 entities. The median area of a land block within her portfolio is 16.6ha and the mean area is 48ha.

² 1,307 trusts identified which have a total title area of 56,159ha.

³ Blocks that have been identified as low-slope or 5-10 degrees: Stock Exclusion Low Slope Land 2022 | MfE Data Service

⁴ 250 trusts identified which have a total title area of 9,680ha, however, 93 of these trusts are in addition to the above 1307 trusts.

land, are not further or disproportionately disadvantaged through implementation of the proposed NPS-NHD.

- d. Considers there needs to be sufficient and appropriate financial and technical support for Māori to participate in the development and implementation of risk assessment and mitigation responses for natural hazards on new development over specified Māori land.
- e. Considers that the NPS-NHD should include policy that requires local government to be responsible for management actions to minimise natural hazard risks faced by communities and landowners.
- f. Supports a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas. 9(2)(ba) also considers that elements of a te ao Māori approach need to be explicitly referenced in the description of any risk assessment process for decision-makers. This will ensure a holistic approach.
- g. Considers that non-urban critical infrastructure should be emphasised through a policy in the NPS-NHD.
- h. Considers that the wording of the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD should be amended to include the tolerability of people and communities to the natural hazard risk.
- i. Considers that there is not enough information about how a risk management assessment framework for categorising “low”, “moderate” or “high” risks would work. There is a concern that the physical characteristics of individual land blocks that may minimise hazard risk could be ignored in favour of a wider overall assessment. Māori land is disproportionately located within areas of moderate or high natural hazard risk and there is the potential for Māori landowners to be disproportionately affected by the adoption of such a framework.
- j. Considers that the meaning of ‘precautionary approach’ needs to be defined in the NPS-NHD, and that the adoption of a precautionary approach should not undermine the use of mātauranga Māori to inform decisions on natural hazard risk.
- k. Considers that without significant central government intervention, resourcing and funding, the framework as set out under Policy 5 of the proposed NPS-NHD will not improve decision making. Guidance will be required to understand how existing information on natural hazard risk is going to be categorised in to a “low/moderate/high” framework and how these will be separated for resource consent activity classes.
- l. Considers it essential that additional funding is invested in mātauranga Māori based research and methodologies to enable holistic solutions in adapting to climate change and mitigating the exposure to risks of natural hazards. The Government will need to ensure that any recommendations based on mātauranga Māori research can be implemented and visibly used in practice.

- m. Considers that Policy 7 does not adequately provide for Māori landowner rights, values and interests and should be re-written to remove the reference to 'tangata whenua'.

Specific Submissions

Question	Submission Point
1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?	9(2)(ba) agrees that more action is needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk. We support the Government's intention to set a national direction for natural hazard decision making through the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD). National direction and council planning has not and does not consistently provide sufficient, informative, and user-friendly data to allow decision-makers, individuals, communities, and developers to easily assess natural hazard risks in their localities. This has resulted in inappropriate development occurring in hazardous areas, resulting in many communities being at undue risk of a severe weather event seriously impacting their lives and livelihoods. Property owners, developers and communities need to be able to rely on national and local direction on natural hazards to fully understand risk when considering future development. The Government needs to fund, undertake, collate, store, and publicly disseminate extensive research and data (from both mātauranga Māori and western scientific knowledge sources) in a single, accessible, online platform to empower the public to make informed decisions around future development. It is imperative that a more consistent policy is adopted at a national level and implemented at a local level, with appropriate checks and balances, to ensure that development in high hazard areas is avoided or minimised. This must be balanced against the recognition that a level of risk can be borne by communities and individual (by choice or circumstance). The NPS-NHD direction in assessing natural hazard risk against a community or individual tolerance of risk will need consensus as to what is a 'tolerable' or 'intolerable' natural hazard risk.
2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should	9(2)(ba) also considers that it is unclear whether the problem definition has addressed the issue that the NPS-NHD could potentially exacerbate inequity in relation to the identification

Question	Submission Point
be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?	of natural hazard risk and future development on Māori land. 9(2)(ba) does not support the NPS-NHD assigning primary responsibility for meeting the costs of natural hazard risk assessment on landowners when new development is being considered. The vast majority of land administered by the 9(2)(ba) is uneconomic or marginally economic⁵. Māori landowners are more financially exposed to the costs of natural hazards and owners are unlikely to be able to meet the costs of mitigation responses required through decisions on planning applications under a future NPS-NHD. 9(2)(ba) therefore considers further options should be considered (such as targeted funding) to resource Māori landowners for their investigation of how to manage risks from natural hazards whilst the whenua is utilised. The Discussion Document identifies '<i>inconsistent identification and assessment</i>' and '<i>variation in resource management planning frameworks</i>' as themes in the problem definition⁶. Many regional councils and territorial authorities already hold a significant amount of information on the likelihood and severity of natural hazard risks. The problem definition does not identify that the current systems and methods for providing information about natural hazard risks creates a barrier for landowners to perform their own natural hazard risks assessments. For example, in assessing earthquake risk, communities, landowners and developers should be able to have access to a general description of a particular risk (e.g. liquefaction, subsidence, ground shaking, slope failure) that is adequate to inform decision makers for a typical type of development (such as a single dwelling, a papakāinga development, or wharenuī / whare kai). Only where a non-typical type of development is proposed should a landowner have to investigate whether there is an additional risk from the natural hazard, and therefore whether specific solutions are required.

9
(
2

⁶ Refer Discussion Document Part 2 page 14.

Question	Submission Point
3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?	9(2)(ba) considers that there is an issue with the scope and context of the proposed NPS-NHD as it relates to all 'natural hazards' and 'new development'. The scope and context has not identified the issue that the proposed NPS-NHD only addresses new development and does not require regional councils or territorial authorities to address how their management actions influence natural hazards (i.e. such as not undertaking river work upstream which now limits development downstream). The NPS-NHD is potentially allowing for a failure by local government in not directing that proactive management to remediate an environment, system, or network is undertaken to minimise adverse effects to people and communities from a natural hazard event. Example case study: A lack of progressive management action over a sustained period of time to maintain the flood conveyance capacity of a river channel might mean that future new development adjacent to the river is declined or opposed.
4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	9(2)(ba) supports a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas. A risk-based framework for decisions is a logical next step in the process for an NPS towards a consistent, nation-wide approach to risk-based natural hazards management. A risk-based approach for decision making should: • Involve a comprehensive risk assessment that aligns with the scale of the proposed new development (i.e. individual property/activity, designation, or plan change). • Explicitly reference a te ao Māori approach in its process to ensure the inclusion of mātauranga Māori and a holistic approach by decision-makers. • Aligns with best international practice standards for risk management.

Question	Submission Point
	9(2)(ba) considers that Māori landowners, communities, and developers require upskilling in risk assessment techniques for natural hazards in order to supply the quality of information to regional councils and territorial authorities required under the NPS-NHD. A mechanism should also be developed that allows landowners to create and submit their own risk assessments where regional council or territorial authority hazard planning/mapping does not reflect what is happening on the land. This would assist landowners to increase their awareness and adaption to natural hazard risks when undertaking development opportunities. 9(2)(ba) considers that every situation will be unique and that the determinants for natural hazard intolerability will differ from case to case. Therefore, effective guidelines for local authorities and meaningful engagement with communities will be imperative. The risks associated with cultural, spiritual, health and safety, social, environmental, and economic factors will all need to be considered by the affected communities – including marae, hapū, iwi and Māori landowners. 9(2)(ba) believes that decision makers would benefit from upskilling in the application of mātauranga Māori knowledge in risk assessment for decisions on new development in areas with a moderate or high risk from natural hazards (refer to response to Question 18 below).
5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	Yes. An all-hazards approach ensures that there is a consistent outcome being sought for all hazards and including those which are cascading, inter-related and cumulative. It also captures natural hazards about which there may be only limited information or are not obvious to communities or landowners. This ‘all hazards’ approach reflects the definition of ‘effect’ in the RMA. “Natural Hazard” is a defined term under the RMA, however, a definition of what constitutes an ‘area’ at risk from natural hazards (i.e. a “natural hazard area”) is not defined. 9(2)(ba) considers such a definition should be included within the interpretation section of the proposed

Question	Submission Point
	NPS-NHD. This definition would provide guidance to local government, decision makers, communities, and individuals in preparing and assessing new development proposals.
6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?	9(2)(ba) considers all natural hazards should be in scope.
7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	9(2)(ba) considers that the scope (new buildings or structures, extensions, replacement, and the extension or replacement of infrastructure) as set out in the Discussion Document is appropriate. 9(2)(ba) also considers that infrastructure that is critical for rural communities (such as roads, bridges, power, and telephone utilities) should be explicitly provided for through a Policy in the NPS-NHD.
8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	No comment.
9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	9(2)(ba) considers that the wording of the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD could be improved through an amendment to align it with risk assessments to define natural hazards as 'tolerable' or 'intolerable'⁷. 9(2)(ba) considers that the proposed objective should be re-written to add the additional text in <i>red italics</i> as follows: “Objective: The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised <i>to a level that is tolerable</i>”.

⁷ Refer to Pages 13-14 of the Supplementary Analysis Report: National Policy Statement- Natural Hazard Decision Making

Question	Submission Point
	The proposed objective should also reflect the Discussion Document in that planning decisions have not properly considered the mitigation/management of natural hazard risks⁸ and the tolerance of people to the natural hazard risk.
10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?	9(2)(ba) considers there are both advantages and disadvantages in requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low. There is a lack of detail in the Discussion Document and the draft NPS as to how the Policy 1 framework will be implemented and what considerations decision makers of resource consents, designations and plan change proposal will need to apply. A potential disadvantage of decision makers applying the proposed “low”, “moderate” or “high” risk assessment framework is that the framework may not account for the physical nuances on individual sites that mitigates the natural hazard risk compared to the wider area. Such a framework may also be used by insurers as a tool for providing insurance. Natural hazard modelling if based on the current Policy 1 framework⁹, could, ignore individual sites with characteristics that lessen the probability of a natural hazard event, or where there is no history of natural hazard occurrence. This has the potential to specifically impact Māori landowners whose whenua is disproportionately located in areas of moderate or high natural hazard risk. 9(2)(ba) considers that Māori landowners need to be involved in risk management and identification to ensure hazard mapping reflects reality. There is a need to provide funding for Māori landowners to enable these actions. 9(2)(ba) considers that further research and evaluation needs to be undertaken to define and practically describe the boundaries and ranges for “low”, “moderate”, or “high” natural hazard risks.

⁸ Discussion document Part 2 *Problems to Solve*, page 14.

⁹ Draft NPS-NHD Page 6 2.2 *Policies*

Question	Submission Point
	An advantage in using three risk categories is that this would assist to simplify the assessment process and improve the consistency of categorising natural hazards across Aotearoa. However, in terms of seeking consistency, there may also be a potential disadvantage with this system. As noted in the Discussion Document¹⁰ “<i>The categories are principle-based rather than highly prescriptive, to provide decision-makers with discretion on how to apply them.</i>” This could potentially mean that decision-makers for different regional council or territorial authorities could apply a different category of risk to the same natural hazard risk. Example: Where the natural hazard risk of ‘storm surge’¹¹ is an issue, a proposal for a residential building in a particular region or district with a certain floor level height above ground and a setback distance from the high tide level might be assessed as having moderate risk. However, in a different region or district, a proposed residential building with the same floor level and the same set back distance might be assessed as having only a low risk from storm surge. 9(2)(ba) considers that communities, regional councils, and territorial authorities are going to need guidance to understand how existing information on natural hazard risk should be categorised under a “low”, “moderate” or “high” framework. Decision-makers will need to ensure that they have access to adequate technical, and nationally consistent knowledge to provide for an equitable and efficient outcome.
11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	9(2)(ba) considers that an advantage to assessing the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event is that a better outcome in planning decisions will eventuate in terms of knowledge of the risks (whether cultural, social, environmental, and economic), and evaluating the resilience of a proposal in mitigating the assessed risks. Directing decision makers to assess risk in decision making will align new development decisions (at a local government level) with global best practice. The NZ Government is a signatory to

¹⁰ Refer to Page 20 of the Discussion document under “Policy 1 and definitions...”

¹¹ A storm surge is a rise in sea level that occurs during tropical cyclones, intense storms also known as typhoons or hurricanes. The storms produce strong winds that push the water into shore, which can lead to flooding. <https://education.nationalgeographic.org/resource/storm-surge/>

Question	Submission Point
	international framework agreements¹² under the United Nations for disaster risk reduction which includes priorities for action being: • understanding disaster risk • strengthening disaster risk governance to manage disaster risk • investing in disaster risk reduction for resilience • enhancing disaster preparedness for effective response and “build back better”. A potential disadvantage is that decision makers will seek an increased level of information because the NPS-NHD does not require the local authority planning instruments to be updated¹³ (in terms of criteria for assessment). This may lead to resistance by applicants and delays in the processing of resource consent or plan change applications. Another potential disadvantage is that the wording of Policy 2 of the NPS-NHD as proposed may create a bias to natural hazards based on authoritative technical information and ignore natural hazard risks that are undocumented or are only known from limited information. 9(2)(ba) considers that the wording of the proposed Policy 2, or the discussion in the interpretation of the criteria needs to be widened to allow for a broader understanding of what is constituted as ‘determining’ a risk.
12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?	9(2)(ba) considers that decision-makers should apply a precautionary, but adaptive, approach when encountering uncertainty. This would ensure that each development proposal is dynamically assessed and responsive to changing situations. 9(2)(ba) also considers that if the Government were to recommend decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach, that this recommendation does not unintentionally undermine the use of mātauranga Māori to inform decisions, as research in this area has historically been underfunded.

¹² Sendei Framework 2015, as referenced on pages 14 & 15 in “Risk Based Approach to Natural Hazards under the RMA (Tonkin & Taylor: June 2016)

¹³ This issue is raised in the discussion document under ‘Implementation timing’, paragraph 2 on page 25.

Question	Submission Point
13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	9(2)(ba) considers that there are both advantages and disadvantages in the use of resource consent activity classes (controlled, discretionary). An advantage is that it makes for a clear distinction between the natural hazard risk and what type of resource is required. For example, a 'moderate' natural hazard risk may require a controlled resource consent, whereas a 'high' natural hazard risk may require a restricted discretionary consent. It would also be helpful for the NPS-NHD (or its guidance) to provide interpretation in consideration where there is more than one natural hazard risk recognised and what impact that might have on the activity status (potentially a change from controlled to restricted discretionary). 9(2)(ba) considers that the National Planning Standards developed in 2019 could be used as an approach for ensuring consistency in relation to natural hazard classification and risk assessment. Further assessment and consultation on the parameters for the resource consent activity classifications of natural hazards will be needed. This issue also broadly aligns with 9(2)(ba) response in Question 2 that there is inadequate data and information at a national level for consistency under an NPS-NHD.
14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?	9(2)(ba) considers that the advantages of Policy 5 are that: • It sets a hierarchy of information requirements and criteria to be provided in applications for new development and to be assessed by decision makers. For example, in relation to undertaking development within an area of natural hazard risk, an assessment against the listed criteria under (a)(i) – (iv) would be required. • Consistency of the assessment of natural hazard risk across Aotearoa • Assists decision makers to determine what strategies for management and mitigation of the natural hazard event are available to protect the community.

Question	Submission Point
	9(2)(ba) considers that the disadvantage of Policy 5 is that: • Due to the nature of Māori freehold land ownership and the barriers to accessing capital for risk mitigation, owners could face an inability to develop within tolerable areas of high risk. Further to the above comments, 9(2)(ba) suggests the following amendments: • The definition of “hazard sensitive activity” should be in relation to the building purpose or density of occupation. • The definition of a “hazard sensitive development”¹⁴ category should include other buildings or uses where high numbers of people congregate, and which may have civil defence purposes such as a ‘Sports Stadium’.
15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	9(2)(ba) considers that the framework under Policy 5 will be problematic for regional councils and territorial authorities to apply. The policy does not provide enough detail as to how Council statutory plans should align with the Policy 5 framework until a plan change occurs. Without further significant central government intervention, resourcing and funding, the framework as set out under Policy 5 of the proposed NPS-NHD will not improve decision making. For regional councils and territorial authorities to effectively implement the Policy 5 framework they will need to be guided and funded to ensure that their statutory plans are consistent with the NPS-NHD.
16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	9(2)(ba) considers that the advantages of a policy that directs the reduction of natural hazard risks through mitigation are that it provides: • A hierarchy in terms of a directive that decision makers are to firstly, assess proposals in terms of their effectiveness in mitigating the impact of a natural hazard, and secondly

¹⁴ Discussion document page 22 footnote 3

Question	Submission Point
	demonstrate whether (or not) the mitigation solution is “nature-based” and/or part of any “comprehensive area-wide measures”. - National consistency in terms of mitigation solutions for certain natural hazard risk (for example buffer distances for buildings from seismic risks). - A level of certainty for new development in terms of what kind of mitigation solutions are to be evaluated and designed for. 9(2)(ba) considers that the disadvantages of a proposed policy that directs the reduction of natural hazard risks through mitigation are: - Potential to ignore or overlook other considerations or ‘local’ solutions relating to mitigation that are not ‘publicised’. There is a need for the NPS-NHD to provide a guideline for a process that regional councils or local territorial authorities can follow as a solution so that ideas are not locked out.
17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?	9(2)(ba) considers that Policy 7 does not appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests. It is imperative that any views and decisions made about whenua Māori are not unduly influenced by any one group at the expense of Māori landowners. The proposed policy should be amended to read: Policy 7: Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations are recognised and provided for, including through early engagement, when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk.
18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?	9(2)(ba) envisions that a local mātauranga-based framework allows for a dynamic, holistic, interconnected and intergenerational assessment of risk to the health and longevity of

Question	Submission Point
	whenua, tangata and mauri. This aligns with ideas already expressed in the Rauora Framework¹⁵ and could be adapted to help inform a local mātauranga-based framework to risk assessment. It is important that national direction provides opportunities for Māori to develop their own local mātauranga-based frameworks a-iwi, a-hapū, a-whānau as each rohe differs in their tikanga and mātauranga. This will be critical in ensuring Māori feel valued and are able to meaningfully engage with a natural hazard risk and tolerance assessment process. Any local mātauranga-based framework for risk assessment should give careful consideration to the following matters, among others: • what has mātauranga indicated about the area in the past; • what tohu has te taiao indicated through observations; • how has council planning impacted whenua Māori previously; • the whakapapa connections Māori have to the whenua; and • the mauri and wairua of the area before and after a natural hazard. Additional funding will need to be invested in mātauranga Māori based research and methodologies to enable holistic solutions in adapting to climate change and mitigating the exposure to risks of natural hazards. The Government will need to ensure that any recommendations based on mātauranga Māori research can be implemented and visibly used in practice. This will assist both Māori and non-Māori to make informed decisions, from an integrated and holistic knowledge base, when adapting to climate change. By way of example, the use and application of mātauranga Māori, by decision-makers, could have mitigated or prevented significant damage and the eventual retreat of the community in the case of Matatā¹⁶.

¹⁵ [Exploring-an-indigenous-worldview-framework-for-the-national-climate-change-adaptation-plan.pdf \(environment.govt.nz\)](#), p. 11-12.

¹⁶ [Mātauranga Māori—the ūkaipō of knowledge in New Zealand \(tandfonline.com\)](#), p.7.

Question	Submission Point
19. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	The 9(2)(ba) is not involved in Treaty Settlements. It is not appropriate for the 9(2)(ba) to comment.
20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?	To be workable the implementation timeframe will need to provide more time for communities and landowners in terms of enabling their understanding of how the NPS-NHD will be implemented.
21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	Appropriate financial support for Māori landowners should be made available to undertake requirements for risk assessment and mitigation responses on new development within specified Māori land. 9(2)(ba) 9(2)(ba) is number is increasing with additional costs to become climate resilient and new environmental regulatory compliance costs affecting rural land. Over 16,000 Māori land blocks in Aotearoa do not have a governance structure and are not income generating.
22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	9(2)(ba) would welcome practical 'how-to' guidance notes and technical workshops in terms of the following topics relevant to a future NPS-NHD: • what is meant by the terms "high", "moderate" or "low natural hazard risk"? • Training for Māori landowners in terms of how to undertake a risk assessment for natural hazards when considering future development on the whenua.

Question	Submission Point
	• General guidance for mitigation solutions for different types of natural hazards and in terms of appropriate nature-based solutions (this does not replace the requirement for specific professional advice in relation to a specific site or development proposal).

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143
Aotearoa

Tēnā rā koutou,

Te Uru Kahika submission on the National Policy Statement – Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD)

Te Uru Kahika (Regional and Unitary Councils Aotearoa) thanks the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making (NPS-NHD). Te Uru Kahika is the Regional and Unitary Councils' collective voice, representing New Zealand's 16 regional and unitary councils.

This submission is based upon input from key special interest groups within Te Uru Kahika – including Ngā Kairapu, Resource Managers, Natural Hazards, River Managers, Climate, Policy and Consents Managers, and Compliance and Enforcement, along with specialist subject matter experts. The role of these groups is to provide the regional CEOs with tactical advice and expertise on a range of issues, as well as working with central government to achieve national and regional outcomes. The Te Uru Kahika network also plays a vital role in championing best practice, information sharing and collaboration across councils.

Te Uru Kahika acknowledges and appreciates the steps the Ministry for the Environment has taken to seek regional government expertise and input in shaping the draft Policy Statement. Regional government has proven and extensive implementation experience across natural hazards management and decision making - working with central and local government to improve community outcomes. We are encouraged by our continued involvement and extend the offer to share examples and experience to assist with implementation.

At the outset we wish to express our strong support for integrated national direction on Natural Hazard decision-making and the two stage process proposed with amendments.

In the context of post severe weather event responses, we consider national Natural Hazards direction is essential to:



- Provide more certainty to participants in these processes; and
- Support good future focused decision making on existing and new development in a way which ultimately protects communities.

We also note the importance of partnering with Iwi/hāpu, ensuring that they are supported and enabled to be involved in the development and implementation of the NPS-NHD.

Key Recommendations

The attached submission outlines the key areas for consideration to improve the effectiveness of the draft NPS-NHD. The key points are as follows:

- New national direction must require robust hazard assessment, and a strong risk-based approach in regional and district plans providing decision makers the tools to decline, restrict or manage development appropriately. Direction needs to be clear that decisions on subdivision and use are in scope.
- National direction should also promote community focused and non-regulatory adaptation planning to natural hazards, to compliment regulatory decision making (we note this may be better suited for Stage 2 depending on timeframes).
- All possible current and future hazards scenarios need to be in scope, including those that may be exacerbated by climate change in non-linear ways such as sea level rise increasing the liquefaction risk by pushing up groundwater. Through similar logic, all new development must be in scope to provide for a more integrated approach and support consistency across all development settings.
- Te Uru Kahika recommends rewording the primary proposed objective, to link more clearly to risk-based provisions within the proposed NPS (see question 9).
- Clearer process and common standards for identifying and assessing natural hazards and risks, including risk tolerance, are required.
- We recommend applying a single risk terminology: low, moderate and high, as the most practical and easily understood language. We also agree that decision-makers should be required to apply this framework, and broad direction also be provided on the types of adaptation measures to be adopted.
- The proposed risk framework will support decision-making if applied appropriately, and providing assessments are supported by western science



and mātauranga experts. Furthermore, assessments by Māori should be provided for where desired by iwi and hapū.

- Te Uru Kahika strongly supports inclusion within the proposed NPS of land returned to Māori through Tiriti settlement processes and urge further work to understand the impact of the proposed NPS on hazard-sensitive development on Māori land. We also suggest providing scope to consider important historical and cultural associations as part of the natural hazards management regime, and encourage amendments to ensure that Tiriti settlement requirements and conditions are required by the proposed NPS.
- Māori-owned land is commonly vulnerable to natural hazards. Māori communities need to be central in decision-making, planning and executing of strategies for natural hazard decision making, underscored by a Tiriti-based approach.
- We support the production of guidance to support the NPS working in partnership between local government and the Ministry for the Environment.

Summary

Te Uru Kahika supports the development of the NPS-NHD, as a key first step in a two-step reform to bring in much improved direction and regulation to manage the interface of our communities with natural hazards at place.

To assist, Te Uru Kahika will continue to offer our support to further drafting effort and drawing on the substantial hands-on expertise from across regional government. We welcome the opportunity to give feedback on our submission.

Ngā manaakitanga,



pp

Michael McCartney

REGIONAL CHIEF EXECUTIVES GROUP

TE URU KAHIKA – REGIONAL AND UNITARY COUNCILS AOTEAROA



Te Uru Kahika Submission

Link to consultation document [Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making - Ministry for the Environment - Citizen Space](#)

Engagement Questions

Part 2 Problems to Solve

1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes, absolutely!

Worsening coastal, flood and slope failure hazards are not yet fully reflected in peoples' decisions to subdivide, develop or extend property in coastal areas, on floodplains or in areas susceptible to slope failure. New Zealanders are still building new residential developments and invest in climate-risky locations - this means more lives and property will be at risk.

In 2014, the Insurance Council of New Zealand (ICNZ) requested a review of the natural hazard regulations under the RMA to introduce changes that would require local authorities to decline consent applications where long-term data shows that the risk from natural hazards will increase. ICNZ made this request in recognition of the fact that in many areas, climate change and sea level rise is going to exacerbate the risk from natural hazards over time in many areas. As the insurance burden is demonstrably increasing, there is a risk that some level of insurance will be withdrawn from high hazard areas if the risk is left unmanaged and development allowed to continue without appropriate planning frameworks in place.

Whilst instruments and technologies to help manage the risks from natural hazards have improved somewhat over the past 10 years, local and regional authorities and their decision makers do not have full set of integrated mechanisms to effectively manage the significant risks from natural hazards and climate change, and are still struggling to manage or prevent ongoing development in hazard prone areas. Part of this is because the

Engagement Questions

planning cycle takes such a long time to complete, ie, 5-10 years. Many regional and district plans are in the process of reviews now to implement a risk-based approach to manage risks from natural hazards which will be a vast improvement on a lot of first generation plans. But, the process is fraught with opposition from people/organisations/infrastructure companies and providers (including central government agencies) opposing what is proposed, disagreeing with the science and drawing out and watering down provisions making the whole process slow, expensive and often compromised. The challenges that the Kāpiti Coast District Council has faced over many years is a good example of the difficulty of this, but not the only example.

In addition, there is misalignment in policy directions and mixed messaging from central government on hazard risk management. An example is the Medium Density Residential Standards and the NPS-UD. Whilst it is fully recognised that we need more and better-quality housing, the requirement to have blanket medium and high-density housing in all Tier 1 council general residential areas has created a minefield for managing the risks from natural hazards in those areas. This is because the ability to prevent inappropriate development and restrict density requirements hinges entirely on a robust understanding of the hazards of an area, coupled with a strong risk-based approach in district plans to restrict or manage development in those areas subject to natural hazards. And in many places, there is currently neither. There is an instrument in the RMA to employ qualifying matters to restrict density requirements in hazard prone areas, but this a cumbersome process and the Act sets a very high bar to implement this, making it clear that the evidence must be robust and the circumstances extenuating before it can be employed. And currently, in many situations there isn't sufficient hazard mapping and assessment of the risks to employ this mechanism, the result being that houses will continue to be built in hazard prone areas until the gaps can be filled in the planning rules.

This is why a National Policy Statement provides clear integrated and aligned (with National Adaptation Plan, Regional Coastal Policy Statements amongst others) direction, is so important. It is needed by regional, unitary and territorial authorities requiring them to assess and map hazards and include a strong risk-based approach in regional and district plans providing decision makers the tools to decline, restrict or manage development appropriately.

Engagement Questions

This should also be coupled with a requirement to undertake community focussed and non-regulatory adaptation planning for hazards and climate change, the shape of which can be tailored to each district and community. Having the baseline requirement to undertake this work removes all the local debate about the need for it to be done.

2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD. Why?

The impacts of natural hazards can disproportionately affect marginalised and low socio-economic groups, and funding is a key consideration and issue required to address this. For example, in Canterbury flooding is a major hazard and a risk that disproportionately affects the rural community. These communities have a lower rating base than urban areas but provide a nationally important role in the economy. Wider national policy for natural hazards should provide an opportunity to address this to achieve adequate funding and support for those communities.

As outlined in the discussion document, inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks is an ongoing issue for local authorities. However, as currently worded, the proposed NPS-NHD does not fully resolve this issue. A clearer process and common standards for identifying and assessing natural hazards and risks are required. Related to this is variation in resource management planning frameworks for considering natural hazard risks. This is another issue that is not addressed through the proposed NPS-NHD. Some of these inconsistencies are discussed in the question one above. It would be helpful for implementation of the NPS to have a set of common standards to assess risk tolerance and this should be seen as a good opportunity for a guidance document to support the NPS.

Whilst provided for under s106 RMA, decision-making for subdivision and use are otherwise not properly addressed in the proposed NPS-NHD and this part of the challenge of hazard risk management and needs to be included in the NPS.

Engagement Questions

Wording changes are outlined in the last section of this submission to help address this and to provide a clearer hazard identification and management framework through the NPS.

3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

A significant issue that must be addressed through this framework is how natural hazard risk changes over time because of climate change. Areas with a low to moderate risk now, may become moderate to high risk in 20-50 years, and the NPS needs to allow for this assessment to be included in the policy framework. Wording changes to the NPS are outlined in the last section of this submission to help address this.

Related to this is the need for clearer national direction on how to apply climate change scenarios in the decision-making process. Likelihood is very different under SSP2-2.6 versus SSP3-7.0 scenarios. The NAP advises the use of a range of scenarios. However, if we are still tracking on the higher scenarios as at present, ie, making SSP3-7.0 scenarios more like than SSP2-2.6 scenarios, direction will be necessary about which scenarios (including AEPs) could be used for different aspects of the decision making process decisions off, aside from taking a precautionary approach to everything, which runs the risk of unnecessarily hindering development.

As discussed in the 1st question, consistency in direction across central government legislation is required. For example, the Building Act (BA) allows for development in flood prone areas if there is sufficient freeboard. However, with climate change exacerbating flood hazard it may be the case that development needs to be restricted in some of these areas. The BA complicates the application of long-term hazard risk management planning in this respect, especially as it only considers a 50-year planning horizon.

Engagement Questions

To help address this the NPS-NHD, any supporting guidance and the next phase of the process need to have clear definitions and applications of timeframes (eg, for buildings and infrastructure or hazard assessments), terminology for assessing likelihood, frequency, or consequences from hazard events.

The safe access, egress, and ability for emergency evacuation routes needs to be considered for hazard assessments and this needs to be included in the NPS.

Infrastructure resilience is also a key concern. A lot of regionally significant and critical infrastructure is in areas vulnerable to natural hazards. Consequently, the NPS needs to address 'use' as well as new development.

It is important not to confuse requirements in the NPS with the requirement for Emergency Management Groups to undertake a risk assessment as part of their Group Plans as per the NEMA Directors Guideline, as the two are required for different purposes.

Part 3 Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making

4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes, it is necessary for local authorities, regional and district plans and adaptation programmes to employ and implement a risk-based approach to hazard risk management.

A risk-based approach ensures that both the likelihood of a hazard event and its potential consequences are assessed, followed by an appropriate response to land use and development based on that assessment e.g., general avoidance for high hazard areas, management in moderate to low hazard areas and an enabling approach in very low hazard areas. This should be used instead of tolerable/intolerable as tolerability is an extremely subjective and potentially politically loaded concept. Alternatively, 'tolerance' would need to be clearly decoupled from the 'technical' assessment

Engagement Questions

of event likelihood, consequence and vulnerability (now and into the future). Qualitative discussions regarding tolerance tend to be place-based, and community-informed - but with bias to the present-day and less about future communities' interests.

As discussed above, it is important to support a risk-based approach with good guidance as there are complexities in implementation, including issues with the reliability of data, economic implications for landowners in locations assessed as high risk, difficulties in weighting priorities like safety, social implications and economic implications, against the development needs of the community.

5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes, it is important that all hazards remain in scope as it will help to future proof the NPS. Excluding certain types of hazards opens the door to a lot of arguments about what is in and what is out. Natural hazard events will affect Aotearoa/New Zealand regardless of what is excluded in the NPS, so in the long term it is best practice to consider all possible current and future scenarios, including those that may be exacerbated by climate change in non-linear ways such as sea level rise increasing the liquefaction risk by pushing up groundwater.

In applying an all-hazards approach it is again important that it be backed with good guidance, as some hazards present a low-probability, high impact risk, such as volcanic eruption or tsunami, that could have a perverse outcome of causing an overly restrictive or precautionary planning regime. An example is Taranaki where most people live and work on the ring plain, or Lake Taupō. The second stage of the NPS can address different hazards in a more nuanced manner, but the NPS-NHD needs to remain all hazards focussed.

If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

See answers to question 5.

Engagement Questions

6. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes, all development should be included in the NPS-NHD to ensure a fair and a consistent approach and the ability to manage risks in an integrated way.

There should be no differentiation or distinction made on basis of type of landholding/land tenure. Under a risk-based approach, different types of **development** can be treated in different ways, for example based on building importance category, density of development or type of activity.

7. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

We acknowledge the focus of the NPS is on new development only, to enhance the resilience of our communities, infrastructure and development and ultimately the country from the impacts of natural hazards and climate change.

We are pleased to see the list (a-g) of specified Māori land in this NPS, and that it includes land returned by way of Tiriti Settlement.

We advise a further in-depth 'check' on how the proposed NPS-NHD might affect new hazard-sensitive development by owners of Māori land (in all its many definitions and categories). Issues relating to Māori land tenure are complex and have, over time, resulted in much disadvantage (as discussed in depth in the report by the Māori Issues Working Group by NZ institute of Surveyors in 2009). Te Uru Kahika has recently submitted on this topic in relation to the NPS-HPL (which does not include land returned by way of Treaty Settlement). We urge clarification on overlaps between established national direction and the many complex desired outcomes for Māori communities that are intricately connected to whakapapa and cultural connections that need protection.

We are pleased to see that 'new development' can include extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures or infrastructure which might affect marae or papakāinga that are already located in areas that subsequently have been included in natural hazard zones (Pre-dating the RMA and its instruments). However, important historical and cultural associations with the land do not appear to be considered as part of the natural

Engagement Questions

hazard management regime, other than (in Policy 2b) the tolerance to bear risks and in Policy 7, where tangata whenua values interests and aspirations must be recognised and provided for. Whether the land is in customary, freehold, or general title the whakapapa and cultural connections remain the same and are not extinguished.

8. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Yes, in principle, but it requires some rewording. The Objective(s) need to clearly link to a risk-based approach in the provisions which would be best achieved by splitting the objective in two, with one objective focussing on high hazard areas. And a second objective focussing on low to moderate hazard areas where hazards can be better managed to help build community resilience through a risk-based approach.

A suggested wording approach is provided in the last section.

9. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

It is important to pick a terminology framework and stick with it. The proposed NPS-NHD refers to low/mod/high risk, and the As Low as Reasonably Practicable (ALARP) framework and concepts of or tolerable/intolerable. This creates some confusion in their application. This flows into the general summary document, where high natural hazard risk is described as “areas where a natural hazard event would cause loss of life”, but the moderate natural hazard risk is defined as “unlikely to cause intolerable loss of life”, implying that some loss of life might be tolerable. As discussed above, using the word ‘tolerable’ is high subjective and open to a lot of interpretation. Tolerance will vary over time and from community to community, making a consistent application of the risk-based approach very challenging. Hence why risk thresholds should be set nationally. To this end, in a resource management planning context, using low, moderate and high is the most practical and easily understood language, although we recognise advantages and disadvantages of this approach:

Engagement Questions

Pros:

- Simple approach.
- Prioritises management or avoidance in higher hazard areas.
- Consistency across the country.
- Clear guidance for the community once risk level is set.

Cons:

- Potential for over-simplification.
- Complacency in low-risk locations.
- Potential lack of flexibility in responding to changing hazard risk, or lack of certainty for the community if made too flexible to change categories.
- Economic impacts from classification.
- Subjectivity of “tolerance”.
- Anxiety in the community about applying hazard categories in a hazard risk assessment.

10. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

It needs to be made clear that any assessment of the likelihood and consequences of a natural hazard event is undertaken by suitably qualified experts. However, it will always be the role of council planners, and managers, councillors, and other decision-makers to apply a hazard and risk assessment to a resource management and planning context, and the role of consenting officers to apply associated rules.

Engagement Questions

An alternative is to set risk thresholds at a national level which may be a more efficient to be applied to new development and would be easier to implement.

Pros:

- Holistic view of hazard risks.
- Decisions grounded in data and insights.
- Adaptable to changing conditions.

Cons:

- Requires accurate scientific data and mātāuranga.
- Ambiguity without clear guidance.
- Potential for over-complexity.
- There will always remain some degree of uncertainty
- Potential for tendency to say 'no' to proposals, even if proposal is short-term or has relatively low consequence.
- Potential for 'tolerance' judgements to be made without a community or political lens being applied.

11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Pros:

- Prioritises safety over uncertainties.

Engagement Questions

- Pragmatic in unpredictable scenarios.
- Promotes responsible development.

Cons:

- May hinder reasonable development, and impact economic activity
- Reliance on imperfect or inadequate data.

12. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

This is a positive requirement under the proposed NPS as it provides clear direction to local authorities and will prevent ongoing debate about the need to include provisions and an assessment of hazards for new development. Procedurally, these additions need to be mandated as per s55 of RMA so an elongated Schedule 1 RMA process is not required for every single plan. Using s55 powers would mean these matters for control/discretion can be inserted into plans without any further formality.

Some of the challenges are, whilst controlled activities provide a simple framework in areas where risk is well defined and suitable mitigation measures can be implemented, the approach requires more investment for locations where there is more hazard complexity or a lack of information. Many councils will need to update their hazard mapping to ensure this approach can be properly implemented, but the changes do not need to wait for updated mapping.

Discretionary activities offer more flexibility and the ability to assess risk on a consent-by-consent basis, however it increases the complexity and cost of processing consents. Good guidance and a clear planning framework would assist with processing consent applications.

Engagement Questions

13. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Policy 5 sets up a risk-based framework to help manage the risks from natural hazards and the proposed NPS-NHD will not be effective unless this policy or a variation of it is retained (see suggested wording below).

Policy 5 aligns, in principle, with a number of regional and district planning documents. For example, it is common for modern regional policy statements to direct managing the risks from natural hazard risk from: - avoid development in high-hazard areas where there might be risk to life or significant damage to property; to - mitigate the risks from hazards where the risk can appropriately managed or avoided.

To apply a risk-based policy framework, a good understanding is required of the hazards and risks in an area and these need to be mapped and assessed. This takes time and resource, but many councils around New Zealand have been advancing this work over the past 10 years and are in a much better position to apply this NPS.

As discussed in other sections of this submission, using the term ‘tolerable’ is fraught. It can only be used subjectively, and it would be better to use more easily understood terminology that is less open to subjective interpretation if that is intended by the proposed NPS.

14. What is the potential impact of requiring decision – makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

If applied appropriately, it should increase the resilience of our development, infrastructure and communities and provides stronger direction to prevent or control development in hazard prone areas. However, as discussed above it needs to be made clear that any commensurate assessment of the likelihood and consequences of a natural hazard event is undertaken by suitably qualified experts. Te Uru Kahika can offer support for assessments done to make them available on public interactive mapping portals. It is the role of planners and decision makers to apply a hazard and risk assessment to a resource management and planning context and the role of and regulators and consenting officers to apply these rules.

Engagement Questions

Also as discussed above, the terminology needs to be consistent. Using unclear wording such as risk has been reduced to a “tolerable” level creates uncertainty as there is no clear guidance to define what is tolerable and it is subjective. The potential impact of requiring decision makers to apply this framework (without changes) is the risk of different interpretations, the requirement for specialists or lawyers to assist applicants.

15. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

It is important that there is some broad policy direction around the application of hazard mitigation measures as they have the potential to have adverse effects on the environment, interfere with natural processes and ecosystems or even exacerbate the risks through effects such as diverting floodwaters or end effects erosion.

A greater understanding of these effects coupled with the development of a range of new technologies and engineering advancements in soft engineering, green infrastructure and nature-based solutions provides a range of other opportunities to mitigate the risks from natural hazards in ways that are more sympathetic to the natural environment and can provide multiple benefits of hazard mitigation and environmental enhancement. It is important that these options are fully explored when assessing the range of options that may be available in hazard mitigation decisions.

Clause (b) appears to encourage the construction of large mitigation schemes and needs recrafting. Climate change is exacerbating the risks from natural hazards over time and in ways are uncertain. This policy needs to be crafted in such a way that hazard mitigation structures are only constructed if necessary and that it doesn't encourage the development of high hazard land using hazard mitigation structures to moderate the hazard. Building hazard mitigation structures can create a false sense of security and encourage further investment in areas that are hazard prone.

Providing guidance on suitable types of mitigation, along with direction on when or where mitigation is not appropriate and development avoided, would be useful in achieving a consistent and fair approach.

Engagement Questions

16. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Māori communities should be central in decision-making, planning and executing strategies for natural hazard decision making. Te Uru Kahika fully supports the need for a Te Tiriti based approach – both the Crown and local government have obligations to give effect to the principles of Te Tiriti o Waitangi, including through empowering and resourcing iwi/hapū to actively lead or participate in natural hazard risk assessments and decision-making. It is not uncommon for Māori owned land to be in moderate to high hazard areas, so this creates challenges in providing for Māori aspirations in these areas.

We leave it to mana whenua to comment on whether this policy is strong enough. Further we note support/capacity to engage will likely be needed. We also note that a risk-based approach more generally is suited to meet this challenge, as it recognises that whilst some development and investment is best avoided it allows for appropriate mitigation for areas with a manageable risk.

We recommend that this important aspect is not left to last (as Policy Number 7).

17. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments? Please write your answer here

Yes, it is essential to provide for input on risk assessments that are conducted by Māori with appropriate support and include the use of Māori frames of reference alongside standard approaches, and where desired by iwi and hapū. Some iwi/hapū may choose to lead natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments and should be supported to do so. Current processes often do not acknowledge or incorporate the long-held knowledge and experiences of mana whenua in assessing natural hazard risks and adapting accordingly.

Engagement Questions

Early engagement enables a better chance for traditional Māori knowledge systems to sit and be considered alongside scientific/engineering understanding of natural processes and infrastructure and natural hazard risk/mitigation assessments in order to inform a more thorough decision.

While the definition of specified Māori land is useful, it is not clear what the policy response is to manage natural hazard risk. We suggest further consideration be given to the extent to which it is a mandatory requirement and/or what matters are included in risk assessments to address qualitative matters such as mātauranga and specific consequences to marae, urupa, any other taonga following consideration of s6(e) matters as a minimum following engagement with iwi and hapū.

Any risk-based policies and methodologies should consider consequences on 6(e) matters including and any other matters identified by iwi/hapu through engagement processes.

Policy 7 is general and could be more specific and be clear about what is intended to be achieved – what is the issue the policy is attempting to address.

As commented on above, the policies and any risk assessment methodology (or at a minimum, what parameters be included) that makes specific reference to s.(6)(e) matters and relevant matters identified in an iwi management plan following engagement with hapū and iwi.

18. Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met?

Te Uru Kahika is pleased to see this requirement within the proposed NPS and know that iwi and hapū around Aotearoa will have valuable views on this.

We support the intent to ensure that any rights established by specific Tiriti settlement legislation are upheld and recommend a close look at implications of this NPS on various types of Māori land as described elsewhere in this submission.

Engagement Questions

However, we note that Tiriti settlement requirements or conditions are not explicitly mentioned or required in the proposed NPS-NHD, so no, there is not enough certainty. The only mention is in specified Māori land in Policy 7.

We acknowledge tensions between different policy instruments when some feature this directive, yet others don't. We note the NPF potential pathway to reconcile this.

19. Is the implementation timeframe workable?

There has been a lot of work into understanding natural hazards by councils around New Zealand over the past 10 years or so, so many councils will be able to implement the NPS. However, hazard information is not perfect and is patchy, so there will be challenges in applying the NPS in consenting if there is insufficient information available on natural hazards to inform a sound decision. It may mean that the precautionary approach gets applied more frequently or that decisions are made in the absence of information as it is unknown whether there is a risk.

20. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS – NHD?

If Policy 4 requires an RMA Schedule 1 plan change it will add considerably to the financial and resource burden of all councils. A likely increased need for subject matter experts' input into planning and consenting – will likely place a greater reliance on external advisors to inform assessments and decision-making, with potential to pass on costs to consent applicants.

There will be resourcing issues to consider for Māori in implementing Policy 7 and for councils engaging with mana/tangata whenua. For example there will be an increased need for subject matter experts' input into consenting, where external advisors are needed to inform decision making, potentially passing costs onto consent applicants.

Engagement Questions

It will be essential to ensure that access to and use of funding is flexible enough to be tailored to unique needs of Māori communities. Their resourcing needs will likely include data/model/tool interpretation and translation, wānanga and facilitator resourcing, and access to Māori experts and unique tools. Equitable and transparent funding models will be needed to back Māori led initiatives.

21. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD? Please write your answer here

A lot of useful guidance is available already and could be drawn upon to develop guidance specific to this NPS, including:

- Application of the risk-based approach
- Guidance in determining risk (low, moderate, high) for different hazard types
- Guidance on the application of climate change scenarios

Use of the word tolerance/tolerable is not recommended in this submission but if it used it requires clear and thorough definition including:

- Guidance on the hierarchy of priorities for determining tolerance
- Guidance on timeframes for determining risk tolerance thresholds

There is a key opportunity for Crown to build and host an interactive mapping portal spanning the whole of NZ for hazard mapping.

General Feedback

Topic/Provision/page	Change Sought	Rational
Executive Summary		
definition 'New Development'	new development means development: (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or ~~(a)~~ (b) that is the extension, <u>construction of additional</u> or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.	
Objective	Objective ~~The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.~~	Need to separate the two approaches so it flows into the policy framework as discussed in the submission.

Topic/Provision/page	Change Sought	Rational
	Te Uru Kahika Solution Options <u>Option 1 (Replace with 2 Objectives)</u> <u>Objective 1</u> <u>New subdivision, use and development in high hazard areas/significant risk areas reduces or does not increase the risks from natural hazards to people, property and infrastructure.</u> <u>Objective 2</u> <u>New subdivision, use and development in low to moderate hazard areas minimises risks from natural hazards to people, property and infrastructure.</u> <u>Option 2 - Risk Management Approach – to avoid or mitigate</u> The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, <u>are avoided and/or mitigated.</u>	

Topic/Provision/page	Change Sought	Rational
Policy 1	Policy 1 ~~When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.~~	Recommend delete and include in Policy 2
Policy 2	Policy 2~~1~~ ~~When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:~~ <u>When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low. This is undertaken by considering:</u> (a) ~~first~~, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring <u>both now and in the future as a result of climate change</u> (either individually or in combination) and; (b) the consequences ~~of~~ from the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, <u>egress routes</u>, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure and; (c) The operational or functional need for the activity to be located in a hazard area. ~~(b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community,~~	The problem with using tolerance as a measure is that it is extremely subjective, some people will have a very high tolerance for a range of reasons and others may be extremely risk averse out of proportion with the objective risk. Communities change over time and with it their tolerance to risk. This determination needs to be based on measurable indices.

Topic/Provision/page	Change Sought	Rational
	~~Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.~~	
Policy 3	~~Decision makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if:~~ ~~(a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and~~ ~~(b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.~~ <u>When determining the risks from natural hazards decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach if the hazards and risks are uncertain, unknown, or little understood.</u>	Must be careful not to mix hazards and risk – the two are different. If the risk is intolerable something must be known about the hazards and risks and the policy framework will deal with it. Including it is somewhat redundant.
Policy 4	<u>Risks from</u> natural hazards <u>risk</u> must be a: (a) <u>a</u> matter of control for any new <u>subdivision, use or</u> development that is a controlled activity; and (b) <u>a</u> matter of discretion for any new <u>subdivision, use or</u> development that is a restricted discretionary activity.	Need to include subdivision and use as well as new development. Need to amend NPS to utilise powers under s55 RMA so all plans are amended without further formality

Topic/Provision/page	Change Sought	Rational
		(and associated delays) of using Schedule 1 RMA process.
Policy 5	in ~~areas of~~ high natural hazard ~~areas risk~~, <u>subdivision, use or new development</u> is avoided unless: ~~the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:~~ ~~(i) the new development is not a new hazard sensitive development;~~ ~~and~~ (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new <u>subdivision, use or development</u> to be located in <u>a</u> ~~the area of~~ high natural hazard <u>area risk</u>, and (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new <u>subdivision, use or development</u>; and (iv) risk is reduced or not increased ~~to as low as reasonably practicable~~; and (b) in ~~areas of~~ <u>low to moderate</u> natural hazard ~~areas risk~~, mitigation measures are <u>implemented to minimise the risk</u> ~~taken to reduce natural hazard risk~~ to new <u>subdivision, use and development</u> ~~as low as reasonably practicable~~; and (c) in ~~areas of~~ <u>no or very low</u> natural hazard ~~areas risk~~, new <u>subdivision, use or development</u> is enabled.	The framework needs to have a clear line of sight to avoid new development in high hazard areas, to manage in low to moderate and enable outside these areas.

Topic/Provision/page	Change Sought	Rational
Policy 6	<u>When appropriate</u>, ~~the~~ the most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce <u>the risks from</u> natural hazards <u>risk</u> over the life of any proposed new <u>subdivision, use or</u> development provided that: (a) the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate <u>the risks from</u> natural hazards <u>risks</u> in other areas; and ~~where possible~~: ~~(a)~~ <u>(b)</u> nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and ~~(b)~~ <u>(c)</u> ~~for large scale development, comprehensive area-wide integrated~~ measures are preferred over <u>adhoc</u>, site specific solutions.	The policy needs to clear that hazard mitigation measures are only to employed when appropriate and that they are integrated rather than adhoc. 'comprehensive area-wide measures' appears to encourage the development of large stopbank or seawall schemes in areas that might have a high risk from natural hazards. Need to clarify between hazard and risk as the two terms embody different meanings and concepts.
Policy 7	Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations are recognised and provided for, including through early engagement, when making decisions on new <u>subdivision, use or</u> development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk.	

Te Uru Kahika consent to release our submission on this website with our Submitter Name.

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9ATX-Y

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-20 07:57:08

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
National Public Health Service, Te Whatu Ora

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:
kathryn.jessamine@health.govt.nz

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Not applicable – national organisation

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Not applicable

Other: please specify here:

Executive summary

Read the executive summary - HTML format

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Yes more action is needed. We are generally supportive of provision of additional guidance around the definition of natural hazard risk management. Natural hazard events have significant short, medium and long term health and wellbeing impacts on our communities, and can place a significant and sometimes avoidable burden on the health system

Across Aotearoa, climate change projections predict an increase in natural hazard risk.

Climate change is predicted to increase the frequency and magnitude of extreme events such as flooding (Ministry for the Environment. (n.d.). Climate change impacts on New Zealand. <https://www.environment.govt.nz/assets/Publications/Files/impacts-report-jun01.pdf>). Projections show that sea-level is rising faster than anticipated (NZ SeaRise Project. 2022. Predicting sea-level rise for Aotearoa New Zealand. Retrieved from: <https://www.searise.nz/>). Developing areas facing natural hazard risks will negatively impact the health and wellbeing of current and future generations. The recently released Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change AR6 Synthesis Report noted the following which specifically relate to natural hazards and human health and wellbeing (AR6 Synthesis Report Climate Change 2023. IPCC. (2023). <https://www.ipcc.ch/report/ar6/syr/>)

Food and water insecurity have increased because of extreme weather and climate events.

Increases in extreme heat events have led to human mortality and morbidity in all regions of the world. The impacts of extreme weather, climate events and climate anxiety present challenges to mental health. Other risks to human health that are expected in the near term include: increased flooding in low-lying and coastal areas, biodiversity loss, and a decrease in food production in some regions. Sea level rise is unavoidable and presents further risks to coastal ecosystems and settlements. Urban infrastructure, including those which have direct impacts on public health, such as water and sanitation systems, have been compromised by events related to climate change.

Trauma and loss of livelihoods and culture.

Building new developments like houses, office buildings, shops, roads and schools in areas at high risk from natural hazards increases risk to human life, community wellbeing, property, infrastructure, and may lead to adverse effects on the environment. It also exposes land owners, councils, the Crown and New Zealanders in general to increased social and economic costs. This issue was highlighted by the impacts of the severe weather events in 2023.

The National Adaptation Plan 2022 noted that there is increasing risk to housing from extreme weather events, drought, increased fire weather and

sea-level rise (Ministry for the Environment. 2022. Aotearoa New Zealand's first national adaptation plan. Wellington. Ministry for the Environment.). It is essential that its effects are considered when looking at the long-term management of the risks from natural hazards. This is particularly important for the wellbeing of future generations who will burden the cost, as future rate payers, of repairing any damage.

Climate change introduces an additional complexity to maintaining equity, where climate change is likely to exacerbate existing inequalities. People and communities differ in their exposure to the impacts of climate change and natural hazards, their inherent sensitivity and adaptive capacity to respond. In many cases, the most affected people will be those who already experience inequitable outcomes, including those with physical and mental health needs and low-income households. For example, in Greater Christchurch some of the areas with the highest social deprivation scores are in low-lying or coastal areas. Since the 2010/2011 earthquakes in Christchurch the risk of natural hazards has been a clear consideration in local spatial planning more due to ground stability, and only more recently has growth been directed away from low-lying and coastal areas due to climate risks.

The way local authorities identify natural hazards and assess risk and risk tolerance is variable throughout the country. There is currently no national direction to guide decision-making on development proposals and to require risk assessments where natural hazards are a concern. As a result, decision-makers sometimes attribute less weight to natural hazard risk than to other matters, such as the need for new infrastructure and housing.

The growing need for housing, alongside the risks and impacts of climate change need to be carefully considered. Local councils in Te Tau Ihu (top of the south) have indicated they have little guidance on how to assess for natural hazard risk. This is particularly important at the moment with the roll out of the National Policy Statement for Urban Development.

While housing and infrastructure may already exist in areas at high risk of natural hazards, avoiding new growth and intensification of areas at risk of climate-change hazards should be embedded in statutory frameworks, such as through qualifying matters.

In the Southern Part of the South Island Natural Hazard Risks exist in places like South Dunedin, Glenorchy and Roxburgh and if the risks were known at the time on inception of the populated places, they would not exist today.

An example of a natural hazard event occurred in Abbotsford Dunedin in 1978. Again if the landslide risk was known the subdivision would not have been built.

Climate Change will only exacerbate risks of this nature and many others. Given that that Central Government is being asked to support Local Government in the managing of these situations, it is important that these risks are effectively managed as these events increase in frequency and intensity.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

This section is comprehensive and addresses the issues. Given our experience in South Dunedin, we suggest that community engagement and risk communication need to be articulated a bit more clearly.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

The document is clear on future decision-making. It needs to acknowledge areas where the risk is currently present and for those potentially impacted it is very real.

Risk is often referred to 'risk to life' and 'risk to people' without these statements being defined. Therefore, the statements are ambiguous. E.g. the NPS-NHD 2.1 objective

says "The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised. "

Risks from 'natural hazards to people and communities' need to be defined – consideration should go beyond 'risk to life' to include the health and wellbeing impacts on both: current and future generations, and acute and long-term effects.

Another key point about planning decisions and natural hazards is the RMA framework requires the consenting authorities and the community to say why the development shouldn't go there, when the RMA should put more weight into requiring the developer to advocate why it is a good idea to develop in areas of identified natural risk.

The costs need to include the burden to health when making a decision, not only the physical built environment.

We also have a few real world examples to highlight some of the challenges we are seeing:

- Pukehina Ecovillage Subdivision was granted consent being in four 'identified' natural hazard risk areas. The relevant rules and policy in the regional plan were inadequate to prevent a subdivision in that location even though BOPRC had completed a comprehensive risk assessment of the natural hazards in the region, and so the decision failed to take into account the health of the future population. That assessment included community workshops and consultation to identify an acceptable level of risk from a community perspective. The cumulative effects on health hadn't been included in the risk assessment. So the compounding effects of multiple hazards for a location, the impact that near misses and their frequency as well as the impact to health of repeat events. Events don't need to happen at the same time to have a compounding and long lasting effect on families (e.g. having to rebuild your house twice, even if the events are many years apart), and the NPS needs to take a long term (intergenerational) view. These aspects were

not therefore considered in deciding whether the land met the 'acceptable level of risk'. What also came to light was the risk assessment didn't consider mental wellbeing and focused on structural impact which there can in most cases have an engineering solution for. The knock on effects should the application have been granted were the risk to lifeline infrastructure, the initially desirable location for people to live would mean that people who have a choice where they live due to their health status would move away from the area and low income families with less choice would then reside. Increasing inequity.

• Another issue is around compact developments having limited space for additional water storage. A recent submission requested that such developments should incorporate specific space for emergency water storage. This is similar to some District Plan requirements to have storm water retention tanks due to flooding risks; or water storage tanks due to risk of drought conditions. The outcome was that this submission point was assessed as not addressing resource management issues and could be sufficiently addressed outside the District Plan. It may be that this type of natural hazard risk mitigation could be relevant to a District Plan under the proposed NPS.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

4. Yes, but decisions should also be evidence based where possible. It is also important that decision makers take into account the risk of the natural hazard on future generations. For example, the risk may be a 'low natural hazard risk' for current generations but a 'high natural hazard risk' for future generations - i.e. in 50-100 years. This could look like the addition of the words below:

Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low – for current and future generations.

Future generations would need to be defined under 1.4 Interpretation.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

5. Yes all natural hazards should be included. This is in line with the RMA approach, and is more flexible to accommodate for other low frequency-high consequence events which may otherwise not be given as much weight.

It is noted that examples are given of the types of planning decisions that would be covered. One that is not mentioned is roading infrastructure.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

NA

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

7. Yes – it is important that the same scrutiny is applied to all new physical developments to reduce the harm to public health and wellbeing of current and future generations. Often only key strategic infrastructure is identified in risk mapping as areas to protect. Physical development should therefore include housing, commercial and industrial activities, hospitals, roading, public services, water treatment facilities, and landfills, amongst others.

But what about existing developments? there is work happening on a spatial plan in the Mount Maunganui to Arataki areas in Tauranga. Because the priority is more housing, they are looking to intensify existing residential areas by building up and infill. These areas are on a sandspit essentially and are at risk to tsunami, sea level risk and storm surges. The solution is not to put more people in harm's way but to look to cooperate with WBOPDC who have land and existing communities away from the coast.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

The NPS-NHD would encourage urban development in lower risk areas, making communities and their housing stock more resilient to natural disasters, and promote equity by providing a minimum level of acceptable risk. There may be increases in cost of development but in the long term this is better for communities. Other levers may need to be applied so that new housing in urban areas is affordable. More consideration may also be needed to assess what the impact of the NPS-NHD would be on smaller-scale/individual development to limit perverse outcomes

The proposed NPS-NHD would not require changes to intensification planning instruments currently under development by local authorities. Local authorities will be able to modify the intensification requirements to accommodate a qualifying matter, in this case natural hazard risk. Allowing one process to get ahead of the other would seem to create the inconsistent decision making that this proposal is trying to eliminate.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

Yes but it is unclear what 'risk to people' means. We noted this is not defined under '1.4 Interpretation' nor in the RMA or the NBA and therefore we referred to the Concise Oxford Dictionary which only defines 'risk' and 'people' as singular words i.e. does not include a definition of 'risk to people'. In the absence of a clear definition, the definition becomes subjective, sitting with the reader. This is a public health concern as assessing risk to people, needs to include the wellbeing (refer to proposed definition below) of people (current and future generations).

It is important that all objectives and policies related to natural hazard risk are strong enough and well defined to provide for the social, economic, environmental, and cultural wellbeing of people and communities, and includes their health and safety (proposed definition of wellbeing under below) and meets the reasonably foreseeable needs of future generations. The biggest public health impacts are likely to be felt by future generations, as climate related events increase.

Recommendations:

Add the following words to the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD:

The risks from natural hazards to the wellbeing of people (current and future generations), communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and to the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised

Define wellbeing under 1.4 Interpretation - as defined in The Natural and Built Environment Act (NBA) Natural and Built Environment Act 2023 No 46, Public Act Contents – New Zealand Legislation:

Wellbeing - means the social, economic, environmental, and cultural wellbeing of people and communities, and includes their health and safety.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

High/medium/low rankings are easy to understand and not-overly complicated. It would seem to cater for most situations. Clear definitions will be required for 'intolerable' and 'tolerable' levels of risk, allowing for a consistent national approach to risk assessment, but this is addressed in Policy 2. Providing context using examples could support practical application of what is low, medium and high risk.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

Assessing for the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event limits developments to areas with low natural hazard risk and therefore reduces public health harm of current and future generations. Impacts will extend beyond minimising 'risk to life' and 'serious injury' by positively impacting wellbeing and support Pae Ora (healthy futures for all).

This is a well established and well understood methodology, and allows a range of effects to be considered. We ask that the use of social vulnerability indicators are considered for inclusion as a useful tool (further discussion on them below). We also suggest that the wording of policy 2 is modified to refer to wellbeing and future generations e.g.

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:

- (a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential impact on wellbeing, loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and
- (b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject, or may be subject (future generations) to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.

It is important to incorporate an assessment of the social and wellbeing impacts of natural hazard risks when assessing for natural hazards. The Social Vulnerability indicators created by Environmental Health Intelligence New Zealand (EHINZ) have the ability to support the management of natural hazard risk and the effects of climate change by providing an evidence base upon which to rely when making land use planning decisions. Social vulnerability indicators are valuable in understanding which population groups are more vulnerable to experiencing negative impacts from disasters, and where these groups live, to inform disaster risk management activities.

In addition to social vulnerability indicators, point locations are important to include when assessing local social vulnerability. These point locations are particularly useful to interpret in the context of flood hazard zones, to understand flooding risk. Point locations include places that socially vulnerable people live or spend time at, and/or important places for these people. These locations included: Schools and early childhood centres; rest homes; health providers including primary health care clinics, pharmacies and hospitals; Marae; Visitor accommodation and temporary housing. Other sites of social and/or spiritual significance to Māori were also included, such as urupā (cemeteries).

The EHINZ Data Explorer is a tool for local authorities, the health sector, and government agencies, to help explore social vulnerability indicators for New Zealand. The incorporation of social vulnerability indicators into natural hazard risk assessments could ensure that the needs of the vulnerable are

recognised

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

It is important that decision makers make decisions based on sound and up to date information in order to adequately assess the impact of the decision on public health and wellbeing. Taking a precautionary approach, until information is provided, will reduce public health harm and support Pae Ora

While supporting a precautionary approach, in the absence of full information there needs to be a time-line given for Council's to close the gap. This will need to consider the small pool of specialists available in NZ and funding of them, which may need to be a shared cost between adjacent Council's and assisted by central government.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

no comment

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

In regards to 'avoid new development in high natural hazard risk areas unless:the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level'. This statement is ambiguous and has the potential to increase cause public health harm depending on how it is understood. Level of tolerance will be different for different individuals and communities. For example, above it states: 'risk is intolerable (eg, it would cause loss of life or serious damage to infrastructure or property)'. This could be interpreted as though anything that isn't 'loss of life' such as 'psychological stress or a long-term condition' is tolerable and therefore the development could go ahead. It is important that impacts to wellbeing, that are beyond loss of life are considered.

Define tolerable and intolerable. This could include examples.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

Different mitigation measures have different effects on public health and wellbeing.

Flooding negatively impacts public health in many ways such as; contamination of drinking water, increased risk of waterborne disease, damaged food crops, disrupting the collection of mahinga kai and short to long-term psychosocial impact (Policy & Information Teams, Te Mana Ora, National Public Health Service. (2023). Climate Change and Health in Waitaha Canterbury - A scoping and profiling report to inform Health Impact Assessment.).

Whilst hard protection structures such as concrete stop banks enable the use of the land around waterways for housing it impacts the rivers' ability to naturally respond to increased rainfall. Increased rainfall causes rivers to swell and at times overwhelm the protection structures. This could pose a significant risk to public health.

Nature based solutions such as restoring and enabling rivers to take their natural course is one way to mitigate flood risk and damage to public health. Emerging evidence suggests it has been more cost-effective to restore rivers to their natural habitat than constantly repairing or rebuilding flood protection and other infrastructure such as roads, bridges, and towns after large floods (Te Reo o Te Taiao. (2022). Tukua Nga Awa Kia Rere - A modern way to mitigate flood risk while supporting Aotearoa New Zealand's communities, climate, and wildlife.

https://www.forestandbird.org.nz/sites/default/files/2022-11/F%26B_Room-For-Rivers_Report_online_0.pdf).

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

No

Please explain your answer here:

Agree that there needs to be special provision for Māori land as it disproportionately exposed to natural hazard risk and also as part of crowns obligations under te tiriti. However it's not clear from Policy 7 if these requirements are also required for land that is not specified as Māori land but where tangata whenua may be impacted.

Whilst we support the acknowledgement of tino rangatiratanga in the comprehensive description above, the wording under 'Policy 7' positions Māori as

the junior within the Tiriti relationship. An authentic te Tiriti relationship involves sharing power, resources and leadership. It is important to note that some of the work out of the NPS-NHD could be led by iwi, hapū, marae or other Māori political communities. Local Māori solutions, mātauranga Māori knowledge and leadership are required at all levels of decision making. A background paper for He Mata Whariki/The Review into the Future for Local Government defined rangatiratanga as “an authority that is not subservient or subject to the control of others”. So, Māori have tino rangatiratanga outside the Crown and as citizens Māori should also be able to be Māori and express tino rangatiratanga within kāwanatanga (governance) structures and processes. Māori should not be seen as the junior partner, but equal participants.

The wider impact of natural hazard decision making on hauora Māori needs to be considered, including the impact on wairuatanga (spirituality). Māori have a kinship relationship with whenua, as expressed through katiakitanga (guardianship). This connection is vital to a range of cultural outcomes, such as te reo Māori revitalisation, intergenerational knowledge transfer and wellbeing.

Add words

Policy 7: Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests, hauora, and aspirations are recognised and provided for, under te Tiriti o Waitangi, including through early engagement, the sharing of power, resources and leadership, when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

Yes. We encourage the use of matauranga maori in natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments. Māori have a long and close relationship with the natural environment and have developed detailed knowledge of local natural hazards which include oral histories that include records of past events, place names of designated areas that are a high risk of natural hazards and environmental indicators that inform about the safety and viability of activities linked to changes in the environment.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Yes

Please explain your answer here:

The timeframe is appropriate. The purpose of this NPS is to plug a gap that has been highlighted by recent and multiple natural hazard events, and will only be in place until the comprehensive national direction is prepared. There is a built in process whereby the guidance can be refined over time, ending with the final NBA plans.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

No comment

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Consider where further interpretation could be included to support local authorities' understanding. For example, under 'new hazard development (e) hospital and other health care facilities', it may be important to define what comes under 'other health care facilities', for example facilities such as pharmacies, blood collection centres etc.

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Nothing further to add

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

No file uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:



Ministry for the Environment

By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

20 November 2023

Spark, One NZ, Connexa and Fortysouth Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making

1. Introduction

- 1.1. This submission is made on behalf of telecommunications providers (the Companies) which include Spark New Zealand Trading Limited (Spark), Chorus New Zealand Limited (Chorus), One New Zealand Group Limited (One NZ – formerly Vodafone New Zealand Limited), Connexa Limited and FortySouth (the trading name of Aotearoa Towers Group).
- 1.2. Telecommunications infrastructure is critical, significant, and essential. The safe, reliable, and efficient functioning of telecommunication networks is vital for the national, regional and local economy. It is in the public interest both in terms of allowing people and communities to provide for their "wellbeing", and for assisting to ensure their "health and safety".
- 1.3. We recognise and understand that New Zealand depends on our construction and provision of resilient lifeline telecommunication networks especially during and post emergencies is critical. Our national networks exist in and need to traverse areas subject to natural hazards to provide access to digital and communication services to communities, business and people that live and recreate in these environments. Recent extreme weather events have again highlighted the interdependence between telecommunications and other essential infrastructure providers such as electricity, roading and fuel, in the event of a natural disaster.

2. Executive Summary

- 2.1. We agree Aotearoa New Zealand is increasingly at risk from a range of natural hazards, including earthquakes, flooding and landslips. Severe weather events are becoming more frequent due to climate change. Consequently, that there is a need for national direction to guide decision-making on development proposals and to require risk assessments where natural hazards are a concern.

2.2. The pNPS-NHD is part 1 of a 2-stage programme of work to improve natural hazard risk management under the RMA. This programme involves the proposed:

- Stage 1 being the NPS-NHD; and
- Stage 2 introduction of comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, which will be developed over the next one to two years.

Our recommendation is that the pNPS-NHD be withdrawn to enable the development of the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards. It is our opinion that this will be a more efficient and effective way to deliver on the objective to support local authorities to identify natural hazard risk in a consistent and rigorous way, understand the level of risk tolerance by a community or other party, and provide direction on making decisions on land use in hazard prone areas.

2.3 Withdrawing the pNPS-NHD enables the wide ranging and comprehensive reviews and research being undertaken into natural hazards and resilience to completed. We are concerned that these various initiatives underway to develop policy or introduce legislative changes that direct resilience of lifelines and critical infrastructure in relation to climate change and natural hazards will be undermined by the pNPS-NHD. The risk is new policies alongside the pNPS-NHD are fragmented and incoherent making the development of resilient critical infrastructure unnecessarily difficult. These current initiatives include:

- a. Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet (DPMC) is exploring the options to improve the government's regulatory approach new regulatory regime to lift the resilience of critical infrastructure.
- b. Select Committee Inquiry into Climate Adaptation.
- c. Government Inquiry into the response to the North Island Severe Weather Events.
- d. Emergency Management Bill. Bill proposes to improve the resilience of New Zealand's infrastructure and infrastructure services before, during, and after an emergency.
- e. Te Waihangā strengthening the resilience of infrastructure is a key focus of Rautaki Hanganga o Aotearoa – New Zealand Infrastructure Strategy.
- f. New Zealand Lifelines Council in September 2023 released New Zealand Infrastructure Vulnerability Assessment, 2023 Edition.

2.4 If the work on the pNPS-NHD is to continue we raise the following issues:

- 2.4.1 Regulation 57 of the National Environmental Standards for Telecommunications Facilities 2016 (NESTF) exempts any natural hazard rules within a District Plan from applying to regulated activities under the NESTF. The proposal does not address the NESTF and creates an inconsistency as to how telecommunications networks are treated under the NESTF and pNPS-NHD.

- 2.4.2 Implementation of the pNPS-NHD is likely to be difficult given the broad nature of the policies, their lack of clarity and the poorly defined terms.
- 2.4.3 We request that the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (pNPS-NHD) should focus on new development ie residential and not apply to infrastructure networks including telecommunication.
- 2.4.4 We propose some redrafting of pNPS-NHS set out in appendix 1.
- 2.5 It is our recommendation that pNPS-NHD be withdrawn, and the focus and resource should be on development of the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards.
- 2.6 The companies wish to be heard in support of this submission.

3 Infrastructure - Telecommunications

- 3.1 Telecommunications and digital infrastructure are important for ensuring access for everyone living in part of Aotearoa/New Zealand. Modern telecommunication networks are about enabling the opportunity to create and connect data and provide digital services such as being able to communicate with family, friends and businesses or other services. Our national networks exist in and need to traverse areas subject to natural hazards to provide access to digital and communication services to communities, business and people that live and recreate in these environments.
- 3.2 The Companies support the pNPS-NHD in principle, including the general approach of requiring plans take a risk-based approach to natural hazard management. Telecommunication companies rely on central and local government for the identification of natural hazards to help understand the risk profile of our infrastructure, and this information influence decisions as to where new infrastructure should go, and how it should be designed to be resilient. We recognise that planning for and designing for natural hazards has become an issue of increased focus following recent severe weather events. Post significant natural hazard events the Telecommunication sector works together to learn and be better prepared. In May 2023 the sector released our plan for enhancing the resilience of our networks. *"Enhancing resilience in telecommunications - industry plan and suggested areas for collaboration with government."* <https://s3.documentcloud.org/documents/23854635/telco-resilience-plan-17p-may-2023.pdf>
- 3.3 There is no need for the pNPS-NHD, regional or district plans to regulate the resilience of telecommunications infrastructure where it is in natural hazard areas. In New Zealand, avoiding a natural hazard area is not practical or possible for technical and operational reasons. The companies work together to better understand the impacts of natural hazards

caused by climate change (including work on climate related scenario analysis), taking steps to make telecommunications infrastructure more resilient to natural hazards.

- 3.4 The telecommunication companies have obligations under the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002 (CDEMA) to provide resilient infrastructure. This is regulated under the CDEMA, and adding another layer of regulation of resilience through regional and district plans is not necessary.
- 3.5 To achieve a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards it is our opinion that the comprehensive reviews and research being undertaken into natural hazards and resilience some of which are listed below should be completed. These initiatives propose to develop policy or introduce legislative changes that direct resilience of lifelines and critical infrastructure in relation to climate change and natural hazards. These include:
- a. Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet (DPMC). The work explores the options to improve the government's regulatory approach new regulatory regime to lift the resilience of critical infrastructure, with minimum resilience standards contemplated as a solution.
 - b. Select Committee Inquiry into Climate Adaptation.
 - c. Government Inquiry into the response to the North Island Severe Weather Events. The inquiry will look to draw lessons from all three severe weather events to ensure New Zealand's emergency management system is ready to respond to future natural emergencies.
 - d. Emergency Management Bill. Bill proposes to improve the resilience of New Zealand's infrastructure and infrastructure services before, during, and after an emergency.
 - e. Te Waihanganga strengthening the resilience of infrastructure is a key focus of Rautaki Hanganga o Aotearoa – New Zealand Infrastructure Strategy.
 - f. New Zealand Lifelines Council in September 2023 released New Zealand Infrastructure Vulnerability Assessment, 2023 Edition. The report aims to stimulate awareness, particularly about interdependencies between infrastructure sectors, and drive a change in approach to prioritising resilience investment in infrastructure to best meet our community needs.
- 3.6 The pNPS-NHD potentially makes the development of resilient critical infrastructure unnecessarily difficult. A more efficient and effective way to support the development of resilient critical infrastructure is to enable national consistency of mapping/identification and modelling of natural hazards and risk level analysis. Accurate and detailed information is essential to support the companies in making decisions on the design of telecommunication infrastructure in hazard prone areas.

4 National Environmental Standards for Telecommunication Facilities) Regulations 2016

4.1 The pNPS-NHD does not comment on the potential implementations on the NESTF. As drafted, there is risk that activities regulated under the NESTF will be subject having to assess natural hazards for controlled activities ie when the existing or new facility infringes the NESTF permitted height standard but is within the permitted height under a district plan.

4.2 This is recognised in Regulation 57 of the Resource Management (National Environmental Standards for Telecommunication Facilities) Regulations 2016 (NESTF). Regulation 57 of the NESTF is as follows, and clearly exempts regulated activities under the NESTF from having to comply with District Plan rules about natural hazards:

57 District rules about natural hazard areas disapplied

- (1) A territorial authority cannot make a natural hazard rule that applies to a regulated activity.*
- (2) A natural hazard rule that was made before these regulations came into force, does not apply in relation to a regulated activity.*
- (3) In this regulation, natural hazard rule means a district rule that prescribes measures to mitigate the effect of natural hazards in an area identified in the district plan as being subject to 1 or more natural hazards*

4.3 Section 6.11 of the Resource Management (National Environmental Standards for Telecommunication Facilities) Regulations 2016 Users' Guide, published by the Ministry for the Environment (August 2018) confirms the exemption of regulated telecommunications activities from having to comply with District Plan natural hazard rules, via the following statement:

Regulation 57 makes it clear that natural hazard rules in district plans do not apply to a regulated activity under the NESTF. It also makes clear that territorial authorities cannot make natural hazard rules that apply to regulated activities under the NESTF. This is because resilience is already factored into industry practice, and they will either avoid hazard areas or engineer structures to be resilient to the hazard risk. Natural hazards encompass the full breath of hazards including flooding, instability, earthquake and climate change.

4.4 Regulation 57 of the NESTF exempts any natural hazard rules within a District Plan from applying to regulated activities under the NESTF. Non-NESTF regulated infrastructure such as a new facility/mobile sites in an urban area are subject to District Plan rules. The telecommunication engineers design sites through taking into account local influences

such as natural hazards, regardless of whether or not a resource consent is required. This enables companies to fulfil requirements under the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002 and as a critical lifeline network utility. This ensures the structural and design integrity of telecommunication infrastructure as being fit for purpose when located in natural hazard areas.

- 4.5 The cost implementation of the pNPS-NHD for the telecommunications sector of the additional consenting and natural hazards matter of consideration will be significant. These costs relate to the additional requirement for natural hazard expert reporting to inform applications, preparation of the application and the council processing and peer reviews of applications. We also expect that the time to process applications will be increased.
- 4.6 We note that under policy 5 the direction is for the avoidance of areas of high natural hazard risk. As infrastructure is defined as part of new development there is the need to prove that the proposal is not a new hazard-sensitive development, and there is a functional or operational need, no alternative location options and finally that risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable. Our infrastructure is located to be close existing and/or new communities for which the site options are already limited by other restrictive overlays including Outstanding Natural Landscape or Significant Natural Environments or Indigenous Biodiversity. A reasonably simple application for critical infrastructure will be complex and unpredictable under the requirements of pNPS-NHD.
- 4.7 Without comprehensive guidance on how to implement the pNPS-NHD it is going to be difficult to determine that information is required to be provided in an application. We also expect that there is inconsistency of implementation across New Zealand making it difficult to get consents for critical infrastructure.
- 4.8 The Companies seek that the NPS-NHD be amended to be consistent with the NESTF and exempt telecommunications activities from the NPS-NHD.

5 Amendments to proposed NPS-NHD

- 5.1 If the pNPS-NHD is to proceed then we seek specific changes to proposed objectives, policies and definition. Appendix 1 sets our suggested redrafting options. Our preference is that the pNPS-NHD is withdrawn.
- 5.2 Appendix 2 answers the questions posed in the discussion document.

The companies wish to be heard in support of this submission. We recommend a workshop with other infrastructure providers to explore the options for development of resilient critical infrastructure in areas of natural hazards.

If there are any questions, please contact the undersigned.

Ngā mihi

9(2)(a)

[Redacted signature block containing multiple lines of text and a signature line]

Appendix 1: Proposed amendments to pNPS-NHD

Proposed NPS-NHD	Relief sought	Reasons
Interpretation new development means development: (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or (a) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.	Amend definition as follows: Interpretation new development means development: (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or (a) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure. <u>~~This definition excludes telecommunications activities and other critical infrastructure.~~</u> <u>Alternatively</u> new development means development: (a) of new habitable buildings, ~~or~~ structures for hazard-sensitive activities, ~~or infrastructure~~ on land that currently does not have buildings, ~~or~~ structures, ~~or infrastructure~~ located on it; or (a) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, ~~or~~ structures, ~~or infrastructure~~. <u>For clarification infrastructure including that associated with the development is not included in the definition.</u>	Telecommunications facilities have an operational need to locate in hazard prone areas. The telecommunication companies as critical lifeline networks have obligations under the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002 (CDEMA) to provide resilient infrastructure. This is regulated under the CDEMA, and adding another layer of regulation of resilience through regional and district plans is not necessary. Excluding telecommunication activities from this definition for would be consistent with the National Environmental Standard for Telecommunications Facilities.
Objective: The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.	Amend objective as follows: Objective: ~~The risks from natural hazards to~~ People, communities, the environment, property, ~~and infrastructure, are resilient to the risks posed by natural hazards and on the ability of communities to can~~ quickly recover after natural hazard events, ~~are minimised.~~	This objective should be written as an objective – i.e. framed as a statement of the desired future state.
Policy 1: When making planning decisions, decision-makers are to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate, or low.	Retain policy	The risk-based approach to natural hazard identification is supported in principle. This is consistent with national best practice. But needs comprehensive guidance.

Proposed NPS-NHD	Relief sought	Reasons
Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:...	Retain policy with amendment. Consider whether 'tolerance' is an appropriate as how do you determine tolerances for each community.	The risk-based approach to natural hazard identification is supported in principle. This is consistent with national best practice. But needs comprehensive guidance especially in regard to determining tolerance for a variety of communities.
Policy 3: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if: (a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and (b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.	Amend policy as follows: Policy 3: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if: (a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and (b) the natural hazard risk <u>potentially poses significant risk to peoples' lives and properties could be intolerable.</u>	It is unclear what intolerable means, this term is subjective and it is not defined. The policy should be specific to the type and level of risk where a precautionary approach is being taken.
Policy 4: Natural hazard risk must be a: (a) matter of control for any new development that is a controlled activity; and (b) matter of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity.	Amend policy as follows: Policy 4: Natural hazard risk must be <u>considered as</u> a: (a) matter(s) of control <u>where relevant</u> for any new development that is a controlled activity; and (b) matter(s) of discretion <u>where relevant</u> for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity. Or Policy 4: Natural hazard risk must be <u>considered as</u> a: (a) matter(s) of control for any new development that is a controlled activity <u>in an area identified in a plan as being subject to a natural hazard;</u> and (b) matter(s) of discretion for any new development that is a restricted discretionary activity <u>in an area identified in a plan as being subject to a natural hazard.</u>	As written this policy would require these matters of control and discretion to be added to every single rule in a plan with these activity statuses regardless of whether the activity is taking place in an area that is prone to natural hazards, or if the activity itself is hazard-sensitive. This would unnecessarily lengthen plans. Further, as written the policy would result in the phrase "natural hazard risk" being inserted as the matter of control or discretion, this is unlikely the intent of this policy. The policy should give the flexibility to plan-makers to nuance this matter of control or discretion, including requiring multiple matters in order to give more direction to plan users. Some examples of appropriate matters of control or discretion might include for example: • The activity incorporates mitigation measures that demonstrate that risk to

Proposed NPS-NHD	Relief sought	Reasons
		people's lives and wellbeing and building damage is avoided; and The risk to adjacent properties, activities and people is not increased as a result of the activity proceeding.
Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that: (a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or: (i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and (iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and (b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and (c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.	Amend policy as follows: Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that: (a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, <u>hazard-sensitive activities are new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:</u> <u>(i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and</u> (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area <u>of high natural hazard risk</u>, and (iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and (iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and (b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to <u>hazard - sensitive activities new development</u> as low as reasonably practicable; and (c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, <u>hazard -sensitive activities are new development is enabled provided mitigation measures are incorporated, where appropriate, to reduce the risk from the natural hazard to people's lives and wellbeing.</u>	The general hierarchy of Policy 5 is supported, including avoiding development in high hazard areas, managing development in moderate hazard areas, and enabling development in low hazard areas. However, the policy should be amended to be more specific to hazard-sensitive activities and not all development. Alternatively, the policy should be nuanced to provide direction on activities that aren't defined as hazard-sensitive that responds to their specific risk profiles, these include potentially-hazard sensitive activities (such as commercial and industrial activities) and less hazard sensitive activities (such as coastal, parks and recreation activities). There are numerous types of development that are less hazard sensitive that are entirely appropriate in a high/medium/low hazard areas. For example in the coastal environment there are types of development that are appropriate with no or little mitigation such as boating facilities and parks facilities. Clause (c) needs to refer to mitigation measures or else it is not consistent with risk-based natural hazard planning. This is because there is still risk to people and property in these areas that needs to be addressed, for example, district plans often map stream corridors and overland flow

Proposed NPS-NHD	Relief sought	Reasons
		paths as high or moderate hazard areas, whereas flood ponding/inundation is usually mapped as low risk. In these areas it is appropriate for plans to apply mitigation measures such as requiring floor levels to be built above levels expected in certain scale flooding events.
Policy 6: The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible: (a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and (b) comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.	Partly retain policy subject to the following amendments. The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new <u>comprehensive/large scale</u> development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible: (a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and (b) <u>comprehensive area-wide</u> measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.	This policy is partly supported. This is consistent with national best practice, and the preference of nature-based solutions are over hard-engineering solutions is consistent with the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement 2010. However, we are concerned that an applicant for a cell site or redevelopment of the rear of an existing property be held responsible for an area wide comprehensive hazard mitigation solution?
Policy 7: Māori and, in particular, tangata whenua values, interests, and aspirations are recognised and provided for, including through early engagement, when making decisions on new development on specified Māori land where there is a high or moderate natural hazard risk.	Retain policy	This policy is supported. Māori communities are particularly vulnerable to the effects of climate change, as they were traditionally established in including low lying areas near to the coast and waterbodies to provide for activities such as tauranga waka and mahinga kai. Further, these communities are an important part of Aotearoa's civil defence response as was evident in the Cyclone Gabrielle where marae became important community aid hubs.

Commented [GM1]: The issue with this how could a applicant for a cell site or redevelopment of the rear of an existing property be held responsible for a area wide comprehensive hazard mitigation solution?

Appendix 2 - Response to questions in discussion document

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

New hazard-sensitive activities such as housing should be prevented from occurring in high hazard areas. However, the term 'new development' is too broad as it captures critical infrastructure such as telecommunications. The focus of the pNPS-NHD should be new residential development. Some development ie infrastructure has a functional and operational need to locate in and traverse in hazard areas. For example, telecommunications facilities have an operational need to locate in high hazard areas to provide critical lifelines networks, serve communities and/or as part of national networks that pass through, under and over the full diversity of natural hazards that Aotearoa New Zealand has to offer.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

The problem definition itself is incomplete. While there are some established methodologies for modelling certain hazards, there are others where no readily available model exists, or there may only be a single propriety model.

For example, for modelling tsunami risk there is only one national model that is owned and operated by GNS Science. Having one provider means there is unlikely capacity to provide an evidence base for all local authorities.

More investment is needed into models and the capacity of the industry to run and peer review these models, or national models need to be created that run at a level that is suitable to apply at a property-specific scale.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Yes – there needs to be nationally consistent natural hazard modelling standards for various hazards. This will help local authorities avoid litigation when models or the parameters used in models is challenged through RMA processes.

Current national guidance is outdated, for example guidance on planning for development on active faults is from 2003 and as such does not incorporate national best practice developed in the last 20 years including the response to the Christchurch earthquakes.

Guidance is needed for councils on how the NPS-NHD interacts with other legislation, particularly the Building Act which also manages natural hazard risk.

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Yes – this aligns with current national best practice.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes – although limits to information and models available to understand and map hazard risk means not all hazards can currently be addressed in plans.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

N/A

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Telecommunications facilities have an operational need to be located in high hazard areas to provide critical emergency lifelines, they should be excluded from the NPS-NHD.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

The NPS-NHD will likely have a relatively small impact on overall housing and business capacity. Any activities that are located in high hazard areas will only have a limited lifespan anyway.

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

It is supported in principle, however it could be redrafted as an objective. See suggested rewording in table above.

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

This is supported as it is consistent with national best practice. It allows a nuanced management approach to be taken towards activities in plans based on relative risk.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

This is supported as it is consistent with national best practice. It allows a nuanced management approach to be taken towards activities in plans based on relative risk.

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

A precautionary approach is supported due to the potential life risk posed by natural hazards.

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Natural hazard risk should only be applied as a matter of control or discretion to relevant rules, and there should be some ability to nuance the wording of the matter of control or discretion. See the table above.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

This policy should be amended as outlined in the above table.

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

This policy should be amended as outlined in the above table.

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Support in principle. We want the pNPS-NHD withdrawn and a comprehensive policy and implementation ie stage 1 and 2 of the project released at the same time.

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

This policy is supported. Māori communities are particularly vulnerable to the effects of climate change, as they were traditionally established in including low lying areas near to the coast and waterbodies to provide for activities such as tauranga waka and mahinga kai. Further, these communities are an important part of Aotearoa's civil defence response as was evident in the Cyclone Gabrielle where marae became important community aid hubs.

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Support in principle and this is consistent with section 8 of the RMA.

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Support in principle and this is consistent with section 8 of the RMA.

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

There is no timetable in Part 3, clause 3.1 simply says as soon as practicable. A specific timeframe should be considered, perhaps focusing on hazards such as flooding and seismic hazards where there is information and models readily available to local authorities.

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

The resourcing implications for local authorities will be significant. The successful implementation of the NPS-NHD will require substantial central government guidance and support to build capacity and capability.

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

- Nationally consistent natural hazard modelling standards
- National Digital standard – so that flood modelling or event information can be lodged with regional and/or district
- A national digital platform for lodging and recording flood model data
- National digital sensor/monitoring of natural hazards and other environment matters e.g. air quality
- National practical guidance and standards on all the natural hazards.



**TCF Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard
Decision-making
20 November 2023**

Introduction

1. Thank you for the opportunity to make a submission on the [Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making](#) (the Statement). This submission is provided by the New Zealand Telecommunications Forum (TCF). The TCF is the telecommunications sector's industry body which plays a vital role in bringing together the telecommunications industry and key stakeholders to resolve regulatory, technical and policy issues for the benefit of the sector and consumers. TCF member companies represent 95 percent of New Zealand telecommunications customers. Our members include network operators, retail service providers and the tower companies that own and operate cell towers.

Telecommunications and natural hazards

2. The telecommunications sector is a provider of critical infrastructure. Our infrastructure includes physical assets (such as fibre optic cables, cell towers and cabinets containing backup power supply and other equipment) needed to run telecommunications networks that New Zealanders rely on for internet access, and to communicate via voice calls and text messages.
3. Our networks often need to traverse and locate in areas subject to natural hazards, as part of our national networks and because the people who live in these places depend on access to the services we provide.
4. The resilience of telecommunications and other critical infrastructure (such as roading and electricity) to natural hazards has become an issue of increased focus following recent severe weather events. We expect more of these severe weather events to come our way. The sector is working together to better understand the impacts of natural hazards caused by climate change (including work on climate

related scenario analysis), taking steps to make telecommunications infrastructure more resilient to natural hazards, and thinking carefully about where infrastructure is located.

What we need from government isn't provided for in the Statement

5. One of the most effective actions that government can take to help mitigate the risk to critical infrastructure from natural hazards is to provide data and information. Telecommunication network operators and tower companies need access to quality data and modelling to ensure they make the right network and structural design decisions. Government has a role in ensuring that information exists and is freely available for everyone. Government agencies, local government and critical infrastructure all need this information.
6. We also support the Government taking steps to ensure that developers do not build in high hazard areas, and that homes are not rebuilt in these areas. Regulatory certainty with nationally consistent risk standards for natural hazards, and standardised rules for adaptation planning are needed. Our experience is that local government does not engage with telecommunications companies in the development of rules for natural hazards, and that their consent processes for natural hazards usually do not add value. National direction is needed.
7. While work on national direction for natural hazards would be more effective than a policy statement, if you do push on with the Statement as an interim measure, we recommend it be refocused to make it difficult for new residential developments to be located in natural hazard environments without adequate risk mitigation measures being in place to protect communities.
8. Our [submission](#) to the Inquiry into Climate Adaptation offers further thoughts on climate adaptation and voluntary retreat.

Including infrastructure in the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making will not help

9. The MFE proposal is to include infrastructure in the new development activities in scope. New development is defined as including “all new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and **the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure**” [emphasis added].
10. We do not think a one size fits all approach that treats critical infrastructure (such as telecommunications and electricity) in the same way as residential housing development is appropriate. We think it makes more sense to start with a focus on housing, because of the pressures on local authorities to free up land to develop for housing, and the need for those authorities to have a stronger mandate for assessing

and managing climate change risk. A different policy response is required for critical infrastructure.

11. The TCF submits that infrastructure should not be included in the scope, for the following reasons:

- a. The telecommunications sector is best placed (and better placed than local authorities) to make informed decisions on the planning of its infrastructure with respect to natural hazard risk. Our members already have sufficient incentives to site their infrastructure in areas without natural hazard risk or where this risk can be adequately mitigated. It is not in our interests to place infrastructure in locations it is more likely to be damaged, because it will affect our ability to provide services to communities and increase costs when needing to repair damage. The MFE user guide on regulation 57 of the National Environment Standards for Telecommunications Facilities supports this view. Section 6.11 notes that “resilience is already factored into industry practice” and that telecommunications “will either avoid hazard areas or engineer structures to be resilient to the hazard risk”¹.
- b. However, as a provider of critical infrastructure we sometimes need to be able to locate infrastructure in areas subject to natural hazards, because the people who live in these places depend on access to the services we provide, and to facilitate nationwide networks. Infrastructure will only knowingly be placed in high hazard risk areas if a functional or operational need exists and there is no practical alternative location. Typically our infrastructure and networks are designed to take account of any natural hazards where the facility or network is located.
- c. Adding a local authority planning process component to risk assessments about critical infrastructure will not add value. Best case, it will add costs and delay for both local authorities and infrastructure providers. Worst case, a local authority could make a decision to prohibit the construction or replacement of infrastructure which could result in a community losing connectivity (internet and phone access) or not being able to benefit from vital network improvements.
- d. Limiting the scope to buildings will have the necessary effect when it comes to new housing developments. If a local authority does not allow new development in an area due to natural hazard risk, the practical effect is that there is unlikely to be the need for new telecommunications infrastructure in that area in any case.

¹ Section 6.11 of the [Resource Management \(National Environmental Standards for Telecommunications Facilities\) Regulations 2016 Users Guide](#).

- e. There is already work being done in other parts of government that is focused on the resilience of critical infrastructure. This includes the [Emergency Management Bill](#), and the [policy work by the Department of Prime Minister and Cabinet](#) that is looking at minimum standards for the resilience of New Zealand's critical infrastructure. Te Waihanga is doing a review of [asset management practices](#) of critical infrastructure. The [Inquiry into the North Island Severe Weather Events](#) and the Select Committee Inquiry into Climate Adaptation will also have recommendations. These work streams could inform later MfE work on natural hazard standards and national direction.
12. If the Government does decide to include infrastructure in the scope, there needs to be a straightforward, nationally consistent and predictable process for decision makers to consider the requirements for critical infrastructure to sometimes be located in a hazardous area, to be able to provide essential services to the community.

Conflict with the National Environmental Standards for Telecommunications Facilities

13. Regulation 57 of the National Environmental Standards for Telecommunications Facilities (NESTF) exempts any natural hazard rules within a District Plan from applying to regulated activities under NESTF. The [user guide for NESTF](#), produced by MFE, notes this is because resilience is already factored into industry practice².
14. The proposal does not consider NESTF and would create an inconsistency in how telecommunications infrastructure is treated under the NESTF and new district plan rules created pursuant to the Statement.
15. If the Government decides to progress the Statement, we propose it is redrafted to be consistent with NESTF. This could be achieved by exempting telecommunications activities from the Statement, or by removing critical infrastructure from the scope, as suggested above.

We are happy to discuss further

16. The TCF would appreciate the opportunity to meet with officials to talk through the points made in our submission. We recommend the Ministry organise a workshop with critical infrastructure sectors, including telecommunications and electricity, who may be similarly affected by the proposals.
17. In the meantime, if you have any questions about our submission please contact [9\(2\)\(a\)](#) nz in the first instance.

² See section 6



7 November 2023

**Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023
Submission by Thames-Coromandel District Council**

To: Ministry for the Environment
Via email
Email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Name of Submitter: Thames-Coromandel District Council

Contact Person: Brian Taylor, Regulatory and Planning Group Manager
Email: brian.taylor@tcdc.govt.nz
Address for service: Private Bag 1011, Thames 3450
Phone: 07 868 0200

1. Thames-Coromandel District Council ('the Council') supports the development of a National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) because national direction is needed for consistent planning decision-making on natural hazards across all local authorities. A national policy statement would provide this direction and:
 - assist people making decisions on resource consents, designations and plan changes.
 - Inform the development of a district plan, or plan change, that puts into effect the higher-level national and regional policy documents.
2. Council supports the precautionary approach in Policy 3 as the impacts from climate change are uncertain and adopting a precautionary approach will enable an appropriate risk-based assessment, but more guidance on an intolerable natural hazard risk is needed. A precautionary approach is appropriate when information on the dynamic and unpredictable nature of climate change is uncertain.
3. However, the Council considers the proposed NPS-NHD needs to be amended, as described below, for it to provide effective direction at the regional and local level.
4. The NPS-NHD's objective should be a statement that assists decision-makers to know what is to be achieved by the NPS. The use of the word "minimised" in the objective (2.1) does not provide a clear measure for what the objective seeks to achieve.
5. The NPS's policies lack sufficient direction and leave local authorities to still make their own separate decisions on natural hazard risk. This will not address the current inconsistent nationwide planning decisions. The policies should direct a course of action for local authority planners to take.

6. Council supports Policy 1 in the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers adopt a risk-based approach when making decisions. Decision-makers will be challenged in adapting to climate change and a risk-based approach will acknowledge the uncertainties that need careful consideration when making planning decisions. However, the proposed hierarchy of hazard risks (in Policy 1) should be supported with definitions that set parameters for what is a "tolerable level" (Policy 5) in a planning environment. Local authority planners need guidance and direction on how to make the judgements and trade-offs about tolerance in their decision-making.
7. The Government's work programme to address natural hazard risk (the NPS-NHD and a National Direction for Natural Hazards) should be done concurrently and not as two separate tranches. Concurrent development will ensure the national policy and guidance is consistent. Further, the direction to be developed in the National Direction for Natural Hazards should be incorporated into the NPS itself.
8. The management of significant risks from natural hazards is a matter of national importance in the Resource Management Act 1991. Priority should be given to addressing the effects of climate change through the implementation of a national policy statement and national direction to address natural hazard risk. The absence of national policy on natural hazard decision-making leaves local authorities to develop policies without nationally consistent direction for addressing this issue.



Len Salt
Mayor
Thames-Coromandel District Council

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING

SUBMISSION BY THE LAW ASSOCIATION

1.0 Introduction:

- 1.1 The Law Association (formerly ADLS) (**the Association**) is an independent, voluntary organisation with around 4000 members working across various legal sectors throughout New Zealand. The Association operates 18 law committees specialising in different legal practice areas.
- 1.2 The Law Association Environment & Resource Management Committee (the Committee) welcomes the opportunity to make written submissions on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision Making (**NPS NHDM**) on behalf of The Law Association. The Committee consists of lawyers, policy advisors and academics within the legal community, who specialise in various fields of environmental law.
- 1.3 The members of the Committee represent clients and stakeholders with a wide range of interests and views. Accordingly, this submission focusses on workability issues identified in the NPS NHDM, rather than supporting or opposing matters of policy direction.
- 1.4 In that regard, the Committee is cognisant that the NPS NHDM is intended to be an urgent, interim response and that the planned Natural Hazard Planning Framework will provide further details. As a result, this submission focusses on the following high-level points that could affect the workability of the NPS NHDM in this interim period.

2.0 Level of detail and use of implementation guidelines

- 2.1 We understand from the Supplementary Analysis Report for the NPS NHDM that its implementation will rely on guidelines which contain greater detail on the policy and give examples on how it can be applied.

2.2 Guidelines can provide helpful guidance to Councils on how the NPS is to be applied in practice, but have no legal status and are not enforceable¹. To mitigate the risk of unintended consequences or inconsistent implementation, the Ministry for the Environment might consider including additional details within the NPS NHDM itself.

2.3 The Committee notes that a Ministry for the Environment regulatory impact assessment panel has reviewed the SAR and considers that it only partially meets the quality assurance criteria, that there has been limited consultation on the NPS NHDM and there has not been sufficient information to enable the analysis to include a quantitative component. Given the legal limitations to guidelines discussed above, the Committee would urge caution in relying on implementation guidelines as a method for addressing any deficiencies.

3.0 Definitions

Intolerable Risk

3.1 Policy 5 of the NPS NHDM directs where new development is to be avoided (high risk areas), have risk mitigated to as low as reasonably practicable (moderate risk areas), or enabled (low risk areas). The High Court recently held that in a similar way to “avoid” being a strong negative direction, “enable” is a strong positive direction to encourage or promote activities to occur.² Accordingly, the Committee reads this policy as intended to provide a strong and functional directive as to where new development is to be located and considers that it is central to the operation of the NPS NHDM.

3.2 However, Policy 5 relies on the following definitions (in section 1.4 of the NPS NHDM) to direct where and how development can occur:

- **High natural hazard risk** means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.
- **Moderate natural hazard risk** means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk, but is not intolerable.
- **Low natural hazard risk** means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable.

¹ In *Gray v DCC* [2023] NZEnvC 45, the Environment Court again confirmed the High Court’s observations on guidelines, and determined that the National Policy Statement – Highly Productive Land guidelines do not have any weight at [206].

² *Southern Cross Healthcare Limited v Eden Epsom Residential Protection Society Incorporated* [2023] NZHC 948 at [118]-[128]

- 3.3 The Committee understands that the concept of “intolerable risk” is an engineering concept where different levels of risk will be assessed as tolerable or intolerable depending on the probability of an event with different probabilities being tolerable depending on where the risk is occurring and whether the risk is to life or property.
- 3.4 However, the use of the adjective “intolerable” for a legal definition in a planning context is potentially problematic because the term refers to a situation in the mind of the decision maker that is essentially a subjective response. This is a new use of language that, as far as the Committee is aware, has no precedent in comparable legislation.
- 3.5 Policy 2(b) requires decision makers to consider the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk when considering tolerance to a natural hazard event. The Committee is aware that where the concept of intolerable risk of natural hazards has been included in resource management planning documents it has been difficult for local authorities to make a decision as to what is an intolerable risk on behalf of its communities because of the subjective nature of the concept. By way of a practical example, the level of risk that is tolerable to a person who owns a commercial investment property in a risk prone area may be different from a person who owns a family home in the same area.
- 3.6 The Ministry for the Environment may wish to consider whether the definition for high natural hazard risk should be expressed in more objective terms, for example, *“a risk from natural hazards that is severe in physical or economic harm or having high potential impact”*.
- 3.7 The definition of low hazard risk uses the term “generally acceptable”. This is also a relatively subjective term and it is unclear whether “acceptable” (rather than “tolerable” used in the high and moderate risk definitions) has been deliberately used and is intended to have a different meaning.

Meaning of “development” within the context of the NPS – Natural Hazards

- 3.8 The NPS NHDM separates and emphasises a separate category of development for which building in areas of high natural hazard risk and where the tolerance for that risk is not acceptable. This is focused primarily on residential, Māori, educational, health and

emergency, and community facilities. The Ministry for the Environment may also wish to consider: correctional facilities, because incarcerated populations are also particularly vulnerable to natural hazards; and, activities that include the storage of hazardous substances, which could cause significant environmental effects if subject to a natural hazard event.

4.0 Exclusion of intensification plan changes

- 4.1 The Committee agrees with the NPS NHD at 1.5(1) that the gazettal of the NPS NHDM may disturb ongoing intensification streamlined planning processes and this would create inefficiencies in how those intensification planning instruments are notified and decisions made. However, district plans must give effect to national policy statements as required under s 75(3) of the RMA and the Committee is not aware of a power to derogate from that responsibility. It does not seem appropriate for the draft NPS NHDM to attempt to disapply parts of the RMA. Determining how and when district plans should give effect to the NPS NHDM would ordinarily be done by applying s 75 of the RMA and relevant case law.

5.0 Timing for giving effect to NPS NHDM in plans

- 5.1 The NPS NHDM requires that local authorities give effect to the NPS NHDM by updating their policy statements and plans as soon as reasonably practicable.
- 5.2 While some plans have a discrete natural hazards chapter, objectives policies and rules that manage natural hazard risk are also often pepper potted throughout other chapters of a plan (for example, in earthworks, infrastructure, zoning and subdivision rules). Accordingly, the Ministry may wish to note that for some local authorities this is potentially a significant Schedule 1 RMA undertaking in terms of size, complexity (including assessment of consequential changes), and expense, for the local authority and all parties engaging in the process.

Concluding remarks

The Committee wishes to thank the Ministry for the Environment for the opportunity to make this submission, which we hope will be of assistance.

The Committee wishes to acknowledge the contributions to this submission by its following members: Joanna Beresford, Kahlia Goss, Jemma Hollis, Ken Palmer, Patrick Senior and Troy Stade.

To contact the Committee on any matters raised in this submission, please contact the Committee Executive, Daniel Conway daniel.conway@thelawassociation.nz

Yours sincerely,



Patrick Senior

Co-convenor, The Law Association Environment & Resource Management Law Committee



Mike Doesburg

Co-convenor, The Law Association Environment & Resource Management Law Committee



Submission to the Ministry for the Environment – *Manatū Mō Te Taiao*



Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making

20 November 2023

Introduction

The Timaru District Council (Council) thanks the Ministry for the Environment (MfE) for the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD).

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

We do not wish to speak to this submission.

Natural Hazards in the Timaru District

The Timaru District Council is a local authority in the South Island serving over 48,000 people in South Canterbury. The main settlement is Timaru, with other smaller settlements of Geraldine, Pleasant Point and Temuka.

The District covers 2,737 square kilometres of South Canterbury. Two rivers naturally define our northern and southern boundaries, the Rangitata and Pareora respectively, with the district stretching along the gentle curve of the South Canterbury coastline and inland to the foothills of the Southern Alps. The District also faces the Pacific Sea, which creates a tsunami risk.

The South Island's braided rivers create a unique climate change and infrastructure risk. These require a bespoke solution when considering how these rivers can affect infrastructure and planning requests within the Canterbury region.

The District enjoys a temperate climate and has well-established exporting agricultural and horticultural industries. However, our District is already experiencing the effects of a warming climate, from faster coastal erosion to severe weather events affecting crops and livestock.

The planning needs for the District reflects its uniqueness, and the associated climate change risks.

General comments

Overall, Council is supportive of the Proposed NPS-NHD because it provides an excellent interim arrangement whilst the RMA reforms are implemented. Council supports the proactive position of utilising a hazard risk category to determine forward planning. This will provide the planning authorities with a framework to better align the District Plan with emergency planning and climate change resilience.

Council seeks a way to continue to respond to immediate risks from weather events, and to plan for a more uncertain future, driven by climate change, in which the risks become more frequent, but with sufficient discretion to permit local solutions for local problems.

Council seeks greater guidance about the three categories of risk and what would be considered in each category. We support MfE to define risk thresholds and standardise terms such as “significant hazard risk” and “tolerance”. The current terminology is too ambiguous to be useful or meaningful.

The proposal discusses the appetite for risk to be assessed by each of the planning authorities. Guidance from MfE about benchmark setting would support local authorities when categorising, and to alleviate wayward councils from lowering classifications of risk to subjugate themselves to developers.

Council strongly believes that successfully responding to the challenges posed by natural hazards will require bilateral and ongoing support from Central Government. This reflects the urgent and necessary need for natural hazard decision-making to protect the infrastructure and residents.

Comments on the Proposal

Policy One: Natural hazard risk categories

Council acknowledges that risks can be categorised differently. Emergency management would categorize potential risks higher than, for instance, a developer whose mitigations may be broader than the emergency management approach.

Climate change risks could be considered in a variety of different ways depending on the lens used. For example, buildings are deemed to have a 50-year-old ‘life’; in the planning space

climate change would be considered within that 'life span', but in the climate change space the risks would be considered over a longer period of time. Considering building on an area that had a flood in the 1980's could be deemed low risk as it is unlikely to flood again for 100 years. However, due to the braided rivers found in the South Island, a climate change expert would consider the way that the river embankments and flow has changed over time means that the likelihood of flooding has increased.

The proposal does not weight between the risk and the recovery aspects of the Regional Policy Statement. Council considers that the risk from natural hazards should be emphasized over the recovery aspect, as this reflects the usual principles of risk management to eliminate in the first instance, and mitigate afterwards.

Permitting local authorities to categorise risk based on principles without some objective structure may result in incorrect or expedient classifications.

Policy Two: Assessing natural hazard risks

Council considers the lack of definition or guidelines for the definition of the three categories – high, moderate, or low – of natural hazards is too speculative and lacking in qualitative substances to be meaningful.

When classifying hazards, the level of the population, their distribution and composition, and surrounding infrastructure to support people to evacuate or be safe should be considered. Remediating the risks is also open to interpretation, enabling responses which could range from the sensible to the inappropriate.

For example, in the Timaru District there are pockets of low populations, but the risks are significantly higher than in other areas. Consider the Rangitata Huts, where coastal waters and the river presents a risk; this could be mitigated by raising the houses onto higher platforms. Under the proposed categories this may result in the Rangitata Huts being classified as low risk because they will have dry floorboards.

However, in actuality, if the envisaged flooding occurred, the residents would be cut off from food sources and there would be limited ability for emergency workers to be able to move them to safety. It is also highly likely that they will also be cut off from power sources and have issues with potable and waste water, potentially causing medical emergencies. Similar issues exist in other locations in our district, such as Milford Huts.

To be clear, Council does not seek to limit the options available to it to address hazards to these *existing* properties; risk assessments and consultation with the affected stakeholders may identify a degree of tolerance and sufficient mitigations that are considered acceptable for people already settled, for instance.

We note the importance of any NPS framework taking such matters into account for any *future*, yet-to-be-built properties. Council supports most of 2.2a and b in the proposal; in principle, our preference is to avoid risk for future developments if a less risky alternative is possible, rather than to mitigate it. Importantly to enable the application of this in practice, we believe that local government should be given some discretion in regards to decision making; that Council is empowered to make local solutions to local problems, rather than being required to strictly follow nationally mandated rules.

Areas where there are lower socioeconomic populations have not always been constructed with any other overriding need other than for houses to be constructed cheaply to reflect the level of sale or rent expected. These areas are often lacking in infrastructure to support intergenerational safe housing that is robust and resilient for future climate challenges.

Policy Three: Precautionary approach in decision making

Council wishes to raise the reliance on remediation as a means of defence. Engineered structures, by their nature, fail. This over reliance means that buildings may be built in areas that climate change experts and/or emergency managers would consider to still be high risk because of the likelihood of the structure failing. A planner or building may consider the life of the building, usually around 50 years and consider that the structure also has the same life span so they would rate the risk as low. Climate change experts and emergency managers would consider that the building usually houses people, and that the risk they experience is the relevant risk to focus on.

An over-permissiveness of structures to mitigate or 'remove' risk, such as stopbanks or revetment structures, increases the building opportunities in the 'protected areas'; however, it means that the risks have increased if and when the structure fails.

Ultimately, this highlights the importance of taking a considered approach early in any development process, fully weighing current and future inherent risk when making planning decisions and, if not necessary because the risk can be avoided rather than mitigated, not relying on engineered solutions and mitigations. Council notes that this view - the avoidance of developing in relatively risky areas if a less risky alternative exists - is supported by the Insurance Council.

On a separate note, it is important for the insurance industry and central and local government to hold a relatively common position so that property owners and businesses have clear expectations about insurability or the lack thereof. Council does not want to create moral hazard, or to be liable for compensation when insurance cover is withdrawn.

Council notes with concern the continued build-up of silt and gravel in key rivers and in the proximity of key infrastructure, such as bridges. This issue should be proactively addressed via the removal of the material and/ or the repositioning of stopbanks. The build-up of material increases the likelihood of break-out flooding events as the river has, over time, an

increasingly reduced capacity to safely manage volumes of water. Similarly to coastal erosion, river flooding poses a risk to the community and to our economic activity; our primary sector is particularly exposed to this risk.

Policy Four: Restrictive discretionary and controlled activities

Restrictive discretionary controls, like the definitions, need a national framework to ensure that local authorities have the same base to prevent some areas being seen as 'easier' to gain approval for building.

Having restricted discretionary activity as a classification will assist in achieving the intended outcomes of the proposal. This is going to be particularly important with further reforms expected for the RMA.

This classification will ensure that new builds or building after natural disasters will have the ability to be restricted to ensure there is not a perpetuating cycle of rebuilding in areas that are prone to natural hazards.

Natural hazard risks must be considered for any new development. This approach should be welcomed by industry and local authorities as a sensible response to increasing climate risk for people and infrastructure.

Policy Five: Direction on new development in areas of high, moderate and low risk

Having a clear, consistent approach is warranted given the increase and importance of risks from natural hazards. However, the proposal for having direction on new development in areas of high, moderate, and low risk will require a baseline for each definition to ensure consistency across all of New Zealand.

Climate change disproportionately affects lower socio-economic groups. Overly permissive rules allowing developments in areas exposed to relatively high natural hazard risk exacerbate this because they are often occupied or used by lower socio-economic groups; those groups with greater means and choices will not expose themselves to such risk.

Policy Six: Reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation

In Timaru District, there is the strong likelihood that in some locations, a managed retreat option may need to be used. These are largely in areas where flooding and/or sea-level rise may render these locations uninhabitable and unsafe in the future.

Any managed retreat process should allow for flexibility and enable the input of local knowledge. This recognises that every managed retreat situation will be different and reflect local nuances and complexities.

Council prefers any approach that seeks to avoid risk where possible, i.e. moving houses and people away from riskier areas, rather than seeking to mitigate the risks. This should be a particularly focus for those who reside on coastal and/or riparian areas. However, to repeat an earlier point, these decisions should be made locally and there should be an ability to recognise different risk tolerances when making decisions.

Policy Seven: Recognising and providing for Māori, tangata whenua interests and te Tiriti principles

The principles of te Tiriti, tangata whenua and Māori should be prioritised and receive bilateral support. It is particularly important to recognise the value that Māori can often provide given their expertise on natural hazards.

Council notes that Māori land has traditionally been situated in high or medium natural hazard risk areas. This partially undermines the principles of te Tiriti due to the disproportional natural hazards they experience, and highlights the need to consult with Māori when classifying risks.

Conclusion

Council generally supports the proposal, and believes that it will improve decision making and enhance resilience. However, more specific definitions and terminology will be required to ensure that the proposal is more likely to achieve its intended outcomes.

It will be important to update and enhance these draft documents over time, as we gain a deeper understanding of the social, economic, cultural and environmental impacts of climate change.

Thank you again for the opportunity to submit on this draft document. Please do not hesitate to contact us via the contact details listed at the start of this submission if you have any questions or wish to discuss aspects further.

Ngā mihi

9(2)(ba)



1 November 2023

Proposed National Policy Statement on Natural Hazard Decision Making

Ministry for the Environment

By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

PRELIMINARY MATTERS

Our submission does not contain confidential information.

Transpower's address for service is:

Transpower New Zealand Limited
PO Box 1021
Wellington 6140

Attention: 9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

9(2)(a) [REDACTED]

INTRODUCTION

- 1 Transpower New Zealand (**Transpower**) is a State-owned enterprise that plans, builds, maintains, owns and operates New Zealand's high voltage electricity transmission network (**National Grid**). Transpower welcomes the opportunity to comment on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (**proposed NPS-NHD**), and the accompanying Discussion Document.¹
- 2 The National Grid includes over 170 substations, approximately 11,000km of transmission lines and cables (overhead, underground and submarine) and one of the country's largest telecommunication networks. Transpower has over 15,000km of access tracks which are used to access our assets.
- 3 The National Grid extends from Kaikohe in the North, to Tiwai Point in the South. In doing so, it traverses and is located in many areas subject to natural hazards. It is in flood plains, in river beds, in coastal waters, slip zones, erosion prone land and crosses numerous fault lines.
- 4 Resilience of the National Grid is a critical consideration for Transpower. The resilience of our assets to natural hazards has received increased focus, in part due to the increased severe weather events due to climate change and in part due to emerging science in areas such as seismic hazards. That said, it is critical that any policy guidance or regulation is both appropriate and proportionate. It must assist us in managing risks, rather than merely creating an additional regulatory and administrative burden.

¹ Ministry for the Environment. 2023. *Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making: Discussion Document*. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment ('**Discussion Document**').

Summary of position on the proposed NPS-NHD

- 5 For Transpower, resilience to natural hazards is a key consideration in decision making with regard to the maintenance, operation, upgrading, planning and development of the National Grid.
- 6 However, we do not support the proposed NPS-NHD in its current form. Our key concerns are that in relation to infrastructure, the proposed NPS-NHD:
- (a) Takes a 'one size fits all' approach in subjecting uninhabited nationally significant infrastructure to the same policy hurdles and scrutiny as would apply to private (e.g. residential) development. A different policy response is called for in relation to risks to infrastructure compared to protecting lives and homes – hazard risks must be considered in the context of the 4Rs² or PARA³ frameworks, depending on the risk. Further, it is important that any decisions in relation to natural hazard risks to National Grid infrastructure are driven by factors in the wider system, including other parts of the electricity sector, the community and interdependent infrastructure. A systems-based approach, rather than piecemeal decision-making in the context of individual consent applications is required.
 - (b) Is premature. It risks duplicating or being inconsistent with policy developed under other workstreams, including the critical infrastructure resilience work being led by the Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet (**DPMC**)⁴ and the Select Committee Inquiry into Climate Adaptation.⁵
 - (c) Has a number of issues or inconsistencies in its drafting, as outlined further below.
- 7 Accordingly, Transpower seeks that the proposed NPS-NHD not apply to infrastructure (or nationally significant infrastructure), and that any policy direction with regard to managing the effects of natural hazards on infrastructure is deferred until the outcome of the DPMC resilience workstream and various reviews and Inquiries have concluded. This deferral will provide further time to understand the complexities of infrastructure investment and risk mitigation, consider options,⁶ and refine the approach, including in consultation with infrastructure providers.

PART ONE – HIGH LEVEL CONCERNS

Background – DPMC resilience workstream

- 8 DPMC has recently concluded the first phase of consultation in relation to the resilience of New Zealand's critical infrastructure. Through this consultation, it sought views from critical infrastructure owners, operators and local government about the resilience of critical infrastructure and how the system's resilience can be improved. This process will inform the development of options to improve the regulatory approach to delivering resilient critical

² Readiness, Response, Reduction and Recovery.

³ Protect, Avoid, Reduce, Adapt.

⁴ Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet. 2023. *Strengthening the resilience of Aotearoa New Zealand's critical infrastructure system: Discussion Document*. Wellington: Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet

⁵ https://www.parliament.nz/en/pb/sc/make-a-submission/document/53SCEN_SCF_A3FE0E05-8ABB-418D-8F44-08DBA45709B6/inquiry-into-climate-adaptation

⁶ There appears to have been no consideration of addressing natural hazard risks to the Grid via the review of the National Policy Statement on Electricity Transmission, which is presently underway.

infrastructure.⁷ Those options could include all critical infrastructure owners and operators meeting shared minimum 'resilience standards' (whether those standards are prescriptive, principles-based, or process-based).⁸

- 9 Transpower's submission on the DPMC discussion document highlights a range of complexities, in terms of the regulatory burden on infrastructure providers and the need to avoid a one size fits all approach.⁹ In summary, Transpower sought that:
 - (a) Any regulatory change related to infrastructure resilience must be incremental to reduce the significant cost and administrative burden on infrastructure providers, which will impact the cost of services to the country.
 - (b) Investment into improving the resilience of infrastructure should not be imposed by deterministic standards. Any investment should be considered on a risk-weighted basis and within the broader investment programme of the business.
 - (c) A common data-set is required, so that infrastructure providers can work to the same base of information on the risk and impact of natural hazards and threats, including their frequency and severity.
 - (d) Shared understanding of community expectations around resilience in an increasingly electrified world and the cost benefit trade-off from proactive spend versus fast response capability.
- 10 We understand that the outcomes of this first phase of work will inform the development of more detailed options to improve the government's regulatory approach to delivering resilient critical infrastructure. A second round of consultation on options was indicated to follow in the first half of 2024.
- 11 Overall, Transpower considers that for nationally significant critical infrastructure, the development of principles for resilience is better addressed through the DPMC workstream than through policies that apply to all land uses under the RMA. Further, it would be premature to include critical infrastructure in the proposed NPS-NHD at this stage, before the DPMC workstream has been completed.

Once size fits all approach – infrastructure vs other activities

- 12 In broad terms, Transpower agrees with the 'problem definition' in the Discussion Document,¹⁰ in terms of inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks, lack of agreed framework for decision makers, and more 'weight' often being given to other factors.
- 13 However, we consider that the starting point or focus of any interim policy direction should be in relation to housing, as this is the context in which people are most exposed to the significant risks from natural hazards. The significant pressure councils are facing to enable further development to meet housing requirements and request for central government to give them a stronger mandate for assessing and managing climate risk is identified in the National

⁷ Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet. 2023. Discussion document: 'Strengthening the resilience of Aotearoa New Zealand's critical infrastructure system' at page 27.

⁸ Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet. 2023. Discussion document: 'Strengthening the resilience of Aotearoa New Zealand's critical infrastructure system' at page 33.

⁹ Transpower submission on the DPMC Discussion Document: [Strengthening NZ's critical infrastructure system](#)

¹⁰ As set out in Part 2: Problems to solve.

Adaptation Plan (**NAP**).¹¹ The NAP also identifies the need for risk assessment guidance for housing – including development of an assessment framework to help building owners, developers and new home builders identify relevant climate hazards and understand their building's adaptation requirements (action 5.7). By contrast, for infrastructure, other actions are proposed, including the development of infrastructure standards (action 5.6), development of guidance for assessing risks and impact on physical assets and services (action 3.8) and industry specific adaptation plans (including for Transpower (action 5.10), and Waka Kotahi (action 8.1)).

- 14 The Transpower-specific adaptation plan will outline how we will adapt to climate change through design, delivery and operation of the National Grid. Transpower's adaptation plan will improve our capability to plan for multiple risks to the Grid from climate hazards, including coastal inundation, increased frequency of high-impact flood and wind events, and accelerated erosion. Improving our capability will consider adaptation for exposed assets in maintenance, renewal, and development programmes, using the PARA framework.
- 15 The NAP does contain an action for national direction on natural hazard risk management and climate adaptation through the National Planning Framework under the Natural and Built Environment Act (action 4.2). This national direction is to set out “*hazard risk assessment methodologies and direction This direction will be integrated with direction on other outcomes across the natural and built domains.*” The proposed NPS-NHD (while under the RMA) does not provide methodologies, nor is it integrated with other national direction – including the National Policy Statement for Electricity Transmission (**NPSET**), which is currently being reviewed.
- 16 In addition to the NAP action, Transpower has existing obligations under the Emergency Management Act 2002 (**CDEMA**) as a ‘lifeline utility’ to:¹²
 - (a) Ensure that it can function to the fullest extent possible, even though this might be at a reduced level, during and after an emergency.
 - (b) Ensure its plan for functioning during and after an emergency is available.
 - (c) Participate in the development of the national civil defence emergency management strategy and civil defence emergency management plans.
 - (d) Provide technical advice to civil defence emergency management groups, and ensure any info disclosed to Transpower is used only for the purpose of the CDEMA.
- 17 These obligations remain in the Emergency Management Bill (which is intended to replace the CDEMA). In meeting these obligations, and ensuring appropriately resilient assets, Transpower applies the 4Rs of hazard management (reduction, readiness, response and recovery).
- 18 Accordingly, Transpower already has existing obligations and processes in place (or under development) in relation to the National Grid that do not apply to other activities, such as housing.
- 19 With regard to infrastructure, the proposed NPS-NHD and Discussion Document are not sufficiently clear on what is being protected and why. For example, it is not clear if the

¹¹ Ministry for the Environment. 2022. *Aotearoa New Zealand's first national adaptation plan*. Wellington, p68.

¹² Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002, section 60. Transpower comes within the definition of a ‘lifeline utility’ in Schedule 1 Part B of the CDEMA as it is: “An entity that generates electricity for distribution through a network or distributes electricity through a network.”

objective is to manage risks to third parties (i.e. health, life, private property) as a result of infrastructure failing or being damaged by a natural hazard, or to protect the integrity or resilience of the infrastructure itself (and service provision), or both.

- 20 We presume that a key part of the rationale for the proposed NPS-NHD is to protect the ultimate residents or occupants of, in particular, residential and commercial buildings, in the event of a natural hazard or disaster. That intervention can be justified on the basis that these people or communities may not be involved at the time that a development is originally proposed, but would be the most affected. Infrastructure providers such as Transpower are in a wholly different position – we manage the risks to our assets from natural hazards, as a matter of course.
- 21 Importantly, whether it is justifiable to address a risk depends on a number of variables, including interdependencies with other critical infrastructure operators and the resilience of communities and individuals more generally, as well as the location of the assets and their role. Hardening infrastructure to reduce a risk of failure may not be justifiable if a fast response to recover is sufficient for the relevant location or community. Similarly, retreating (or relocating) existing linear infrastructure that ultimately serves a community that is itself retreating is not a trivial matter. It may be more appropriate to harden assets, rather than retreat.
- 22 By contrast to the proposed NPS-NHD, this difference between infrastructure and other activities appears to be acknowledged in policy 25 of the NZ Coastal Policy Statement (NZCPS), which provides a direction:
 - (a) to ‘*encourage* the location of infrastructure away from areas of hazard risk *where practicable*’. The word ‘encourage’ is less directive than other directions that could have been used (such as ‘avoid’), and the phrase ‘where practicable’ acknowledges that it may not always be practicable.
 - (b) that activities which increase the social, environmental or economic harm from coastal hazards are to be ‘avoided’.
- 23 The intention in drafting the proposed NPS-NHD may have been that these considerations and the differences between infrastructure and other activities could be picked up via the assessment of ‘tolerance’ under Policy 2(b). However, we are concerned that in the absence of clear direction reliance on interpretation of the word ‘tolerance’ will confer too much discretion to RMA decision makers and will not promote consistent or predictable outcomes.
- 24 If there is to be national direction on natural hazards that applies to infrastructure a similar approach to that in the NZCPS should be taken - giving greater flexibility for infrastructure than other activities is required. However, for the reasons above Transpower considers that the proposed NPS-NHD (which is an interim measure) must not apply to infrastructure.

Insufficient guidance in the proposed NPS-NHD in terms of how risks are to be assessed

- 25 While the proposed NPS-NHD is intended to increase guidance to decision makers, in our view it leaves considerable scope for discretion and inconsistency in decision making. As discussed in more detail below, terms like ‘intolerable’ or ‘generally acceptable’ lack supporting standards, methodologies, or principles to guarantee consistent decision making.

- 26 In this respect, we note that the proposed “Comprehensive National Direction” is intended to include:¹³
- (a) Standardised methodologies for mapping natural hazards and assessing risks to inform land use planning decisions;
 - (b) Defined risk thresholds, established by developing and implementing a standardised risk tolerance assessment methodology to define areas that may be ‘tolerable’ or ‘intolerable’ to natural hazard risks;
 - (c) Standardised terms such as ‘significant natural hazard risk’ and ‘intolerable natural hazard risk’; and
 - (d) A nationally consistent policy approach to managing land use activities in areas exposed to natural hazard risks.
- 27 The proposed NPS-NHD, as drafted, does not go that far – and is particularly lacking in terms of defined risk thresholds or methodologies.
- 28 We note that the Discussion Document on community-led retreat and adaptation funding,¹⁴ appears to present the proposed NPS-NHD as delivering a standardised approach to categorising risks as tolerable or intolerable. However, as proposed the NPS-NHD will not deliver this in the absence of further guidance. The Discussion Document also asks submitters to set out what they consider makes a risk ‘tolerable or intolerable (i.e. acceptable or unacceptable)’,¹⁵ which suggests these terms are not clearly defined and are open to interpretation (and may also take on different meanings in the context of these different workstreams).

PART TWO – DRAFTING ISSUES

- 29 Transpower’s strong preference is for the proposed NPS-NHD to exclude infrastructure. Despite this position, we provide comments on drafting issues below.

Interpretation – clause 1.4

- 30 A number of the proposed definitions in the proposed NPS-NHD are ambiguous or confusing.

New development

- 31 The definition in the proposed NPS-NHD is:

new development means development:

- (a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structure, or infrastructure located on it; or
- (b) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.”

¹³ Ministry for the Environment. 2023. Discussion document: ‘Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making’.

¹⁴ Ministry for the Environment. 2023. Discussion document: ‘Community-led retreat and adaptation funding: Issues and options’.

¹⁵ Community-led retreat discussion document, Question 15.

- 32 It is unclear what ‘on land’ means, in this context - does it mean a certificate of title or should it be applied more broadly, such as within a certain distance, within the same hazard area, or within a transmission corridor.
- 33 It is also not clear why new structures on a given piece of land would be exempt if that land already has existing structures on it, but an extension to or replacement of those same existing structures would be captured.¹⁶ This distinction is difficult to understand either in terms of the level of risk, or the ability to manage it. For example:
- (a) Transpower will often alter or replace National Grid structures as part of routine maintenance works. When doing so, there is no choice but to carry out the activity where the transmission line or structures are already located. Nonetheless, these activities would qualify as ‘new development’ under clause (b) of the definition.
 - (b) In contrast, when constructing new lines or structures there may be greater flexibility in relation to where the infrastructure is located (including in terms of relative natural hazard risk). However, new transmission lines or structures would seemingly not be captured as ‘new development’ (and therefore not by the proposed NPS-NHD at all) to the extent that it happens to occur ‘on land’ that already has buildings or structures on it.
- 34 Accordingly, we suggest that this definition needs to be re-worked (or simply exclude infrastructure altogether).

High, moderate, and low natural risk

- 35 The proposed NPS-NHD definitions are as follows:

high natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable.

moderate natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is more than a low risk but is not intolerable.

low natural hazard risk means a risk from natural hazards that is generally acceptable.

- 36 The Discussion Document describes these definitions as providing a ‘transparent, certain and consistent approach to categorising risk’. We are concerned that without further guidance these terms could be overly subjective, with inconsistent application. In this respect, we acknowledge that the Discussion Document describes these terms as principle-based rather than highly prescriptive, and provide decision makers with discretion on how to apply them.
- 37 In relation to the high/medium/low risk categories and definitions proposed for decision-making, we question whether the proposed approach (even if further developed) will be able to clearly set out risk tolerances for use in decision-making. In risk assessments, high, medium, and low typically refer to the risk assessed based on the evaluation of both likelihood and consequences. High, medium, or low risks may not necessarily consistently align with risk appetite or risk tolerance. We consider that alternative approaches could provide more clarity to support setting national direction and policy that considers both societal risk and individual

¹⁶ It is also not clear if this consequence was intentional; the Discussion Document states at page 18 that: “The proposed NPS-NHD would apply to planning decisions that result in or enable new physical development of buildings or structures. It defines new development to include all new buildings or structures, extensions to existing buildings, replacement of existing buildings and the construction, extension or replacement of infrastructure. This includes residential and multi-unit dwellings, papakāinga, marae, educational facilities, health facilities, visitor accommodation, community facilities, commercial and infrastructure developments”.

risk, such as a consequence-based approach to setting risk tolerances, and having a precautionary approach, rather than setting acceptable levels.

Objective – clause 2.1

38 The proposed objective is as follows:

Objective: The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

39 The objective of the proposed NPS-NHD is that the risk from natural hazards is ‘minimised’. ‘Minimised’ is not defined in the proposed NPS-NHD or National Planning Standards, but a common dictionary definition of ‘minimise’ is “to reduce to the smallest possible amount, extent, or degree”.¹⁷

40 This is an onerous standard, especially in situations where there may be little that can practicably or cost-effectively be done to minimise a risk natural hazard. A more realistic and achievable standard for this objective such as ‘managed appropriately’ for example, would be preferable. Amendments of this kind would recognise that retreat or asset hardening is not the only option available to infrastructure operators.

Policies 1–4: determining the level of natural hazard

41 Policies 1-3, in combination, provide for the determination of levels of natural hazard as either ‘low’, ‘moderate’ or ‘high’ (discussed above).

Policy 1 and 4

42 Policy 1 provides that decision-makers must determine the risk level as part of all ‘planning decisions’ (being a decision on a resource consent, a designation, or a planning document). In addition, Policy 4 states that natural hazard risk must be a matter of control or discretion (as relevant) for any new development that is a controlled or restricted discretionary activity.

43 These policies would mean that natural hazards would be a live consideration for virtually all decision-making under the RMA that might result in a ‘new development’, and an additional matter that must be the subject of expert evidence for any hearing.

44 The obligation on decision-makers to consider these matters will require more input from expert technical advisors – both in project development and through application and hearing processes. The burden of that will fall on applicants, and for infrastructure operators will in many cases be disproportionate. By way of example, Transpower’s consents team considers that this burden will add at least 2 months of additional time to prepare consent applications for routine works on existing assets (works that are addressing the risks to our aging assets as a matter of course). We would also expect that Council processing time would increase.

Policy 2

45 Policy 2 goes on to provide the matters that decision makers must consider in approaching this task:

¹⁷ Oxford English Dictionary, Sixth Edition, 2007.

Policy 2: When determining natural hazard risk, decision-makers are to consider:

(a) first, the likelihood of a natural hazard event occurring (either individually or in combination) and the consequences of the natural hazard event occurring, including potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure; and

(b) second, tolerance to a natural hazard event, including the willingness and capability of those who are subject to the risk (such as a community, Māori, or the Crown) to bear the risk of that natural hazard (including its cost) and any indirect risks associated with it.

- 46 Clause (b) focusses on tolerance to risk. This would likely require applicants to bring evidence as to their own tolerance to risks.
- 47 When this criteria is applied to infrastructure, it is not clear if 'tolerance' is intended to refer to the physical resilience of (in this case) the National Grid, or to 'tolerance' in the wider sense of willingness to take a risk in the circumstances. For example, in some cases further work to increase resilience may not be justifiable if a fast response to recover is sufficient for the relevant location or community (and the costs which it could reasonably bear). Overall, it is unclear what evidence would be required, or from whom.
- 48 This uncertainty also points to infrastructure being excluded from this interim national direction. The need for national direction for infrastructure could be considered during the DPMC workstream.

Policy 3

- 49 Policy 3 requires decision-makers to "adopt a precautionary approach" to determining natural hazard risk where the natural hazard risk is "uncertain, unknown, or little understood" and "could be intolerable."
- 50 Transpower is concerned that natural hazard risk, particularly in relation to seismic activity, is inherently 'uncertain'. Similarly, climate change is increasing the impacts of natural hazards in unanticipated ways. There will often be a suggestion or possibility of intolerable risk in a worst-case scenario. As such Transpower is concerned that in the absence of further guidance (such as how much 'uncertainty' is required to trigger this policy, or what 'could' means) this policy will mean that an unduly conservative approach is adopted and risks are classified as 'high' unnecessarily.

Policy 5

- 51 Policy 5 is the key 'decision making' policy in the proposed NPS-NHD, and contains the principal 'avoidance' direction:

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

(a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:

- (i) the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development; and
- (ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and

(iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development;
and

(iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; and

(b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable;
and

(c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

- 52 Infrastructure does not fall within the definition of ‘new hazard-sensitive development’ but would fall within the current definition of ‘new development’. It would be necessary for an infrastructure applicant to demonstrate either that the risk would be reduced to ‘at least’ a ‘tolerable level’, or that the requirements of subclauses (a)(ii), (iii) and (iv) would be met.

Clause 5(a)(ii) functional or operational need

- 53 We assume that the concept of ‘functional need’ and ‘operational need’ will have the same meaning as in the National Planning Standards.¹⁸ We expect that this requirement would usually be met where new infrastructure is proposed to occur in a relatively high natural hazard area.

- 54 However, the requirement to establish a functional or operational need is unnecessary when applied to existing assets. There is no choice but to carry out routine works on existing assets (including their extension or replacement) where they are currently located.

Clause 5(a)(iii) no practicable alternative location

- 55 This consideration is likely to duplicate the functional and operational need requirement above (and again should not apply to existing assets).

Clause 5(a)(vi) and (b): reducing risk to ‘as low as reasonably practicable’

- 56 The final requirement for areas of ‘high’ natural hazard risk (and also the principal requirement for areas of ‘moderate’ risk under clause (b)) is that the risk is reduced ‘to as low as reasonably practicable’. Two questions arise in terms of the drafting of this sub-clause:

(a) How the standard of ‘to as low as reasonably practicable’ differs from the standard of ‘tolerable’ in clause (a) (which is not otherwise used in the proposed NPS-NHD, except that being ‘intolerable’ is the definition of ‘high’ risk). The framing of this clause suggests that a ‘tolerable’ risk must be lower than ‘to as low as reasonably practicable’,¹⁹ but that would not be obvious from the terms themselves.

(b) Whether the term ‘to as low as reasonably practicable’ is simply intended as a planning ‘test’ (akin to ‘operational need’), or whether it is intended as a ‘term of art’ used to invoke a more formal or technical risk assessment methodology.

- 57 Further issues arise as to whether the ‘as low as reasonably practicable’ (**ALARP**) standard or test is appropriate for infrastructure in the natural hazard context. As discussed earlier, infrastructure operators must consider matters such as whether to harden assets, retreat or

¹⁸ That is: operational need means the need for a proposal or activity to traverse, locate or operate in a particular environment because of technical, logistical or operational characteristics or constraints.

¹⁹ Because the options are for the applicant either to reduce risks to ‘tolerable’, or to reduce them to ‘as low as reasonably practicable’ while also meeting the additional requirements in clauses (a)(i) to (iii).

relocate, or to focus on a fast response. If hardening is considered the appropriate response, the question as to what design standard will need to be considered. Interdependencies with other infrastructure and community resilience is also factored in. Further, the level of hardening for infrastructure in one location would not be the same for similar infrastructure in another area.

- 58 ALARP is commonly used in the health and safety context, as is the related term ‘so far as is reasonably practicable’ (**SFAIRP**). The Health and Safety at Work Act 2015 provides a definition of ‘reasonably practicable’,²⁰ as that which is ‘reasonably able to be done in relation to ensuring health and safety’, taking into account and weighing up all relevant matters including likelihood of the hazard occurring, degree of harm, what is known (or ought to be known) about the hazard, available means of eliminating or minimising it, including whether the cost is grossly disproportionate to the risk. It does not however define ALARP or SFAIRP.
- 59 Notably the HSW Act also requires that any duty imposed under the Act requires the person to:
- “(a) to eliminate risks to health and safety, so far as is reasonably practicable; and
- (b) if it is not reasonably practicable to eliminate risks to health and safety, to minimise those risks so far as is reasonably practicable.”²¹
- 60 Therefore, it seems as ‘SFAIRP’ in this context means that the decision maker must carry out the duty in a way that is reasonably able to be done at that time, taking into account and weighing up the relevant matters set out above. Importantly, this test is applied in the context of the statutory obligation to eliminate a risk, or if that is not possible, to minimise. Applying this test to housing development is appropriate, given the health and safety risks to occupants. However, it contrasts significantly with the test of infrastructure operators in the CDEMA.
- 61 ALARP is not used or defined in the HSW Act. However, it is used as a risk management tool in other areas in New Zealand. Broadly, the ALARP principle involves seeking to reduce dangers to just below a level commensurate with reasonable cost.²² In its construction procurement guidelines, the Ministry of Business Innovation and Employment (**MBIE**) has stated that:²³
- “For a risk to be considered as ALARP, it must be possible to demonstrate that the cost or time and effort involved in taking measures to reduce the risk **any more**, would be grossly disproportionate to the benefit that would be gained. This is essentially a cost-benefit analysis: ALARP is balancing risk reduction with the cost of achievement.” (emphasis added)
- 62 It is evident from the MBIE procurement guidelines that action to reduce the risk is expected – the question is how far do you go before the costs outweigh the benefit. However, as discussed elsewhere, for uninhabited infrastructure broader factors must be considered before determining whether to retreat or harden assets, and if hardening, to what level. Accordingly, Transpower considers that imposition of ALARP (or SFAIRP) to natural hazard decision making for uninhabited infrastructure is inappropriate.

²⁰ [Health and Safety at Work Act, section 22.](#)

²¹ [Health and Safety at Work Act 2015, section 30.](#)

²² [Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet. 1996. 'Integrated Risk Management for Natural and Technological Disasters'. at p 12.](#)

²³ [Ministry of Business, Innovation & Employment. 2019. 'Construction Procurement Guidelines – Risk Management' at page 6.](#)

- 63 Overall, this Policy is not sufficiently clear about what is being protected and why. For example, is the objective to manage risks to third parties (i.e. health, life, private property) as a result of infrastructure failing or being damaged by a natural hazard, or is the objective to protect the integrity or resilience of the infrastructure (and service provision) itself.
- 64 Transpower considers that the NPS-NHD should not apply to infrastructure. In the event the proposed NPS-NHD does apply to infrastructure, neither ALARP or SFAIRP should be applied, but instead an approach consistent with the NZCPS.

Policy 6

- 65 Policy 6 directs that the ‘most effective’ hazard mitigation measures be adopted:

Policy 6: The most effective natural hazard mitigation measures are adopted to reduce natural hazard risk over the life of any proposed new development, provided the natural hazard mitigation measures do not exacerbate natural hazard risks in other areas, and where possible:

- (a) nature-based solutions are preferred over hard-engineering solutions; and
- (b) comprehensive area-wide measures are preferred over site-specific solutions.

- 66 The requirement in policy 6 to adopt “the most effective” mitigation measures is not appropriate for infrastructure. If applied, it is likely to mean over-investment in many cases, and retreat where it is not necessary – such as if there are other weaknesses / interdependencies in the system (for example, there will be limited value in ‘gold plating’ parts of the electricity transmission network when associated parts of the electricity distribution network(s) remain highly vulnerable).
- 67 In addition, the direction in (b) will not apply to the National Grid or other infrastructure.

Interaction with the NZCPS

- 68 Clause 1.6 states that the provisions of the NZCPS prevail over the provisions of the proposed NPS-NHD in the event of conflict between them.
- 69 With respect to infrastructure, that would provide a simpler consenting pathway, given the direction in Policy 25(d) of the NZCPS is to ‘encourage the location of infrastructure away from areas of hazard risk where practicable’. However, for other kinds of activity the NZCPS is likely to be more restrictive,²⁴ as Policy 25(a) is to ‘avoid increasing the risk of social, environmental and economic harm from coastal hazards’.
- 70 We consider that the NZCPS adopts a preferable approach insofar as it provides a different level of direction than it does for other (more vulnerable) activities. However, this distinction should be recognised in all environments, not merely the coastal environment.

Implications for and interaction with the NPSET

- 71 The Discussion Document does not include any commentary on the possible implications of the proposed NPS-NHD for the NPSET. As currently drafted there is a risk that that it could undermine or conflict with the NPSET provisions such as Policy 5, which is that decision

²⁴ As noted in the Discussion Document at p 27.

makers 'must enable' the reasonable operational, maintenance and minor upgrade requirements of established electricity transmission assets.

- 72 We suggest that the interaction between the proposed NPS-NHD and NPSET needs further consideration. Particularly as the NPSET is under review.

Appendix A Brief answers to questions posed in the discussion document

DISCUSSION DOCUMENT QUESTIONS	
Section	Question
Part 2: Problems to solve	1. <i>Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?</i>
	In general terms yes, there is a need for further RMA guidance, but we have a number of concerns with the application of the proposed NPS-NHD to infrastructure, such as the National Grid.
	2. <i>Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?</i>
	The differences between uninhabited infrastructure and housing/community development.
Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making	3. <i>Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?</i>
	Not as currently expressed, or as applying the same standard to infrastructure and private development.
Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (proposed scope)	4. <i>Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?</i>
	We suggest that a defined list of the relevant hazards would assist applicants in preparing the necessary materials to support their application, where relevant. However, we do not consider application of the proposed NPS-NHD to infrastructure would be helpful for infrastructure operators.
	5. <i>Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?</i>
	No – see concerns regarding application to infrastructure, and the definition of 'new development'.
	6. <i>What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?</i>
	As drafted, the proposed NPS-NHD could result in unnecessary assessments and consenting timeframes. We are also concerned it would result in unnecessary hardening of assets or unnecessary retreat of assets when hardening would have been appropriate.

DISCUSSION DOCUMENT QUESTIONS	
Section	Question
Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (proposed objective)	7. <i>Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?</i>
	As noted above, we consider that a requirement to 'minimise' hazards in the objective sets too high a standard, is likely to be too onerous or unrealistic in some situations (depending on what the NPS-NHD ultimately applies to). It would be too onerous a standard for infrastructure.
Policy 1 and definitions: natural hazard risk categories	8. <i>What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?</i>
	Without further guidance this categorisation lacks certainty or predictability for applicants. Applicants should ideally be able to assess this categorisation with a reasonable degree of confidence in advance, before applying for resource consent. As discussed in the body of our submission, what is a high, moderate or low risk to housing will be different for infrastructure generally, and different given the variation of infrastructure types.
Policy 2: Assessing natural hazard risks	9. <i>What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions</i>
	As discussed above, we are concerned the requirements of the proposed NPS-NHD will result in inappropriate and unnecessary assessments, and unnecessary retreat and/or hardening of assets, including hardening to a standard greater than necessary from a network or wider infrastructure perspective.
Policy 3: Precautionary approach in decision-making	10. <i>What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?</i>
	See concerns above. As worded, and without further guidance, we are concerned that application of the precautionary approach could lead to risk being categorised as 'high' unnecessarily.
Policy 4: Restricted discretionary and controlled activities	11. <i>What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?</i>
	Will require additional evidence or reports to be prepared for every application, could be an undue burden on applicants. We do not consider that this additional evidence or report or testing is warranted for applications for consent for infrastructure, such as the National Grid.

DISCUSSION DOCUMENT QUESTIONS	
Section	Question
Policy 5: Direction on new development in areas of high, moderate and low risk	12. <i>What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?</i>
	See concerns above.
	13. <i>What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?</i>
	See concerns above.
Policy 6: Reducing natural hazard risks through mitigation	14. <i>What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?</i>
	There is a risk that the mitigation measures are not appropriate for infrastructure, including the National Grid – particularly given the complexity of the infrastructure system.
Implementation timing	15. <i>Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?</i>
	No. As discussed above, we consider that the need to include infrastructure in the proposed NPS-NHD should be considered on a more holistic basis, including as part of the DPMC resilience workstream.
	16. <i>What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?</i>
	The resourcing implications are likely to be extensive, if the NPS-NHD requires extensive consideration of possible natural hazards for all RMA decision making (i.e. all planning decisions). We do not consider these resourcing implications are warranted for infrastructure, including the National Grid.
Implementation guidance	17. <i>What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?</i>
	There is a need for substantial guidance or technical assistance, beyond what is currently provided in the current draft of the NPS-NHD itself. Preferably this guidance would be added to the NPS (including by way of appendices) to avoid uncertainty as to its status (as compared with non-statutory guidance, which has no official weight). As discussed, we do not consider the proposed NPS-NHD is appropriate for application to infrastructure, including the National Grid.

20 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment | Manatū Mō Te Taiao
8 Willis Street
Wellington 6160
By email to naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

To whom it may concern,

9(2)(ba) submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making discussion document.

9(2)(ba)

9(2) supports the aim of the proposed NPS-NHD to provide clear direction to local authorities on decision making for private development affected by natural hazards, however we do not believe that electricity distribution infrastructure should be included in the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

Because electricity distribution network growth is responsive to demand, and demand is driven by new development approved by local authorities, we support a robust decision-making process for new private development e.g. residential and commercial construction. However, as a network utility we already assess risk, and make appropriate decisions within standard industry risk tolerances, as a core part of our operations.

Alongside the electricity distribution sector at large, we propose that our assets remain outside the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

The reasoning for this position is outlined in 9(2)(ba) responses to questions 4, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13 and 20 in the attached Appendix A.

Yours sincerely

9(2)(ba)

Appendix A – responses to relevant discussion document questions:

Question 4: Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

It is sensible to take a risk-based approach to making decisions on new private development (such as housing and commercial developments containing more vulnerable activities) in natural hazard areas, however this approach should not apply to electricity distribution network assets.

The most critical point at which decisions can avoid or mitigate the risks associated with natural hazards is at the consenting stage for the private development that will ultimately be served by new / upgraded electricity distribution assets:

- If a decision is made to approve that development, there is a tacit acknowledgement that the critical services required to service that development will also be appropriate in the broader context of that natural hazard.
- If a decision is made to decline consent for that development, there is no additional demand on the electricity network, and therefore no exposure to additional risk associated with electricity distribution infrastructure.

Therefore, if a risk-based approach is to be taken to natural hazards, it should be targeted at the private development that initiates the demand for new network infrastructure to be deployed.

Electricity distribution is a specialised industry and the risks, and risk tolerances, associated with natural hazards are best assessed by network operators.

Question 7: Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

We reiterate that the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD should exclude electricity distribution network assets. The proposed NPS-NHD risks placing an unnecessary administrative burden on both local authorities and electricity distributors with little demonstrable benefit.

Question 9: Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

We agree with the comments raised in Electricity Networks Aotearoa's submission regarding the apparent drafting mistake that reads as if the objective of the proposed NPS-NHD aims to minimise the ability of communities to recover from natural hazard events. The proposed NPS-NHD should, of course, aim to enable communities to recover quickly in the wake of natural hazard events.

Question 10: What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

We contend that this categorisation, absent clearer guidance, creates uncertainty and lack of clarity for both local authorities and applicants. It is unclear how electricity distribution assets would be assessed against this categorisation, and we reiterate that there is no demonstrable benefit to including electricity distribution assets within the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

Question 11: What are the pros and cons of directing decision makers to assess the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Electricity distributors are best placed to assess the risk posed by natural hazards in relation to our network assets. Electricity distribution businesses assess the likelihood of adverse events over a range of potential natural hazard scenarios including fire risk, storms / high wind, flooding, and other external forces and the likely consequences. This is carried out across our networks as standard operating procedure to ensure that the network is operated safely and efficiently – based on specialist operational knowledge of how our infrastructure interacts with the environment.

Tolerance to risk (including cost) is informed by industry-specific standards and other statutory obligations. We do not believe that it is appropriate to expect local authorities to make determinations on appropriate levels of risk on behalf of electricity distributors.

The discussion document notes:

“The criteria are principle-based rather than overly prescriptive. The criteria provide local authorities with the discretion to apply them in a way that reflects regional and local circumstances, the type of natural hazard and the type of new development, and to apply the existing information a region or district holds on natural hazards.”

We believe that this principle-based approach will likely lead local authorities taking an overly prescriptive approach by default to account for uncertainty. This approach, if applied to electricity distribution assets, will likely lead to greater delays and regulatory uncertainty for decision making on critical network construction, upgrades, and renewals – supporting our position that electricity distribution assets should be excluded from the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

Question 12: What are the pros and cons of directing decision makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision making on natural hazard risk?

A principles-based precautionary approach applied to electricity distribution assets risks placing an untenable burden on electricity distributors where there is a difference of professional opinion between the network operator and the local authority.

The discussion document notes:

“Policy 3 recognises that information gaps exist on natural hazards and their associated risks across regions and districts (as outlined in part 2) and that, where this occurs, a precautionary approach is required in decision-making on new development. This approach has been taken to avoid placing undue burden on local authorities to gather new information immediately.”

While a precautionary approach may be appropriate where local authorities are assessing proposals for new demand-generating development, it is not appropriate for councils to take an overly cautious approach to proposals that conform to standard practice within industry-specific safety and cost tolerances. We therefore reiterate that electricity distribution assets should be excluded from the scope of the proposed NPS-UD

Question 13: What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

This approach, coupled with a principles-based precautionary approach has the potential to add administrative cost and delay to electricity distribution asset construction, upgrades, and renewals with little to no additional benefit. As outlined in responses to earlier questions, electricity distribution activities are based on network configuration requirements aligned to industry standards. Decision making around new and upgraded assets accounts for safety, efficiency, and resilience as standard matters.

Where a distribution asset requires resource consent for a controlled or restricted discretionary activity, this can be for a range of activities not associated with natural hazards such as minor exceedances of permitted standard thresholds. The addition of a principles-based precautionary approach for the consideration of natural hazards in this context is inappropriate and will add uncertainty to the delivery of critical lifeline utility works. With this in mind, we reiterate that electricity distribution assets should be excluded from the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

Question 20: What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

We consider the resourcing implications to be significant. This includes not only time and cost associated with accounting for the additional considerations of the proposed NPS-NHD, but also in risk to delivery timeframes of essential infrastructure and the knock-on costs associated with these delays.

Certainty of outcome and timeframe is critical. Because electricity networks growth follows demand, timeframes for delivery are often compressed and determined by factors beyond the control of the network operator. We reiterate that inclusion of electricity distribution assets should be excluded from the scope of the proposed NPS-NHD.

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING - SUBMISSION

22/11/2023

Ministry for the Environment
Manatū mō te Taiao
PO Box 10362
Wellington 6143

To whom it may concern,

I am writing you today to provide a submission on the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD). With 9(2)(ba) [REDACTED], I bring my own perspective to the discussion on natural hazard management. My experience includes river and flood modelling, dam-break assessments, coastal hazard assessments, liquefaction hazard mapping, landslip hazard mapping, and subdivision development for private, commercial and government clients.

9(2)(ba) [REDACTED]

2 Introduction

Natural hazards pose a significant and ever-present threat to New Zealand, a nation faced with the dynamic forces of nature. From the towering peaks of the Southern Alps to the vast expanse of the Pacific Ocean, New Zealand's landscape is both captivating and vulnerable to the forces of earthquakes, floods, landslides, and coastal inundation. These natural events, while awe-inspiring in their power, can unleash devastating consequences, leaving behind trails of destruction and altering the lives of those affected. The NPS-NHD represents a step toward building a resilient New Zealand, capable of withstanding and responding effectively to the challenges posed by natural hazards.

3 Background

3.1 The Prevalence of Natural Hazards in New Zealand

New Zealand's unique geographical setting and geological makeup render it particularly susceptible to a wide range of natural hazards. The country's tectonic setting exposes it to the threat of earthquakes, volcanic eruptions, and tsunamis. The geology is susceptible to landslides, debris flows, and liquefaction. The country's extensive coastline is vulnerable to storm surges, coastal erosion, and inundation. There are further natural hazards such as inland floods, wide fires, and aggressive soils that also pose a risk to people and property.

3.2 The Devastating Impacts of Natural Hazards

Natural hazards have a profound impact on New Zealand's communities, infrastructure, and economy. The Canterbury earthquakes of 2010 and 2011 exemplify the catastrophic destruction that can occur. These earthquakes caused widespread damage to homes, businesses, and infrastructure, displacing thousands of residents and disrupting economic activity for years.

Flooding, another prevalent natural hazard, poses a significant threat to New Zealand's low-lying coastal areas and riverine communities. In 2017, the Edgecumbe floods inundated the Bay of Plenty town of Edgecumbe, submerging homes and businesses, and causing extensive damage to infrastructure. Landslides, triggered by heavy rainfall or earthquakes, can also cause significant damage, blocking roads, disrupting communication networks, and endangering lives.

3.3 The Fragmented and Inconsistent Approach to Natural Hazard Management

New Zealand's current approach to managing natural hazard risk is characterized by fragmentation and inconsistency. Responsibility for natural hazard management is divided among various agencies and local government entities, leading to a lack of coordination and a varying level of preparedness across the country.

This fragmented approach has resulted in a number of shortcomings, including:

1. **Underestimation of Natural Hazard Risk:** The lack of comprehensive and consistent risk assessment has led to an underestimation of the true extent of natural hazard risk in many areas.
2. **Inefficient Use of Resources:** The fragmented approach has resulted in duplication of efforts, inefficient allocation of resources, and a lack of prioritization in hazard mitigation efforts.
3. **Poor Decision-Making:** The absence of a national framework has led to inconsistent decision-making processes, with natural hazard risk often not adequately considered in planning and development approvals.
4. **Increased Vulnerability to Natural Disasters:** The combination of underestimation, inefficient resource use, population pressure, and poor decision-making has created a situation where communities and infrastructure are more vulnerable to the impacts of natural disasters.

3.4 Reluctance of Some Councils to Assess, Map, and Report on Natural Hazards

A concerning aspect of the fragmented approach is the reluctance of some councils to undertake essential activities such as assessing, mapping, and reporting on natural hazards. This reluctance stems from various factors, including a lack of resources, a perception that such activities are overly burdensome, and a tendency to prioritize immediate economic development over long-term risk reduction.

The reluctance of some councils to engage in these activities poses significant risks to communities and infrastructure. Underestimation of natural hazard risk can lead to development in high-risk areas, increasing the potential for damage and disruption. Moreover, inadequate mapping and reporting can hinder emergency response efforts and hinder community preparedness.

3.4.1 The NPS-NHD as a Solution to the Reluctance of Some Councils

The proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) addresses the reluctance of some councils to assess, map, and report on natural hazards by explicitly requiring them to undertake these activities. This requirement is crucial for ensuring that natural hazard risk is adequately assessed, mapped, and communicated to stakeholders, enabling informed decision-making and risk reduction strategies.

By mandating these activities, the NPS-NHD promotes a more proactive and consistent approach to natural hazard management, ensuring that all councils, regardless of their current practices, are

taking steps to identify, assess, and address natural hazard risk. This will ultimately lead to safer communities and a more resilient New Zealand.

3.5 The Need for a National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

The proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) is seen as a step towards addressing the shortcomings of the current fragmented approach and establishing a unified framework for managing natural hazard risk in New Zealand.

The NPS-NHD aims to provide a consistent and effective approach to managing natural hazard risk across New Zealand by:

1. **Requiring local government to identify areas of significant natural hazard risk:** This will provide a clear understanding of the areas most vulnerable to natural hazards, enabling focused risk mitigation efforts.
2. **Requiring local government to develop plans to avoid or mitigate natural hazard risk:** These plans will outline strategies for reducing the likelihood and severity of natural disasters, ensuring that communities are better prepared.
3. **Requiring local government to assess the risk of natural hazards for all new development:** This will ensure that new development is not undertaken in areas of high risk and that appropriate measures are taken to mitigate risk in areas where development is allowed.
4. **Encouraging local government to take a proactive approach to managing natural hazard risk:** This will shift the focus from reactive disaster response to proactive risk management, reducing the overall impact of natural disasters.

The NPS-NHD has the potential to transform New Zealand's approach to natural hazard management, creating a more resilient and prepared nation that can effectively withstand and respond to the challenges posed by natural disasters.

4 Questions Answered

Question 1: Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Unequivocally, more action is necessary to curtail development in areas vulnerable to natural hazards. The population growth in New Zealand is exerting pressure on land use, driving development into marginal hazard-prone areas. This surge in population is accompanied by heightened demands for water, energy, waste disposal, and transportation resources, all of which contribute a greater exposure to natural hazards for primary services. This poses significant risks to both human life and property, potentially leading to substantial economic losses.

Adopting comprehensive mapping and data collection initiatives is crucial for informed decision-making regarding development in hazard-prone areas. Accurate and up-to-date maps and data on natural hazards, such as liquefaction and flood hazard models, provide essential information to councils, developers, and future property owners. This information is vital for determining areas where town planning should restrict development and for evaluating potential hazard mitigation strategies.

Investing in robust research on natural hazards is another critical step towards mitigating development risks. By enhancing our understanding of natural hazard risks, we can develop more effective and targeted mitigation strategies. This research should encompass both the scientific and social aspects of natural hazards, including vulnerability assessments, risk perception studies, and community preparedness planning.

In addition to these measures, it is also important to educate the public about the potential risks posed by natural hazards. This education can empower individuals to make informed decisions about where they choose to live and work, and it can also enhance their preparedness for potential natural disasters.

By implementing these comprehensive measures, we can effectively reduce the likelihood of development in areas facing natural hazard risks. This will not only protect lives and property but also contribute to a more resilient and sustainable future.

Question 2: Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Yes, there are a few other parts of the problem definition that I think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD.

One issue is that the NPS-NHD does not explicitly address the issue of climate change. Climate change is exacerbating the risks of some natural hazards, and it is important to make sure that the NPS-NHD is designed to address this challenge.

Another issue is that the NPS-NHD does not provide enough guidance on how to address the cumulative impacts of natural hazards. Natural hazards can occur in rapid succession, and this can overwhelm communities. It is important to have policies in place that can help communities recover from multiple natural hazards in a short period of time.

Finally, the NPS-NHD does not adequately address the issue of social equity. Natural hazards can have a disproportionate impact on marginalized communities. It is important to make sure that the NPS-NHD includes policies that can help to protect these communities.

Question 3: Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Yes, there are a few other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards.

One issue is *the need for better data and information on natural hazards*. This data can be used to inform risk assessments and to develop more effective mitigation and adaptation strategies.

Another issue is the need for more effective communication and coordination between different levels of government. This is important to ensure that natural hazard risks are managed in a consistent and effective manner.

Finally, there is a need for more investment in research and development. This research can help us to better understand the risks of natural hazards and to develop more effective ways to mitigate and adapt to these risks.

Question 4: Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a riskbased approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?

Yes, I support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas. A risk-based approach is the most effective way to ensure that new development is safe and sustainable in the face of natural hazards.

A risk-based approach involves identifying the hazards that are present in an area, assessing the likelihood and consequences of those hazards, and then developing mitigation measures to reduce the risk of damage or injury. This approach is more comprehensive and effective than traditional approaches that simply prohibit development in certain areas.

There are several reasons why a risk-based approach is necessary for new development in natural hazard areas. First, some natural hazards are becoming more frequent and intense due to climate change. This means that new development is at greater risk of damage than ever before.

Second, natural hazards can have a significant impact on the economy. For example, a flood can damage homes and businesses, and it can also disrupt transportation and supply chains. A risk-based approach can help to minimize these economic losses.

Third, a risk-based approach can help to protect public health and safety. Natural hazards can cause injury and death, and they can also displace people from their homes. A risk-based approach can help to reduce these risks.

In addition to these benefits, a risk-based approach can also help to promote sustainable development. By considering the risks of natural hazards, developers can make informed decisions about where and how to build. This can help to avoid the construction of new buildings in areas that are at high risk of damage.

Overall, I believe that the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement for a risk-based approach is a positive step forward in the management of natural hazards in New Zealand. This approach will help to ensure that new development is safe, sustainable, and resilient to the impacts of natural hazards.

Question 5: Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, all natural hazards should be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. This is because all natural hazards pose a risk to people, property, and infrastructure. By including all natural hazards in scope, the NPS-NHD can ensure that all new development is considered for its potential vulnerability to natural hazards.

In addition, the effects of climate change are making some natural hazards more frequent and intense. This means that the risk of damage from natural hazards is increasing, and it is more important than ever to have a comprehensive policy in place to address this risk.

Of course, there are some natural hazards that are more common in certain parts of New Zealand than others. However, this does not mean that these hazards should be excluded from the NPS-NHD. Rather, the NPS-NHD should provide a flexible framework that can be applied to all natural hazards, regardless of their frequency or intensity.

Question 6: If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

If not all natural hazards are included in scope of the NPS-NHD, the following hazards should be included:

- Floods
- Earthquakes
- Landslides
- Coastal erosion
- Tsunamis
- Wildfires

These hazards are the most common and severe natural hazards in New Zealand, and they pose a significant risk to people, property, and infrastructure. By including these hazards in the NPS-NHD, the government can ensure that all new development is considered for its potential vulnerability to these hazards.

In addition to these hazards, the NPS-NHD should also include any other hazards that are considered to be a significant risk in a particular area. This could include hazards such as volcanic eruptions or volcanic ash falls.

Question 7: Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, all new physical development should be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD. This is because all new development is at risk of damage from natural hazards. By including all new development in scope, the NPS-NHD can ensure that all new buildings are designed and constructed to withstand the impacts of natural hazards.

In addition, the NPS-NHD should also apply to changes to existing buildings. This is because changes to existing buildings can also make them more vulnerable to natural hazards. For example, adding a new floor to an existing building could increase its wind load, making it more likely to be damaged in a storm.

By including all new physical development and changes to existing buildings in scope, the NPS-NHD can help to ensure that all development in New Zealand is resilient to natural hazards.

Question 8: What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

The proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) would have a significant impact on housing and urban development in the Far North of New Zealand. The Far North is a region that is particularly vulnerable to natural hazards, such as floods, wildfires, and landslides. The NPS-NHD would require that all new development in the Far North be considered for its potential vulnerability to natural hazards. This could lead to a number of changes, including:

1. **Increased costs of development:** Developers may need to spend more money to make their projects compliant with the NPS-NHD. This could include the cost of conducting hazard assessments, designing buildings to withstand natural hazards, and implementing mitigation measures.
2. **Reduced availability of land for development:** Some areas of the Far North may be deemed to be too high risk for development under the NPS-NHD. This could reduce the availability of land for new housing and other development projects.
3. **Changes in the type of development that occurs:** The NPS-NHD could encourage the development of more resilient and sustainable buildings in the Far North. This could include the use of more durable materials, the incorporation of natural hazard mitigation features, and the adoption of sustainable design principles.

Overall, the NPS-NHD is likely to have a positive impact on housing and urban development in the Far North. By reducing the risk of damage from natural hazards, the NPS-NHD can help to create a safer and more sustainable future for the region.

Question 9: Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Yes, I agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD, which is to "ensure that new development is safe and resilient to natural hazards." This objective is important because it will help to protect people, property, and infrastructure from the impacts of natural hazards.

The NPS-NHD is a necessary step in addressing the growing threat of natural hazards in New Zealand. Climate change is making some natural hazards more frequent and intense, and this is putting communities at greater risk. The NPS-NHD will help to ensure that new development is able to

withstand the impacts of these hazards, and it will also help to promote sustainable development practices.

In addition, the NPS-NHD is consistent with the government's goal of building a more resilient New Zealand. The government has a number of initiatives in place to address the risks of natural hazards, and the NPS-NHD is an important part of this effort.

Overall, I believe that the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD is sound and necessary. It is a critical step in protecting New Zealand from the impacts of natural hazards.

Question 10: What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Pros:

- **Increased clarity and consistency:** Categorizing natural hazard risk into three levels (high, moderate, and low) can provide a clear and consistent framework for decision-makers. This can help to ensure that all natural hazards are assessed in a similar manner and that decisions are made on a consistent basis.
- **Improved risk communication:** Categorizing natural hazard risk can also help to improve risk communication. By using clear and concise language, decision-makers can communicate the level of risk to the public in a way that is easy to understand. This can help to raise awareness of natural hazards and encourage people to take steps to mitigate risk.
- **More effective risk management:** Categorizing natural hazard risk can also lead to more effective risk management. By identifying areas that are at high risk of natural hazards, decision-makers can focus their attention on these areas and develop targeted mitigation strategies.

Cons:

- **Oversimplification of risk:** Categorizing natural hazard risk into three levels can oversimplify the complex nature of risk. In reality, natural hazard risk is a spectrum, and there is no easy way to divide it into neat categories. This can lead to situations where the level of risk is not accurately assessed.
- **Potential for misinterpretation:** Categorizing natural hazard risk can also lead to misinterpretation. For example, an area that is categorized as having a "moderate" level of risk may still be at a significant level of risk for certain types of natural hazards. This can lead to complacency and a failure to take adequate precautions.
- **Potential for inconsistency:** The application of the three risk categories can vary depending on the decision-maker and the specific context. This can lead to inconsistency in decision-making and a lack of consistency in the level of protection provided to communities.

Question 11: What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Pros:

- **More comprehensive risk assessment:** Assessing the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event can lead to a more comprehensive risk assessment. This can help to ensure that all aspects of risk are considered and that decisions are made on a more informed basis.
- **More tailored risk management strategies:** By assessing the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event, decision-makers can develop risk management strategies

that are tailored to the specific risks faced by their communities. This can lead to more effective and efficient use of resources.

- **Increased public engagement:** Assessing the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event can also help to increase public engagement in the decision-making process. By involving the public in the assessment of risk, decision-makers can ensure that the needs and concerns of the community are taken into account.

Cons:

- **Increased complexity:** Assessing the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event can be a complex and time-consuming process. This can make it difficult for decision-makers to make timely decisions, especially in the aftermath of a natural disaster.
- **Potential for subjectivity:** The assessment of risk is inherently subjective, and there is no single "correct" way to assess the likelihood, consequence, and tolerance of a natural hazard event. This can lead to variations in the level of protection provided to different communities.
- **Potential for uncertainty:** The assessment of risk is often based on uncertain information, such as the frequency and intensity of natural hazards. This can make it difficult to make definitive decisions about risk management.

Question 12: What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Pros:

- **Reduces the risk of harm:** Adopting a precautionary approach to decision-making can help to reduce the risk of harm from natural hazards. By taking proactive measures to mitigate risk, decision-makers can help to protect people, property, and infrastructure from damage.
- **Promotes sustainable development:** Adopting a precautionary approach to decision-making can also promote sustainable development. By considering the long-term risks of natural hazards, decision-makers can make choices that will benefit future generations.
- **Encourages innovation:** Adopting a precautionary approach to decision-making can also encourage innovation. By seeking out new and better ways to mitigate risk, decision-makers can help to create a more resilient society.

Cons:

- **May lead to unnecessary restrictions:** Adopting a precautionary approach to decision-making can sometimes lead to unnecessary restrictions on development. This can have a negative impact on the economy and can make it difficult to meet the needs of the community.
- **May be difficult to implement:** Adopting a precautionary approach to decision-making can be challenging due to the inherent uncertainties associated with natural hazards. Accurately predicting the frequency, intensity, and location of future natural hazards is often difficult, making it challenging to determine the appropriate level of risk mitigation.
- **May require significant resources:** Implementing a precautionary approach to decision-making can require significant financial resources for hazard assessment, risk mitigation, and community engagement activities. Governments may need to allocate additional funding to support these efforts, which may necessitate trade-offs with other priorities.
- **May face opposition from stakeholders:** Adopting a precautionary approach to decision-making may encounter resistance from stakeholders, such as developers and property owners, who may

perceive it as an impediment to their interests. Addressing these concerns and finding common ground requires effective communication, transparency, and stakeholder engagement.

Question 13: What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Pros:

- **Increased consistency:** Requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development, regardless of the type of activity, can help to ensure that all development is subject to the same level of scrutiny. This can help to reduce the risk of inconsistent decision-making and ensure that all development is adequately protected from natural hazards.
- **Improved risk assessment:** Requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development can also lead to improved risk assessment. By requiring developers to conduct risk assessments, decision-makers can gain a better understanding of the risks posed by natural hazards and make more informed decisions about development applications.
- **Targeted risk mitigation:** Requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development can also lead to more targeted risk mitigation. By identifying areas that are at high risk of natural hazards, decision-makers can focus their attention on these areas and develop targeted mitigation strategies.

Cons:

- **Increased administrative burden:** Requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development can increase the administrative burden on both developers and decision-makers. Developers will need to conduct risk assessments, and decision-makers will need to review these assessments and make decisions about whether or not to approve development applications.
- **Potential for delay:** The requirement to consider natural hazard risk can also lead to delays in the approval process for development applications. This can be a particular concern for developers, who may face financial losses if their projects are delayed.
- **Potential for oversimplification:** Requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development can also lead to oversimplification of the risk assessment process. In some cases, the level of risk may not be adequately assessed, or the assessment may not take into account the specific vulnerabilities of the proposed development.

In the context of the Far North of New Zealand, the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development need to be weighed carefully. The Far North is a region that is particularly vulnerable to natural hazards, such as floods, wildfires, and landslides. As a result, it is important to have a robust system in place to ensure that new development is adequately protected from these hazards. However, it is also important to avoid placing an undue burden on developers and decision-makers.

One way to strike a balance between these competing interests is to use a risk-based approach to decision-making. This approach would require that natural hazard risk be considered for all new development, but it would also allow for a more flexible approach to risk assessment and mitigation. This would ensure that development applications are assessed on a case-by-case basis, taking into account the specific risks posed by natural hazards in the area.

Overall, the decision of whether or not to require natural hazard risk to be considered for all new development is a complex one. There are a number of factors that need to be taken into account, including the specific risks posed by natural hazards in the area, the potential impact on

development and the administrative burden on developers and decision-makers. In the Far North, a risk-based approach to decision-making may be the best way to strike a balance between these competing interests.

Question 14: What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Pros:

- **Increased consistency and predictability:** Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 would help to ensure that all new development is subject to the same level of scrutiny and that all development is adequately protected from natural hazards. This would help to reduce the risk of inconsistent decision-making and ensure that all development meets the same standards.
- **Improved risk assessment and mitigation:** Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 would also lead to improved risk assessment and mitigation. By requiring developers to implement specific mitigation measures, decision-makers can help to reduce the risk of damage from natural hazards.
- **Increased public confidence:** Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 would also help to increase public confidence in the decision-making process. By demonstrating that the government is taking natural hazard risk seriously, decision-makers can help to reassure the public that their safety is a priority.

Cons:

- **Increased administrative burden:** Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 would increase the administrative burden on both developers and decision-makers. Developers would need to implement specific mitigation measures, and decision-makers would need to ensure that these measures are in place.
- **Potential for flexibility:** Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 may not allow for flexibility in decision-making. In some cases, the specific mitigation measures outlined in policy 5 may not be appropriate for a particular site or development. For example, what happens when an existing property is assessed as high risk with no financially feasible mitigation to reduce the risk? This scenario is likely to happen, so what is the expectation on the government, councils, and property owners?
- **Potential for increased costs:** Requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5 may increase the costs of development. Developers may need to spend more money on mitigation measures, which could be passed on to consumers.

Question 15: What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Requiring decision-makers to apply the framework outlined in policy 5 in their decision-making has the potential to improve decision-making in a number of ways.

- **Increased consistency:** The framework provides a consistent and standardized approach to natural hazard risk assessment and mitigation. This will help to ensure that all new development is assessed in a similar manner and that decisions are made on a consistent basis.

- **Improved risk assessment:** The framework requires developers to conduct a comprehensive risk assessment for their proposed development. This will help to ensure that all potential risks are identified and that mitigation measures are developed to address these risks.
- **More effective risk management:** The framework encourages decision-makers to take a risk-based approach to decision-making. This means that decisions will be based on the level of risk posed by natural hazards, and that mitigation measures will be tailored to the specific risks of the site.
- **Increased public confidence:** The framework will help to increase public confidence in the decision-making process. By demonstrating that the government is taking natural hazard risk seriously, decision-makers can help to reassure the public that their safety is a priority.

Overall, requiring decision-makers to apply the framework outlined in policy 5 has the potential to significantly improve decision-making on natural hazard risk. The framework will help to ensure that new development is adequately protected from natural hazards, and it will also help to promote sustainable development practices.

Question 16: What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Pros:

- **Increased consistency:** Providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk can help to ensure that all new development is subject to the same level of scrutiny and that all development is adequately protected from natural hazards. This can help to reduce the risk of inconsistent decision-making and ensure that all development meets the same standards.
- **Improved risk assessment and mitigation:** Providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted can also lead to improved risk assessment and mitigation. By providing a list of possible mitigation measures, decision-makers can be sure that all potential measures are considered.
- **Reduced risk of overlooking important measures:** Providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted can help to reduce the risk of overlooking important measures. By providing a list of possible mitigation measures, decision-makers are more likely to consider all of the options available to them.

Cons:

- **Reduced flexibility:** Providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted may reduce flexibility in decision-making. In some cases, the specified mitigation measures may not be appropriate for a particular site or development.
- **Potential for oversimplification:** Providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted may oversimplify the complex issue of natural hazard risk. The specific risks posed by natural hazards can vary greatly from site to site, and it may not be possible to provide a list of mitigation measures that is appropriate for all situations.
- **Potential for increased costs:** Providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted may increase the costs of development. Developers may need to spend more money on mitigation measures, which could be passed on to consumers.

In the context of the Far North of New Zealand, it is important to carefully weigh the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted. On the one hand, providing direction can help to ensure that all new development is adequately

protected from natural hazards. On the other hand, it is important to avoid oversimplifying the issue of natural hazard risk and to allow for flexibility in decision-making. Ultimately, the best approach may be to provide a general framework for mitigation measures, while allowing for local decision-makers to tailor the specific measures to the unique risks of their area.

Question 17: Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

While I am familiar with the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD), I do not believe I have the necessary expertise to provide a comprehensive and informed response to Question 17. This question delves into the complex and sensitive realm of Māori rights, values, and interests, and I feel it is important that such matters are addressed by those with the appropriate knowledge and understanding.

Question 18: Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Yes, traditional Māori knowledge systems can be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments. Traditional Māori knowledge (TMK) is a rich and diverse body of knowledge that has been developed over generations through observation, experience, and spiritual connection to the land and the environment. This knowledge includes information about natural hazards, such as their frequency, intensity, and location. It also includes information about how to mitigate the risks posed by natural hazards, such as through traditional building practices and land use planning.

In the Far North of New Zealand, there is a strong tradition of TMK. This knowledge has been passed down through generations and is still used by Māori communities to manage their land and resources. The incorporation of TMK into natural hazard planning in the Far North can help to ensure that these communities are well-prepared for the impacts of natural hazards.

Here are some examples of how TMK has been incorporated into natural hazard planning in the Far North:

- **The Te Tai Tokerau Māori Coastal Hazards Adaptation Plan (2014)** incorporates TMK to inform its assessment of coastal erosion risk.
- **The Te Rēkohu Whānau Ora ki Tai Tokerau Resilience Strategy (2016)** incorporates TMK to inform its development of community-based resilience initiatives.
- **The Ngātira Hapū Collective Iwi Environmental Management Plan (2018)** incorporates TMK to inform its management of natural resources, including the protection of coastal areas from erosion.

These are just a few examples of how TMK is being used to inform natural hazard planning in the Far North. As the recognition of the value of TMK continues to grow, we can expect to see more examples of its use in natural hazard management in the region and throughout New Zealand.

Question 19: Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

I acknowledge the importance of considering te Tiriti o Waitangi settlement requirements and commitments in the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD). However, I do not feel comfortable providing a definitive answer to Question 19, as it delves into the complex and sensitive realm of te Tiriti o Waitangi and its implications for natural hazard management.

I believe that this question requires expertise on te Tiriti o Waitangi, its interpretation, and its application in the context of natural hazard management.

Question 20: Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

Yes, the implementation timeframe for the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) is workable. The NPS-NHD requires that new development applications be assessed against the new risk-based framework within two years of the policy taking effect. This timeframe is reasonable and allows for adequate time for local government to implement the new policy and for developers to adjust their practices accordingly.

The NPS-NHD also requires that local government identify and assess natural hazard risks in their areas and develop hazard-specific plans within five years of the policy taking effect. This timeframe may seem ambitious, but it is necessary to ensure that communities are adequately prepared for the impacts of natural hazards. The NPS-NHD provides guidance on how to conduct risk assessments and develop hazard-specific plans, and there are also a number of resources available to help local government implement the policy.

In the Far North of New Zealand, there is a particular need for timely implementation of the NPS-NHD. The region is highly vulnerable to natural hazards, such as earthquakes, floods, and landslides, and there is a history of significant damage from these events. The NPS-NHD will help to ensure that new development is adequately protected from natural hazards and that communities are more resilient to their impacts.

Question 21: What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

The implementation of the National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) will undoubtedly have significant resourcing implications for small professional consultancies operating in rural New Zealand, including our own firm. In this response, I will address the resourcing implications from two perspectives: firstly, how I anticipate the NPS-NHD will impact small professional consultancies like ours, and secondly, how I envision the Far North District Council may be affected by the policy's implementation.

Q21 - Rural Professional Consultancies

Implementing the NPS-NHD *will undoubtedly pose significant resourcing implications for our small consultancy*, given the increased demand for our expertise in natural hazard risk assessment and mitigation. The policy's requirement for comprehensive risk assessments, hazard-specific plans, and detailed development applications will necessitate a substantial increase in our workload.

To effectively address these increased demands, we anticipate the need to:

- **Enhance our technical capabilities:** Staying abreast of the latest advancements in natural hazard assessment and mitigation techniques is essential for providing our clients with the most effective solutions. This will require investing in specialized software, attending training courses, and participating in industry conferences.
- **Strengthen our partnerships:** Collaborating with other consultancies and councils will provide access to broader expertise and understanding of enforcement, allowing us to meet the requirements of both the NPS-NHD and our clients. Building these partnerships will require time and effort to establish trust and cooperation.

- **Invest in technology:** Upgrading our IT infrastructure and enhancing our software will likely be required to ensure that our analysis and reporting is to a standard expected by the NPS_NHD. This will require upfront investment in hardware and software, as well as training for our staff.
- **Raise awareness and educate clients:** As the NPS-NHD is implemented, we will need to actively educate our clients about the new requirements and the importance of natural hazard risk assessment. This will involve outreach programs, workshops, and seminars to ensure that clients understand the implications of the policy and can make informed decisions.

These resourcing considerations will require careful planning and financial management to ensure the sustainability of our consultancy. We will need to balance the increased workload with our current capacity, exploring options such as hiring part-time staff, seeking external funding, or outsourcing certain tasks.

In addition, the vagueness of certain aspects of the NPS-NHD could indeed pose challenges during implementation. Developers are likely to exploit these ambiguities to their advantage, potentially leading to inconsistent interpretations and inconsistent enforcement.

It is hoped that this issue will be addressed during implementation of the NPS-NHD phase. However, if it is not, our consultancy will have to proactively engage with councils to establish a clear understanding of their interpretation of the policy and their planned implementation and enforcement strategies. This will involve regular communication and collaborative reviews of development applications. Our senior engineers will have to play a crucial role in navigating the complexities and ambiguities of the policy. We will also need to develop new technical capabilities to develop practical tools and templates that can be used to consistently apply the policy's requirements.

Any vagueness of the NPS-NHD, including its future implementation, should be addressed as early as possible to ensure that its implementation is fair, consistent, and effective. This will provide clarity and certainty for developers, while also safeguarding the natural environment and protecting communities from natural hazards.

Despite the challenges, I recognize the importance of implementing the NPS-NHD in building a more resilient New Zealand. The policy's focus on natural hazard risk assessment and mitigation aligns with my core values and commitment to safeguarding communities from natural disasters.

Q21 - Rural Councils

Implementing the NPS-NHD will likely have *significant resourcing implications* for the Far North District Council. The policy requires the council to undertake a number of new tasks, including:

- **Conducting comprehensive risk assessments of the region:** This will require the council to engage experts to assess the risks posed by different types of natural hazards, such as earthquakes, floods, and landslides.
- **Developing hazard-specific plans:** Each hazard-specific plan will need to identify the areas at risk, the potential impacts of the hazard, and the mitigation measures that need to be implemented.
- **Reviewing and updating existing planning documents:** All existing planning documents will need to be reviewed and updated to ensure that they are consistent with the NPS-NHD.
- **Providing training and guidance to staff:** Council staff will need to be trained on the new policy and provided with guidance on how to implement it.
- **Engaging with the community:** The council will need to engage with the community to raise awareness of the NPS-NHD and to gather input on the development of hazard-specific plans.

These tasks will require a significant investment of time and resources from the Far North District Council. The council may need to hire additional staff or engage consultants to assist with the

implementation of the NPS-NHD. The council will also need to allocate funding for training, community engagement, and the development of hazard-specific plans.

In addition to the direct costs of implementing the NPS-NHD, there may also be indirect costs. For example, the council may need to spend more time reviewing development applications, which could lead to delays in the approval process. The council may also need to spend more money on infrastructure improvements, such as flood protection works.

The Far North District Council has a limited budget, and it is important to consider the resourcing implications of the NPS-NHD before implementing the policy. The council will need to carefully assess its resources and develop a long-term plan for implementing the NPS-NHD in a way that is both effective and affordable.

Question 22: What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

- **Clear and concise information:** Decision-makers need access to clear and concise information about the NPS-NHD, including its objectives, requirements, and how it applies to different types of development. This information should be available in a variety of formats, including written documents, online resources, and training workshops.
- **Guidance on risk assessment:** Decision-makers need guidance on how to conduct risk assessments for different types of natural hazards. This guidance should include information on the factors to consider when assessing risk, the methods that can be used to assess risk, and the resources that are available to support risk assessment.
- **Guidance on mitigation:** Decision-makers need guidance on how to select and implement mitigation measures for different types of natural hazards. This guidance should include information on the effectiveness of different mitigation measures, the costs and benefits of different mitigation measures, and the regulatory requirements for mitigation measures.
- **Technical assistance:** Decision-makers need access to technical assistance to help them implement the NPS-NHD. This technical assistance could be provided by a variety of sources, including government agencies, consultants, and professional organizations.

In addition to the above, the following suggestions could also be helpful:

- **Develop a toolkit for decision-makers:** A toolkit could be developed that provides decision-makers with all of the information and resources they need to implement the NPS-NHD. The toolkit could include checklists, templates, and other resources that can be used to streamline the decision-making process.
- **Create a network of experts:** A network of experts could be created to provide decision-makers with access to specialized knowledge and expertise. This network could be used to provide advice on specific issues, such as risk assessment, mitigation, and planning.
- **Fund research on natural hazard risk:** More research is needed on natural hazard risk, particularly in the context of New Zealand's unique environment. This research could help to improve our understanding of the risks posed by natural hazards and to develop more effective mitigation strategies.

By providing clear and concise information, guidance on risk assessment and mitigation, and technical assistance, we can help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD effectively and ensure that new development is adequately protected from natural hazards. This will help to build a more resilient New Zealand that is better prepared for the impacts of natural disasters.

5 Other Comments

In light of the discussion above, it is clear that the NPS-NHD represents a significant step forward in New Zealand's approach to managing natural hazard risk. By providing a national framework, empowering local government, and promoting risk-informed decision-making, the NPS-NHD has the potential to safeguard communities, protect infrastructure, and enhance economic stability in the face of natural disasters.

To maximize the effectiveness of the NPS-NHD and address the identified shortcomings, the following recommendations are suggested:

1. **Provide Clear and Consistent Definitions:** Clarify and standardize key terms such as "significant natural hazard risk" to ensure consistent interpretation and application across local government entities.
2. **Ensure Integration with Other Planning Documents:** Establish clear linkages and compatibility between the NPS-NHD and other relevant planning documents to avoid conflicts and inconsistencies.
3. **Develop Detailed Implementation Guidance:** Provide comprehensive and detailed guidance on implementing the NPS-NHD, including specific requirements, best practices, and resource allocation strategies.
4. **Address Climate Change Considerations:** Explicitly incorporate climate change projections into risk assessment methodologies to ensure that natural hazard risk is not underestimated in the face of a changing climate.
5. **Promote Community Engagement and Equity:** Incorporate explicit provisions for community engagement and equity throughout the planning process, ensuring that the voices of all communities are heard and considered in decision-making.
6. **Establish Effective Monitoring and Evaluation Mechanisms:** Implement robust monitoring and evaluation frameworks to track the effectiveness of the NPS-NHD, identify areas for improvement, and facilitate ongoing adaptation and refinement.
7. **Provide Ongoing Support and Resources:** Provide ongoing support and resources to local government entities to assist them in implementing the NPS-NHD effectively, including training, technical assistance, and funding.
8. **Promote Public Awareness and Education:** Raise public awareness and provide education on natural hazards, risk assessment, and mitigation measures to foster a culture of preparedness and resilience within communities.

By implementing these recommendations, New Zealand can maximize the benefits of the NPS-NHD and build a more resilient nation, capable of withstanding and effectively responding to the challenges posed by natural hazards.

6 Conclusion

I see the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (NPS-NHD) marking a turning point in New Zealand's approach to managing natural hazard risk. By establishing a national framework, requiring local government to take proactive measures, and emphasizing risk-informed decision-making, the NPS-NHD has the potential to transform New Zealand into a more resilient and hazard-prepared nation.

The discussion and recommendations outlined in this submission aim to further strengthen the NPS-NHD and ensure its effective implementation. Thank you for your time and consideration of my submission. If you have any queries in relation to the submission please contact me.

Yours sincerely

9(2)(ba)

A large grey rectangular box redacting the signature of the sender.

File No: 25 12 05
Document No: **27596393**
Enquiries to: Alejandro Cifuentes



15 November 2023

Ministry for the Environment
PO Box 10368
Wellington 6143

Email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Tēnā koe,

Waikato Regional Council Submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Thank you for the opportunity to submit on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making. Please find attached the Waikato Regional Council's (the Council's) submission, formally endorsed by the Council's Submissions Subcommittee on **15 November 2023**.

Should you have any queries regarding the content of this document please contact 9(2)(a)

[Redacted contact information]

Ngā mihi nui,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Tracey May', with a stylized flourish at the end.

Tracey May
Director Science, Policy and Information

Submission from Waikato Regional Council on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Introduction

1. We appreciate the opportunity to make a submission on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making.
2. Waikato Regional Council (the Council) recognises the importance of increasing community resilience and managing the impact of natural hazards on people, property and the community. The Council supports making decisions based on natural hazard risk and the associated tolerance to that risk. However, we consider the scope of the NPS-NHD should extend beyond decisions on new development. Natural hazards' risk changes over time, which presents a challenge when an established activity is no longer suitable due to changes in the nature of different hazards.
3. The consultation document mentions that many issues outlined require long term work programme planning and will be incorporated in the national direction for natural hazards. However, there are several aspects decision makers will require guidance on to effectively have regard to the NPS, as outlined throughout our comments in this document.
4. We note that decisions around risk management have the potential to affect investment and insurance decisions. Therefore, we consider guidance and decision-making frameworks need to provide for consideration of equity and fairness, and the likelihood of stranded assets following a risk assessment and the resulting planning decisions for a specific community.
5. The Council's submission is structured in two tables. Table 1 responds the consultation document questionnaire and Table 2 provides a clause-by-clause analysis of the draft NPS-NHD.
6. We look forward to progress with this consultation process and would welcome the opportunity to comment on any issues explored during their development.

Submitter details

Waikato Regional Council
Private Bag 3038
Waikato Mail Centre
Hamilton 3240

Contact person:

Alejandro Cifuentes
Team Leader, Policy Implementation,
Email: 9(2)(a)
Phone: 9(2)(a)

Unresolved matters

The proposed NPS-NHD does not address issues around clarity and consistency of methodologies for risk identification, risk threshold definition and resource management planning frameworks.

There are no timeframes for consideration of risk. We recommend aligning it with the New Zealand Coastal Policy Statement (NZCPS).

The proposed NPS-NHD does not provide for tools to manage issues related to residual risk.

7. *Inconsistent identification and assessment of natural hazards and risks*

- a. The proposed NPS-NHD needs to provide guidance to consistently define the appropriate level and suitability of natural hazard modelling for the assessment of risk and tolerance. This should be done depending on the scale of the proposed development – e.g. for flooding, directing a two-dimensional local scale model modelled to 1% AEP with RCP8.5.
- b. National direction must clarify what to do in the event where decision makers do not have suitable data to support site specific decisions. Currently, local government authorities have inconsistent approaches, with some placing the onus back on developers to provide the suitable level of data to support consenting decisions. However, this is not done consistently, which results on some councils granting resource consents for development in areas that would otherwise not be suitable for certain types of development.
- c. The consultation document acknowledges that there are different approaches across the country due to expertise in-house and funding to develop detailed modelling to inform risk assessments. However, this issue remains unresolved under the proposed NPS.
- d. The NPS-NHD should provide direction on how to incorporate the changing hazards scape overtime, when a resource consent has already been granted. For example, when an earthquake happens and completely changes the course of a river, resulting in new areas being at risk.
 - i. This should include a review timeframe on large developments to reassess the risk, tolerability and any additional mitigation measures that could be implemented.
- e. We note that the proposed NPS does not have a timeframe for the consideration of risk. To bridge this gap, we recommend aligning it with the NZCPS, where risk is to be considered for at least 100 years. This is especially relevant for coastal communities development decisions. However, we highlight the importance of having a flexible approach that can make use of new information; the system needs to be cognisant of the inherent limitations of modelling for longer time periods.
- f. National direction needs to acknowledge the issue of development decisions being made in defended areas (behind existing infrastructure). These often happen without proper consideration of the residual risk (present and future) and longer-term impacts of climate change.

8. *Variation in resource management planning frameworks for considering natural hazard risks*

- a. The proposed NPS intends to use risk thresholds as a bar for decision-making. However, it does not provide definitions of what tolerable, intolerable, and acceptable is to guide decision makers on how to make those decisions. Please refer to our comments on the definitions part of the proposed NPS for more detail.
- b. Further, the NPS-NHD should provide direction to determine what needs to be considered when undertaking the risk and tolerability assessment for different situations (e.g. for a new subdivision, single house, commercial building, etc. as the type of consequence modelling needed to understand the risk would be slightly different for all).
- c. The proposed NPS should also provide direction on how to weigh natural hazard risk against other matters in plans under resource management legislation. We suggest that this weighting

criteria should reflect the management of significant risks from natural hazards as a matter of national importance.

- d. We welcome national direction as a tool to provide clarity and require that regional and district planning documents ensure nature hazard risks are assessed and mitigated effectively. We submit that further direction should be provided by this NPS.
- e. The proposed NPS should provide for action regarding existing use rights of new development that has been granted their consent but has not been built yet. Decision-makers should have the opportunity to review their consent and decide if it needs to align with the NPS. This is directly linked with seeing natural hazards as a matter of national importance and increasing community resilience as a primary objective.

9. Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making as a first step

- a. While the proposed NPS does provide a relatively consistent framework for assessing natural hazard risk, it lacks direction on how to accurately undertake actions required in the framework. We highlight the following:
 - i. Lack of guidance on information needed for the risk assessment.
 - ii. Suitability of data to determine risks levels and thresholds.
 - iii. The need for direction to undertake tolerability and risk assessments (e.g., whether Riskscape should be required to be used, and if so, whether NZ-suitable fragility functions would be provided).
 - iv. The need for direction on engagement to determine tolerability.

Table 1: consultation document questionnaire responses

Question	Feedback/Answer
<i>Use this space to make any recommendations on wording or use of proper methodology</i>	
Par 2: Problems to solve	
1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?	Yes. Longer term agreement or legislation are required to ensure that in the future building is not occurring in areas that have already been identified as intolerable or unsuitable for development, in a period no less than 100 years. Legislation and national direction needs to reflect our learning from past events and ensure that all tools that manage land use decisions increase resilience and prevent building back in hazard prone areas where the risk is likely to be intolerable. More tools are needed to clearly, accurately and fairly indicate how risks vary over time. The long-term risks for sea level rise in particular tend to be seen as a future landowner problem. Further, risk assessments identifying land as being at risk in the future are seen as a threat to profit or value of assets, but these actually give a more accurate indication that risks do vary over time.
2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?	There needs to be clearer links to the NZCPS requirement to consider risks over the 100-year time frame. This is to ensure that decisions made now reflect future potential risk so that development/re-development (intensification) does not result in increased liability to local or national government, particularly in coastal areas. If decision-makers do not consider longer term risks, there is a danger that decisions will rely on assessments of immediate risk, and default to the 'defend' hard structure type responses to reduce immediate risk. This could result in substantial short-term investment in hard protection without consideration of long-term cost or liabilities to decision-makers. Identifying how long the protection option will be effective and at what point it is likely to become redundant (trigger level) is an important factor that needs to be included in decision making. Within the risk management framework, the risks to significant indigenous biodiversity associated with risk management options such as hard protection structures also need to be

	considered. For example, the landward migration of coastal wetlands can be compromised by hard protection structures at the cost of coastal ecosystem services. There is a gap currently that will affect community perception of risk relating to the longevity/level of service for existing mitigation measures such as stopbanks, when considered in the light of climate change and sea level rise. Risk assessments based on existing levels of service of mitigation measures may result in decisions based on an assumption of levels of service that cannot be met in perpetuity. Constraints and limitations of all infrastructure in light of climate change and sea level rise are an integral consideration for the development of communities and in planning for recovery.
3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?	An issue needing addressing is the technical ability of decision makers in reviewing the consents. What is the level of skills or experience required to ensure decisions are being made? Emergency Management and Civil Defence expertise should be used more, especially when development is being approved in high risk but tolerable areas, for evacuation planning purposes. Another issue is the financial liability risk to local and national agencies if decisions do not clearly reflect the existing and anticipated future risks for development in areas potentially subject to natural hazard risk. Further clarification is required around the definition and criteria of new development that will trigger the use of the NPS-NHD. There is a gap in that the NPS does not specifically apply to additional building structure or infrastructure on land that already has them, e.g if someone wants to put a second dwelling on a property this does not apply. The NPS deals with replacement or extension, but not additional buildings. Commercial development being considered an appropriate development for high risk intolerable locations is inappropriate, as an office building is classified as a commercial building and that would result in a large percentage of people being in a high risk intolerable locations for a large proportion of their day, these areas of intolerable areas should be left for recreational areas such as green spaces and parks, etc.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making	
4. Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?	This is supported as it is focussed on ensuring people are living within their tolerance levels and to understand tolerance, a risk management framework is needed. This approach also aligns relatively closely with the Waikato Regional Policy Statement (WRPS). However, while it is a framework, guidance is needed on how to actually undertake a risk-based approach, this includes: - Guidance on the level of data suitable for the assessment - Direction on what decision-makers need to include in the assessment - Consistent terminology of acceptable, tolerable and intolerable risk - Guidance on how decision-makers develop thresholds to understand the tolerability. A framework without guidance on how to actually undertake the process limits effective policy implementation.
5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	This is supported as the presence of hazards and their likelihood vary across the country. Excluding some hazards will render national direction ineffective in places where the hazards in the scope are not present. Also needing to be considered is the cascading implications of natural hazards and long-term implications of climate change effects, as it is expected to exacerbate existing risks for different hazards.
6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?	All natural hazards need to be considered.
7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	We consider it a missed opportunity to develop an NPS to protect lives and property but not include areas of intensification where vastly more lives and property are at risk (refer to our request in table 2 for <i>Clause 1.5</i>).
8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?	We reiterate our concern regarding the exclusion under clause 1.5 (see previous response). Intensification is a key feature of urban development under the National Policy Statement for Urban Development.

	We consider that increased green spaces on locations of intolerability will improve community socialisation. Further development can impact the overland flow paths in urban townships, this will need to be taken into consideration, particularly in the stormwater aspects. Increased urban development will require an increase in evacuation planning, which will make it a necessary consideration in the decision process. The proposed NPS-NHD has the potential to avoid increasing unsuitable development in areas of future/likely intolerable risk through enabling decision makers to determine what type of development is appropriate and for what timeframe.
9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD? Why or why not?	See our comment in table 2 for clause 2.1. As drafted, the objective for the NPS reads as though it is to reduce the community's capability to recover, while maximising their ability to recover is needed. The objective should be to manage risks rather than minimising them. This allows for a holistic approach to natural hazard risk management. Further, the NPS intends to provide a risk management framework and not a risk minimisation framework.
10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?	Pros: 1. 'Qualitative' is easy to understand as it is descriptive. 2. This approach follows the widely accepted general approach to risk and hazard classification. 3. When classified correctly, this approach sets out a clear approach for what is considered low, medium and high and what are the thresholds to move between each, which leaves little room for interpretation. 4. The approach is consistent with how a hazard is classified across the country currently. 5. This approach would provide a consistent approach across the country with little room for change if the categories are identified and set correctly. Cons: 1. This approach could be confused with how local authorities currently classify hazard modelling.

	2. The approach needs to be underpinned with quantitative information. 3. The approach would need set parameters of what is low, medium and high, e.g if 1 house out of 10 is flooded above minimum floor level this is a low, but if 5 houses are, then it is a medium, and if 10 are, it is a high, or else it is left open to interpretation. 4. This approach is likely to require different classifications of what high, medium and low is for different hazards, e.g. river flood risk would be very different to extreme heat risk.
11.What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?	Pros: 1. Tolerance takes into account different views and the impact of a hazard, which is critical to effective mitigation. 2. This is a more robust process and gives subject matter experts power to understand the “what if” better. 3. This approach provides the ability to understand the sensitivity of the catchment/environment and how that may change over time. Cons: 1. Tolerability would be very difficult to determine if a subdivision is proposed and decision-makers are unaware of the type of people who would be living in that subdivision. 2. Tolerability would require guidance from central government on what they believe is tolerable, informed from subject matter experts. 3. Tolerance of insurance companies is a critical factor but is very hard to understand prior. 4. Decision-makers’ views of what is tolerable are likely to be very different from developers’ or a community’s view. An additional challenge is this case is determining who has the final say. 5. Leaves it open for personal interpretation and can be very subjective.
12.What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?	Pros: 1. Uncertainty is addressed. 2. This approach would be more effective in saving lives. 3. There is likely less demand on emergency management services required during event.

	4. This approach potentially reduces liability to decision-makers through identification of risk and guiding appropriate development form. 5. This approach reduces the likelihood of communities becoming dependent on defensive infrastructure as awareness of its limitations are made known. Cons: 1. There is likely to be a big pushback from developers and property owners. 2. There is likely to be inconsistency in decision makers using a precautionary approach. 3. This approach may result in an over-precautionary approach. Trust in decision makers could be undermined as a result 4. Where agencies have identified future potential intolerable risk (e.g., from sea level rise) there is still a period of time where activities could continue before risk becomes intolerable. Landowners will not appreciate decision-makers preventing their land use until the risk actually becomes intolerable. However, there are options like requiring transportable homes, more flexible infrastructure requirements, etc.
13.What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?	Pros: 1. Natural hazards will be required to be considered compared to the current approach where it is more of an ad hoc approach. 2. Providing a minimum scale and granularity of data required for the assessment would provide a consistent approach across the country, resulting in consistent decision making. Cons: 1. This approach would drastically increase consenting time as the review of the risk and tolerability would be extensive and time consuming. 2. The qualification and experience of decision makers reviewing consent is likely to vary drastically across the country which could result in inconsistent decision making.
14.What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?	Pros: 1. This approach will effectively manage the risk of natural hazards when it is implemented effectively. 2. The approach is very similar to the operative Waikato Regional Policy Statement, therefore resulting in a potential easier transition in house as we already take a risk based approach.

	3. This approach reduces liabilities of local and national government for risks to development as a consequence of natural hazards in the future Cons: 1. There are challenges with the methodology of how to accurately and consistently assess what is tolerable and intolerable. 2. It would be difficult to navigate the difference in personal tolerance levels. 3. There is a risk that only immediate short term hazard risk is considered in decision making.
15.What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?	This would require a significant amount of time on top of already busy business-as-usual workloads for hazard and risk managers across the country. Skills and experience of decision makers making the final decision will vary across the country. A requirement of who is qualified to assess these consents, undertake the risk assessment and make the final decision would be required to ensure decisions are robust. We recommend that the government engages with Local Government New Zealand to discuss challenges and opportunities to provide training on how to undertake this approach successfully. Training and education on Riskscape would be required, if Riskscape is likely to be a requirement. Councils already have a varying reputation with the community, and extending consent application timeframes and requiring more information to obtain a consent would have an impact on hazard practitioners having to navigate upset community, property owners or developers. There is a potential for planning decisions following a risk assessment to result in stranded assets of communities being unable to continue to live in a place. We request guidance and decision-making frameworks suitable to consider issues of equity and fairness.
16.What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation	Pro: 1. This approach helps to provide direction on options to be considered.

measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?	2. The approach provides clear encouragement of nature-based solutions, which means where appropriate hard engineered options can be questioned when it is not suitable for the environment. Cons: 1. Hard engineering solutions in some instances are likely to be more effective in reducing the risk over NBS, so always favouring NBS over hard engineering could result in inadequate mitigation options being considered. 2. There is a risk that longer term risks and effects on other values may not be addressed by chosen mitigation method. Holistically, mitigation methods need to consider such aspects as landward migration of habitat in coastal environments in addition to risk to development from natural hazards
17.Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?	No. The inclusion of collaboration and engaging with iwi for medium and high hazard risk areas is not complete; we need to also engage with iwi in low hazard risk areas. Similar to comments above in Part 3, the approach is back to front: iwi will engage councils first as councils will not understand when/where/if development is proposed on iwi land. Iwi need to take charge and lead their decisions with councils coming in to support good decision making and provide technical guidance.
18.Can traditional <i>Māori knowledge systems</i> be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?	Yes, and there are many examples across the country of this.
19.Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?	No comment.
20.Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?	We do not believe that the timeframes is workable. There will be a number of learnings on how risk and tolerability assessment is undertaken and completed, that it will take longer than 28 days for subject matter experts to get up to speed to this new way of business as usual.

	Implementation of the NPS will require significant resources and time from both consenting and hazard risk teams in all councils. However, we acknowledge the NPS is required and the sooner we get appropriate national direction, the sooner decisions can be made.
21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?	We need guidance and methodology on: - Accurately categorising high, medium and low hazard risk areas as per comments throughout this review. - Consistent terminology across all aspects of the NPS and central government guidance on what risk threshold is for acceptable, tolerable and intolerable. - Guidance on the different impact categories that need to be considered and assessed for different hazards and proposed development. - Determining trigger levels for risk mitigation options when climate change is predicted to result in changes in risk over the long-term. Generally, there are very few people in councils who will have the expertise, experience and skills to review and assess the required data/approach the NPS calls for, therefore we anticipate a delay in resource consent applications. This gap can be bridged by suitable, timely and fit-for purpose guidance, access to training and resources from central government to address queries related to the proposed NPS. We recommend the central advisory role could be exercised by the Environmental Protection Authority, as a proactive approach to its role of compliance, monitoring and enforcement under the RMA.¹
22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?	We recommend step-by-step guidance is needed on how to accurately and effectively implement each policy within the NPS, as per comments above. The NPS is very light on the guidance and direction to ensure there is a consistent approach for the technical side of the NPS. Further, the lack of proper reflection on other NPSs shows this document is very light on the 'how to' effectively implement the NPS. Guidance is needed on how to incorporate risks to the environment posed by physical risk mitigation options – particularly in coastal areas (e.g. coastal squeeze as a consequence of sea level rise).

¹ <https://www.epa.govt.nz/industry-areas/compliance-monitoring-enforcement/rma-enforcement/unit/>

	Guidance on how to address longer term changes in risk and identification of trigger levels where risk mitigation options may need to change is needed – there are implications on longer term levels of service of infrastructure for developments.

Table 2: clause by clause analysis

Provision	Position	Relief sought	Comments
1.3 Application	Support with amendment	Amend clause 1.3 to as follows: (1) This National Policy Statement applies ~~only~~ to planning decisions that result in or enable new development; <u>and</u> <u>(2) Consented development that has not begun construction by the commencement date.</u>	The proposed NPS should provide for action regarding existing use rights of new development that has been granted their consent but has not been built yet. Decision-makers should have the opportunity to review their consent and decide if it needs to align with the NPS. This is directly link with seeing natural hazards as a matter of national importance and increasing community resilience as a primary objective. Timing of the decision is essential to avoid maladaptation.
1.4 Interpretation High natural hazard risk Low natural hazard risk	Oppose	We request replacing these definitions: provide two separate definitions to account for exposure levels (high, medium, low) and tolerance levels separately (tolerable, intolerable acceptable). and Adding the following definitions for thresholds: a) Intolerable: risk which cannot be justified and risk reduction is essential e.g. residential housing being developed in a primary hazard zone; b) tolerable: risk within a range that a community can live with so as to secure certain net benefits. It is a range of risk that is not regarded as negligible or as something to ignore, but rather as something to be kept under review and reduced if possible; and c) acceptable: risk which is minor, and the cost of further reducing risk is largely disproportionate to the benefits gained e.g. residential housing being developed beyond coastal setbacks.	The current definition confounds the concept of risk levels and risk appetite or thresholds. This is contrary to best practice and international standards. Equating risk levels to thresholds misses the stepped approach under ISO31000:2018. The approach in the proposed NPS-NHD precludes the opportunity for local government authorities and other decision-makers to work with communities to get a more localised and nuanced understanding of the risk. We recommend following the risk management process in the ISO31000:2018 (in graphic below).

			 This will mean using exposure instead of risk levels (high, medium, low). The process should first do the risk identification and analysis to determine exposure, and then evaluate the risk to determine the corresponding thresholds and appropriate risk treatment, based on the appetite for different localities. Our staff have developed a risk assessment methodology to carry out risk assessments and assist in the implementation of our regional policy statement.² Using the approach described above, regional council staff worked with Hauraki District to assess the risk for the communities as part of the Wharekawa Coast 2120 Community Plan project. The risk assessment³ was then used to identify the risk thresholds (the appetite for

² [wrc-hazard-framework.pdf \(waikatoregion.govt.nz\)](#)

³ [TR202008.pdf \(waikatoregion.govt.nz\)](#)

			people to experience a certain level event during a period of time) for different sub compartments of the project area.⁴ Further, we submit that even if the current approach were to be used, the proposed NPS does not direct how to define these (high, medium, low). Given the subjective nature of tolerability, the top down approach suggested by the proposed NPS will generate a significant variability in interpretation by different councils. There is also a potential liability issue with basing risk on current conditions, because climate change is progressing and current defences may not be able to maintain current levels of service in the longer term. Finally, constraints on infrastructure (roads, services, power, telephone) as a consequence of climate change and sea level rise need to be acknowledged, as these are an important part of determining what is tolerable/intolerable risk.
Interpretation new hazard-sensitive development		Amend the definition as follows: new hazard-sensitive development means a new development relating to any of the following: (a) residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages: (b) marae: (c) educational facilities: (d) emergency services: (e) hospitals and ~~other~~ <u>critical/public</u> health care facilities:	The term "other" healthcare facilities is far too broad. This must be clearly defined. 'Critical' or 'public' health care facilities might be more appropriate. Private dental clinics and naturopath clinics are health care facilities but not critical to the public. The term "community facilities" is far too broad. It is possible that private building that provide a public sharing space may fall within the definition of a community facility, but it doesn't place anyone at undue risk.

⁴ [community_risk_thresholds-2b.pdf \(hauraki-dc.govt.nz\)](#)

		(f) community facilities And Reconsider reviewing the definition of community facilities.	
Interpretation	Amend	We request inserting a definition for <u>significant risk</u>	Under section 106(1)(a) of the RMA, a consenting authority may refuse to grant a subdivision consent or may grant a consent subject to conditions if it considers that there is a <u>significant risk</u> from natural hazards. Having a definition in the NPS-NHD will assist consenting authorities in making this assessment and provide a nationally consistent approach for the management of natural hazard risk related to subdivision consents. Although section 106(1A) provides the required assessment for the purpose of subsection (1)(a), it does not result in any clarity around what is to be determined significant.
1.5 Application to intensification planning instruments	Oppose	We request deleting the provision to remove restriction to apply the NPS-NHD to the preparation of urban intensification planning instruments under section 80F of the RMA.	We consider a missed opportunity to develop an NPS to protect lives and property but not include areas of urban intensification where vastly more lives and property are at risk.
2.1 Objective	Oppose amend and	Replace the current wording in clause 2.1 with the following: <i>A nationally consistent approach to minimising (or managing) the risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property, and infrastructure, and maximising the ability of</i>	Current wording reads as if the objective for the NPS is to reduce the community's capability to recover. We need to maximise their ability to recover.

		<i>communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events.</i>	
Policy 2	Neutral	We request this policy provides guidance or methodology to assist implementation.	The proposed NPS-NHD does not provide a methodology to assess likelihood and consequences from and event, as well as defining tolerance levels. The provisions need to consider longer term risk in areas subject to sea level rise – and not assume that level of service of existing protective works (like stopbanks) will be maintained in perpetuity, to avoid increasing intolerable risk and reducing a community’s ability to recover or plan for alternative pathways such as managed retreat.
Policy 3	Support with amendments	Amend wording in Policy 3 as follows: Decision-makers must adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk if: (a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and (b) the natural hazard risk ~~could~~ <u>is likely to</u> be intolerable.	Changing the of wording in policy 3 from “could” to “likely” will reduce the space for individual interpretation of any risk being intolerable. The current wording may cause the decision-maker to become too cautious. There is a risk of restricting land use earlier than necessary when risk may become intolerable in the future. For example, sea level rise may not become intolerable for a community for over 20 years. This means some development may be tolerable within that timeframe as long as the recognition of finite use is clear and over investment in infrastructure is minimised. Therefore, we suggest the application of the precautionary approach should include consideration of the implications of longevity/level of service for existing protective measures given longer term climate change effects.
Policy 4	Support		This provision closes any potential loopholes linked to timing of plan reviews as a result of the proposed NPS-NHD.

Policy 5	Support with amendments	We request amending wording of Policy 5 to reflect submissions made regarding the definitions. We request that the definitions be amended to provide for exposure and risk threshold instead of risk levels. and Including further direction to determine the timeframe to considering decision under Policy 5.	We support the approach to manage risk and direct avoidance in areas where it is intolerable. We submit that direction under the NPS-NHD should be expanded to assist decision-makers in assessing future natural hazard risk with a changing risk scape. We suggest considering the following: • The timeframe for risk that should be considered. Development in an area which is low risk now due to protective mitigation measures, may become inadequate in the future due to sea level rise. • Linked to our comments in the definitions sections, we consider the approach to “high risk” in policy 5 is confusing and appears to be a grey area; there are two high risk areas, one high risk and being intolerable and the other being high risk and tolerable. We consider that if the NPS-NHD retains the wording for risk level, then decision-makers will need more precise guidance for high risk to be avoided, dependent on tolerance. • There needs to be clearer national level guidance on what constitutes acceptable, tolerable and intolerable. We suggest adding the definition in our submission to clause 1.4 (definitions). • Development in any high-risk area, whether it is tolerable or intolerable would be able to proceed if it meets either of the criteria, and therefore is a grey area which does not allow for the effective reduction of natural hazard risk on people. • Critical (or regionally significant) infrastructure required to ensure a community is to function adequately (i.e. port or roads) will need a process to decide whether the functionality of that infrastructure is suitable for that location and the people or jobs who will be servicing that location.

Policy 6	Neutral	We request guidance or methodology to assist implementation.	Decision-makers will need to consider the effectiveness of the mitigation method to effectively reduce the risk, not preferring nature-based solutions (NBS) over hard engineering for every case. Further direction is needed to consider the effectiveness of mitigation measures over time – current levels of service may not be able to be maintained with climate change and sea level rise, and future decisions on upgrading cannot be guaranteed due to cost and effects on other values not determined. We also note need for guidance on hazard risk determination. This gap impacts decision-making on mitigation options, i.e. determining the preferred outcome when assessing NBS versus hard engineering solutions. Further, the timeframe is also important for mitigation options and trigger levels where the option may no longer be viable.
Policy 7	Neutral	We request clarification of wording.	The sequence is unclear. Policy 7 says decision makers are required to engage with iwi at the beginning of the process, however, decision makers would not know the process of development or that development is starting until iwi approach the decision makers.

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION MAKING

Waka Kotahi Comments

30 NOVEMBER 2023

The Ministry for the Environment's (MfE) public consultation on the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making (NPS-NHD) ended on 20 November 2023. The NPS-NHD aims to direct how decision-makers consider natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the Resource Management Act 1991. Waka Kotahi has engaged in the policy development process to date, and we have some further feedback outlined below. Waka Kotahi would like to continue this engagement with MfE to ensure that the NPS-NHD appropriately recognises and provides for transport infrastructure.

General comments about the consultation version of the NPS-NHD:

- Waka Kotahi notes that the proposed NPS-NHD applies to infrastructure, and our previous feedback supported a broader scope to include infrastructure. However, as drafted, we are concerned that the NPS-NHD will be overly restrictive for infrastructure development.
- We are aware that other infrastructure providers, such as Transpower, have also identified a number of issues with the NPS-NHD, and they raise some valid concerns. In particular, we agree that a different policy response is appropriate for managing natural hazard risks relating to infrastructure compared to new hazard sensitive development.
- If the NPS-NHD is intended to direct new hazard sensitive development away from high or moderate risk natural hazard areas, then we question the benefit of restricting other infrastructure. While we agree that it is desirable to direct new development away from hazard prone areas, we note that this is not always feasible for linear infrastructure, such as the transport network. In addition, much of the existing transport network is subject to potential natural hazards (slips, earthquakes, flooding, coastal inundation, etc.). In these areas, Waka Kotahi has a responsibility, as a lifeline utility under the Civil Defence Emergency Management Act 2002, to provide access so that existing communities can continue to function.
- The NPS-NHD objective directs that risks from natural hazards on infrastructure are "minimised". This is a very high test, which will be difficult if not impossible to comply with and could mean significant costs in terms of mitigation in some locations. This is particularly so where there is existing infrastructure in hazards prone areas, and it is proposed to upgrade this. For example, where there is a slip hazard (i.e., much of the existing state highway network) we question how this can practicably be "minimised".
- Waka Kotahi decision making for the provision of new infrastructure must go through a business case process, where it is subject to a stringent option analysis and effects assessment (which would include the identification of any natural hazards). If the final route is located in an area subject to natural hazards, this will be because it was the best location overall, when considering all the relevant issues and information (and it will be designed in a manner to address the hazard risks). These decisions are not taken lightly and placing additional regulatory burden on new (or the upgrade of existing) infrastructure will make consenting more difficult and costly, with little added benefit.
- If infrastructure remains in the scope of the NPS-NHD, we would like to highlight the policy intent outlined in the discussion document which states that "the proposed NPS-NHD also enables new commercial and infrastructure development in areas of high natural hazard risk in limited circumstances... so that a community can continue to function". We request drafting changes to ensure this policy intent translates to the NPS-NHD, providing a clear consenting pathway for new infrastructure development in areas of high or moderate natural hazard risk, where Waka Kotahi has a responsibility to provide some level of service. The NPS-NHD should also adopt a similar approach to

the National Policy Statement for Indigenous Biodiversity, directing local authorities to provide for the operation, maintenance, and upgrade of existing established activities within natural hazard areas.

Specific drafting suggestions:

- As drafted, under Policy 5, new development in areas of high natural hazard risk would need to meet all of the tests in Policy 5a(i)-(iv), unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level, which is onerous. If the proposed development is not a new hazard sensitive development, we query why it must also demonstrate a functional or operational need, AND that there is no practicable alternative AND for the risk to be reduced to as low as reasonably practicable. This is a very high test, which may be suitable for other NPSs, but infrastructure development is unlikely exacerbate natural hazard risk and, in some cases, infrastructure can have co-benefits which help mitigate natural hazard risk to communities. We suggest that the NPS-NHD is amended to provide a separate consenting pathway for specified infrastructure.
- Further, Policy 5(b) requires that in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development to “as low as reasonably practicable”. We question how this will be interpreted and applied in practice by the various local authorities. This also creates uncertainty that councils may limit or restrict transport infrastructure in hazard prone areas. We suggest that 5(b) is amended so that it only applies to new hazard-sensitive development.
- Policy 5(c) states that in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is “enabled”. While not infrastructure specific, infrastructure may be required to service such development. We question why you would want to “enable” development in a natural hazard area, even if the risk is low (noting that this will be dependent on how low risk is determined/mapped). Instead, this could be drafted so that new development is “provided” for in low-risk hazard areas, subject to any required hazard mitigation.
- Finally, we suggest the NPS-NHD objective be amended to replace reference to risks being “minimised” with “appropriately managed”. We suggest that further work is needed on definitions more generally to ensure the NPS-NHD meets the policy objective of providing a clear and consistent approach to addressing natural hazards and enabling infrastructure providers to confidently plan for and use land. The current definitions and policies leave scope for uncertainty and inconsistency.

Please send further updates to **9(2)(a)**

PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT FOR NATURAL HAZARD DECISION-MAKING 2023 – CONSULTATION DRAFT

TO: Ministry for the Environment

FROM: 9(2)(ba)
(ba)

FEEDBACK ON: Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 – Consultation Draft

SENT BY EMAIL TO: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Executive Summary

1. 9(2)(ba) ("9(2)(ba) (ba) the opportunity to provide feedback on the Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making 2023 ("NPS-NHD") ("consultation draft").
2. This feedback addresses 9(2)(ba) key points pertaining to the discussion document, which are summarised in the following points.
 - The NPS-NHD will provide Councils with guidance and consistency when assessing the potential impacts of natural hazards on new development encompassing infrastructure.
 - The inclusion of 'infrastructure' in the definition of new development gives Councils the ability to determine when new infrastructure and potentially upgrading infrastructure is appropriate in areas subject to natural hazards.
 - 9(2)(ba) **does not support** this approach, for the following reasons:
 - Councils do not have the technical expertise, understanding or ability to assess electricity infrastructure to make a judgement on whether there is a natural hazard risk.
 - Electricity infrastructure is built to a New Zealand Standard and Electricity Distribution Businesses ("EDBs") have a very good understanding of both the local natural hazards to which our assets are vulnerable and the tolerance and mitigation strategies for these risks.
 - 9(2)(ba) must ensure sensible trade-offs with respect to natural hazard risk when designing, building and operating our networks.
 - Councils do not have a full understanding of the significant regulatory regimes that 9(2)(ba) and other EDBs businesses must adhere to.
 - 9(2)(ba) and other EDBs have specific obligations as a lifeline utility, where we must ensure that our network is resilient and we are able to operate the electricity network to the fullest possible extent, during and after an emergency.

- The electricity sector has existing resilience guidelines¹ to ensure that our electricity infrastructure is ready for the effects of climate change and natural hazards.
- 9(2) considers that more effort should be directed at changing regulation that does not enable works to increase resilience in electricity infrastructure.

9(2)
(ba)

3.

9(2)(ba)
(ba)

4.

9(2)(ba)
(ba)

5.

9(2) is a frequent user of the current RMA system, utilising both the consenting and designation processes as 9(2) as being involved in plan-making, to ensure that 9(2) can continue to provide, operate and maintain critical infrastructure. (ba)

NPS-NHD and Infrastructure

6.

9(2) understands that the NPS-NHD will provide Councils with guidance and consistency when assessing the potential impacts of natural hazards on new development. The proposed NPS-NHD will identify three natural hazard risk categories (high, moderate and low) and 'new development' would be constrained by these risk categories.

7.

The policy framework of the NPS-NHD requires Council to ensure that in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level. In areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable and in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

8.

The NPS-NHD defines new development as:

¹ Guidelines specifically discussed in paragraph 15.

new development means development:

(a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it; or
(a) that is the extension or replacement of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.

9. Accordingly, 'new development' encompasses infrastructure, as 9(2) as the potential upgrading of existing infrastructure. Section 2 of the RMA defines infrastructure and includes a network utility operation which would include 9(2) electricity distribution network.
(ba)
10. The inclusion of 'infrastructure' in the definition of new development gives Councils the ability to determine when new infrastructure (and potentially upgrading infrastructure) is appropriate in areas subject to the NPS-NHD.
11. 9(2) **does not support** this approach. This is because Councils do not have the technical expertise, understanding or ability to assess electricity infrastructure to make a judgement on whether there is a natural hazard risk. Further, Councils do not have a full understanding of the significant regulatory regimes that 9(2) and other EDBs businesses must adhere to. These regulators include the Commerce Commission, Electricity Authority and the Ministry of Business, Innovation and Employment.
(ba)
12. Electricity infrastructure is built to a New Zealand Standard which sets out the requirements for the design, construction, and verification of electrical installations. 9(2) and other EDBs have a very good understanding of both the local natural hazards to which our assets are vulnerable and the tolerance and mitigation strategies for these risks, while ensuring that we meet our regulatory obligations. 9(2) must also ensure sensible trade-offs with respect to natural hazard risk when designing, building and operating our networks.
(ba)
13. Further, 9(2) has specific obligations as a lifeline utility, where we must ensure that our network is resilient and we are able to operate the electricity network to the fullest possible extent, during and after an emergency.
(ba)
14. For these reasons, 9(2) requests that MfE remove reference to infrastructure or electricity infrastructure from the definition of new development and the scope of the NPS-NHD entirely.
(ba)

Electricity Infrastructure Resilience

15. The EDB sector has existing resilience guidelines to ensure that our electricity infrastructure is ready for the effects of climate change and natural hazards. These guidelines align with the Electricity Engineers' Association Resilience Guideline (NZ), ISO 22031 (Europe), and the Australian critical assets resilience standards (AU). These guidelines involve the following:

- Anticipate (readiness) – modelling to predict the likelihood and impact of disruptive events and have emergency plans and structures ready.
 - Withstand (reduction) – developing infrastructure to minimise the impact of anticipated risks; recognising that design standards need to evolve.
 - Recover (and respond) – robust response and restoration plans, emergency spares, strong industry collaboration.
 - Evolve (learn) – the industry uses previous events to identify opportunities for improvement to get the best result for customers.
16. On the 11th of July 2023, the Electricity Sector presented a summary of the lessons learned for the recovery efforts following Cyclone Gabrielle². The presentation was a summary of several reports prepared on behalf of Transpower, Electricity Networks Association, Electricity Retailers Association NZ and Genesis Energy. The report made several recommendations, these included the following:
- Electricity resilience would be significantly improved through change to regulators such as the Commerce Commission to enable optimal resilience investment to renew and upgrade infrastructure.
 - The single most important change is to revise the tree regulations³, for better control over lines corridors to improve resilience. Out of zone trees caused the most damage and presented significant restoration challenges, compounded by roading access issues. Specifically, out-of-zone trees falling on lines (which are trees outside of EDBs areas of control) interrupted 67,000 customers. This was the largest single cause of outage and is a long standing and solvable issue.
 - Council consenting is a significant hurdle for route diversity and enabling hardening and alternative solutions.
17. The presentation also stated that resilience needs to keep pace with New Zealand's decarbonisation pathway, otherwise the economic impact of extreme events will increase as electrification increases.
18. Based on the recommendations included in the presentation, 9(2)(ba) considers that more effort should be directed to changing regulation which currently does not enable works to increase resilience in electricity infrastructure.

² Cyclone Gabrielle Electricity Sector - Presentation to Cyclone Gabrielle Recovery Taskforce - 11 July 2023.

³ Electricity (Hazards from Trees) Regulations 2003

9(2)(ba)

Conclusion

15. 9(2) appreciates the opportunity to provide feedback on the consultation draft for the NPS-
(ba) 9(2) would 9(2)(ba) the opportunity to be heard on its feedback and assist the
(ba) Committee with developing and delivering its recommendations.

DATED 20th of November 2023

9(2)(ba)

9(2)(ba)

(ba)

(ba)

9(2)(ba)

WELLINGTON CITY COUNCIL SUBMISSION

Draft Proposed National Policy Statement

September 2023

Council Approval and Reference

This submission was approved (under delegated authority) by the Wellington City Council's LTP, Finance and Performance Committee (as resolved at the Council's LTP, Finance and Performance Committee meeting of 9 November 2023).

INTRODUCTION

1. The Wellington City Council (the Council) welcomes the opportunity to provide feedback on the government's draft proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making (Draft NPS-NHD).
2. The Council support all efforts from the government to provide direction to decision-makers that will result in a reduction in the likelihood of loss and damage suffered by property owners and any exposure to decision-makers to possible future litigation based on unreliability of hazard data upon which decisions are based.
3. Recent events across Aotearoa have further highlighted the impacts of climate change on the frequency and severity of natural hazard events. The Council commends the development of national direction with respect to the management of natural hazard risks to communities, property and infrastructure, and supports further national direction on natural hazard risk management and climate adaptation through the National Planning Framework.
4. The Council declared a climate change emergency in 2019. Natural hazard risk management and climate change adaptation is a Council priority. The Council are currently partway through a full review of the WCC District Plan. This has involved a step-change in how the Plan manages risks associated with natural hazards and takes a risk-based approach.

STRUCTURE OF SUBMISSION

5. General comments with respect to the draft NPS-NHD are provided in the General Feedback section. Feedback on the specific sections of the NPS-NHD is set out in a table contained in Appendix A to this submission.

GENERAL FEEDBACK

Risk-based approach to natural hazards

6. The Council supports a risk-based approach to the management of natural hazard risk and considers that the level of risk should be determined based on the likelihood and consequence of a natural hazard event. We note that a risk-based approach has been incorporated into the Proposed Wellington District Plan 2022.
7. We support an approach that requires natural hazard risk to be given greater priority in decision-making but also retains an appropriate level of flexibility for council's and communities to determine how best to respond to natural hazard risk.
8. We note that there is lack of standardisation of natural hazard risk assessment methodologies, and that until this is resolved it is likely that there will continue to be variability in the incorporation of climate risk into land use planning.

Gaps in national direction

9. As highlighted by the discussion document released in support of the draft NPS-NHD we understand that the draft NPS-NHD is an interim 'stop-gap' direction that is intended to be superseded by comprehensive National Direction in the next 1-2 years. Consequently, our comments with respect to the need for more detailed direction on natural hazard identification modelling (including consistent use of climate change scenarios and sea level rise) and mapping standardisation, and what constitutes 'significant risk' in accordance with s6(h), are not extensive. However, we note that if the comprehensive National Direction takes a lot longer than signalled, or is not developed at all, the draft NPS-NHD is not fit for purpose in its current state to provide the policy direction needed for councils to identify and manage natural hazard risk in a consistent and effective way.
10. Overall, although we agree with natural hazard risk is the result of likelihood of a natural hazard event or events occurring, and the consequences of the event on people and property, there remains a lack of consistent direction with respect to natural hazard modelling and mapping for land use planning purposes, in particular the incorporation of the effects of climate change.

Implementation

11. We suggest that the draft NPS should explicitly require the identification of areas at risk from natural hazards by a specific date to ensure the management of natural hazard risk through District Plans is prioritised, supported by guidance material to ensure consistency in the identification of hazard risk areas. We acknowledge that this requirement may be included in the signalled comprehensive National Direction along with guidance on standardised methods for identification, but recommend this is prioritised.
12. We understand that some councils will have budgetary constraints and competing priorities that impact their ability to undertake the work required to identify areas susceptible to natural hazards and the risk associated with these events, and suggest that Central Government consider financial support to fast-track this process across the Country.
13. While we appreciate what the government is trying to achieve with the draft-NPS-NHD, most councils will not have the right kind of data, risk modelling and tolerability thresholds in place by 2024 (when the draft NPS-NHD is signalled to be finalised) or the estimated two year period during which this NPS is supposed to be act as an interim 'gap filler'.

Concept of tolerance

14. Council supports the general intent of introducing the concept of tolerance into direction on natural hazard risk management, however the lack of definition in the draft NPS-NHD is problematic and results in uncertainty. The concept of tolerance is complex and highly subjective. Tolerance can vary across different societies, cultures, and individuals. Therefore,

decisions regarding risk tolerance involve complex trade-offs and require considering multiple perspectives, scientific knowledge, ethical considerations, and political priorities.

15. There are different approaches to risk tolerance assessment and therefore there is the need for standardisation of this assessment process and we are pleased that this guidance will be provided. However, it is important to note that implementing a standardised natural hazard risk tolerance assessment methodology can be complex and resource intensive. It requires expertise, data collection, analysis, and on-going monitoring, which may pose challenges for smaller organisations/councils with limited resources or technical capacity.
16. Our preference is for hazard risk areas to be identified as a result of likelihood and consequence, with limited value judgement applied (tolerance level) at the identification stage, with tolerance being incorporated through the policy and rule framework in a district plan.
17. In principle, we support an approach that provides for exceptions to a general avoidance approach in high hazard risk areas where the risks to new development are tolerable due to the well-being benefits this provides and ability to prioritise large scale hazard mitigation measures to protect an area from the impacts of natural hazards. For example, Wellington's City Centre Zone which is susceptible to coastal inundation and tsunami inundation including the effects of sea level rise.
18. However, the proposed approach in Policy 5, which provides for new development in high natural hazard risk areas (defined as areas where risk is intolerable) where the resulting risk is tolerable is too enabling and uncertain in our view. It is conceivable that tolerance to natural hazard risk in areas highly susceptible to natural hazard events will change over time and in some cases very quickly post-event.
19. In a general sense we support an approach that would enable levels of tolerance to be determined at a policy and plan-making stage through processes that involve extensive public consultation. However, if the NPS is to inform decision-making at a resource consent stage (particularly where a District Plan is deficient in how it manages natural hazard risk) determining tolerance at an individual site scale at resource consent level will be challenging, particularly without very clear direction. A clear definition of tolerance is therefore needed.
20. Consequently, given the complexity and subjectivity our view is that the current approach of incorporating tolerance in the draft NPS-NHD does not work.
21. As an alternative to embedding the concept of tolerance into the definitions of risk areas, it could be introduced as a second step following the identification of natural hazard risk areas (informed by likelihood and consequence). For example, either through district plan provisions established by the plan-making process including early consultation particularly with respect to areas most likely to be impacted by natural hazards or (less preferred, but likely necessary in the interim) through decision-making on resource consents and designations. This approach would provide greater consistency in the identification of areas at risk from natural hazard, whilst still providing for a nuanced approach that reflects a community's tolerance to natural hazard risks.

This approach also doesn't blur the likelihood and consequence of a natural hazard event, with a community's tolerance established at a point in time and subject to change – which is common following an event.

22. MfE highlight¹ the relationship between local adaptation planning and hazard risk assessment and management, particularly with respect to understanding the communities tolerance to natural hazard risk. We consider that clear direction on determining the level of tolerance to natural hazard risk is required, and note that this is signalled to be provided in future. As it stands, the direction provided in the draft NPS-NHD with respect to determining tolerance is lacking which will lead to challenges for implementation, particularly at the resource consenting stage. We are also concerned that an overreliance on risk tolerance could lead to poor outcomes where a communities tolerance levels support further development until such time that a natural hazard event occurs which then results in a change in tolerance levels, but at a stage too late.

Relationship with adaptation and retreat

23. We emphasise the importance of ensuring that the approach to development in areas susceptible to natural hazards needs to not hinder future community-led retreat in areas where retreat may be determined to be the most appropriate option. We also consider that councils are well-placed to understand the needs of their communities and establishing an understanding of tolerance to natural hazard risks. However, strong direction and collaboration at a regional scale will be required to ensure consistency with respect to natural hazard risk management including adaptation and retreat.

Tangata whenua

24. The Council supports specific recognition and provision for tangata whenua values, interests and aspirations with respect to decision-making on natural hazard risk and Māori land.

NPS-NHD CONTENT

DEFINITIONS

high natural hazard risk, moderate natural hazard risk and low natural hazard risk

25. The high natural hazard risk, and moderate natural hazard risk definitions rely on the concept of tolerability (intolerable or tolerable). There is no definition of tolerance or clear guidance on how a decision-maker is to determine tolerance outside of Policy 2(b). This approach appears to rely on determining the willingness and capability of those who will be potentially impacted by a natural hazard to accept a certain level of risk. It is unclear how the tolerance of future residents, occupants and owners, or future generations are to be considered in determining overall tolerance.

¹ Ministry for the Environment. 2023. Community-led retreat and adaptation funding: Issues and options. Wellington: Ministry for the Environment.

26. It appears that the definition of high natural hazard risk is circular as it relies on tolerability, with Policy 5 stating that new development should be avoided in high-risk areas unless the risk is reduced to "tolerable" levels. The high natural hazard risk definition and policy appear to conflict. We of a view that the identification of high natural hazard risk areas should not incorporate intolerability if the policy direction then provides for activities where risk is tolerable.
27. It is noted that the low natural hazard risk definition does not incorporate the tolerability concept and refers to a hazard risk that is 'generally acceptable'. We suggest that this could lead to an unintended lack of clarity between risk that is 'tolerable' and risk that is generally 'acceptable'. If the difference is simply that 'acceptable' is a category of activity or development that does not require any form of mitigation to reduce risk to a tolerable level, then it is assumed that if low risk hazard was incorporated into district plans it would be only to clarify that new development is permitted.

Specific Relief Sought

28. Amend the definition of 'high natural hazard risk', 'moderate natural hazard risk' and 'low natural hazard risk' as follows:

high natural hazard area risk means an area highly susceptible to a natural hazard event that would likely result in potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, or potential serious damage to property and infrastructure;

moderate natural hazard area risk means an area susceptible to a natural hazard event that without the incorporation of mitigation measures would likely result in potential loss of life, serious injury, adverse effects on the environment, or potential serious damage to property and infrastructure

low natural hazard area risk means an area susceptible to a natural hazard event where the risk is generally acceptable without the incorporation of mitigation measures

new development

29. This definition should include all new buildings and infrastructure and should not provide an exclusion for new buildings or new infrastructure on land with existing development as most sites in urban environments will have existing buildings, structures or infrastructure located on it. If the intention is for the NPS-NHD to be only managing natural hazards in greenfield areas (land with no buildings, structures or infrastructure) then this should be much more explicit.
30. The proposed new development definition could result in a perverse outcome of enabling further development in areas susceptible to natural hazards without the need to consider risk and necessary mitigation. For example, it is unclear why an additional residential dwelling on a site would not be included in the definition of new development and consequentially the natural hazard risk not managed by the direction of Policy 4 and Policy 5 of the draft NPS-NHD. It is also

unclear why the definition would exclude new buildings and infrastructure on sites with existing buildings and infrastructure, but includes the extension of existing buildings which would seem to present a lower risk profile.

31. This definition should also be amended to include any conversion for new activities in existing buildings, particularly where the conversion or new activity in an existing building is a 'new hazard-sensitive development'. For example, it is unclear why the NPS-NHD would not seek to control the conversion of a building that involved an existing building used for logistics or storage being converted for childcare centre, where the hazard sensitivity of the activity results in an increase in risk.
32. It is also unclear how (a2) is intended to work with existing use rights with there being an apparent conflict in this regard. We consider given the limitation of territorial authorities under the RMA with respect to the cancellation of existing use rights, that (b) is amended to provide for like-for-like replacement of an existing building, structure or infrastructure until such time that territorial authorities have the ability to extinguish existing use rights.

Specific relief sought

33. Amend the definition of 'new development' as follows:

new development means development:

(a) of new buildings, structures, or infrastructure ~~on land that currently does not have buildings, structures, or infrastructure located on it;~~ or

(~~a~~b) that is the conversion, or extension ~~or replacement~~ of existing buildings, structures, or infrastructure.

new hazard-sensitive development

34. We support the inclusion of a definition for 'new hazard-sensitive development' and recommend that it is amended to include major hazardous facilities due to the potential significant consequences of locating within an area susceptible to natural hazards and visitor accommodation, which has a similar risk profile as residential activities.

Specific relief sought

35. Amend the definition of 'new hazard-sensitive development' as follows:

new hazard-sensitive development means a new development relating to any of the following:

(a) residential dwellings, including papakāinga and retirement villages:

(b) marae:

(c) educational facilities:

(d) emergency services:

(e) hospitals and other health care facilities:

(f) community facilities:

(g) major hazardous facilities:

(h) Visitor accommodation.

less hazard-sensitive development

36. We recommend the inclusion of a definition for 'less hazard-sensitive development' that can be used to provide an exception to new development within high natural hazard areas to ensure those activities that are not hazard sensitive can be enabled to ensure policy direction is effective and efficient.

Specific relief sought

37. Include a definition of 'less hazard-sensitive development' as follows:

less hazard-sensitive development means a new development relating to any of the following:

- a. Accessory buildings used for non-habitable purposes
- b. Buildings associated with marina operations (above MHWS)
- c. Maritime emergency facilities
- d. Informal recreation activities and organised sport and recreation activities within the Sport and Active Recreation Zone, including those for maritime purposes in the Evans Bay Marine Recreation Area
- e. Parks Facilities
- f. Parks Furniture
- g. Quarrying activities

OBJECTIVE

38. We agree with the direction to require new development to minimise risk as low as practicable as this ensures that new development is resilient to natural hazards, and allows for a reduction of existing risk or slight increase in risk where all practicable options to minimise risk have been incorporated.
39. The reference to 'environment' seems unnecessary and results in duplication within the objective given the RMA definition of 'environment'. We suggest deleting 'environment'.

Specific relief sought

40. Amend the Objective as follows:

Objective: The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, ~~the environment~~, property, and infrastructure, and on the ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events, are minimised.

POLICIES

Policy 2

41. With respect to 2(b) we reiterate our concerns with respect to ‘tolerable’ and consider that determining a collective ability to bear the risk and how this willingness or tolerance justifies approval for new development will be a challenging exercise, particularly without greater guidance on how to determine tolerance.

Policy 3

42. We note our concern that where information or understanding of natural hazard risk is limited that taking a precautionary approach could result in decision-making, for example declining a resource consent application, that is not supported by evidence.
43. Policy 3(b) seems superfluous and potentially adds uncertainty. It is unclear how a view on tolerability could be established where natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown or little understood. Consequently, we suggest that Policy 3(b) is deleted.

Specific relief sought

44. Amend the Policy 3 as follows:

Policy 3: Decision-makers ~~must~~ should use the best information available adopt a precautionary approach when determining natural hazard risk, and adopt a precautionary approach if: to the extent that the information is uncertain, unknown, or little understood.

~~(a) the natural hazard risk is uncertain, unknown, or little understood; and~~

~~(b) the natural hazard risk could be intolerable.~~

Policy 4

45. To avoid any misinterpretation or inconsistent implementation of this policy prior to a district plan being updated to give effect to this policy, we suggest that the draft NPS-NHD specify when District Plans are required to be updated by (similar to the removal of minimum car parking requirements directed by the NPS-UD) and that these changes must be made without using a process in Schedule 1 of the Act.

Specific relief sought

46. Amend the implementation requirements for Policy 4.

Policy 5

47. The provision for activities in high natural hazard areas where risk is tolerable appears on face value to conflict with the definition of ‘high natural hazard risk’ which are areas where the level of natural hazard risk is intolerable.
48. The intent of the draft NPS-NHD appears to be that the natural hazard risk definitions relate to areas that are to be spatially defined, and that Policy 5 relates to the management of new development in these areas. However, this seems to result in considering tolerance to risk when identifying these areas and then again when determining risk tolerance of a development

proposal, such as whether the risk associated with a new development in a high natural hazard risk is tolerable.

49. We note our suggested amendments to the definitions for the hazard risk areas which recommend removing tolerance from these definitions may resolve this issue.
50. Council notes its support for an approach that provides for exceptions with respect to new development in the high natural hazard risk area. However, we suggest that the current approach is unclear and appears to leave the door wide open to further development within all high natural hazard areas which seems counterintuitive with how these areas are defined, and contrary to a commonly accepted principle to avoid any increase in hazard risk in areas most susceptible to natural hazards.
51. We note that the recommended amendment below with respect to Policy 5(a)(iv) is subject to a definition and / or guidance on tolerable being provided, and the changes sought to the hazard area definitions to remove reference to tolerable / intolerable.

Specific relief sought

52. Amend Policy 5 as follows:

Policy 5: Planning decisions must ensure that:

(a) in areas of high natural hazard risk, new development is avoided unless ~~the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or:~~

(i) the new development is ~~not~~ a ~~new~~ less hazard-sensitive development; ~~and or~~

(ii) there is a functional or operational need for the new development to be located in the area of high natural hazard risk, and

(iii) there are no practicable alternative locations for the new development; and

(iv) risk is reduced to as low as reasonably practicable; or

(v) the new development is a hazard-sensitive development and the level of risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level; and

(b) in areas of moderate natural hazard risk, mitigation measures are taken to reduce natural hazard risk to new development as low as reasonably practicable; and

(c) in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled.

Policy 6

53. With respect to new development, we note that for the most part mitigation measures in response to non-coastal hazards will primarily involve site-specific methods including building design (raised floor levels, internal layout) and materials, and on-site stormwater management. Although we support the intent of this policy, it seems to reflect hazard mitigation of a scale and nature more associated with greenfield development or protection measures for already urbanised areas.

54. A definition of 'nature-based solutions' would improve clarity and is recommended.

Specific relief sought

55. Include a definition of 'nature-based solutions'.

PART 4: TIMING

56. We note that the logical order for implementing the NPS-NHD through changes to policy statements and plans, would be for the regional policy statements to be amended first followed by district plans as this would reflect the hierarchy of these documents under the Act. We recommend that 4.1(2) is amended to require that regional policy statements are updated first to give effect to this national policy statement, and district plans required to be updated following the regional policy statement update.

57. We support 4.2(3) which provides a pragmatic option for local authorities to align plans where this can be achieved through changing wording or terminology without any material change in application of the plan provisions.

58. We consider that the NPS-NHD should specify that District Plans should be amended to give effect to Policy 4 by a certain date, and that local authorities should be provided the option to make these changes without using a process in Schedule 1 of the Act.

Specific relief sought

59. Amend Policy 4.1 as follows:

(3) Territorial authorities must make any changes to their district plan required to give effect to Policy 4 without using a process in Schedule 1 of the Act, no later than 12 months after the commencement date of this National Policy Statement.

FURTHER INFORMATION AND OPPORTUNITY TO DISCUSS OUR SUBMISSION

60. Should the Ministry for the Environment require clarification of the submission from Wellington City Council, or additional information, please contact 9(2)(a) [REDACTED] in the first instance.

61. Wellington City Council would welcome the opportunity to discuss the content of our submission in more detail with the Ministry for the Environment.

20 November 2023

NPS for Natural Hazard Decision Making Project Team
Ministry for the Environment
By email: naturalhazardRMA@mfe.govt.nz

Name: Mayor Denyer
Organisation: Western Bay of Plenty District Council
Postal Address: Private Bag 12803, TAURANGA 3143
Daytime telephone: 0800 926 732
Email address: 9(2)(a)

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

We appreciate the opportunity to provide feedback to the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making consultation document.

The Western Bay of Plenty District is susceptible to a range of natural hazards, such as flooding, coastal inundation, coastal erosion, landslides, earthquakes, liquefaction, tsunami and volcanic activity. Western Bay of Plenty District Council (Council) has long been aware that natural hazards including the effects of climate change are a concern for our communities. Our District Plan has identified natural hazards and included rules to avoid or mitigate effects since the RMA was first introduced.

Currently the Operative District Plan Maps identify areas susceptible to flooding, coastal inundation, coastal erosion and land stability. Some but not all take into account the effects of climate change. Other maps outside of the District Plan identify liquefaction, tsunami and updated flooding, coastal inundation and coastal erosion. All of these other maps include the effects of climate change over at least 100 years. The District Plan sets out rules and policies for managing land use and development in the district in relation to its mapped natural hazards. These include a range of activity statuses from controlled to prohibited subject to a range of matters of control / discretion. In some cases, the other maps can also be considered in resource consents e.g. where discretionary or non-complying.

Council understands that a key focus for the NPS is to provide direction to decision makers on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the Resource Management Act 1991. We also understand that the proposed NPS is an interim measure intended to be developed and implemented in 2024, with a comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards to be developed over the next few years.

We recognise the effects of natural hazards, particularly highlighted by recent weather events, and the need for the Government to act now while the National Direction is being developed. Council also acknowledges that there is a need to improve the nationwide management of the risks and impacts from natural hazards and that the NPS is intended for this purpose.

Our submission firstly provides our general feedback to the proposal as a whole. Secondly, it addresses Part 2 (Problems to Solve) and Part 3 (Key Policy Proposals) of the discussion document with a response to key consultation questions. Lastly, we provide technical comments on the draft NPS itself.

1. General Feedback

Council is generally supportive of a natural hazards risk management framework being included in district plans and the need for a nationally consistent approach. This is important for protecting people, property, and infrastructure from the effects of natural hazards. However, we believe that a number of changes would need to be made to the NPS to make it clearer, more practical to implement, and in order to ensure the national consistency which is being sought.

Our key concerns are that the NPS may apply to all natural hazards (whether they are relevant in an area or not) and to all development including small-scale. We do not consider it necessary or practicable to require landowners to step through a separate and potentially complex risk identification and mitigation assessment for all hazards or on a property-by-property basis. This is better achieved at a larger scale and for only those hazards which are relevant.

The NPS, which is not supported by any specific detail on how to carry out a risk assessment, is also likely to result in each Council needing to create their own method (including the time and costs associated with this) and continuing the issue of national variability. This is of particular concern with respect to the need to immediately implement the NPS when considering resource consents as it will require each Council to quickly develop their own approach to risk management well in advance of being able to prepare a plan change with its community.

We note that there is already a similar and more detailed risk management framework in the Bay of Plenty Regional Policy Statement (RPS) which we support and are required to give effect to. It contains many of the same principles including risk being a combination of likelihood and consequences, the need to identify high, medium and low natural hazard risk, and the requirement to reduce risk to be as low as reasonably practicable or otherwise to avoid development.

The RPS risk assessment requires a large range of natural hazards to be addressed, however, this is viewed pragmatically and only those hazards known to be relevant to an area are required to be considered. It is also applied to larger-scale proposals such as rezonings or developments of 5ha or more i.e., not on a property-by-property or building-by-building basis. We would request that the NPS is consistent with these pragmatic considerations incorporated into the RPS, or alternatively that councils would not be required to undertake their own plan changes if a higher-level document such as an RPS has a risk assessment framework consistent with the NPS.

For smaller-scale developments such as individual dwellings and sheds, including additions to these, the District Plan is already able to adequately manage risk through various requirements depending on the natural hazards identified. For example, minimum floor levels apply in flooding and coastal inundation areas and specific foundations are required in areas subject to land instability. In these situations, this approach provides certainty for landowners, avoids the need for each landowner to prepare and pay for a specific risk assessment, and allows resource consents to be prepared and processed without unnecessary delay.

2. Discussion Document – Consultation Questions

Part 2 – Problems to solve

1. Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Yes, however the focus should be on the avoidance of new urban zonings or larger urban developments in areas subject to this risk. There should still be the ability for landowners in areas zoned for urban purposes to develop subject to appropriate controls.

2. Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Consideration should also be given to a link to subdivision (as this increases the ability to build in natural hazard areas) and earthworks which may exacerbate natural hazards.

3. Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

No feedback.

Part 3 – Key Policy Proposals

- 4. Do you support the proposed NPS–NHD’s requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas? Why or why not?**

Yes but only for rezonings and larger developments.

- 5. Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS–NHD? Why or why not?**

No, it should only be those that are relevant to each district and where information can be made available e.g. for the Western Bay of Plenty District this would primarily be flooding, coastal inundation, coastal erosion, landslide, liquefaction and tsunamis. Other hazards such as volcanic activity and active faults may be difficult to map readily. Each council should have the discretion to select what is relevant.

- 6. If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?**

The hazards that pose the most widespread risk and where clear guidance or methodology is available in assessing the risks. This goes back to individual Council’s determining what hazards are relevant to their district.

- 7. Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS–NHD? Why or why not?**

No, only for rezonings and larger scale developments.

- 8. What impact do you think the proposed NPS–NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?**

It would create the need for complex, costly and time-consuming risk assessments for both landowners and council staff to review. This is likely to result in increased costs and time delays for smaller developments with little benefit as district rules will exist to manage risk e.g., minimum floor levels for buildings in flood zones.

- 9. Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS–NHD? Why or why not?**

Yes agree with the objective.

10. What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Pro is that it allows landowners and council to be aware of risk and how to avoid or mitigate risk if necessary. Con is that the NPS does not provide a clear methodology for doing this and the definitions of high, medium and low risk are not clearly defined either. Each council may therefore proceed in creating their own different methodologies.

11. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Decision makers may not be experts in making this decision. Also, individual landowners may say they tolerate different levels of risk, which would lead to an inconsistent approach across small areas.

12. What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

It may be beneficial where councils have not been able to prepare natural hazard maps for an area but where natural hazards would seem likely e.g., in coastal areas. However, a precautionary approach could also lead to confusion where it was less obvious that an area might be subject to risk. This may result in councils being unsure of what decision to make and landowners contesting any decision, or it may result in councils asking landowners to pay for an assessment to demonstrate that there is no risk. This would be a very onerous and potentially unaffordable task for individual landowners but would be achievable for larger developments. Councils should endeavour to improve the accuracy of their own natural hazards' information.

13. What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Needs to provide for management to avoid, remedy or mitigate in Controlled Activity class and in Discretionary Activity class to provide for consent to be declined if remedy, mitigation, or avoidance can not be avoided.

Problems with any new development including small scale buildings needing a 'risk assessment' i.e., minor dwellings, buildings not complying with performance standards.

14. What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please see our specific comments on Policy 5 set out in part 3 of our submission (NPS – technical drafting comments).

15. What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Will make decision-making harder and more controversial so will need specific supporting policy.

16. What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

NPS doesn't actually direct us on what types of mitigation measures could be acceptable. But in general, it is ok to direct councils to consider mitigation. Most councils will already know what mitigation measures are suitable from their current district plans.

17. Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests? Why or why not?

Policy 7 goes some way to appropriately recognising and providing for Māori rights, values and interests but does not fully address the issues and concerns raised through the Ministry's engagement with iwi, hapū and Māori. There are two key issues with policy 7:

- a. Policy 7 only refers to "Specified Māori Land" as defined within the draft NPS, and other National Policy Statements (Highly Productive Land & Indigenous Biodiversity).

The Ministry received clear directive from Tangata Whenua that the definition of Māori Land, or 'Specified Māori Land' should include all land owned by Māori including that in General Title. Within the Western Bay of Plenty district there are large parcels of land that were changed to general title by virtue of the *Māori Affairs Amendment Act 1967* (MAAA). MAAA allowed the Crown to convert and acquire Māori Land without the consent of the owners. This has resulted in general title land being held and used by Tangata Whenua as if it still retains Māori Freehold Land Status.

Excluding these parcels of land from the definition of Māori Land could have an unintended impact on the ability of those whānau to contribute to the decision-making process affecting their

whenua. It is recommended that the definition of 'specified Māori land' be updated to include all land owned by Māori that changed to General Title under the MAAA.

- b. Policy 7 focuses heavily on the proprietary relationship of Tangata Whenua with their whenua and fails to recognise the inherent relationship Māori have with their whenua and Te Taiao.

Within Part 3, there is direction that natural hazard risk is a matter that must be discussed with Tangata Whenua in accordance with the existing RMA requirements. However, it is widely known that the RMA 'consultation' requirements do not meet the needs or expectations of many members of our Māori communities.

18. Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

The use of Mātauranga Māori within a natural hazard risk and tolerance assessment would be one way in which to recognise the relationship between Tangata Whenua and Te Taiao. Ultimately, whether this is appropriate, and to what degree Mātauranga can and should be incorporated, will be a matter for Tangata Whenua to decide for themselves.

19. Does the requirement to implement Te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

A general reference to having regard to and implementing the principles of the treaty of Waitangi as in the RMA is needed or a cross reference to this. Reference in the NPS do not do this as they are specific to circumstances referred to in the NPS.

We also note that the NBEA requires that the principles of Te Tiriti must be given effect to. It would make sense for the NPS to align itself to this higher threshold.

Implementation timing

20. Is the implementation timeframe workable? Why or why not?

Not workable for resource consents needing to develop a risk assessment approach immediately. More achievable for plan changes.

21. What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Cost, expertise, and time. Significant implications given that each council would be required to create its own method and go through separate plan changes. It will also require councils to map all natural hazards which is a very costly and time-consuming process. This itself could take five or more years, especially for less-resourced councils and/or those with larger land areas and a range of different natural hazards.

22. What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Expertise in the particular hazards presented in the district/region and in carrying out risk assessments.

3. NPS – Technical drafting comments

In addition to our views above which we request are taken into account when finalising the NPS, Council has also reviewed the current wording of the proposed NPS from a drafting perspective to assist with implementation.

Interpretation

Council generally supports Part 1.4 (Interpretation) to the extent that the definitions are on the whole clear and easy to understand.

However, for “high natural hazard risk” and “moderate natural hazard risk” the wording “intolerable” is subjective and dependant on the interpretation of the decision-maker. It is also dependent on the desires of individuals or communities i.e., if they are willing or capable of bearing the risk. More guidance should be provided on what could be considered intolerable or the thresholds for risk in order to maintain a consistent nationwide approach. This is more measurable and would assist councils in understanding any proposal in front of them and writing rules. Alternatively, community desires and outcomes can be considered and included as part of any plan change process to give effect to the NPS.

We consider that in relation to the definition for “new development”, the term “on land” could instead be defined as a site / title/ parcel as these are the terms more often referred to in a district plan and would allow landowners and decision-makers to clearly define an area of land.

We also query whether it is intentional in that “new development” would only be new buildings, structures, or infrastructure if they are on land that doesn’t yet have any of these? Why not also on land which already does have some of these? If the NPS is not concerned about new development on ‘developed’ land, then it is unclear why the NPS is concerned about replacements and extensions on such land. Also, is “land that does not currently have buildings, structures, or infrastructure...” intended to mean greenfield sites? If so, there would only need to be one dwelling, shed, fence or water pipe on the land and it would technically no longer be captured. The definition is unclear and would appear unworkable. Further clarification or guidance should be provided on what this is intended to mean. Our preference would however be that “new development” focuses on larger areas of development rather than smaller-scale development such as individual dwellings or extensions to these.

In relation to “new hazard-sensitive development” the definition does not include other potentially sensitive development such as accommodation facilities.

Policy 1

Determining the level of risk as high, moderate, or low is supported. However, this wording may imply that councils must carry out the risk assessment exercise in all cases. This would make sense for council-initiated plan changes, but for private plan changes, resource consents and designations the risk assessment should be prepared by the applicant subject to council’s review. In practice, applicants may seek to avoid doing such an exercise and could instead use the policy wording to put this requirement on councils. The policy could be reworded to say “decision-makers are to determine or require applicants to determine...” or similar wording.

Policy 2

Council supports the need to consider risk in relation to loss of life, serious injury and potential serious damage to property and infrastructure. However, it is not clear why or how adverse effects on the environment would need to be assessed. We request the removal of this from the policy. Further consideration should also be given to the extent to which an individual or community can influence a decision-maker to allow risk. Individual landowners in particular are often willing to accept unnecessary risk if they have a short-term interest in land (i.e., intend to sell) or if they do not believe that the natural hazard and/or climate change will occur. The policy wording provides an opportunity for all landowners to express a willingness to accept risk without any clear guidance on when councils should choose not to allow this. It also raises a concern around liability. What mechanisms are available to Council to ensure that where landowners accept different levels of risk, that Council do not become liable for future damage from natural hazards? This policy should be clear in terms of balance between a landowner’s ‘tolerance’ to risk and a council’s liability once resource consent (and building consent) is granted.

Policy 4

Having the ability to consider natural hazard risk as a matter of control or discretion would be helpful, particularly in situations where more up-to-date natural hazard maps are held outside of the District Plan and couldn't automatically be taken into account like they could be for a discretionary or non-complying activity. We are concerned however that a matter of control or discretion requiring natural hazard risk to be considered for any "new development" may unnecessarily require individual risk assessments for all developments regardless of scale. We have requested changes to the definition of "new development" for this reason.

Policy 5

We support avoiding development where natural hazard risk is high unless the risk can be reduced to a tolerable level. The wording could be simplified to make it clearer that that "new hazard-sensitive development" is to be avoided in all cases which appears to be the intention. For example, by saying in (a) that "in areas of high natural hazard risk, new hazard-sensitive development is avoided, and any other new development is avoided unless the level or risk is reduced to at least a tolerable level or...". It would mean that (a)(i) reading "the new development is not a new hazard-sensitive development" would no longer be required. Part (c) of the policy which reads "in areas of low natural hazard risk, new development is enabled" may also need rewording or deleting as it could be interpreted as to direct decision-makers to rezone land for housing simply because of low natural hazard risk.

We thank you for this opportunity to provide comments to these proposals and would be happy to provide further information if needed. We would also appreciate any further opportunity to review the wording of the NPS once it has been revised. More detailed guidance on a risk assessment method would also ideally be released for comment before the NPS comes into force.

Yours sincerely,



James Denyer

Mayor

Western Bay of Plenty District Council



20 November 2023

VIA EMAIL

Ministry for the Environment
WELLINGTON

WHAKATĀNE DISTRICT COUNCIL SUBMISSION ON PROPOSED NATIONAL POLICY STATEMENT – NATURAL HAZARDS – DECISION-MAKING 2023

The Whakatane District Council (the Council) welcomes the opportunity to submit on the *Draft National Policy Statement on Natural Hazards – Decision-making 2023* (NPS-NHD).

Queries on this submission should be directed to 9(2)(a)

1.0 Background

The Council has significant experience in developing and administering a risk-based policy approach to management of natural hazards. In 2009 the Council introduced risk-based coastal hazard provisions into its District Plan. Subsequently, risk-based approaches have been utilised by the Council to model risks associated with landslides, fluvial and pluvial flooding, tsunami, and liquefaction. In collaboration with the Bay of Plenty Regional Council, the Council is close to finalising a revision of the earlier coastal erosion and coastal inundation hazards to incorporate updated climate projections, again using a risk-based approach.

The Council has been at the forefront of landslide and debris flow risk management and managed retreat in New Zealand and has openly shared its experiences and resources with Crown agencies and with other territorial and regional authorities. Our submission, therefore, is heavily informed by our practical experiences in natural hazard risk management.

2.0 Risk-based approach

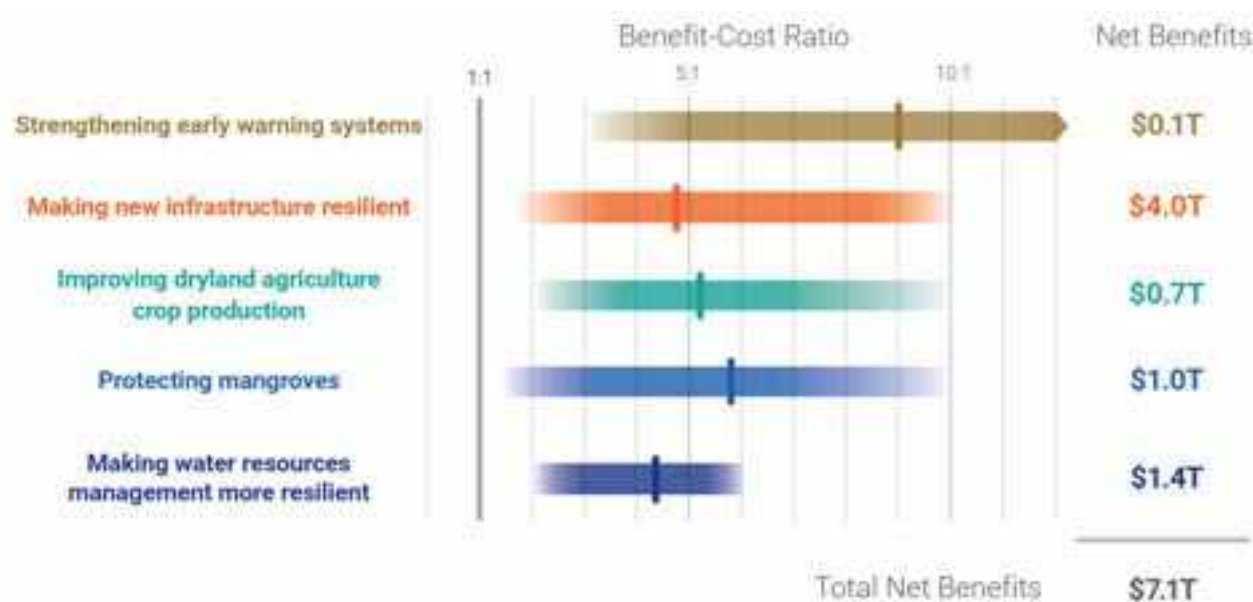
Consistent with previous Council submissions on the draft National Adaptation Plan and the Select Committee Inquiry into Climate Adaptation, the Council supports the risk-based approach to natural hazard management proposed in the NPS-NHD. Having experienced a large number of natural hazard events over the last few decades, the Council understands firsthand the economic, social, cultural, and environmental impacts associated with natural disasters.

The Treasury estimate of between \$9.5 billion and \$14.5 billion for physical asset damage associated with the Auckland floods and Cyclone Gabrielle¹ significantly understates the total costs of these disasters as the Treasury estimate reflects only the direct market costs of damage caused by the events. In addition to these direct costs, indirect market costs (flow-on effects as the communities respond to the events such as lost production) and intangible/non-market costs (death, injury, wellness, environmental damage) that are difficult to monetise, need to be factored in to form an overall representation of total costs associated with disasters.

¹ <https://www.treasury.govt.nz/sites/default/files/2023-04/impacts-from-the-north-island-weather-events.pdf>

An Australian study into measuring environmental losses from natural disasters² using a metric of an insurance loss ratio (the ratio of insurance loss to total loss), identified that this ratio varied depending on the nature of the hazard, e.g. 35% for bushfires and storms; 25% for earthquakes; 20% for tropical cyclones; and 10% for floods. If the Australian study results relating to tropical cyclones and floods were applied to Treasury's direct market cost estimate for the Auckland floods and Cyclone Gabrielle, it would result in a total cost range to New Zealand of somewhere between five times (\$47.5 billion - \$72.5 billion) and ten times (\$95 billion - \$145 billion) from these two events. This example highlights the importance of having an efficient and effective framework to manage natural hazard risk to New Zealand communities.

In 2014, the Australian Productivity Commission Inquiry into national disaster funding arrangements identified that governments overinvest in post-disaster reconstruction and underinvest in natural hazard risk reduction³. On the same theme, the Global Commission on Adaptation report *Adapt Now: a global call for community resilience* (2019, p.4) provides examples of the significant economic benefits of investment in proactive adaptation to natural hazards⁴.



Note: This graph is meant to illustrate the broad economic case for investment in a range of adaptation approaches. The net benefits illustrate the approximate global net benefits to be gained by 2030 from an illustrative investment of \$1.8 trillion in five areas (the total does not equal the sum of the rows due to rounding). Actual returns depend on many factors, such as economic growth and demand, policy context, institutional capacities, and condition of assets. Also, these investments neither address all that may be needed within sectors (for example, adaptation in the agricultural sector will consist of much more than dryland crop production) nor include all sectors (as health, education, and industry sectors are not included). Due to data and methodological limitations, this graph does not imply full comparability of investments across sectors or countries.

Source: World Resources Institute

Figure 1: Examples supporting an economic imperative to adapt now.

Through the very nature of its process, a risk-based approach to natural hazard management enables natural hazard risks to be identified early and risk reduction interventions carried out to limit the scale of impact when they occur. However for a risk-based approach to be effective, the underpinning

² https://knowledge.aidr.org.au/media/7279/ajem_102019-13.pdf

³ <https://www.pc.gov.au/inquiries/completed/disaster-funding/report>

⁴ <https://gca.org/reports/adapt-now-a-global-call-for-leadership-on-climate-resilience/>

policy settings need to be robust, the decision-making framework needs to be unambiguous, and the risk threshold parameters clearly articulated.

3.0 Efficiency and Effectiveness

The MfE NPS-NHD discussion document identifies the aim of the proposed NPS-NHD as “... to provide direction to decision-makers on the appropriate weight to attach to natural hazard risk in planning decisions relating to new development under the RMA(sic)”⁵ through a two stage process involving an interim NPS-NHD to be implemented in 2024, followed by a National Direction to be implemented within the next two years.

When preparing a plan change, an evaluation is required of whether any objective is the most appropriate means of achieving the purpose of the Resource Management Act 1991 (RMA). The evaluation must also have regard to the effectiveness and efficiency of policies, rules and other methods in considering whether they are the most appropriate means of achieving the objective. Effectiveness generally means consideration of the extent to which an intended outcome will be achieved by an option and the most efficient option will be the one that can achieve the outcome at least overall or net cost, taking into account all costs and benefits arising from that plan change.

While the NPS-NHD is not a plan change, applying an RMA effectiveness and efficiency test to the NPS-NHD does provide a tried and proven evaluation methodology to a RMA-related policy instrument. In that regard, the relevant NPS-NHD outcomes against which effectiveness should be assessed are:

- New development is largely avoided in high natural hazard risk areas unless the level of risk is reduced to a tolerable level;
- New development in areas of moderate natural hazard risk require risk reduction to as low as reasonably practicable;
- New development is encouraged in areas of low natural hazard risk.

The efficiency of the NPS-NHD can be evaluated and compared by assessing the:

- Costs and benefits of establishing the provisions; and
- Costs and benefits of compliance with the provisions.

In our view, the proposed NPS-NHD fails to meet the effectiveness and efficiency tests for the following reasons:

1. The absence of a decision-making methodology and definitions for the three levels of risk (high, moderate, low) will cause uncertainty for decision-makers about how to define the terms. This will result in inconsistent decision-making processes and subsequently, inconsistent decisions. Inconsistent decisions will generate uncertainty for others (e.g. the public, future property owners, insurers, and banks) over what is a ‘hazard-safe’ property investment which, in turn and when aggregated, will ultimately undermine confidence in New Zealand’s overall natural hazard risk management programme.
2. In addition to the above, the NPS-NHD proposes that for any decision on new development, decision-makers are required to take into account the tolerance levels of those subject to the risk, to bear the risk including the costs of that risk, and any indirect risks associated with it. This is problematic from two perspectives.

Firstly, modelling natural hazard risk is highly technical and involves high levels of uncertainty - two factors that are not easily understood or appreciated by lay-people. When applied to

⁵ Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making: Discussion document (p.5).

natural hazard decision-making, this requires a determination on a case by case basis of whether the potential positive effects of the decision made in the face of uncertainty are likely to outweigh the potential harms associated with the hazard. Appetites for risk vary between individuals depending in part on personality, personal experiences, and personal worldview. Striking a balance between an individual's risk tolerance and a societal risk tolerance is a complex exercise and, when applied to every new development application, extremely inefficient. Also, if decisions underestimate the risk or generate unintended consequences, it makes them not just ineffective, but inappropriate.

Secondly, the definition of new development includes additions and alterations to existing structures that meet the new hazard-sensitive development criteria. This will capture minor additions and alterations that have no material impact upon the level of risk. A refinement of the definition is required to avoid the additional and unnecessary bureaucratic processes involved for these types of proposals.

3. A community scale focus on risk enables a council to take a community-wide and integrated view of risk. When risk is assessed at an individual property scale it focuses attention on the individual rather than on the community as a whole. A community scale focus recognises that the consequences will be dependent to a large degree on the prevailing land use. Assessment of risk to existing land uses at very small scales (eg. individual dwellings) would mean that the community wide potential consequences would not be considered. Risk is something that applies at all scales but by simply focusing on the individual property scale, the potential exists for cumulative effect on community well-being, services and infrastructure to be over-looked.

Risk assessment at the community scale can be critical to making the planning approach manageable and sustainable – particularly as it applies to existing developed areas. It allows individuals to take responsibility for individual (property scale) risk and for councils to get involved only when the scope of the risk is “community” in scale. When risk is high at the community scale, all properties need to be managed to ensure the risk is reduced to at least ‘Medium/moderate’.

Allowing individual properties within a high risk natural hazard zone to individually influence risk at a property level with the view to somehow being excluded from the wider management response, would likely lead to ad hoc-ism and a range of costs and risks to local authorities and infrastructure providers (who would be required to keep services in place in a high risk environment) and to people other than the excluded property occupants (who would likely continue to have access to the area due to the need for the territorial council to maintain public vehicular access to properties and may be encouraged to visit unaware of the risk).

Due to the complexities and nuances involved in calculating risk, minor changes in input parameters can result in transitioning between levels of risk. If the outcomes of the NPS-NHD are to be achieved, monitoring of risk at a property by property basis would be required. This would be extremely burdensome for local authorities.

4. The NPS-NHD refers to consideration of risk “... over the life of any proposed new development ...” (Policy 6). The Building Act 2004, through the NZ Building Code, requires primary structural elements of buildings to have a durability of at least 50 years. The NZ Coastal Policy Statement 2010 specifies a 100-year timeframe when considering the effects of coastal hazards. The uncertain nature of the life of a development contributes to the proposed NPS-NHD being inefficient and potentially ineffective. The Council supports a timeframe being specified in the NPS and suggests MfE align the timeframe with the 100-year timeframe specified in the NZ Coastal Policy Statement.

4.0 Tangata Whenua Involvement

At 43.5%, the Whakatāne District population has a high percentage of Māori. We are pleased to see in the MfE discussion document recognition of the added value that a Te Ao Māori lens brings to the management of natural hazards in Aotearoa. The Council supports the requirement for tangata whenua engagement in accordance with the RMA but wishes to see a higher level of recognition of Mātauranga Māori as a legitimate evidence base when decision-makers consider natural hazard risk in accordance with the NPS-NHD and future National Direction on Natural Hazards.

5.0 Concluding comments

The Council is very supportive of greater national direction on the management of natural hazards. However, the proposed NPS-NHD fails to deliver the level of direction required to the degree that greater uncertainty and confusion than exists now, is highly likely to result.

Improved efficiency and better effectiveness would be achieved through a higher level of central government prescription, especially in the area of risk level thresholds and metrics. This would provide greater clarity to all parties, improve consistency of natural hazard decision-making across Aotearoa, and improve efficiency of implementation at the local level. To achieve the outcomes desired by the NPS-NHD and the future National Direction, the NPS-NHD needs to be much more comprehensive.

For the reasons outlined in this submission, the Council recommends that the NPS-NHD be withdrawn to allow more work to be carried out to make the NPS-NHD a more comprehensive and more effective regulatory instrument. The Council also supports active collaboration by MfE with local authorities in the further development of the NPS to ensure the end result is able to be efficiently and effectively implemented.



Dr. Victor Luca
MAYOR

Response ID ANON-ZMPB-9A3U-U

Submitted to Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making
Submitted on 2023-11-20 12:45:25

Submitter details

1 Submitter name

Individual or organisation name:
Whanganui District Council

2 What is your contact email address?

Email:

9(2)(a)

3 Are you submitting as an individual or on behalf of an organisation?

Organisation

4 Which region are you in?

Select your region:
Manawatū-Whanganui

5 Please choose any you are associated with:

Local government

Other: please specify here:

Part 2: Problems to solve

Read the HTML for Part 2: Problems to solve

1 Is more action needed to reduce development from occurring in areas facing natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

See attached.

2 Are there any other parts of the problem definition that you think should be addressed through the NPS-NHD? Why?

Please write your answer here:

See attached.

3 Are there other issues that have not been identified that need to be addressed through the NPS-NHD or the comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards?

Please write your answer here:

See attached.

Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

Read the HTML for Part 3: Key policy proposals of the proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-making

4 Do you support the proposed NPS-NHD's requirement that decision-makers take a risk-based approach when making decisions on new development in natural hazard areas?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

See attached.

5 Should all natural hazards be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD?

Yes

Why? Please explain your answer here:

See attached.

6 If not all natural hazards are in scope, which ones should be included? Why?

Please write your answer here:

N/A

7 Should all new physical development be in scope of the proposed NPS-NHD? Why or why not?

Please write your answer here:

The proposed definition for new development, which includes extensions or replacement of existing buildings, structures or infrastructure, is overly broad. This could create ambiguity for decision-makers, particularly in relation to replacement. An example would be that if a house in a flood-prone (intolerable) area was damaged and to be replaced, the hazard likelihood/tolerance assessment would likely be conflicting.

8 What impact do you think the proposed NPS-NHD would have on housing and urban development? Why?

Please write your answer here:

9 Do you agree with the proposed objective of the NPS-NHD?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

10 What are the pros and cons of requiring decision-makers to categorise natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low?

Please write your answer here:

We supports the intent of Policy 1 to determine the level of natural hazard risk as high, moderate or low, however without further definition of how these ratings are arrived at there will be subjectivity and possibly inconsistency of this between decision-makers.

Council suggests that the following additional definitions would be beneficial:

- Intolerable: Risk which cannot be justified and risk reduction is essential.
- Tolerable: Risk which is within a range that is acceptable to the community to secure certain net benefits.
- Acceptable: Risk which is minor, and the cost of further reducing risk is minor in comparison to the associated benefits.

11 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to assess the likelihood, consequence and tolerance of a natural hazard event when making planning decisions?

Please write your answer here:

We have concerns regarding the requirement of Policy 2, for decision makers to consider the likelihood and tolerance level of a natural hazard. Likelihood of events sits on a continuum and is undefined. Climate change increases the likelihood of severe weather events and creates unknowns for decision-makers.

We also have concerns with the proposed definition: 'high natural hazard risk' means a risk from natural hazards that is intolerable. This conflicts with Policy 2 where the decision-maker is asked to assess a level of tolerability, contradicting the interpretation by inferring that an intolerable natural hazard risk can be tolerated.

We are concerned that the public may conflate the current national buyout support and the proposed risk assessments. In particular, that any properties identified as having an 'intolerable' risk assessment would automatically be eligible for a buyout or that insurance companies may withdraw insurance service.

12 What are the pros and cons of directing decision-makers to adopt a precautionary approach to decision-making on natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

13 What are the pros and cons of requiring natural hazard risk as a matter of control for any new development classified as a controlled activity in a plan, and as a matter of discretion for any new development classified as a restricted discretionary activity?

Please write your answer here:

We support the intent of Policy 4 to ensure that natural hazard risk is included as a matter of control for any new development. However, residential development within appropriate zones, and outside of natural hazard areas, is typically a permitted activity and one may have perverse outcomes. An example of this would be the construction of two dwellings on adjacent properties with one being a permitted activity, with no consideration of hazards and the other requiring an assessment of hazards due to a breach of a planning standard, such as a yard infringement. Any assessment of the natural

hazards of the second property is likely to be on the basis of Council existing identified hazards.

14 What are the pros and cons of requiring planning decisions to ensure the specific actions to address natural hazard risk outlined in policy 5?

Please write your answer here:

15 What is the potential impact of requiring decision-makers to apply this framework in their decision-making? Will it improve decision-making?

Please write your answer here:

16 What are the pros and cons of providing direction to decision-makers on the types of mitigation measures that should be adopted to reduce the level of natural hazard risk?

Please write your answer here:

17 Does policy 7 appropriately recognise and provide for Māori rights, values and interests?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

18 Can traditional Māori knowledge systems be incorporated into natural hazard risk and tolerance assessments?

Please write your answer here:

19 Does the requirement to implement te Tiriti settlement requirements or commitments provide enough certainty that these obligations will be met? Is there a better way to bring settlement commitments into the NPS?

Please write your answer here:

20 Is the implementation timeframe workable?

Not Answered

Please explain your answer here:

21 What do you consider are the resourcing implications for you to implement the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

22 What guidance and technical assistance do you think would help decision-makers to apply the proposed NPS-NHD?

Please write your answer here:

Links to other national direction

Provide general feedback

Any general feedback on the consultation

Add your comments, ideas, and feedback here:

Upload supporting documentation

Upload documentation:

2023 - NPS - Natural Hazards Decision-making Submission - Final.pdf was uploaded

Consent to release your submission

1 Do you consent to your submission being published on this website?

Yes

2 If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.

If yes to the above, clearly state if there are parts of your submission that you do not want published.:

N/A

Proposed National Policy Statement for Natural Hazard Decision-Making

Submission from Zero Carbon Nelson Tasman

Contact: 9(2)(a)

9(2)(a)

19.11.23

Zero Carbon Nelson Tasman is an incorporated society with a broad range of expertise which includes education, environmental and climate science, energy, medicine and business. Collectively we have substantial insight into the problems and solutions for the climate crisis in both mitigation and adaptation. We work with councils, businesses and communities to reduce regional emissions so that we can limit the global temperature increase to less than 1.5°C and build resilience in adapting to the impacts of a fast changing climate.

We are concerned that this proposed NPS-NHD doesn't provide a mechanism to respond in a timely way to the compounding and cascading effects of the climate crisis, and the amount of building and development already in harm's way. The proposed legislative changes to a Comprehensive National Direction for Natural Hazards, which may provide the answers, are too slow to prevent the disastrous results from river catchment and localised heavy rain flooding, unstable landslips, wildfires and sea level rise.

As we have already seen, the buildings and development in harm's way will result in long-term damage to the infrastructure, natural environment, loss of livelihoods, multiple public health risks, possible loss of life, and also create massive amounts of waste to landfills. If we expect housing to last 100 years we need to move and relocate as much as possible before the disasters, to reduce financial costs and carbon emissions.

There is a predicted decline in both the economic GDP and the available energy in the future, and we should not be planning as though we have the time, money and fuel to modify our environment to prevent disasters at a leisurely pace.

<https://energyandresilience.substack.com/p/energys-role-in-the-economy-and-material>

We understand that there are limitations for this NPS under the “enabling” RMA, and are fearful that the precedent set by this NPS will make adaptation and managed retreat harder.

We should be considering legislation that has a more holistic response to “Natural Hazard Decision-making” and keeps all buildings and development out of harm's way. That way we can avoid the cost, misery and disruption caused by the disasters from the Natural Hazards. We need a legislative proposal that enables Councils to extinguish existing use rights and a shortcut process for a Plan Change that rezones any residential land in high risk areas.

To substantiate our argument:

A. It is inconsistent to prevent (most) new builds when the old builds remain in harm's way.

B. It is also inconsistent to let councils continue with their HUD-FDS builds even if they are now deemed to be in Natural Hazard areas, where new builds that are not part of the FDS

cannot be built. These new FDS builds are likely to be multi-storey, so there will be even more people living in harm's way.

C. This NPS sets a bad precedent because it allows building in Natural Hazard risk areas under certain circumstances. Developers will exploit this discrepancy.

You may not be able to take our concerns on board because of the limitations of the RMA, although we hope you will try, and consider whether it is possible to make more comprehensive NPS legislation under the replacement Acts.

We have some comments to make about the proposed NPS-NHD.

Sec 2.1 Objective

The wording is cumbersome and we suggest you have two sentences:

The risks from natural hazards to people, communities, the environment, property and infrastructure are minimised. The ability of communities to quickly recover after natural hazard events is enhanced.

Sec 1.6 (Preliminary provisions) Relationship with NZ Coastal Policy Statement 2012.

This is inconsistent with the advice the PCE gave in 2015 (page 10 Discussion document)

Additional comments

It is important to include the need to reduce carbon emissions when considering the proposed activities, and specify what time frame applies to any short-term adaptation measures.

The NPS should also include climate justice, that is putting equity and human rights at the core of decision-making and action on climate change.

The NPS should reinforce the importance of ecological services and the intrinsic values of the natural environment.

If the "long term" is the life of the asset then housing should be 100 years, not 50 years as per the Building Act, and infrastructure will usually exceed 100 years.

Thank you for this opportunity to comment on this proposal.

9(2)(a)

19.11.23

